

---

**Kumo Desu Ga, Nani ka?**

---

# Prologue

---

The battle of the Hero and the Demon King.  
This battle has been repeated countless times in this world.  
The Demon King who rule over the Demon race.  
There is only one Demon King in each era.  
When the Demon King in the current era is defeated, a demon with extraordinary power will become the new Demon King in the next era.  
It is how this world works.  
Therefore, the Demon King lineage will never be perished.  
That character is multifarious. (その性質は千差万別 TL note: don't know how to translate this)  
The Demon King can level a mountain with their abnormal strength.  
The Demon King who can use sorcery and thousand of techniques.  
Having strong hostility towards the Human race was common for the Demon King.  
The hope of the Human race, the Hero who fights the Demon King.  
The battle between the Hero and the Demon King is exactly like a seesaw.  
If the Hero can kill the Demon King, then the Demon King can repel the Hero.  
Similar to the Demon King, the Hero's existence too can't be perished.  
The battle of those two continues without stopping.  
This is the fate of this world.  
If there's tragedy, the relationship between the Hero and the Demon King will be mutually congenial.  
Both are masters of the rare dimension magic.  
Magic equal to the Gods being able to control space and dimension.  
They used their magic according to their own fate.  
Two magic clashes, the world screams.  
Both, the Hero and the Demon King perished being unable to endure their own magic power.  
The aftermath of the magic reaches another world crossing the dimension.  
The large explosion exploded in a world named Earth, in a country named Japan, in a certain high school.  
Inside the classroom, a total of 26 people including teachers and students died after receiving a direct hit of the magic.

The case was reported as a mysterious large explosion.  
But those who died did not know about the broadcast.  
Even if they are to be reborn.  
It is because their souls have flowed backward into the world where the  
Hero fights against the Demon King.  
Their souls scattered in the new world and each one of them will be reborn  
as a new life.  
This is a story of one of them.

Uguoga!

I tried to groan but I can't seem to groan.  
Is my body in such a critical condition?

Okay, calm down.  
There's no pain on my body.  
I recall that I was in a lesson of Japanese language then suddenly I was  
attacked by a terrible pain.  
I probably fainted after that but it doesn't hurts now.  
Even if I open my eyes, it's pitch-black here so I don't even know where am  
I.  
Or maybe I should say that I can't even move and I can feel that my body is  
covered by something.

Is this the so-called vegetative state!?  
Uwaa.  
Even though I want to deny it but the possibility is high in this situation.  
I don't know what happen that time but it looks like I have become a person  
in vegetative state.  
Nai waa. (TL note: No way)  
Only having my consciousness, being unable to move my body and it seems  
that I don't have my five senses.  
This is definitely going to be an insanity course.  
Nai waa.

When I was thinking about it just now, I heard some faint rustling sound.  
This means that I still have my sense of hearing.  
Un.  
Even if I can hear, it doesn't change the current situation.

GAN!  
Ouch!?  
What was that?  
Did I bump something?  
Hmm?  
I feel pain just now so does it mean that I have my sense of touch?  
Huh?  
I should calm down for now.

Thinking rationally, I feel a little uncomfortable but it seems that I move my body!  
Geez, it looks like I was jumping into a wrong conclusion about the part being in a vegetative state.  
A while ago, my body was covered by something but it seems that thing is exactly in the same state right now.  
Ahaha.

No, it's not a laughing matter!?  
Eh, what's with this situation?  
I was abducted and putted into a sack?  
No no.  
Who would gain profit abducting a poor reputation woman like me?  
Anyway, I need to escape.

Crack!  
When I tried putting my strength to move my body, something which covered my body started to fall apart.  
Looks like it's not a sack.  
I wonder what is it?  
It is somewhat soft and somewhat hard, a mysterious feeling.  
Maa, I just have to keep moving to break it.  
I will break it and immediately escape!

Crack!

It's opened!  
I crawl out starting from my head.  
With this, I am free!

Before my eyes, there's a large amount of spiders crawling around.

Howaii!?  
Ueeeeeeeeh!?  
Kisho!?  
What's with the huge spider army!?  
Each one of them have the same size as me!  
Eh, it looks like they are coming out from something that looks like an egg!  
So the rustling sound I heard is THIS!!

I instinctively step back.  
Something hits my foot and I turn around.  
Un?  
Is this that?  
The thing which I crawled out from a while ago?  
Somehow the thing looks like the egg of the spider army. Is it my  
imagination?  
Rather than looks like it, isn't it the same thing?

Once again, I examined myself.  
My neck can't move.  
But on the edge of my view, I saw something that looks like a leg.  
The leg of a spider.

Ca-Ca-Ca-Caaaaaa-Calm down!!!  
I-Is this that!?  
Is it really THAT!?  
The one that's popular in the internet!?  
No no no!  
Like in a novel, where there's this God-like guy giving a privilege.  
I didn't get anything so surely it's different!  
No matter how you look at it, there's still a pattern where the God doesn't  
comes out.  
A Hero candidate for a man and a villain daughter for a woman are also one  
of the pattern too.

I look to the side for a instant once again.  
Similar to those spiders moving around, there was a thin wire-like leg.  
I try to move my leg,  
It worked just as I wanted.

Umu.  
Though escaping from reality is my forte, but I have to resolute myself to  
recognize it here.

It seems that I have been reincarnated into a spider.

---

# Looks like I'm a monster

---

Well, it's regrettable to say that I have been reincarnated into a spider.  
Although I accept the fact that I'm a spider, what should I do now?

Munch Munch!

For some reason, I heard a threatening sound.

Un.

It's no good to turn my eyes away from reality.

Before my eyes, there is the spider army that is probably considered as my siblings.

They are the only one who can produce the sound.

I glance ahead quietly.

Munch Munch!

Hogyaa!?

What are they doing!?

Huh, are they eating?

They are preying on one another!?

The struggle to live between my siblings is what I can see.

No no no no!

This is bad, this is really bad!

Why must I fight against my blood related siblings!?

Ah, it's for food.

They are all hungry.

In fact, I am also hungry too.

Ha!?

Nono.

I escape from the reality again.

In such a battlefield, I am just a innocent girl that will fall into the clutches of men in a blink of an eye.  
Literally, it's a metaphor!

Fight  
Tools  
Escape ←

The only way to get through this situation is to beat a retreat.  
Should I fight?  
Impossible.  
I am a genuine go-home club.  
There's no way I can fight with such violent group.  
Ah! My current appearance is the same as them.

Un.  
I should escape if I have the time to think about useless things.

ZUN!

Now, what is it!?  
A sound and vibration from the rear.  
When I turn around, there was a huge spider.

Oh! Is it mother?  
Or is it father?  
This isn't going anywhere.  
I'm even confused now.  
Isn't that spider way too BIG!?  
It's probably ten times of my size.  
Was there a spider that big on Earth?

Hyoï, Chomp.

Ah.

The huge spider stab the smaller spider with its claw and ate it.  
It's like eating a snack.



Mother, even you...! ( TL note: You too, Brutus parody)

It looks like it uses its bottom to think.

I should run away from here safely and aim to survive for now!

I escaped at full speed.

I finally calmed down after I was tired of running till I can't even move anymore.

There's no spider chasing after me even if I turn around.

Ah, I thought I was gonna die.

Death immediately after I was born is not a good joke.

Now that I am conscious, I have think about various things.

I am currently a spider.

It's a fact that must be accepted already.

Well, there's no such technique where a human can jump over their own height easily and run on vertical walls.

What am I talking about?

It's a story about escaping.

With so many spiders in a place, it's impossible to escape by running straight.

If I were to compare it and say, it should be like charging into a bargain sale where there's a crowd of auntie.

What a reckless act!

No, well, I didn't even charged into a bargain sale before though.

Anyway, when I was escaping, I jumped and ran on the wall just like a ninja and escaped from the spider encirclement.

When I was running, I had an uncomfortable feeling because of the amount of legs but somehow I manage to move it properly without getting entangled.

Is it the so-called natural instinct?

Un, well, being able to move my body without any inconveniences is a good thing.

So if I am a spider, then what was that super huge spider that I saw a while ago?

Un.

Considering the situation, was that really my mother or my father?

I don't know much about spider's ecology but a parent who eats their own child should be in the natural world.

Well, it's a race where from the moment they are born, they started preying on each other so it shouldn't be strange that the parent eats its own child.

If that huge spider is my parent, then will I become that size someday?

I'm starting to feel sick just by thinking about it.

No, spider is a beneficial insect which helped other people. Isn't it better rather than the me in my previous life?

Huh, how strange, somehow I'm sad now.

Ah, no no.

Let's return to the thought that had strayed a while ago.

Comparing with that huge spider by the size of my body will be too much.

Because I don't know how big is my body is.

If my size is just like a fingertip then it's good.

If so then I can understand the size of that huge spider.

Still, it should be around the size of a tarantula.

However, if my size is bigger then that huge spider should be a new kind that is yet to be discovered on earth.

An undiscovered new species is still okay but I have experienced a reincarnation like in a fantasy so optimistic thinking is probably not good.

To confirm it, I have to find out my size without delay.

Is there anything that I can compare my size with?

I looked around the surroundings.

It seems that I'm inside a rather big cave.

Although there's no light, the view is favorable even it's dim.

I looked around restlessly.

Oh, Th-This is!

What's on the ground was people's footprints.

Oh!

The are footprints of several people are left clearly!

In other words, it means that a person came here before.

That means there's human in this world.

I'm deeply moved when I know there was a person.

On the contrary, I realized a terrible fact.

My body was way much bigger than the footprint of a person.

Un.

Assuming that the height of the person is around 170cm, my size will be approximately 1m length.

Aah, un.

I had slightly thought so since I saw that huge spider.

No matter how I think, I am not a spider that's living on Earth,

In other words, this is a different world unlike the Earth and no matter how positive I think, I am definitely a monster....Thank you very much!

---

# There was a time when I thought that "Appraisal" was a cheat skill.

---

I am a spider. ( TL note: she uses 吾輩/wagahai to refer herself here)  
I'm still nameless.

What am I saying suddenly?  
I just want to say it just because I don't have a name.  
What am I referring to?  
To explain about it, I need to look back on the past.

I was dumbfounded after confirming my size.  
Well, isn't it normal?  
It's already a shock to me that I was born as a spider, furthermore, I'm a monster.  
This sucks.  
A normal person would had fall in despair and commit suicide already.  
Well, I haven't thought of wanting to die yet.

But I can't keep on feeling down.  
If here is not Earth and it's in a different world, then I don't know how dangerous this world is.  
There's no guarantee that there are no other monsters besides that huge spider.

That huge spider probably is about 30 meters in length according to my size.

Can a person defeat that thing?  
I pray for the owner of the footprints to not meet that huge spider.  
However, things are different when they have heavy firearms.  
In addition, there's a possibility where magic exist in the world.

If that's the case, then can they resist against that huge spider to some extent?

I don't know.

But that spider is definitely looks like a formidable enemy of the boss-type enemy.

Or rather, if I'm wrong, I would be dead.

A while ago, I was assuming that the people will fight with that huge spider but isn't it good that way?

After all, I am probably the child of that huge spider.

I'm the baby of a monster.

Ah, un.

Now's not the time to joke around.

If somebody were to meet me, isn't it obvious that I'm going to be killed?

It's possible.

Or rather, the possibility being killed is high.

What shall I do now?

Even though I want some information about human, I will be killed if I were to be discovered.

Un.

This is bad.

The lesser the information, the more I don't understand.

What kind of world is this?

What kind of people live in this world?

How do they treat monsters like me in this world?

There's a lot I want to know about but I don't have the way to find it out.

Ah, if this was a novel then there should be a "Appraisal" skill for me to gather information.

《 Currently you have 100 skill points.

The skill 『Appraisal LV1』 can be acquired by spending 100 skill point.

Do you want to acquire it? 》

.... Seriously?

Suddenly, I heard a voice in my head sounded like a machine.

Oh, I see.

There is.

There is a "Appraisal" skill!

Fuhyoii!

I'm fired up!

It somehow became like a different world reincarnation already!

My answer is obviously a YES!

《 『Appraisal LV1』 was acquired. Remaining skill point 0 》

Even though I used all my skill point, such points would surely increase by the time I level up so there's no need to worry about that.

Leaving. That. Aside!

I should check out my "Appraisal" skill by examining various things!

.... How to use it?

Well, for now, I should try focusing on a rock while chanting "Appraisal" in my mind.

Mmmmm!

I feel that it went well!

Information flowed quickly into my head.

『 Stone 』

.....Hmm?

Huh?

That's all?

No no no,

You can't mean it right?

I most likely failed for the first time.

Let's try again.

『 Stone 』

.....Eh?

Don't tell me, it's only that?

No no no no.

Surely, this rock has no information value in it. Therefore, I am sure it's just a plain rock.

Now, I will try to appraise the wall.

By any chance, I might be able to know what kind of place is this.  
I would feel ease if there's a name and explanation about the cave after appraising it.

『 Wall 』

.....

I won't say anything this time.

『 Appraisal LV1 』 . Purposely attaching a LV, I think I need to put a little more thought about it.

In other words, the skill won't have much effect in LV1.

Even though, I want to raise the LV, I don't have skill points to be used.

Uwaaa!

It have wasted all my skill points!

I don't know what kind of skill there is other than "Appraisal" but there should be a skill much more usable even in LV1!

No, I should think oppositely.

If "Appraisal" is in this kind of state, then other skill should have a useless effect in LV1 too.

Let's think this way.

Otherwise, I cannot continue.

Haaa.

Nai waa.

While I am on it, should I appraise myself?

『 Spider

No name』

Hmm?

It is as expected that spider appeared after appraising but.. no name?

That sums up everything and it's back to the beginning.

No name.

Well, I have a name in my previous life so does that mean that the present me as a spider do not have a name?

For the time being, I will put away this useless "Appraisal" skill.

Or rather, I should say that it became more complicated due to the "Appraisal" skill.

Skill point.

I can probably acquire new skills if I save some points.

But I don't know how to gain the points.

If this world uses the concept of LV, then I should be able to gain some points by LV up.

If it's like that though.

This world is like a game having LV, skill and points.

Isn't it fine like this?

At most, I am just a spider monster.

I can't possibly live a decent life. Ah. In the first place, I am just a spider. I will probably be living a spider life ( 蜘蛛生 ) rather than a human life ( 人生 ).

Anyways, in this game-like world, born as a spider, I should live my live amusingly as a spider in such a world just like playing a game.

For the time being, I am hungry.

---



# Exploring a dungeon for the first time

---

Now now.

It's no use standing on the same place for a long time so I should start moving.

Seems there are human footprints here means that there are people in here and I have a feeling that if we were to bump into each other, it would be troublesome.

For the time being, let's move towards the opposite direction of the footprints.

However, this cave sure is wide!

The height of this cave is probably around 100 meters and the width should be approximately the same.

I'm not entirely sure, due to the uneven rocks scattered here and there, but it feels like the cave is considerably spacious.

The wide path branches extending even further.

Here is a Y-shaped intersection where there's the path where I come from, the path where the people go through and the path that I am heading to.

The path I'm going to is the one going downwards from the Y-shaped intersection.

I climb the rock nearby and I peek at the path ahead quietly.

Something is there....!

There are monsters lurking throughout the path.

『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』  
『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』  
『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』 『Deer』  
『Deer』 『Deer』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』  
『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『

Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Bat』  
』 『Bat』 『Bat』 『Wolf』 『Wolf』 『Wolf』 『Wolf』 『Wolf』 『Wolf』  
『Dinosaur』 ..... ( TL note: Ugh!!!)

The "Appraisal" skill has gone rampaged.

No, it looks like a deer but the deer I know did not had a shining sword-like horn.

The bats are also different. It looks like an ugly rodent with devil wings.

The wolf looks relatively normal or so I thought, but it has six legs.

At the back, there is a dinosaur lying down.

It's like a T-rex that has a horn and scales.

Rather than dinosaur, isn't it a dragon?

Must I breakthrough here?

Isn't it impossible?

No, doing something absurd might be good thing for a newborn small spider.

The difficulty is lunatic.

I stealthily descend from the rock.

What to do.

The front is a monster hazard.

The back, one being a spider hell and another one is human.

Huh?

Am I being checkmated?

Well. wait.

Calm down.

I have prepared a solution just in case something like this might happen.

Well, it not an exaggerated thing. I just happen to found another path.

Because of the huge Y-shape intersection, it didn't stand out but there is definitely a path.

The passage was a hole in the wall.

Still, the height of the hole is around 3 meters and the width is approximately the same.

If there is a problem, it is the footprints of human that came out from the passage.

If a person came out from the passage, doesn't that mean that beyond this passage is the cave or rather the dungeon's exit?

Umu.

The exit.

Should I really go out?

If I am a normal human being, I won't hesitate to go out.

After all, it's obvious that this dungeon is way too high-leveled.

I don't know how strong am I as a monster and the moment I thought that it's impossible to win, the option to fight is excluded.

No. If this is a game then dying won't be hard because I can revive but if it's a reality then dying will practically be the end.

I don't intend to stake my life into a suicide attack.

I want to take as many safety measures as I can.

When thinking like that, the choice to escape the dungeon doesn't seem to be a bad choice.

Though the choice was not bad, I cannot say that it's safe to go out.

After all, I am a monster.

At least if there's people going in and out of the dungeon, that means that there's a human population nearby.

If a monster spider were to show up in a human territory, obviously I would get hunted.

That's the risk of going outside.

However, if I can settle down in a place where it's hard to find, then it might work out.

It's a matter of luck to skillfully avoid from humans or to continue to stay inside the dungeon.

Yosh, I have decided it!

For the time being, let's head to the dungeon's exit.

I should watch the dungeon's exit and I should escape as soon as possible.

There's a possibility that the humans may have pitched their tent at the entrance of the dungeon.

Now that it's decided then Let's Go!

I hesitated.( 'V ` \* )

No.

Can I say it again?

This cave is way too WIDE!

What's with this huge labyrinth?

The path seems to branch until I don't even know where am I going.

The number of branch paths?

I gave up after I counted till 10.

I encountered a considerable amount of monsters.

The results of escaping from each encounter was me getting lost.

Footprints?

I have lost sight at such a thing long time ago.

Ahh, no way.

A map is needed if anyone wants to conquer this labyrinth.

Now's not the time to find the exit.

My hunger is reaching it's limit soon.

Somebody gimme rice please.

---

## Chapter of a new home

---

I gave up escaping the dungeon.

If I were to simply roam around here, all I can see is the end of my life.

Whether it's monster or human, they are formidable enemies for me.

Written as formidable enemy, it doesn't read as rival or friend.

It's the one that really life threatening dangerous.

Fortunately, the monsters that appear in this small passage are not that fast enough.

Otherwise, I couldn't have succeeded in escaping.

My body of this spider is relatively quick.

Probably my speed now is better than my previous life.

.....I'm sorry.

I put up a vanity.

In fact, besides quickness, my physical abilities are also better than my previous life.

In the first place, before I was reborn, I was an indoor type.

Well, it is obvious that a wild spider has higher physical abilities.

When I was a human, my only physical ability that I could be proud of is my thumb's movement trained by playing games. ( TL note: lol..seriously?)

Well, let's put this topic away.

In other words, that's how I can escape.

But I can't keep on running forever.

I would be dead if they launch a pincer attack and it's not weird that there are monsters faster than me.

In addition, I am seriously hungry now.

You can't go to the war with an empty stomach.

I might just die from starvation if this continues.

Well.

Let's think about it.

Q, What does a spider eat?

A, Insects.

Oufu.....( おうふ TL note: not sure about the translation for this )

Isn't it obvious.

So, this is what you called to satisfy one's belly.

Furthermore, it's impossible to judge that my prey is limited to insects due to my size.

Probably my preys are such as monsters and another one...well I don't want to think about it though...humans.

In the first place, my siblings prey on each other immediately after they are born.

A parent-like huge spider ate its child like nothing happened. My race probably thinks that all creatures except oneself are their preys.

Or rather, in such a cave, there's no other option than that.

I wonder what the deer-like monster that I met in the huge passage eat?

Is it a carnivore pretending of being a herbivore?

Well, there's no use even if I think about it.

I'm worried about my meal now.

Look's like there's no choice.

I'm going to die from starvation if I don't do something now.

If I don't want to eat it (Monsters or Humans), then I must eat any strange thing I can find here.

Let's be prepared for it.

Now that I'm prepared, it's time to decide what to eat.

Of course there's no food to be found nearby.

Since there's no food nearby, I need to look for it now.

How?

To put this bluntly, the probability of me to win against a monster here is near to 0%.

The passage in the maze I'm currently in is more narrow than the huge passage from before.

And there's no monsters that gives out a 'impossible to win' aura like that

huge spider and the dragon-like monster in the huge passage.  
The monsters here only had the size of a human.

Still, it's impossible for me to win against it.  
Why? you say. It's because I never fought before!

If it's a game then it's my forte though.  
Because game and reality are different.  
2D and 3D are different.

I cannot be concerned about my appearance when it's the time for me to fight.  
Though I'm hungry now, but it haven't reach the limit yet.  
Then, I should secure food like how a spider does it.

Speaking of a spider, it's thread!  
The spider makes its nest with special viscous threads and catches its prey with it.  
I think that the topography in this cave is quite suitable.  
At any rate, I can spread my thread all over the place.

Now that it's decided, it's time to make my new home!

First, I produce a thread.  
Was it the bottom? The part where thread comes out.  
When I was thinking about it, the thread came out.  
Huh?  
I don't remember producing such a thing.  
Furthermore, it keeps on extending.  
Don't tell me that the thread came out from my bottom ever since I started moving?  
Uwa, somehow it's kinda embarrassing!  
Looks like I didn't notice all the time that I was releasing thread.

Un.  
What to do with this thread?  
Well, it might be useful but for the being let's cut the source and leave it for now.

Now, let's start building my nest!

I know that I can produce thread.

I just need to spread my thread in accordance with the surface of the cave.

I think that I'm rather skillful but can I spread it well?

There was a time I thought about it.

I am satisfied when I see my completed web.

A magnificent spiderweb was spread to block the passage in the cave.

Is this a spider's instinct?

My body moved by its own when I started making the web and before I knew what was going on, the web has been completed.

However, I only made the lower half of the web here.

The upper half was made 1 meter away from the lower half.

Why did I do such thing?

I want to secure an escape road just in case.

Now, I am at the T-shaped intersection.

I spread my web on each passage, blocking each one of them.

However, I can't escape if I block it up completely.

I don't think there is but there's a possibility that someone might breakthrough the web that I spread.

Therefore, I left a hole on purpose just to be able to escape in case of an emergency.

Monsters without intelligence will get caught in the lower half web.

Flying monsters will get caught in the upper half web.

I managed to secure safety because I'm surrounded by webs in all 3 directions and I had also prepared an escape route just in case something happens.

The completion of the ideal shut-in space!

My magnificent home.

---



# I didn't regret after munching it

---

It looks like I dozed off after I felt relieved making the new home.  
There's a vibration transmitted through the thread that was tied to my leg  
and it woke me up.  
All of this felt like a dream when I woke up but it was not a dream.  
Well, un.  
I already know that.

I stretched my body after waking up.  
All my legs stretched briskly.  
It's kinda disgusting.

I pull myself together and I turn towards the thread that's still vibrating.  
In my point of view, the thread was on the left passage which spreads out to  
the lower half web.  
Looks like something is caught there.  
My first prey.

I approach it carefully.  
Upon reaching the web, there's something with a flashy rainbow color  
familiar figure caught in the web.

『Frog』

Un.  
This is really shape of a frog.  
Though the size is almost the same as me and it shines in rainbow color but  
it looks exactly like a frog.  
This is the first time that I agree with the result of "Appraisal" skill.

A frog.  
It's not a bad first prey right?  
Though it's not eaten in Japan, but some area seemed to eat it normally.  
It seems that it taste almost the same as chicken.  
To continue living, I might need to eat strange things in the future. So, isn't

it a good start for now?

If I don't eat it, I don't think I can eat anything after this.

If there's a problem, then this frog, no matter how you look at it, it looks like it has poison in it.

No, having such a malicious color, it's impossible that it's not poisonous.

What should I do?

When I was thinking leisurely, the frog launch a counterattack in desperation!

The frog spits out a malicious color liquid towards me!

Ah, this is bad!

Without enough time to avoid it, I took the liquid on myself.

Arghhhh!?

Wa-, what's this!?

Pain, pain!?

Is it poison?

Is it really poison!?

The part where I took the liquid is very painful!?

Owaa!?

A second spit is coming!?

Wait!?

Gyaa!?

It hits again!?

Pain, this is not good!?

Retreat, Retreat!

I moved my entangled leg and somehow managed to evacuated from the spitting range of the frog.

Uwaa.

It's very painful.

Is this the feeling being pour with acid?

My body didn't melt right?

Though I feel uneasy, but there's no mirror so I can't confirm my body.

Shit.

I was defeated.

Even if it's caught in the trap, but it's still a monster. I should not have been careless.

Despair turns towards courageous.

Even a frog won't let itself get eaten by a snake without resistance.

Ah, the pain doesn't seem to be deadly.

The venom had hit mainly at my left half of my body and my back.

Some of the venom hit my left eye causing me to lose a part of my view.

Hmm?

My left eye has been destroyed but only a part of my view is missing.

Ah!

Is it because that I am a spider that I have a lot of eyes?

It's probably so.

This is newly discovered.

Now's not the time for it.

The pain doesn't seem to fade.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Acid Resistance LV1』》

What?

Somehow the pain softens.

Can I acquire a skill even without using any skill points?

Huh?

Then what's the point of using 100 points for that "Appraisal" skill?

....I should not try to think deeply.

Anyways, it seems that I acquired an "Acid Resistance" skill.

The condition for the skill to be acquired was probably the attack from the frog.

Un. However, there seem to be other conditions because I didn't acquire the skill after receiving the attack.

The most likely answer would probably be that I keep on receiving damage from the acid right?

Let's postpone all the thoughts first.

The pain became better due to the "Acid Resistance".

When I think about it, my anger towards the frog starts to blow out.

That frog, being just a food, sure have the nerves to attack me!  
Unforgivable!  
I have just decided it.  
I don't care if it has poison or not.  
When it comes to this, I will eat it no matter what happens!

Now that it's decided, it's time to charge!  
As long as I don't lower my guard, that frog is just a pitiful prey caught up in the trap!

The frog that spits out venom three times.  
Fu, it's easy to avoid if I know it's coming!  
I dodge the approaching venom splendidly and charge at the frog.  
Receive it, my killer technique!

Chomp!

I bite it!  
Fuhaha!  
Don't think it's just a mere bite!  
I am a spider!  
There's poison in my fangs!  
When I was able to produce threads, I was able to understand such information naturally.  
Fufufu, be undermined by the poison and die!

Splash!

Hogyaou!? ( ホギャオウ ! )

It spitted venom in that kind of state!?  
Pain Pain!?  
It's still painful even if I have resistance!

I pulled out my fangs unintentionally!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Resistance LV1』 has became 『Poison Resistance LV2』》

Ah, is that so.  
Now's not the time for it!  
This frog, to spit this filthy venom on me not twice but thrice!

It's unforgivable!  
Though I don't have the intention to forgive that frog but now that thing's  
done for it!

Entrusting my anger, I attack it with a second bite.  
The frog writhed in agony.  
Fuhaha!  
Suffer, suffer more!  
I get carried away and I bite it over and over again.  
The frog that was struggling a while ago gradually became weaker and  
finally ran out of strength.

Fuu.  
At last, I defeated it.  
With this as my first prey, I feel uneasy about the future.  
But, I did it!

I taste it at once!  
Munch Munch.  
Zuryu Zuryu. (ズリュズリュ TL note: no idea what sound is this)  
Umu, it's bitter and painful.

Is the poison the bitter one?  
Is the pain from the ingredient of the acid?  
Well, with resistance, I can endure it.  
But, it's not delicious.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Acid Resistance LV1』 has become 『  
Acid Resistance LV2』》

Though the frog is not delicious but the skill was delicious.

---

## 24 hours vacation throughout the year

---

The belly was filled.

Is it because I'm too hungry or is it because to recover from the damage that I received? The frog that has the size similar to me was already in my stomach.

Typically impossible?

Hahaha.

Skills are like mysterious phenomenon in this world.

In addition, I cannot say that it's necessarily impossible.

Because my body is inflating like balloon.

Fuu. If it's a human's body, then it's the time to think about dieting.

Well, in my previous life, I had a body that won't gain weight no matter how many I eat so I had never tried dieting before.

For the time being, I need to restore the part of the web that's broken.

Ugh, it's hard to restore the web with my current belly.

I somehow managed to restore it.

Thank god that no monsters came when I was restoring the web.

Now that I think about it, isn't the danger not limited to when I was restoring the net but also during the time I ate the frog?

There's a possibility that other monsters will get tempted by the smell.

Though I saw it in this narrow passage, but there was a six-legged wolf in the huge passage.

No matter how I looks at it, it surely has sharp sense of smell and it might be dangerous.

Next time, I should eat after I return to my home.

Ah, among food, clothing and shelter, I have food and shelter.

Clothes?

You want me, a spider to wear clothes?

Haa.

I don't feel that I need it.

This cave is neither hot nor cold and in the first place, my body is covered by short body hair.

There's no meaning to wear clothes and in the first place, there are no

clothes to wear.

I think I can make it with my threads and it doesn't seem that I need to so much effort making it.

I don't know whether I can wear it or not even if I make it.

Doesn't that means that I have clothes too?

Oh. Then that means that I would have obtain the necessities of life without working.

No, I pretty much build my nest and I had a hard time defeating the frog, it might be exaggerating to say that I didn't work.

As long as nothing bad happens, it can be said that the environment is in good order for living a dream-like lifestyle.

If there's a problem, then there might be someone strong who can breakthrough my web or there's a possibility that I will starve due to no preys caught in the web.

In the worst case, if someone strong were to breakthrough my web, then I would escape immediately.

Then, if only there are preys who would get caught in my web regularly.

As long as it is fulfilled, then I can stay indoors throughout my life.

Wonderful!

Though I went to school normally, I lived my life mostly like a shut-in.

Spending my time in school without talking to anyone and when I return home, I did nothing besides surfing the internet or playing games.

I pour hot water on the rice then simply heat it up for 3 minutes with the microwave oven.

Once in a while, I would go to the convenience store to buy bento.

Both of my parents are working and they usually come back late.

Even if they came back, we hardly meet each other and hardly had a conversation too.

As for housework, everyone does only the minimum.

To put things bluntly, it was like a total stranger living in the same house.

Probably because of that, it was troublesome to communicate with another person.

Well, rather than life, it's probably my own personality that I had since I was born.

Therefore, I don't even have any friends and I hardly talk even in the game's chat.

That's why my game character always had a silent image.

My avatar is a rough and bald old man.

A nice guy who talks with his back.

Status and romance are temporary so I raised only my physical attack and speed in the game.

It's no big deal if I don't get hit so I always evade every attack and use the 'hit and run' strategy to defeat my enemy.

I will die if I was hit though.

Umu.

Although it's trivial not being able to meet my parents or my classmates, it's a little lonely not being able to meet the bald old man again.

In a free player group, only an influential person/gamer who had a high social status/fame can go up against a few paid gamer group and it will be a regret if character gets destroyed halfway.

I think I'm not a human already when I had more attachment with my game character rather than my parents.

Nonetheless, it's a fact.

Will my parents grieve over my death?

Un.

It doesn't matter.

I think even if our positions are reversed, I don't think there's a need to grieve over my child.

I probably will be troubled in raising the money for the funeral.

Telling things like this to a stranger might somehow anger them but so what?

Because I don't cause trouble to people so it's none of your business on how I think.

Trouble for my parents?

Unfortunately, I have invested in stocks using my parents name. Every month, I will bank in a sum of money into the bank account.

You have to get a hang of it and also taking the risk, then only you can earn



money with stocks.

Therefore, I don't live depending on my parents.

I never cause any troubles to anyone so I don't want to hear it from someone who does it.

Well, there's no use saying such a thing now.

So I will declare it.

Shut-in NEET is the BEST!

( TL note: ヒキニート. Basically a mix of hikkikomori and NEET so I translate it to shut-in NEET)



# A spider without intelligence is just a normal spider

---

Zzz.

Fuaaa.

Ah, I slept well.

I overslept.

After all, it's nice to be able to sleep in peace.

I wonder how long did I sleep?

My sleeping hours in my previous life is around 4 hours.

I fall flat due to anemia because of lack of sleep and I slept throughout the whole day. I'm currently having that kind of feeling.

However, the sense of a spider and human will eventually change so I don't know how much time have passed.

Un. I want a clock.

In the first place, how much time have passed since I was born?

2 or 3 days should have passed.

In the dungeon, I won't know if it's morning or night now.

I don't know anything about this world's calendar and there's no guarantee that a day has 24 hours.

One year is when the Earth complete traveling through it's orbit around the Sun. One day is when the Earth complete a rotation.

I think it's impossible that this world has the same size or same orbital period as the Earth.

Well, even so, it is still a physical interpretation. It might be a occult-like parallel world or a different world that uses another law to move. If this world is something like that, then it might be right.

Though I don't have the way to confirm it.

I might leave this dungeon someday but now, let's enjoy this lazy life.

Well, rather than rolling on the floor, I should think about the mysteries that were left out.

First of all, how did I die?

No, I think that I'm the only one that feels that I'm dead.

I convince myself that I have reincarnated into a spider but I don't have any memories about my death.

Mmm?

If I am not mistaken, the final memory was I am in the Japanese language class.

Our teacher who we called Oka-chan, ask us to read the kanji aloud.

I doze off and suddenly I felt a terrible pain. Then, I have no memories of what happen next.

If I died that time, I wonder what is the source of the pain.

The most likely possibility is that I died after the pain and I was reincarnated into a spider.

Another possibility is that I never died after the pain and my soul is currently possessing a spider.

Where my human body is currently in a vegetative state on the hospital bed.

A more crazy possibility is where I am a total stranger with the memories of myself.

The real me might still be in class normally.

Un.

There's no limit when I start to think.

Like the current me is not actually me. But how am I going to prove it?

I also tried thinking that I am me therefore it's me.

(私は私であるが故に私なのだ、とか訳わからん事を言ってみる TL note : too confusing)

Generally, the most likely possibility as being reincarnated is basically ignoring common sense already.

For the time being, let's put a hold in this matter.

I think, therefore I exists with my soul, I am me. I should assume it like that for now.

Next is my present body.

The spider's body is relatively convenient.

I can move all my legs freely and I can move faster than the time I was a human.

I can even climb walls and of course, I can even walk on the ceiling.  
If there's any inconveniences, then it will be that I don't have hands and when looking back, I need to turn my whole body backwards.

It is considerably inconvenient that I don't have hands.  
For the time being, I use the front legs as substitutes for hands but it can't move like a human's hand.  
Because the point of my leg is a sharp claw.  
With such dangerous thing, it's impossible that it can substitute a human finger.  
Though it's inconvenient, but I can somehow manage it for now.

Here it is, the big problem.  
I can't see my back.  
This is quite dangerous.  
The spider's neck sticks to it's body and there is no feature that can look back without turning the whole body.  
I don't have problems with my left and right because I have a lot of eyes making me able to see quite a wide range.  
But if I can look back, then that means that I am definitely weak against a surprise attack from the rear.

I intend to use my threads for countermeasures.  
If it's impossible to grasp the sight of my back in this body structure, then I have no choice but to rely on other senses.  
Specifically, I will keep on releasing thread on the rear and this will help me to grasp what's there if there's movement.  
Well, it's not as easy as it is.  
I should practice this afterwards.  
If I keep staying in my home, I don't think that I would receive a surprise attack. But let's be well prepared before anything happens.

Last but not least, skill.  
I still have some minor uncertainty but this is the last major question.  
What's a skill?

If it's a game, then skill is something like an ability or technique.  
What you can do increases with your skills.  
However, I don't know what kind of treatment the skill had in this world

but I should not try to think in this direction.

More importantly, about the skill that I have and what skill I can acquire in the future.

The skill I have now are 『Appraisal LV1』 『Acid Resistance LV2』 『Poison Resistance LV2』 .

The "Appraisal" skill was acquired by using skill points.

This skill point is also a mystery.

Just by acquiring the "Appraisal" skill took all my skill points and I don't know how to increase this point.

If it's a game, then by leveling up, I should be able to gain some points. But I don't know whether the concept of leveling is in this world or not.

Other than that, it may increase through time or when taking something.

In the worst case, it's possible that it can't be increased.

Like the skill point is something that you have since born and once you use it, the points will decrease where you won't be able to use it after the point reaches 0.

If it's like that, then it's considerably shocking.

I hope it's not like that.

---

## Skill verification

---

Umu.

Let's put away the matter about skill point for now.

To put things bluntly, there's no use worrying about whether it can be raised or not.

Well, the condition to acquire the "Acid Resistance" skill is totally different from the "Appraisal" skill.

If it's ability is just as it's name, then I will have my defense against acid increased.

I acquired this skill when I received the spit attack from that annoying frog.

I think that the saliva of that frog have acid and poison attribute in it.

I think that I acquired the skill after receiving damage from the acid.

I can't decide whether it's the damage received or the saliva's attribute.

I don't know which one served as the proficiency whether the it's amount of the received damage or that I keep receiving the same attack in a row or time lapse.

However, I acquired the resistance skill after receiving the related attribute attack.

Though I need to go through a painful experience, if I can endure it, I should be able to acquire the resistance.

For example, receiving a fire attack will make me acquire a "Fire Resistance" skill.

It's better to have resistance skill if I am going to stay defensive.

From now on, should I received the first attack if it doesn't seem to be able to kill me?

Umumu. No, I don't want to experience pain and there's no guarantee that I can get the resistance skill.

It's not necessary to purposely cross a dangerous bridge.

Un. It's not that I dislike pain.

I acquired the "Acid Resistance" skill and my "Poison Resistance" skill has leveled up from the frog's attack.

Apparently, from what the voice of heaven said, the "Poison Resistance" skill is a skill that I had from the beginning.

Well, I am spider that uses poison so it's not weird that I have resistance towards it.

It's not strange but what about the me who don't even know what skills I have?

If the voice of heaven didn't say anything, I would not notice that I have the "Poison Resistance" skill.

That means, is there any other skill that I have besides "Poison Resistance"?

It's not strange if I have some.

Is it poison attack?

If only I can confirm it but there's no such method.

Just to try it out, I shout "Status" inside my heart but nothing happened.

Can I see it if I raise my "Appraisal" level?

"Appraisal" level?

Skill proficiency?

Hey, doesn't that means that I can level it?

That means I need to keep using the skill until it reaches a certain point right?

If "Appraisal" is similar with the resistance-type skills, won't the level go up if I keep on using it?

I was convinced that it needs skill points to level up before because I acquired it by using skill points. But now, maybe this will go well.

I started appraising everywhere at once.

Information such as 『Wall』 and 『Floor』 started to flow into my head.

Ugh, I'm feeling slightly sick now.

I feel sick due to excess information.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV1』 has become 『Appraisal LV2』》

It was worth feeling sick!

Hurray!

Though it only rose by 1 level, the feeling moving a huge step forward sure feels good!

I tried appraising myself while feeling excited.

『Small Lesser Taratect No name』

Oh!

Something like a species name appeared!

As usual, the information is still little but compared to LV1, it's better now.

However, I am small and lesser.

Somehow, it's like I am an inferior species.

Un, the tension whirled up by the "Appraisal" fell a little.

It's not like I had high expectations on it but I didn't expect that I am an inferior species.

Well, it's the same during my previous life so there's no use thinking about it now.

Leaving that aside, I should keep on appraising to raise it's level now.

.....It won't go up.

After that, I keep on appraising the wall but the level just won't go up.

By the way, the "Appraisal" result of the wall was 『Wall of Labyrinth』 .

A doubtful result.

Well, let's assume it as something trivial. Now, why my skill level won't rise?

Un.

The highest possibility is that once a thing is appraised, the skill proficiency won't increase if you appraise it again.

Certainly it will be easy to increase the skill proficiency if it's not like that.

Just to be sure, I appraise my home in every nook and cranny.

But, the level did not rise.

Looks like the skill proficiency is not enough.

That means that I need to go out from my home in order to level my "Appraisal".

Now that I think about it, I appraised a large crowd of monsters back then.

The skill proficiency might have increased through it.



However, the outside.

Troublesome.

Especially when I have a comfortable home like this.

If I want to live safely, then I should just stay indoors.

I must go outside if I want to increase my level.

Though both has their own merits and demerits, the dangers of going outside is the biggest demerit.

Un.

I have decided it.

For now, I should enjoy my life here.

There won't be any retributions even if I slack a little.

---

## Level Up!

---

There was a reaction on the thread when I was sleeping.  
Looks like my second prey is here.  
Just when I started to feel hungry. What a perfect timing.  
I skip towards the prey.  
....The skip of the spider is surreal.

Because I was attacked previously, I approach it carefully this time.  
Now, what kind prey did I catch?

『Elro Frog』 ( エルローフログ )

It was a frog.  
It's YOU again!  
Why!  
This dungeon should have other monsters than this!  
What kind of probability to get the same prey twice in a row!?

Haa! Haa!  
My pseudo Kansai dialect came out unintentionally.  
Good grief, what to do....

Splash!

Nooooooooo!?

I received the frog's spit attack when I did a stupid one-man comedy.  
The surprising fact that is only revealed on the second life.  
I am a fool!

Ah, un.  
I was able to calm down due to the pain.  
This time the resistance skill never leveled up.  
Looks like the skill proficiency is not enough.

Well, I don't mind.

I wrapped the frog with my threads so that it can't put up a resistance.

I bite it from above.

This frog didn't die from a bite last time, probably because it has "Poison Resistance".

Still, it should be weakened if it's bitten.

I quickly bring back the frog to my home.

After that, I return back to restore the web.

Alright, now it's perfect.

When I return to the frog, the frog was struggling to get out from my web.

Un.

Looks like one bite is not enough.

Chomp!

I bite it.

Last time, it was defeated after so many bites, but now that I think about it, there's no need to bite that much.

I just need to keep on injecting poison without releasing my fangs.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV1』 has become 『Poison Fang LV2』 》

Oh!

A skill leveled up!

A skill that I heard for the first time.

The skill leveled up at the same time as the movement of the frog stopped.

Things are happening so suddenly that it startles me

Ah, looks like the power of my poison have increased because of my "Poison Fang" skill has leveled up.

Sounds great.

《Experience points has reached a certain point. Individual, Small Lesser Taratect LV1 has become LV2》

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Ah, somehow my body is strange!?

Up!?

What's this!?

My skin is ripping off!?

Shedding? Is this shedding of skin!?

《Every basic ability rose》

《『Skill Proficiency Level Up Bonus』 acquired 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Resistance LV2』 has become 『Poison Resistance LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Spider Thread LV3』 has become 『Spider Thread LV4』 》

《Skill point gained》

Hmmm!?

Wa-Wait a moment!?

Just now, I feel that I was skimming through an extremely important thing!?

Say it once more!

ONE MORE PLEASE!

Silence.

Oufu.

Seriously?.....

Nono.

Let's recall it calmly.

Didn't it mention level up?

It did say it right?

Ah, I didn't hear it because my skin suddenly started shedding.

N, no, isn't it weird that I suddenly shed skin?

Is it because of the level up that my body had to reform?

For the time being, let's peel off the skin that's still sticking on me.

Uwa, looks like my back is injured.

This was the place where I received the frog's saliva.

Though I can't see it, it was a severe injury.

Hmm?

Come to think of it, the part of my destroyed view was restored!

Oh!

A complete recovery after level up. What a considerate thing to do.

Un.

This is certainly a level up.

Somehow my body feels light and in an excellent condition.

The reason was because I defeated the frog and gain experience points right?

For the time being, let's think while eating the frog.

Well, let's recall it one by one.

First was it said something like my level went up.

Then the shedding of skin starts immediately and when I was confused, I had a feeling that the voice of heaven said various things smoothly.

Recalling, skill, that's right, the skill leveled up right?

Furthermore, it's not only one right?

2 skills leveled up at the same time?

Why?

That's right, it said something before the skills.

Well, isn't it the "Skill Proficiency Level Up Bonus" skill?

That's it!

That's right, it said so!

In other words, there will be skill proficiency bonus point added to every time I level up.

That's why 2 skills leveled up at the same time.

The skill that leveled up were "Poison Resistance" and "Spider Thread"?

Huh, so the thread was a skill too.

I failed to hear it's level.

But, won't it be easy to level "Spider Thread" if I keep on producing it?

Looks like I obtained useful information.

To summarize it, level up recovers physical strength completely.

I think my status rose.

And the most important is a bonus point will be included in each skill proficiency.

I don't know how many points have been collected but seems that 2 skills leveled up, it should be quite an amount right?

That means that I might be able to strengthen my skill efficiently by leveling up.

Even so, level up.

Though there's skills here, I thought before about whether level up exist or not but it really exist now.

Though I tried not to think that way, but this world is really like a game.

When it becomes like this, I was scared that I will live here with my game sense but it's already too late.

Well, I'm starting to feel a little excited.

Looks like I can't go against a gamer's soul.

# The day when the daily life ended

---

That day, it was just an ordinary day.

I go to school, eat with my friends, attend the classes, play games once I go back home, eat, bath and then sleep.

It should have been such an ordinary day.

On that day, I rubbed my sleepy eyes and went to school.

It's all because I played online game till late night yesterday.

Luckily, I was able to join the same party with Bald-san ( ハゲさん ) and I played throughout the night.

The Bald-san who I mentioned just now is a famous player in the online game that I play.

Just as the name, a person who uses a bald-headed rough old man as avatar, a free player who throw away romance and controlling such an amazing character with skillful technique in the front lines..

Due to the fact that he doesn't even chat, many players were attracted to him.

It's inevitable that I was feeling excited because I can play with the famous Bald-san.

Upon reaching the school, I suppress my yawn and enter my classroom.

「 Morning 」

「 Good morning 」

「 Ossu....What's wrong? You look sleepy 」

I greet my friends who are Sasajima Kyouya and Ooshima Kanata.

Both of them played the same online game as me, this is what the so-called game comrades.

「 Ou, listen and get surprised. Yesterday, I formed a party with Bald-san 」

「 Seriously!?! 」

「 Ou, seriously. We almost complete the quest thanks to him. 」 ( 「おう、マジマジ。おかげでほぼ徹ゲーしちゃった」 TL note: not really sure on this 徹ゲー)

「 Uwaa. Seriously. Is it that? The one that I leave after that. 」

I played with Kanata till around midway.

But, he logged out because it's already late in the night.

「 Dammit. If so, I should have persevere for a little more! 」

Kanata seemed to be really frustrating.

But if Kanata didn't leave the party, I won't be able to play with Bald-san.

「 How was it, looking closely at Bald-san? 」

Asked by Kyouya, I recalled the gallant figure of Bald-san.

「 That is not a human. Avoiding the Besbel Witch's magic while advancing. Can you believe it? 」



Besbel Witch is a boss in a high leveled dungeon and this fellow is rather harsh.

In the internet it was called 「Another Game」 「Barrage」 due to its outrageous amount of magic attack that it can fire in rapid succession.

(ネットでは「別ゲー」「弾幕」と呼ばれるくらいで、とんでもない量の魔法攻撃を連発してくる。 TL: not sure about the title whether it's 2 different titles or just 1 title.)

This boss's troublesome point was there's no end in its magic.

There's no opportunity to attack and if you leave alone, it will keep on firing magic.

Normally, you would raise magic defense then attack with the resolution to die together, or using shields for the ones at the back and keep on firing magic on it.

But that Bald-san, he charged straight from the front, avoiding every magic fired and jumped towards its bosom and cut it down.

That was surprising.

I opened my mouth wide looking at the game screen.

「 As expected from Bald-san. Looks like his other name, Idaten (韋駄天) is not just for a show. 」

「 No, there's no way anyone can move that fast without some skills. In the end, it requires skills to perform such movement. 」

Kanata said that while beating his own arm.

Certainly, even with the same status and equipment, I don't think I can do the same thing as Bald-san.

「 Ah. I want to get better 」

「 Want to level after school ends? 」

「 Sure 」

「 I also agree. Let's train at somewhere harder! 」

The chime rang after we settled our talk.

We separated and sat on our own seat.

Without knowing that the promise will not be fulfilled.

「 Huh? 」

I started prepare for the class after I sat and I noticed that my pencil case was not in the bag.

Come to think of it, I recalled that I used it to summarize the information of the game in a notebook.

I probably forgotten to put it inside the bag.

「 Uh oh 」

「 What's wrong? 」

The person who reacted was Hasebe Yuika, the girl who sit next to me.

「 I forgot to bring my pencil case 」

「 Aryarya. It can't be helped. I will lend mine to you 」

Hasebe says so and hands a mechanical pencil and an eraser.

「 Sorry 」

「 Umu. I will have you buy me a sweet 」

「 So it's not free 」

I accept it while smiling wryly and waving my hand.

Likewise, not knowing that this was another promise that cannot be fulfilled.

And then, that time came.

It was during the Japanese Language class.

I was sleepy.

I was fighting against the intense sleepiness.

In front, standing on the platform was a small-sized teacher called by a nickname, Oka-chan who was reading aloud the kanji from the textbook.

Most of the students are dropping their line of vision to the textbook on the desk.

I shake of my drowsiness desperately and I unintentionally raised my head up.

In front of my eyes was a figure of a female student sitting at the front-left seat.

It was the person called Rihoko ( リホ子 ).

It's not her real name.

Real Horror Child ( リアルホラー子 ) . Rihoko for short.

She's an eerie woman who's very thin with a pale face and always have a gloomy expression.

I don't want to speak ill of such a person that much, but an incompatible sense did it by all means even if I understand it.

Rihoko dozed off boldly as if she is ridiculing me, who fought against drowsiness.

While feeling unpleasant, I remove my eyesight from her.

There, It...was there.

It was a crack.

I am probably the only one who noticed it in this classroom.

Exactly on the middle of the classroom, above, a crack appeared where there should be nothing there.

There was no other words to describe it except a crack.

Moreover, the size gradually increased.

The crack looks like it was going to break at any moment.

Even if I saw it, I couldn't do anything as I looked at it dumbfounded.

The result probably would not change even if I did something....

The crack broke grandly.

At the same time, I felt a terrible pain.

And I, we died.

---

## I~to maki maki i~to maki maki♪

---

A white thin thread is attached to my two forelegs.  
It stretched when I pull the outer.  
It gradually return to its original length when I relax my strength.

Un.  
It became like a rubber just as planned.

What am I doing?  
Because I now know that "Spider Thread" is a skill, I started experimenting the spider thread in various ways while increasing my skill proficiency.  
Until now, I have only use my thread for making my nest and to restrain my prey.  
That's why I don't understand much about my threads even though the one producing it is myself.

Eh?  
Leave my home and level up?  
Impossible.  
Though I got excited when I leveled up, but it's impossible if I were to think calmly.  
Well, think about it.  
Do you think a woman who is good in games can win a real fight?  
Impossible.  
Even if my body is a monster, there's no meaning if the person moving it is frowning.  
( 体は魔物でも、それを動かす中身がしょっぱければ意味ないし。TL  
note: not sure what word to use for しょっぱければ )

As for moving a body in real and in game, it's like Heaven and Earth.  
In game, the character won't get tired but in real, you get tired for how much you move.  
Besides, I only went to school in my previous life and I was just a weak child lacking of physical strength.  
I think it would be difficult to fight against a genuine monster who live with

its wild instinct.

Though it's not like I can't do it, but failing=dead. I want to avoid such a risky choice.

If that's the case then waiting for a pitiful prey to get caught in the net has a higher winning rate.

I think this is much more efficient and safer rather than wandering around in the dungeon aimlessly.

Someday, I think that I will leave my home, but that would only happen after I have level up more until I reached a certain point.

Though I used such an absurd character in the online game, in other RPGs, leveling at early gameplay is my style of playing.

Keep on leveling and defeating a boss while humming.

Especially, now that my life is on stake, I should act carefully until I have the confidence to win against other monsters.

As part of level raising now, I am trying to raise my "Spider Thread" skill proficiency.

Now that I think about it, this spider thread is like my lifeline.

I shivered while thinking that I would still wander around in the dungeon if I never make my home.

In that case, probably I would be dead by now isn't it?

It's impossible to take a rest at ease and it's also impossible to catch a prey.

It's all thanks to the spider thread that I am living comfortably now.

When thinking that, raising the level of my spider thread is the top priority for now.

I don't know what's going to change if its level increased but it definitely won't be a loss.

Well, I thought I should find out the property of my thread while I am on it so I verify it in various ways.

I began producing thread and verify the adjustment of thickness, adhesion, strength and elasticity.

The adjustment of thickness was considerably easy.

When I intend to produce thin thread, a fairly thin thread was produced.

Though it's impossible to make it invisible, it was possible to make it as thin as hair.

In this dark dungeon, it should be hard to see even this thread.  
However, the result from the experiment on strength that I found out was the more thin the thread, the more easy the thread to break.  
Well, this alone can't be helped.  
If I think normally, it is obvious that it becomes weaker.  
If the level rises, it might increase its strength. Let's put some expectations on it.

On the contrary, the strength rises when I make it thicker.  
The thickest string that I can produce now is about 2cm in diameter.  
Like a normal rope.  
Well, that's the maximum thickness I can produce right now, but I can make it more thicker if I tie the threads in a bundle.  
But it takes a while.

I regret that I should not have done the experiment of adhesion.  
It's true that everyone thought that spider's threads are adhesive, but to be honest, there's also non-adhesive threads.  
The reason why the spider itself won't get caught in its own web is because it knows how to use it properly.  
I understood it after making my nest with instinct.  
Well, to know more about it, I experimented on it and I end up getting entangled by my own threads.  
Ah, un.  
To know about the proper use of both type of threads, it was necessary to get entangled by my own threads.  
I am an idiot because I got caught by my own threads.

I got impatient.  
Actually, I didn't know that the adhesive power can be reduced even after the thread was released and I almost die getting caught by my own trap.  
The adhesive power can be changed to some extent if the thread is still connected to my bottom.  
After that, I tried to change the adhesive power of the thread that have been separated from my bottom and the result was I can change a little only.

I pull myself together and confirm the strength.  
It's weak if it's thin where if it's thick then it's stronger. But I don't know until what extent of power it can endure.

What I mean?

When I make its strength to maximum, I can't cut it no matter how much power I use.

And the scary thing was that I can't even cut it with my fangs.

If something were to be tangled by this thread, then it should not be able to escape.

Well, there may be monsters far stronger than me that can tear my thread off. So overconfidence is a taboo.

And lastly was the result of the elasticity experiment. Currently, I had a string getting stretch.

Un.

This rubber thread seems to be pretty useful.

It seems that I can make a simple sling by tying it with a stone.

In addition, it seems that it's useful in various ways.

I am very satisfied with the experimental results.

But even I use the thread that much, its level didn't increase.

In addition, there's a problem that can't be ignored has occurred.

The more thread I produce, the more energy I use.

In other words, I am very hungry now despite not much time has passed since I ate the frog.

It's not like I hate this consumption rate but if I want to use a lot of threads next time, I better fill my stomach first before doing so because it seems dangerous.

---



## A moving reunion(lol)

---

Ah, I'm hungry.

But if there's no prey caught in my web, then eating is impossible.

It's inevitable so I will sleep for now.

I need to sleep to preserve my stamina.

Un, it's not that I am lazy.

Just when I thought I can sleep to my heart's content, I end up waking up forcibly.

This is because there is a vibration transmitted through my threads.

Did a prey got caught?

My joy turned into impatience immediately after knowing that.

I know the state of my web connected by my threads very clearly.

It was a different feeling from before.

Something is touching the web.

It's certain.

It's not caught in the web.

After all, it's moving on the web.

Impossible.

Though I thought before that there might be someone who can breakthrough the web, but it didn't expect that someone can move calmly on the web.

I became confused due to the unexpected situation and it was too late to start moving.

It has already climb over the web and is invading my home..

This is bad.

Though I have decided that when there's someone who can breakthrough the web, I would escape without hesitation, but I'm confronting it now.

I was careless.

With my brain not functioning well just after waking up, I'm confused.  
This is the first time I felt the danger of my life since I stay in my home.

『Small Lesser Taratect』

The one that appeared was the same spider as me.  
Because of being the same species, it broke through my web without difficulty.

Hello brother. (TL note: she uses English here)  
I think this guy is probably my sibling.  
But I don't know whether it is an older brother or an older sister or a younger brother or a younger sister.  
A moving reunion with my lifelong separated sibling.  
However, there's danger to my life.

Wait wait wait.  
Calm down.  
It's not decided yet whether this guy is an enemy or not.  
Even if they were preying on each other after they're born, it might overlook me because of our relationship as siblings.

Kichikichikichi. Sha!

Ah, un.  
It's an enemy.  
But it's only threatening me and haven't attack me yet.  
Looks like it's looking around here.

What should I do?  
Running away doesn't seem to be the best plan.  
The same species as me. That means that it has the same physical abilities like me.  
So far, I managed to get to this point with my running speed, but there's no guarantee that I can run away from someone who have the same speed as me.  
In addition, I'm worried about my safety whether I can run away from it.  
Because the outside is overflowed with the monster's threat.  
In my current hunger state, escaping at full speed, consuming all my

stamina, I will be insecure if I am to go outside.

Building a new home will wear me out and above all, it is necessary to look for a good location.

In an exhausted condition, wandering around looking for such location is a suicidal action.

It's terrifying when I think about it.

Then, exactly what should I do? Of course all that's left is to defeat this guy. Can I do it?

I have a hunch that I'm at a slight disadvantage.

Because of being the same species, there should not be so much of a difference in physical abilities.

However, that is, if our level are the same.

If this guy is born at the same time as me, then there should be no much difference in our level.

Perhaps the same level or maybe 1 level higher.

Because this guy has traveled all the way from the outside and reached here.

I should think that its level is higher than me.

The worst possibility is that this guy was born before me and it's an old-timer.

In that case, its level should be much more higher than me.

It has reached a level where it can move boldly in the place I'm heading for in the future.

There's no chance to win.

Either way, it's a life-or-death fight.

If that's the case then I won't think about my opponent's strength anymore.

I will do my best.

If it's still useless, then it's just the end of this spider's short life.

Though I don't want to die, this world has reincarnation in it, so it's not like I can abandon the concept of the world after death.

Let's resolve myself.

I concentrate for the fight.

I clear my thoughts.

I fix my eyes only on the enemy.

The enemy and me seemed to understand that both of us are ready to fight so I stand ready.

The back slightly inclined.

It's as if the start of an approach run.

The enemy jump vigorously just as I predicted it.

It jumped.

I glanced my enemy with pity who is currently in the air brandishing its claw.

I take a step to the back while releasing threads towards the enemy in the air.

This guy took the wrong choice.

It chose to jump up into the air and attack with its claw rather than using our greatest weapon, poison fangs.

The claw attack is not bad either.

Though it's not bad, you should use it for restraining only.

It's not suitable to use it as the main weapon.

Our weapon are the thread and poison fangs.

I won't be defeated by this guy who did not understand it.

My brother who got caught easily in the air.

It got entangled by the threads and falls to the ground.

I rush over immediately.

Chomp!

I bite into its body with my poison fangs mercilessly.

As the same as me, this guy should have "Poison Resistance"

But such a thing doesn't matter.

When it is restricted by the threads, the outcome of the fight is already decided.

What's left is I just need to inject more poison to surpass the "Poison Resistance".

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV2』 has become 『Poison Fang LV3』 》

The "Poison Fang" skill leveled up probably due to the fact that I continued injecting a large amount of poison into the spider.

Around the same time, my brother stopped moving.

I won't forget you, brother.

As the fool who invaded my home for the first time.



# I received a disgraceful title

---

I succeeded in getting through my brother's attack easily.

No.

I was saved because this guy was stupid.

Practically, it would be dangerous if it's a serious fight.

I managed to grasp my characteristic to some extent.

Given that I can't confirm my status like a game, I think I can judge my ability objectively.

Considering from there, my greatest weapon are my threads and poison fangs.

Restrain it with my threads and finish it off with my poison fangs.

This is my invincible winning combo. On the contrary, my defeat is decided when the combo is proven useless.

That's all for me, rather than that, for us, spiders, threads and poison fangs are important weapons.

This stupid assailant did not understand it at all.

I, who was the same species as my opponent, predicted the results of the fight that the one who restrain its opponent first will win.

Therefore, what's left was how to restrain the opponent with the threads because this strategy is the core of the fight and yet the result is this mess.

Throwing itself without any measures, are you an idiot? Are you stupid? Do you really want to die? Ah, it's already dead.

Rather how did such a fool manage to survive so far. I'm starting to admire that fool now.

The monsters outside of my home, to be frank, I don't think I can win against those monsters. How did that guy survive so far?

Well, there's no help thinking about it and that guy is dead already.

You should know that what kind of end this dead guy will have in my territory right?

I'm very hungry.

Though it has a disgusting appearance, but I have already throw away my

timid mind when I ate the first frog.

Brothers?

So what?

Originally, it's a species that preys on each other.

Therefore, Itadakimasu.

Fuu.

Thank you for the delicious meal.

Though it looks like that, it was more delicious than the frog.

After all, is it that?

Is it because that the frog has both poison and acid?

Well, it was better than the frog even though it's unchanged that this was not delicious because it has poison.

When I was relaxing, I heard a machine-like voice which was the voice of heaven.

《Conditions met. Title 『Gross Feeder』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Gross Feeder』, skill 『Poison Resistance LV1』 『Corrosion Resistance LV1』 was acquired》

《『Poison Resistance LV1』 has unified into 『Poison Resistance LV3』》

《Conditions met. Title 『Blood Relative Eater』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Blood Relative Eater』, skill 『Taboo LV1』 『Heresy Magic LV1』 was acquired》

What?

Eh, what's this?

Every time I heard the voice of heaven, I would always be surprised but this time, rather than surprised, I was dumbfounded.

What's a title?

Why don't I calm down for now?

When it comes to this, I produce threads to calm down.

I produce threads properly and roll it around and making a white fur ball.

Fuu, I calmed down a little.

Well, title.

Is this that?

The one that I get after achieving a special condition?

Though it might be so, but the ones that I acquired was none other than some disgraceful and grotesque title.

The title 『Gross Feeder』 is just an insult rather than a title!

『Blood Relative Eater』. With those words, it's definitely no good!

Other people can't see this right?

If the level of "Appraisal" is high, it's likely to be seen.

Uwaa.

If it were to be seen, then it's definitely no good.

Well, I'm a monster and I would be dead before my title was seen if I was seen by a human.

But if I ignore the words, isn't it the titles effects are good?

Because I acquired 4 skill from it.

Because I have the "Poison Resistance" from the start and judging from the words of the voice of heaven, did it get added into my skill proficiency?

It's inconvenient that I'm not able to see detailed information at such time.

I want my "Appraisal" level to increase quickly.

Leaving that aside, I'm interested with the remaining 3 skills.

Well, I can somehow understand "Corrosion Resistance".

The skill proficiency might rise if I eat rotten things.

I don't think I would willingly eat it....

The problem is the remaining 2 skills.

Though "Taboo" skill seems to be dangerous but I don't know its effects at all.

To be frank, I can't even imagine it.

Err, explanation please.

There's no use to it if I don't know what's its effect is.

"Heresy Magic" is the same.

I don't know how to use it.

What?

Will it activate if I recite an incantation?



Even if I say that, I can't talk because I'm a spider.  
I can only cry kichikichi or perhaps I should say grinding my teeth?  
No, even if I can talk, I don't even know the incantation. It doesn't change that it's not usable.

I try to recite "Heresy Magic" is my heart for trial.

...

...

....

Un, nothing happens.  
It's useless.

Huh?

I thought that I got the title and skill was a godsend, but the only substantial one was "Corrosion Resistance".

No, well, I think that the "Poison Resistance" was also a gain.

When thinking so, the only useful title was 『Gross Feeder』 right?

『Blood Relative Eater』 does not serve any purpose.

Ah, if the condition to acquire the title 『Blood Relative Eater』 is eating blood relatives then there should be a lot of my brothers who have the same title.

However, only the fool that was eaten by me awhile ago reached here.

That means, there's no much change in battle abilities even if I acquired the title.

It's meaningless if it's useless.

I see.

So there are some reasons for simple conditions.

When the conditions of the title is easy, then its effect is low.

However, knowing that something like title exist is big.

If I can collect titles, then maybe I can collect more skills efficiently.

I should try out various things to check whether I can acquire more titles or not.

---

## Chapter of reconstruction

---

A little time passed after the attack from my brother.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Spider Thread LV5』 has become 『Spider Thread LV6』 》

I played with my threads and its level increase when I was using it for training.

No, I had a hard time leveling it.

Thanks to that, it's pure white in my home now.

My home have changed a lot compare with the original look.

First, the amount of webs has increased.

Before this, the webs were placed in sets at the top and bottom in a remote place from the T-shaped intersection. But now, the webs spreads till the branch road in the passage. I have spread many sets of nets in the passage. With only a set of web, it would only allow invasion and breakthrough like what happen before.

It should take some time to breakthrough with all these webs.

With this, my home's security has increased.

I decorated the walls because the skill didn't leveled up.

I spread my threads on the wall and I painted it white.

Of course it's not a mere decoration.

This wallpaper thread are linked to the webs, I adjusted it so that when a prey got caught, the threads will separate from the wall and wrap the prey. This is my boastful trap that I completed after various trial and error.

When I started sticking my wallpaper threads, my skill level went up by 1.

After I finish sticking the wallpaper threads, I set up some extra-thin threads as it was invisible in my home.

I never made this thread adhesive and it snaps immediately after touching it.

It will snap eventually by the air even if I leave it, then it will get absorbed by the wallpaper threads.

I think that the reason why I was able to produce such a thin thread is that my skill level became 5.

The effect of this thread is to search for enemies.

The threads are connected to me and if there's something that touch the thread, I would be able to know what it is.

Because I said that it's inconvenient that I can't look back before, so I thought that I should develop a enemy searching thread.

I decided to set it up in my home because it was not necessary to mind the rear while I'm in my home.

Someday, I hope that it can be operated remotely because I want to search outside of my home.

Well, after doing so much things, as expected, I didn't have anything to do so I save up some threads idly and finally, my skill reached level 6.

Thanks to that, I leave the fur balls as it is due to the fine quality-like silk thread which had an overflowing luxury.

This seems to be able to sell for a good amount of money to a human.

Well, it's not like I know anything about human's textile industry.

By the way, if I released such amount of threads, it's obvious that I am hungry.

Therefore, I have ate all the pitiful prey that was caught in the web.

It seems that the monsters here has poison in their body.

It doesn't die easily even with my poison fangs.

Well, my victory was already decided by the time when my prey is restrained in the web.

Still, I think that it's impossible to fight without threads.

At any rate, even with my poison fangs, it won't be effective unless I need to keep on biting my prey.

For such a long time, it would be ruined by a counterattack if I don't restrain it with my threads.

Thanks to that, my "Poison Fang" has increased to level 4 and "Poison Resistance" has increased to level 5.

I don't know whether it's because of "Poison Resistance" level rose but the bitter taste of monsters with poison has became a habit.

As for the monsters whom I defeated so far were 3 『Elro Randanel』 , 1 『Elro Pekatot』 , 1 『Elro Basilisk』 and 1 『Finjegoath』 .

All of them were caught by the web and I restrained it with threads then killed it with my poison fangs.

Elro Randanel was a monster that looks like a small dinosaur. I got flustered because 3 of them came over at once.

Well, I didn't have a hard time because all three of them were caught in the web.

Elro Pekatot was a strange monster with the arms of a monkey and the body of a penguin fused with a pelican.

Finjengoath was a bee-like monster with a huge body that can fill up this passage that was around 3 meters.

Because of that, it's much more easier to get caught in the web.

The most dangerous was Elro Basilisk.

It was a huge lizard-like monster and just as its name, it can use petrification attack.

Probably the same as the fairy tale, it was the devil's eye of petrification that petrified one of my foreleg.

Because of how slow the petrification progression speed was, I somehow managed to defeat it. But it was a terrifying enemy.

After that, until I level up and shed my skin, I have to spend my time with my petrified foreleg.

Though it might be a gain because I was able to acquire the "Petrification Resistance" skill, but it was much more dangerous than the first frog.

Ah, I just said it smoothly but I leveled up.

Moreover, it's 3 level.

I'm level 5 now.

The skills that I know that I have were 『Poison Fang LV4』 , 『Spider Thread LV6』 , 『Appraisal LV2』 , 『Taboo LV1』 , 『Heresy Magic LV1』 , 『Poison Resistance LV5』 , 『Acid Resistance LV2』 , 『Corrosion Resistance LV1』 and 『Petrification Resistance LV1』 .

Though my level went up by 3, the skill did not rise to that extent.

"Appraisal" doesn't level at all since LV2.

It seems that the skill proficiency bonus from level up is little.

And it seems that I missed it during my first level up that skill point increases by leveling up.

However, the amount is quite little.

I got excited when I heard the voice of heaven said that I obtained skill

points, but after that, I tried acquire some skills but it's no good.  
In such a time, I tried to remind about all the possible skills like item box or automatic regeneration, but there was no skills that can be acquired.  
In the first place, the voice of heaven won't give me a response even if the skill exist or not.

《Insufficient skill points》

That was the only answer that came back.  
Looks like the method to become matchless by acquiring every skill is impossible.  
It seems that the skill limitation is more severe than I thought.

# The time I lose my paradise

---

Today also I spent my day lazily.

Ah, my home is .

The meals come over from there without permission and I can sleep soundly in a dangerous dungeon because the countermeasures has been secured.

Because I spread some soft threads on the firm floor, it feels like sleeping on a bed.

It has become a daily routine that I keep producing threads while relaxing.

Ah, this is happiness.

Thinking about my previous life that I spent my daily life restlessly.

I did not have such awareness, now that I think about it, what do you think of 4 hours sleep?

My life cycle in my previous life was wake up in the morning and go to the school. Once school is over, I go back home and did nothing but playing games. Once my drowsiness reached its limit, then only I sleep.

It was such a life.

Though it's fun playing games, but thinking back now, there was an obligation to play it.

Being a free player while also being one of the top player in the online game, trying to live up to the expectations with pride, I inadvertently think that exceeded my capacity.

Such me, something like living up to everyone's expectations, it stills feels good if it's a joke.

Self-conceit.

I don't mind the eyes of another person.

Though I thought so, but looks like I still have such human sense even though I noticed it after living this life.

Therefore, the real meaning is when I'm living a life where I don't have anything to do, there's a feeling of freedom.

At first, I felt uneasy when think that I can't bear with the all the free time I have but it looks like it was just a needless anxiety.

Though I am surely free because there's neither internet nor game in such

environment, but it's not that unbearable.

Looks like my standard of happiness is somewhat lower than normal people.

To put things bluntly, it's already a happiness to be able to live.

I am already happy with the present life that have food and living secured.

I'm happy till I think that I intend to spend my life in here.

Though I don't know how long a spider can live.

But I think that I will have to leave my home someday.

Unexpected situation. Changes in environment. The appearance of a powerful enemy who can breakthrough my web.

I don't know when it is but I think that time will come.

There's nothing that doesn't change.

Therefore, I should prepare when the time comes.

Though I have decided it, it's still too early!

I'm not prepared yet!

In front of my panicking view was one of my home's entrance blaze up.

I was falling asleep and suddenly, flames started to rose.

The home which I put great efforts to build it is currently swallowed up by a sea of flames without being able to resist.

My spider thread which I boasted for its invincibility, is unexpectedly weak against fire.

However, why are there suddenly flames in my home?

I understood the answer immediately.

It's a human.

There was a man in the depths of the fire.

A torch is in his hand.

He must have burnt my home using the fire from the torch.

This is bad.

Though it's hard to see clearly through the fire but I can see the figure of several humans behind the man.

I don't think they set the fire up accidentally.

It's obviously an action that they are cautious of the spiderweb.  
Then, they must be aware that in the depths of the web, there's a spider  
which is me.

If I keep on staying here, I only have 2 choice whether I would die wounded  
by the fire or I would die being cornered by humans.  
Fortunately, the flames have not reached my place yet and if I escape on the  
opposite side, the humans should not be able to catch up with me.

I look at my home one more time.  
I spent most of my time here after I reincarnated.  
I put great efforts to build it up.  
Having done various discoveries in this place and each time after  
discovering something, I would be swinging from joy to sorrow.  
So far, this was also the place that have protected me all the time.  
I might love this place more than my room in my previous life.  
I spent such long time in this place.

I began to run.  
With the flames at the opposite direction.  
I go through the complicated spiderweb skillfully.  
The last web.  
I can never return to this place once I pass through there.  
There's no more security once I pass through there.

Still, I pass through the last web without hesitation.  
Though I had the urge to look back, I didn't do so.  
Now, I need to escape as far as possible.

Thus, I, have been chased out of my home.

Though it's a sequel, but the adventurers who set my home on fire seemed  
to discover my large amount of thread balls left in the center afterwards.  
Fortunately, the flames did not reached there and they collect it.  
It is said that the clothes made with the threads were sold for a large  
amount of money.  
It seemed that the King of some country even purchased it and it became a



topic for a certain period of time.  
I only know the fact after a very long time.



# Leaving the nest

---

Trudging.

My steps are heavy.

The shock was bigger than I thought because I ran at full speed.

I lost my dear home.

Even if I became a spider, my heart will not falter even if I ate strange things.

Ah, the shock was unexpectedly huge when the time comes even though I intended to be prepared when there's a situation where I need to leave my home someday.

I thought that would be a little delay but the damage was huge.

(もう少しくらい猶予があるだろうって思ってたのも、ダメージを大きくしてる。 TL note: not sure about this)

I wanted to keep my home at least until I reached level 10.

Uuu.

Uuuuuu.

Uuuuuuu,Uga!

Yosh, I end my hesitation.

Let's have a change of feeling.

For the time being, let's decide what to do in the future.

There are several choices.

1, Build a new home in another place.

2, Wander around the dungeon.

3, Head towards the dungeon's exit.

This is all I can think of now.

I want to pick choice no.1 when I thought about the security.

But, I intend to reject choice no.1.

My home is wonderful.

The necessities of life are satisfied and there's almost no need to work.  
It can be said as that it was an ideal paradise.  
But, I would be ruined steadily if I keep slacking in such environment.  
Both physically and mentally.

I will become a good-for-nothing spider if I keep on hunting safely in my home and I won't be able to overcome unexpected situation.  
I realized it after the human burned my home.  
As it stands now, if someone were to breakthrough my spiderweb, I would only have the choice to escape.

It's no use if it's like that.  
It would be endless if I'm depressed whenever I run away like this time.  
Above all, there's something smoldering within me because my home was destroyed.  
It seemed that I'm unable to allow myself to continue escaping  
Yes, I'm really frustrated.

My home was destroyed easily, I'm there yet I can't do anything except thinking that escaping is the most obvious choice.  
Yes, the one who didn't hesitate to think of escaping was none other than me.  
But, how was it after escaping?  
The feeling of frustration and how pathetic I am that can tear my body!  
Escape once again?  
Like I can endure such a thing.

What sets me seething was my home was not just a convenient place but was a place that was important to me.  
If I were to say it hackneyed, it was the place where I truly belong.

In my previous life, I don't belong anywhere.  
My family relations have collapsed and I didn't grow accustomed to school.  
Even in the game, it's just a fiction world.  
There's no place where I belong.  
Well, I took a defiant attitude that if I don't belong anywhere.

My home, the place build only for me, the place where I belong.  
A place only for me without hesitating to anyone.

It was taken away.  
It was plundered by an existence which was myself.  
I can never be proud of if I hand it over here.  
Is it happy just being able to live?  
Ha, I was a Peace-loving idiot Japanese.  
Living without pride is just like being dead.  
I understood it from that matter before.

My home was lost.  
My pride was hurt.  
I must become stronger so that my pride won't be stained.  
Hence, I can't shut myself in a new home and hunt safely.  
I must gain experience through combats.

If that's the case, then it's either wandering in the dungeon aimlessly or  
head towards the exit.  
However, both choices look the same.  
After all, I don't know where's the exit.  
In the end, the only choice left is wandering aimlessly.

In the first place, I hardly know about this dungeon.  
I don't know the name of this dungeon even though I was born and raised in  
this dungeon.  
I don't know how large is this dungeon, what's the difficulty in this dungeon  
and I even don't know about the dungeon's topography.  
There are many things I don't know.

Hmm?  
I feel that I have worried about things I don't know before this....  
Ah!  
That's right. The time when I acquired the "Appraisal" skill!  
That's right. I have "Appraisal".  
It can't level up anymore when I am in my home but now that I am outside  
of my home, its level can be increase.  
If its level rises, it might be useful so I should keep on appraising from now  
on.  
Thus, I start appraising.

『Wall of Labyrinth』 『Floor of Labyrinth』 『Ceiling of Labyrinth』

It's not useful as usual.

Ah, the skill proficiency should be increasing because the appraisal results displayed one by one whenever I walk.

Ugh, I'm starting to feel sick because of the information flowing in my head. I need to bear it a little until I get used to it.

When I appraise the large crowd of monsters for the first time, I didn't feel sick that time.

At that time, rather than feeling sick, I think I was dumbfounded by it.

At any rate, I should wander in the dungeon while appraising.

---

# I use a dirty trick fair and square head-on

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV2』 has become 『Appraisal LV3』 》

The skill level went up easily.  
Not much time had passed since I started appraising.  
So it increases this easily if I don't shut myself indoors.  
I'm having a complicated feeling.

Well, there's nothing better than the level increasing.  
Well, what will it show on level 3?  
I appraise myself at once.

『Small Lesser Taratect LV5 No name』

There's level in it.  
Wai. ( わーい )  
Haa.  
Well, it did add a new information.  
But when will this skill be useful?

Muu.  
However, I wonder how strong is the Small Lesser Taratect, my species in this dungeon?  
Something unexpected occurred when I thought of such a thing.

『Small Lesser Taratect : Hatchling of the Deteriorating Taratect Species』

Wha...What?  
Eh, is this the result of my appraisal after appraising my species name?  
Double appraisal?  
Oh.  
Didn't I just discover an important trick?  
That means, I have to try appraise things again.

『Taratect : A spider type species of monsters』

It was possible!

Isn't this amazing!?

If I happen to appraise something and an unknown word comes out, I can also appraise the unknown word.

Uha! ( うは ! )

The explanation is still short and it doesn't give much information yet but won't it be incredible if I level it up?

I might be able to gain various information from 1 appraisal.

Fuhyoi!

Appraisal-san, I am sorry to say that you are useless!

From here on, I will do my best to level my skill up!

Well, it's good that I keep on appraising, but by now, about 2 problems appeared.

That is I'm hungry and sleepy!

That's what it is.

After escaped at full speed from the surprise attack at my home, I wander in the dungeon so it's obvious that I will get hungry and sleepy.

Though I can still endure with it, but sooner or later, I would need to eat and sleep.

The existence of other monsters became the problem of the two.

To eat, I need to find a monster and defeat it.

On the contrary, I need to prevent being found by a monster when sleeping.

I'm in a dilemma, unable to satisfy both.

Muu.

Well, there's actually a plan to solve both.

I should make a simple home to sleep in it.

With this, I can sleep in peace and I can secure meals if a monster get caught in the trap. Killing two birds with a stone.

But.

Since I have decided that I should fight a while ago, I want to kill my prey by

my own hands as much as possible.

When I sleep, I would build a simple home because it's inevitable. But I would like to fight at least once after waking up.

The simple home is not a place for hunting but it's a place to secure a place to sleep.

Well, I would eat without reservation if there's a monster caught in the trap.

For the time being, I will continue to wander around looking for monsters.

It's there.

『Elro Frog LV3』

Ahead of the passage where I hide myself, there was a figure of the fated frog.

That guy turns his back towards my direction.

It has not noticed my existence yet.

Should I launch a surprise attack?

It noticed me when I thought about it.

Tch.

Kishaa!

First of all, I threaten it.

Pe! (Spitting sound)

Owa!?

You, it's no fair suddenly spitting your saliva in a flash!

( ちょっとお前、間髪容れずにいきなり唾液ぶっぱなすこたないでしょうが ! TL note: not sure about this)

I barely dodge it!

Pe! Pe! Pe!

Don't spit consecutively!!!

Uwa, uwa, oufu!?



Like I can avoid that many at once!

Pain Pain!

Though it's not that pain compared to the first time because of the resistance, but it's still doesn't change that I'm feeling pain!

Or rather you, I didn't know that you are that energetic if I never restrain you with my threads!?

Pe! Pe! Pe!

Wait wait!

Pigyaa!?

I failed to avoid one again!

This is bad, if this continues, I would get defeated one-sidedly!

Now that it's come to this, there's only suicide attack!

Pe! Pe! Pe!

Like I will receive the same attack after many times!

After being attack that much, I know that you can only spit 3 times!

Don't underestimate the eyes of the gamer called Idaten and my avoiding technique!

I avoid the saliva!

I swing down my claw towards the frog.

Kuu, as expected, it was avoided and it jumped and used its tongue!

Bitan!

Pain!

I was hit by the tongue as if I'm being smash by it.

Furthermore, the tongue had acid on it and it's not just the pain from being nailed but also the pain of acid on my body.

Oou.

This is a serious injury.

If there's a stamina gauge, it would be in the dangerous zone.

If I receive another blow, I might die from it.

But that won't happen.

The outcome has already been decided.

Because I have set up my threads around the place where the frog jumped.

The trick is simple.

I just release my thread on the ground while avoiding the spit attack.

As for me, it looks like I tend to release threads unconsciously on the ground when I'm moving.

I used it for this time.

I increase the adhesiveness of the threads that I had released unconsciously.

After that, I just have to guide the frog to that place.

I adjusted the angle and the speed of my claw attack to make it jump to that place.

But I didn't expect it to counterattack in the air....

The frog which got caught by the thread after landing.

I wind an additional thread without mercy on it.

After that, it's obvious what I'm going to do.

Chomp!

My first battle ended up with a narrow victory.

---

# Complete recovery after staying at the inn is only in game

---

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Acid Resistance LV2』 has become 『Acid Resistance LV3』 》

A skill level went up.

With this, the next time I fight against the frog should be a little easier. Actually, the possibility of the damage might have exceeded the maximum value if there I don't have resistance against it.

It was dangerous.

My body is already worn-out.

2 spit attacks and an attack with its tongue. With that attacks only, I am on the verge of death.

Especially, the tongue attack was dangerous.

My body dented after receiving the direct hit and a few of my legs broke by the shock.

I didn't lowered my guard.

I expected that the winning rate to be low if I fight head-on without using spiderwebs against other monsters.

Still, somewhere in my heart, thought that "I can somehow manage it".

Honestly, it's unexpectedly tedious.

Anyway, I don't think I can move properly with this injury.

For now, I should make a simple home here and devote myself to heal the injury.

I leave the dead frog there and started to spread my threads.

Kuu.

An intense pain assaulted my body whenever I move.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Pain Resistance LV1』 》

Oh?

Is it a new skill?

Un, somehow I can feel the pain is relieving.

Still, it's very painful.

However, this skill seems to quite useful.

I am grateful that the skill level will rise naturally if I continue to survive after this.

Fuu.

Finally, the simple home is completed.

With this, I can finally rest.

If a monster attacks me now, I would definitely die.

Ah.

For the time being, let's eat the prey that I had a hard time killing it.

My first ended up with a narrow victory.

Eh?

The battle with my brother?

Such a thing can't even be called as a battle.

Not counted. ( ノーカンノーカン )

I realized it once again after experiencing my first battle.

I am WEAK! ( TL note: lol, she uses 私 Y o e e e e ! )

Un.

I think that the whole Small Lesser Taratect species including me are weak.

Well, at any rate, it's a deteriorating species.

The offensive power is poor and the defensive power is fragile.

Though only the speed was able to reached a certain level but it can't avoid the barrage of spit attacks from the frog.

My basic ability value is even inferior to a lower level frog.

The reason I was able to defeat a monster without having a hard time was because of the spiderweb made by my threads.

This is the outcome if I fight head-on.

I understand well that how I relied on my home.

At any rate, this has become clear to me.

It's impossible for me to initiate a battle from the front.

If I were to fight head-on, it can be said that everything is decided by how I

were to restrain my opponent with threads.

Alternatively, there's a measure where I can bite my opponent with my poison fangs but with this poor status, I would be killed before I can bite.

I can confuse my opponent with my speed and strike when there's a opportunity or I can set up a trap like this time and restrain it with my threads.

This seems to be my basic strategy.

Or I can set up a trap in advance and lead it there.

When thinking so, my compatibility with the frog might be bad.

It's a type where it keeps on sniping from long distance one-sidedly.

Because it won't move so much, it won't jump into the trap.

It's a pain that I don't have any long-distance attack.

Though I can shoot threads but the range is short and above all, my opponent might be cautious to my threads.

I want to keep this method as long as possible.

I need to think about the countermeasures for the long-distance attacks as soon as possible.

Haa.

A lot of problems.

I now know my weakness, or rather I'm full of weakness.

However, I can't give in just because of this.

I only need to build a new home if I only need to live on.

(ただ生きるだけなら新しいマイホーム作ればそれで事足りる。TL: not sure about this)

But then, it's no good.

Since I decided to live my life proudly, I cannot cling to escaping here.

But just let me rest for now.

This injury, I wonder how long does it need to reach complete recovery?

Or rather, can it even be cured?

Ah, I am envious of the character in game that can fully recover after sleeping overnight.

Anyway, let's sleep.

Today was a tiring day.

I need to sleep in order to recover.

Thus, good night.

Zzz.

Uun?

Ah, I slept well.

Rather than sleeping, it feels like I fainted.

Ugu, there's still pain in my body.

Well, it's impossible to recover from such injury in one night.

Fuaa.

Adadada! ( あだだだだ ! )

When I tried to stretch my body, an intense pain ran through my bent legs.

Kuu, especially my 2 right middle legs were the most painful.

Won't it get torn off if I'm careless?

I became uneasy wondering whether this injury will recover or not.

Chonchon. ( ちょんちょん )

Hmm?

There's a vibration from the thread, uwa, a monster got caught by the web of my simple home.

Usually I would wake up as soon as there's a vibration from my threads but it looks like I slept soundly till I didn't notice it.

It's all because of the damage on my body was too huge.

『Elro Basilisk LV4』

Uwa.

It's the petrification lizard.

Another troublesome guy got caught again.

What should I do?

Because this guy has the devil's eye of petrification, it can attack if our eyes met.

In addition to this injury, isn't it bad if I receive a petrification attack?

But letting go of the monster is just...

Kyoro. ( キヨロ )

Ah, our eyes met.

Nge! ( んげ ! )

My leg is starting to petrify!

Ah, no!

When it comes to this, it can't be helped already.

Chomp!

The petrification speed is considerably slow due to my "Petrification Resistance".

But it's bad to be unable to use my unbroken foreleg.

If things don't go well, it might be difficult to move.

Please die while my leg is still functioning!

Kuta. ( クタ )

Wondering whether my prayer reached or not, the basilisk died before my leg fully turns into stone.

Umumu, though I can still walk but this is hard.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree。 Individual, Small Lesser Taratect LV5 has became LV6》

Oh?

Oh!

Godly timing!

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus Skill Proficiency acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV4』 has became 『Poison Fang LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Petrification Resistance LV1』 has became 『Petrification Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill point gained》

Okay Okay.

I am happy that 2 skills leveled up.  
But there's something much better than it!

I can remove my skin from my body.

It's shedding of skin.

One of the benefits of level up, complete recovery by shedding skin!

I was worried whether my dented body can be cured or not but it looks like it's fully recovered now.

Iyahha! ( イヤッハー ! )

Thank you, Basilisk!

And itadakimasu!

Though I didn't recover completely after sleeping overnight, I recovered completely by leveling up.



## It's not a big deal if it does not hit!

---

It's a pleasant feeling to recover completely.

Oh dear me, I didn't thought that there was a recovery technique by leveling up.

( いやはや、レベルアップで回復なんて技があったとは TL note: not sure about this)

I completely forgot about it.

But this can't be use that many times right.

I just leveled up a while ago and that means that it would be long way to go before I can level up again.

If I were to bear such a serious injury after each time I fight, my recovery speed won't be able to catch up with it.

Then, I would need to build a simple home there and stay indoors in order to recover....

It's no use if it's like that.

After all, I would return to my original life.

Although I say it, it's just a discussion about what to do.

I don't get stronger suddenly just because my level rose.

If it's my weakness, then I would use my head to find a way to win against it.

To be frank, if I were to launch a suicide attack without thinking, it would be like crossing the Sanzu River. ( TL note: Sanzu River)

Ah, even though I was reincarnated, I don't have the memories where I crossed the Sanzu River.

Is there no other way than this?

Though I don't want to get hurt if possible, but I can't say such luxurious thing.

Rather, there's not even a guarantee whether I can win the fight next time or not.

Even a while ago too, I would die if I made a mistake.

What if the frog didn't plunge itself into the thread as planned?

I don't want to think about it.

Getting through without being hurt in such a last-minute life-or-death state, the hurdle is slightly too high for me.

Un.

No, wait.

Though I assume that I would get hurt every time, but isn't it slightly dangerous?

I receive damage with my paper defense.

Un, it is very bad.

Among the monsters whom I have met, the frog doesn't seem to be so strong.

Though I know its strength after fighting it, but its appearance is just doesn't look strong.

Though it has the color that makes people be cautious with its poison, but it doesn't look strong.

Without poison, if it's only simple physical fighting strength, then there are others that seem to be more stronger than it.

Well, I was driven into critical condition by a single blow from the weak-looking frog.

Won't I get killed 1 hit if it was an attack from someone stronger?

It's possible.

If that happens, it's won't be an injury anymore.

What should I do?

No, there's only one measure.

It's no use even if I have hope in my defense.

I should think that it's death if I received an attack.

That means, I just have to avoid my opponent's attacks!

Isn't it easy?

Ahahaha!

What an impossible game?

In my previous life, the evasive ability I have in the game was the result of repeated practice.

Now I will confess it, I keep dying in the game.

It's the so called learn by dying.

I observe the attack pattern of my opponent with the premise to die and learn through it.

With that as foundation, I could be able to control weird character like dodging specialist for the first time.

Therefore, I can't win against the enemy that I have never met before.

My current situation is somewhat similar to the game character.

The game character specialize in speed and also had offensive power increased.

Other status are in their initial value.

It was a worthless character with a paper defense and with no measures against long-distance attacks.

Now, I'm suffering because of this.

In the first place, the reality is way much different from the game.

Because in the game, I only need to use my fingers to move, but in the reality, I need to move my whole body.

Even my view, it's not good if I were to be glued to a game screen.

Above all, there's a feeling of tension that it will end if I die.

Eh, do I not seem to be tense?

Such a thing...Huh?

I don't feel tense.

Huh?

Ah, let's forget about this talk.

Un, anyway, it's different in the game and the reality.

Even in the game, I'm premise to die. Me being an evasive character in the reality is impossible.

Though there's no reason, but there's no good plan either.

Umumu.

In the first place, I have too little cards to play.

Though the thread is useful in many ways, but the poison fangs only had one way to use it.

I believe that the "Appraisal" will become useful if it levels!

Though the resistance skills are useful, my original defense is poor.

What's left are the "Heresy Magic" and "Taboo" with unknown effects.

Heresy magic, it should be possible to use long-distance attacks if it's called as magic but I don't know how to use it.

Ah, I seriously want a tutorial.

If it's possible to acquire it, I should have know at least how to use it.

Magic which only exists in fantasy and I thought I can use it if I imagine it.

I think there should be a simple function like that.

Aaa.

Well, it's no use pleading for something that doesn't exist.

I peek in front stealthily from the rock shade.

『Small Rock Turtle LV2』

Un.

It's a turtle carrying a rock on its back.

It can be said that it's big, probably has the same size as the Galapagos in the Earth but there was no impact if it's compared with other monsters.

But it has the Small word in its name. Does that mean this guy is a child?

『Small Rock Turtle : Hatchling of Rock Turtle』

Ah, just as expected.

Is that so.

It's a child with that size.

I absolutely don't want to meet its parents.

Well then, let's get moving.

It hasn't noticed me yet.

Then, let's launch a back attack without reserve!

I jump out of the rock and approach at full speed.

I jump at the rock shell and shoot my threads.

Nuo! (ぬお!)

It was shaken off!

But I succeeded in shooting my threads to it.

The turtle can't move anymore, Iiiiiiii!? (iiiiiiii!?)

the turtle tore the thread and rushed forward!

Owaa!?

Evacuate, Evacuate!

I avoid it with a side step!

Crash!

With a terrible impact, the turtle plunges into the wall.

Uwa.

I would be crushed flat if I receive that....

It was the first time that my thread got torn.

This is bad?

The turtle turns around to my direction.

It rushes again!

I avoid it!

Crash!

It rushes again!

I avoid it!

Crash!

It rushes again!

It's enough already!

I hook a thread on the foot of the turtle while avoiding its rush.

The turtle stumbles and rolls in the reaction of the rush.

It's lying on the ground upside down.

When it comes to this, it would have a hard time to get up.

Well, I won't give enough time for it to get up.

Chomp!

Though I would die if it hits, but it's not a big deal if it does not hit!

---

# I am a spider, currently behind you

I had a hard time to defeat the turtle.

After having it lying upside down on the ground, I bite it once but it withdraw itself into its shell.

I almost got caught between the shell while biting it.

Having such a feeble strength, it's impossible for me to drag it out of its shell.

Therefore, I put my fangs into the gap of the shell and drip my poison. Then, the turtle came out quickly.

It came out looking like it's in pain and I quickly bite it.

After that, I ate the turtle.

I ate a meal without poison for the first time in my life.

Well, it's hard and was not delicious.

Umu.

This time, it was a flawless victory.

It's because I was able to avoid all of my opponent's attacks.

Or perhaps I should say that the turtle only rushes forward foolishly and it's movement is also slow.

It does not mean that I have learned the secrets of avoiding.

It's just that our compatibility was good.

Un.

But I have a feeling that my speed has increased.

Even if I level up, I don't know how strong my other status are but it's obvious that my speed has become faster than before.

I think I was able to move quite fast compared to the fight against the frog.

Looks like the Taratect species is a monster specialize in speed.

Nevertheless, specialize in evasion is impossible.

Un.

My greatest weapons now are my speed and threads.

Deriving from these two, the most suitable strategy for me is surprise attack!

Eh?

Cowardice?

There's no cowardice in a life-or-death fight!

Besides, it's just a preemptive attack.

That's not cowardice.

Well, the match would probably be decided by the preemptive attack.

Eh?

Shouldn't I suppose to experience combat?

Even this is a legitimate combat!

A great person won't be able to understand it!

Well, even if I say to launch a surprise attack, the probability to succeed is only half.

Even other monsters don't live in such a danger zone for show and it should be sensitive with dangers.

I would gain if the surprise attack succeed.

I will have to make my decisions quickly in the situation if I fail.

The problem is if there's other monsters that can tear my thread like the turtle.

Indeed, to tear my thread which I thought that it's only weak against fire....

My "Spider Thread" skill is on level 6.

Within my skills, it has the highest level.

To be able to tear it, is approximately equal to my defeat.

I was saved because the turtle was compatible.

But it's frightening if I think that other monsters can tear my threads.

At any rate, I put too much confidence on my threads.

I will put it in my head that my threads might be torn in the future.

After that, I didn't encounter any other new monsters except the turtle and I became sleepy.

I went to sleep in my simple home.

The sun rises the next morning even though I don't know whether it's morning or not. Anyway, I woke up.

Well, let's restart my search.

However, this dungeon is really wide.

Though I wander around ever since I got lost in this labyrinth area, there's no sign that I can get away from this labyrinth.

When there's a forked road in the passage, I would always go to the right. I heard before that "Placing your hands on the labyrinth wall while advancing will help you reach the goal". Advancing with a regularity is easier to remember.

When the time comes, I can follow the thread which I release into the ground unconsciously and return.

Like that, I advance rapidly but there's no sign of the labyrinth's goal.

As usual, the "Appraisal" skill which I had it running, keep repeating the wall of labyrinth and the floor of labyrinth in my head.

Though I don't know the accurate distance I advanced, but it should be at least dozens of kilometers by now.

Ah, I came very far when I thought so.

When I was a human, I would die if I walk such a distance.

And I found my first prey for today.

Umu, it's a monster that I never saw before.

It is a monster with a lot of legs similar to a centipede.

For the time being, I should appraise it.

『Elro Ferect Failed to appraise its status』

Hmm?

It failed?

Ah, the level doesn't appear.

Hee, the "Appraisal" can fail.

I knew it for the first time.

Well, it doesn't make any difference even if it fails.

Ah, but wait a minute.

It didn't failed because of the our level difference right?

If that's the case, that means that the centipede is much more stronger than me.

Un?

But it doesn't look stronger than me.

Is the failure of the "Appraisal" have nothing to do with our level difference?



If so it's good but what if it's like a wise man keeps some of his talents in reserve?

.....

There's no help even if I am at loss.

Woman is brave.

Let's go!

I approach my opponent's back quickly without making a sound.

Susususu. ( ススススス。 )

Hello, DIE!

The surprise attack succeeded easily.

I'm a bit disappointed that it succeeded too easily.

My opinion on the centipede that I feared of was a misunderstanding.

Without tearing my thread like the turtle, I completely restrained it.

And I finish it with my poison fangs.

The centipede looks unappetizing from its appearance and it was unappetizing as expected.

Moreover, it has a strange poison in it and it made me feel sick after eating it.

Somehow, my body feels a little stiff.

Ah, I never ate anything delicious after being reborn as a spider.

Although I think that it's a luxurious worry, I want to eat something delicious.

Aaah, why don't a cup noodle fall somewhere.

---

# The fourth prince

---

It's warm, like being soaked in lukewarm water.  
I can feel security in the warm feeling wrapping myself vaguely.  
It ends after a while and I go out through a small hole.  
I feel uneasy after losing the warmth but after going out, I can feel of freedom.  
It is my oldest memory for now.

「Your Highness, you will catch a cold if you stay here」

The voice of a maid reaches my ear when I'm looking outside from the window.  
Now that you say it, it's certainly cold.  
The scenery outside is covered in snow.  
I was enjoyed looking at the snowy scenery but it seems that I have been standing here for a long time.  
It looks like recently, I will forget about the time when I concentrate on something.

「Yes. Let's return」

The maid lifts me up..... and carries me to the bed.  
There was a person on the big bed.  
It's still a young baby.  
The baby is sleeping comfortably.  
I gently laid next to the baby.  
The crib is a special ordered product that was made so that two babies can sleep in it.

You should be able to understand what am I now.  
I am a baby.

Why I, who is a baby can think clearly? It's because I have my memories of my previous life.

I was an ordinary high school student in my previous life.

When I noticed, I became a baby.

It's probably the so-called reincarnation.

A dead man being reborn as a different man.

That means that I died in my previous life.

My last memory of my previous life was attending the Japanese Language class.

At that time, I found a crack in the space above the classroom and from there on, I have no memories of it.

A crack in the space, such a thing doesn't usually happen in the Earth.

That's probably the cause of my death.

And somehow I was reborn with the memories of my previous life.

I cannot say that there's no regrets in my previous life.

It's full of regrets.

I'm still in the middle of my youth and I wanted to play more with my friends. And also I didn't have the chance to get a girlfriend of the same age.

In addition, I think I am undutiful to my parents to die earlier than my grandparents.

I feel depressed when I thought that I would never be able to meet my family anymore.

I am worried about the state of my school after I died.

I remember correctly that the crack exploded.

I died because of that but how are the others?

Kyouya, Kanata, Hasebe-san who sits next to me, everyone, did everyone die together with me?

I become scared when I think so.

It was normal during the morning but now, it's impossible to meet anymore.

After being reincarnated, I continued to fight against the uneasiness crushing me.

Without understanding what's going on, I became a baby when I noticed it.  
It's obvious that I feel uneasy in this situation.  
Moreover, the country where I was reborn is not Japan.  
It was not even in Earth.  
Here is not Earth but a different world.

I didn't know that at the beginning.  
I don't understand the words here and I never went out of the nursery  
before.  
Therefore, there's a lot of things that I don't know.  
At first, I thought that it was a country in Europe.  
But the moment I saw magic, I knew I'm not in Earth.

There's magic in this world.  
The first time I saw magic was when the time where the great person of the  
church gave me something called blessing.  
Sparkling light surrounded me and I can feel that my body was full of  
power.  
It was neither an imagination nor a trick.  
I realized there was magic after experiencing it.

At first, I was excited at the fact that magic exists.  
But later, I became uneasy again.  
In a world with magic, can I do well in this world?  
I was really just an ordinary man in my previous life.  
When I was in Japan, there's no inconveniences in my life.  
But in this world, I not allowed to be ordinary.  
Can I live up to expectations?  
I become uneasy.

I learned the words desperately.  
It's more terrifying than I imagined that I don't understand the words here.  
I don't understand what the other party says.  
I didn't think that I felt so helpless.  
It's like I'm the only one in the world being isolated.

I'm uneasy because I was reincarnated in a different world.  
I'm uneasy because I don't understand the words.  
I'm uneasy because I don't know whether I can do well or not in the future.

I, who was uneasy in everything was saved by my younger sister who's sleeping peacefully next to me.  
This small younger sister who was born of a different mother did not held any uneasiness.  
She looks carefree as if the world doesn't have anything uneasy.  
Well, it's natural because it's a baby.  
A frail existence that depends on the world and leaving all to the others.  
Originally, a baby is such an existence.  
I feel this uneasy is because I have the memories of my previous life.

And I realized.  
Because I have the memories of my previous life, I should at least be mentally stronger than my younger sister.  
And yet, why am I troubled with my worries when my younger sister next to me look so peaceful.  
I am the older brother of this child.  
How can an older brother show a miserable appearance to the younger sister.  
As an older brother, I need to show a cool appearance to my younger sister.

It's just a mere vanity. (ただの見栄といえばそれまで。 TL note: not sure about this)  
However, after that, I stopped worrying.  
Though the uneasiness has not disappear yet.  
But I want to at least protect this powerless younger sister.

I learned words and I get to know about this world from the voices little by little.  
I moved my body of a baby forcefully so that I can move as soon as possible.  
Thanks to that, I was able to crawl earlier than normal babies.  
Like this, I mustered my motivation from the appearance of my younger sister.  
In order to become an older brother that my younger sister can be proud of it.

It was the starting point of the Fourth Prince of Anareich Kingdom, Shurein Zagan Anareich.

---

## HP MP SP

---

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV3』 has became 『Appraisal LV4』 》

Oh, finally my "Appraisal" leveled up.  
Recently, I didn't feel sick from overflowing information. Everything's going well.  
Well, let's see what has been added to it?

『Small Lesser Taratect   LV6   No name』

Huh?  
No change?  
Just when I was thinking about it, there were some lines with color under the species name.  
What's this?

『HP Bar』

I appraised the green line unintentionally.  
As a result, I know what the line means.  
HP, an abbreviation often used in games.  
In short, when you run out of HP, you would get a game over. A health gauge.  
The gauge appeared in the appraisal result.

I am simply glad.  
Up until now, I can only know how many damage I had received through my sense only.  
From now on, I can understand my current condition just by looking at the bar.

Now, my HP gauge is approximately full.  
It looks like it decreased a little and on the right end of the line, there are some bar color in black.

Umu.

Though I want it to be in numerical form but I should appreciate what I have now.

And there are three different bars under the HP bar.  
First of all, let's appraise the blue one under the HP bar.

『MP Bar』

Well, it's as expected.  
If there's HP then there's definitely MP.  
I think it should be showing the amount of my remaining magic power.  
Even if I say that, I can't use magic so it's unrelated to me.  
It will probably decrease when I use magic.  
Of course, my MP doesn't decrease because I don't use magic.

There are two bars under the MP bar which is a mystery to me.  
It's a yellow and red bar. But the two of them sticks together and become a thick bar.  
I don't know what this bar shows.  
Appraisal.

『SP Bar』

Hmm?  
SP?  
Skill point?  
Hmmm?  
Is it necessary to make it as a bar?  
No, wait.  
Maybe this is not skill point?  
Since SP is abbreviated, I don't know which abbreviation is it.  
Yosh, I should appraise SP.

『SP : Stamina Point』

Oh?  
Ah, as expected, it was not skill point and it was the abbreviation of a different word.

It's confusing!

Fuu.

Stamina.

A physical version of magic power. Does it decrease if I move?

Mmm, hmm?

But why there are two gauges?

Moreover, the upper yellow gauge is full while the red gauge has decrease around one-third.

What are the difference of these two?

For trial, I appraise the stamina point again.

『Stamina Point : Point consumed by movement』

Ah, un.

After all, I don't understand it.

Ah, but won't I understand it soon if I observe it?

If possible, I want to appraise myself continuously because I want to look at my HP constantly.

I try to maintain the appraisal cast on myself.

Hmm, is it like this?

Un.

It looks like it went well.

Now, I can always confirm my HP unless I cancel my "Appraisal" on purpose.

It became quite convenient.

Though it's convenient being able to see my own HP, but won't it be advantageous if I can see my opponent's HP?

By looking at the opponent's HP, I can know how many hits to defeat it and if my opponent is a magic user, it's natural to win if I knew it's MP.

Well, I still haven't meet any monster that can use magic.

But, able to know a part of the opponent's information serves as a huge advantage in a fight.

Did the "Appraisal" skill finally raised the cheat skill flag?

Fufufu.

I intentionally acquired the useless "Appraisal" skill because I had anticipate that this would happen.

It's not that I never knew that it's useless!



Let's pretend that it's like that!

Well, let's pull my self together and explore the dungeon.  
Oh, a monster.

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

I withdraw my previous remarks.  
It's still useless.  
Why does it have to fail in such a crucial place....  
Haa, I'm a fool to expect from it.

For the time being, I should do something with the centipede.  
Hmm.  
But isn't it impossible to launch a surprise attack here?  
Although, it haven't noticed me yet but it's heading towards my direction.

Ah, I got a good idea!

I crawl up the wall stealthily.  
The body of a spider is convenient for such time.  
Without change, I arrive at the ceiling.  
Ugh, it's slightly hard to cling on the ceiling upside down.  
But I can hold on if I brace myself.

I move along the ceiling stealthily.  
Hold on, my leg!  
Hmm?  
My stamina gauge is decreasing?  
Now's not the time for it. I need to concentrate on my strategy.

I arrive right above of the centipede.  
Yosh yosh.  
That guy haven't notice me who's right above of it.  
I attach a thread to the ceiling and descend quietly towards the centipede.

And then I jump at it!  
The centipede starts to panic but it's already too late.  
I wrapped it with my thread.

And bite it!

Fuhahaha!

This is my so called "Be careful, I'm coming from the top" strategy!

A great success!

Well then, itadakimasu.

Fumu.

I recall about the stamina gauge while eating.

When I was clinging on the ceiling, it was the yellow gauge that decreased.

I decreased slowly when I straddle my leg.

But now, it's fully recovered.

Hmm?

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Paralysis Resistance LV1』 》

O, Oh!

Centipede, I didn't know that you have paralysis in your body!

Won't it be dangerous if I failed to defeat it with my surprise attack?

Let's be careful next time.

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Somehow the red line of the stamina gauge is recovering a little.

Thought it should have decreased by around one-third, it's recovering slowly and now, it's around a quarter from full.

Why?

Did I do anything that can recover my stamina?

....Ah, I ate my meal.

Ah!

So it's like that!

I see.

I understood it a little.

In other words, the lower red gauge shows the current whole physical strength.

And the upper yellow gauge decreases when stamina is used instantaneously.

For trial, I try to run at full speed.  
The yellow gauge decrease instantly.  
I ran out of energy at the same time as the yellow gauge was exhausted.

Zeze. (ゼーゼー) (Gasping sound)  
Ah, running at full speed after eating. I'm such an idiot.  
My stomach is aching.  
This is intense.

However, with this, it's confirmed.  
The yellow gauge is the gauge of instantaneous power.  
I would lose my breath when it's exhausted.  
However, because it's consumed instantaneously, the recovery is fast.  
In fact, once my panting stops, the gauge recovers steadily.

And the lower red gauge is my total physical strength.  
The red gauge decreased a little when I ran.  
It seems dangerous if the red gauge is fully exhausted.  
Like I cannot move if it's exhausted.  
I don't want to be in such situation.

It would recover if meals or nourishments are supplied and I should always  
pay attention to the remaining amount of the red gauge.

---

# Spider thread experiments

---

The labyrinth exploration is going well.  
It goes too well until I might laugh loudly.  
It looks like this area is the territory of the centipedes.  
The centipedes are useful to gain experience from them..  
Their senses are too dull and they can't stop my surprise attack.  
The victory is already decided if I take its rear or its top.  
Thanks to that, I can defeat it easily.

After defeating a number of centipedes, my level rose to 7.  
Unfortunately, there are no skills that leveled up through the bonus point.  
The "Paralysis Resistance" skill level rose to 2 because I keep on eating centipedes.  
I can accumulate experience points here easily and the usable skill "Paralysis Resistance" also gained a level.  
It was good as a hunting ground.

Of course, I didn't take things easily.  
I gained experience through the combat for my objective and I had increase the variations of my surprise attacks.

One the weakness of my thread is that I can only release it from my bottom.  
So I must turn my bottom towards my opponent when I want to restrain it.  
As for the pose, I stand with my two hind legs and stick out my bottom.  
Because of the chance of the opponent to strike back is big, the method I used was either to release my thread when I'm glued to my opponent or jump up into the air and launch an aerial bombing of threads.

However, these methods are considerably dangerous.  
In the property of the thread, my victory is decided if I succeed.  
But the backlash when I failed is huge.  
It would be difficult to avoid my opponent's attack if I'm glued to it.  
I might get shot down if I jump into the air like how my brother did before.  
It's slightly different from the word "High risk, high return".

Well, that's why I developed some methods to use my threads safely.

It's a new weapon called the portable web!

In short, I make a small web and hold it with my forelegs.

The advantage of this small web is that it get rid of my chance of being counterattacked.

Because I only need to charge forward while holding it.

Well, compared to my unreasonable posture when I release my thread until now, it's considerably easier.

On the contrary, it's flaw is that I can't use my two forelegs when I'm holding it.

Because I have another six legs, it gets off with a little feeling of inconvenience.

Other than that, I need to make this web beforehand.

Well, it's would be an instant for me to make such a web as I am already a professional web craftsman even though it's self-proclaimed.

The completion of a wonderful weapon with low risk and high return.

I tried making various weapons but all ended up as failure.

As the side who launches surprise attacks, I wanted some safety measures against surprise attacks.

Therefore, I was going to develop the enemy searching thread which I thought about for a long time.

This is an invisible thin thread released into the air from my bottom and I can sense the approaching enemy from the information obtained from the thread.

It's different from the time I set it up in my home which I have it hanging loosely. There's too much problems to set it up.

It was disastrous, if I were to leave the thread alone, it would get tangled with other threads and get caught in the wall.

Moreover, it's inevitable that I would get distracted if I can obtain every single information.

Even if I try to concentrate so that it won't happen, I would put all my consciousness in it and I won't be aware of my surroundings.

At this point, I gave up on the implementation of the enemy searching thread.

Next, I thought of raising my poor defense so I tried making defense clothes

with the threads.

Well, if I were to say it from the results then it was not good.

Though it's possible to make clothes, but it was extremely hard to wear it.

In the first place, I'm a spider.

I don't have dexterous hands like humans and I have a complicated body structure. So I can't wear clothes no matter how much effort I put on it.

Then, how about wrapping my body with threads?

This is also rejected.

Though I can wrap myself with threads but there's a possibility that it might obstruct my movement if I wrap myself half-baked.

I can't afford to cut down my speed which is one of my characteristic for such a reason.

Therefore, it's necessary to wrap myself properly but it's not possible to wrap myself until I'm consent because of the same reason a while ago.

In addition, even if I was able to wear it, there's no meaning to it if I can't take it off.

At any rate, my figure changes each time I eat.

If I were to expand like a ball while wearing clothes, isn't it painful if it happens?

Though I have another method if I can borrow someone's hands, but it's impossible with my legs and my body that can't even look back.

This was also abandoned.

Umu.

When thinking like this, the spider's body also has its own merits and demerits.

Though I can jump, leap and stick on the wall, but not having a hand is really a bottleneck.

I thought seriously that the human's hand was really convenient.

By the way, the skill level of the "Spider Thread" didn't rise even though I experimented this much.

As expected, the necessary skill proficiency increases with the skill level.

Well, unlike the time I shut myself in my home, I don't want to use my threads wastefully as much as possible.

Unlike my safe home, anything can happen in the outside so I want to

maintain a perfect state as much as possible.

The reason I was able to experiment my threads after a long time was because there's a food called centipede around here.

Though there were many failures in this experiment, there were things that I gained too.

If there's an opportunity, I should do some trial and error in the future.

---

# I'm sorry that I got carried away. Please forgive me!

---

Even today, I work hard in hunting the centipedes.

Geez.

It sure is a centipede paradise!

Though their appearance are disgusting, but if I were to ignore that part, it's possibly the best prey.

Well, I don't have such a delicate way of thinking and now, I am quite fond with the centipede.

Centipede is the BEST!

My "Paralysis Resistance" went up to level 3 already. Will I level up soon?

Good grief, a variety of centipedes.

A while ago, I attacked 2 centipedes boldly at the same time and I was able to win comparatively easily.

The first one was restrained by a surprise attack and I fought seriously against the second one.

After fighting normally, I understood that the centipede is unexpectedly fast.

Well, not as fast as me though.

In addition, it looks like the centipede only has one way to attack which is biting.

Probably I would be paralyze if I were bitten but it's not a big deal if it doesn't hits.

If I am cautious to the bite then it's easy afterwards.

It's the first time I saw a monster weaker than my species.

That's why I won't lose to the centipede even if I launch a surprise attack or I fight it head-on.

Fuhyahahaha!

I am really strong.

My laughter can't stop.

And also it's good that the centipede can be eaten easily.



Though it looks like it has some volume in it, but when I eat, it doesn't have that much meat in it.

A centipede can satisfy hunger but it's not enough to reach full.

Therefore, I can eat all of them even if I overhunt it.

For me who have a frugal mind, leaving behind is a crime that can't be forgiven.

Therefore, it's very good that I can finish eating all of them.

This is exactly perfect. (いたれりつくせりとはまさにこのこと。 TL note: not entirely sure about this)

It's like the centipedes are born to be hunted by me!

Uehehehe.

After leaving my home, up until now I have taken quite a lot of risk, so there won't be any retributions even if I have some fun once in a while right?

I explore the dungeon while humming.

Well, I just play the music in my head only and it's not like I can hum.

Rather, I wonder where's my nose?

Well, I don't mind it.

Oh?

The path breaks here?

But it looks like it's not a dead end.

Though this labyrinth is unexpectedly huge but there's no dead end.

Up until now, the path I advance always continues and there's no blind alley here

Though it's good that I won't get cornered when I'm running, but when I think about that the path continues on like this, it makes me sigh.

Perhaps this dungeon is the underground of this world, is what I might think.

Though I don't want to think like that, but I have never gone out of this dungeon before so I haven't seen the scenery outside.

That opinion may be possible too.

If something bad happens, my life might end in this dungeon even if there's

the outside world.

I want to accomplish my lifespan if that time comes but before that, the possibility of my death is much more higher.

In the first place, how long is my lifespan?

Thinking from my size, can I live as long as a dog?

If possible, I want to have a longer lifespan than my previous life.

Well, let's put away such useless thoughts.

Apparently, the broken path in front of me has become something like a cliff.

A large space can be seen in the depths of the broken path.

Does this mean that I can finally get out from this narrow labyrinth zone?

Then, what kind of place will it be next?

If possible, I want to refrain from places with high degree of difficulty like the huge passage zone where I was born.

I would like to avoid from cannibalism, the huge spider and a large crowd of monsters.

I would still die no matter how many lives I have.

Well then, what will happen after this?

I stand at the edge of the cliff and try to look at the bottom.

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Ferect LV2 Failed to appraise its status』 × a lot.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV4』 has become 『Appraisal LV5』》

Ugue! ( うぐえ! )

My head is aching!

The information of the "Appraisal" flowed into my head and a shock hit my head hard.

Uoa ( うおあ ), I almost lost my consciousness.

I see, if I appraise too many things at once, I would get a headache because of the overflowing information.  
It's considerable that I almost lost consciousness.

I look below the cliff once again.  
Even if it's a cliff, it's only around 1 meter.  
The extensive space spreads out.  
Though it was suppose to be a huge space but it didn't give out such feeling.  
The space was full of centipedes.

What's this!? What's this!? What's this!?  
As far as I can see, it's all centipedes!  
Uwa, as expected, I'm starting to feel sick.  
Not disgusting but it makes me feel sick.

What are you guys looking at?  
Me?  
In my personal opinion, I don't think I look delicious.

Let's escape.  
Now, I will become the wind!  
I turned around and run.

They came chasing me!?

I'm sorry that I got carried away!

Therefore, please forgive me!

The yellow stamina gauge runs out.

Ugu, this is tiring.

But I would die if I stop now!

For the sake of living, I must do my best in running!

The red gauge begins to decrease slowly instead of the yellow gauge.

In the end, I continued running until my red gauge reaches its half and I was able to lose the centipede army.

Ah, I thought I was gonna die.



# Weak

---

Haa.

Centipedes are scary.

Seriously, what was that?

I felt the terror of the violence of numbers.

Ah, I'm tired.

My legs are trembling probably because of the yellow gauge which shows instantaneous power is exhausted

Let's take a rest for now.

I look back towards the rear once again to confirm whether the centipede army is still chasing me or not.

Yosh, nothing's there.

I set up my thread and make a simple home.

I felt relieved when the defensive walls of the webs completed but at the same time, my body loses its strength.

Ah, this would likely be my trauma.

Even if one of them is weak, it will be a threat if there's so many of them.

There's nothing I can do if I were to be attacked in waves with that many centipedes.

Moreover, they have paralysis attacks.

I will become the prey of paralysis once bitten.

Then, I just need to wait for my whole body to be crunched.

It's terrifying to think about it.

I should have think about the reason why there are so many centipedes in that area.

No, rather than thinking about the reason that there are many centipedes, shouldn't it be better to think about why there are no other monsters in that area?

At any rate, the centipede is weak when it's alone.

It's strange that there are no other predators when there's such a delicious food.

Though it's possible to say that they hesitated to eat it because of the paralysis but in this dungeon that is overflowed with poison attribute

monsters, the possibility is low.

It should be either the monsters knew that there's a swarm of centipedes or the monsters stepped in without knowing and became a prey for the centipedes.

I barely escaped even with my speed. Therefore, it's difficult for other monster to run away from it.

Being caught up when trying to escape and being bitten by it, being surrounded by a swarm of centipedes while in paralyzed state....

It's terrifying.

Even a weak monster has its own measures.

If I look at my battle ability, I can say that I'm weak but if I were to make a web and place my traps, I can even win against stronger monsters.

I shouldn't relax my guard just because it's weak.

I should think that I learned my lesson this time.

Somehow I manage to survive and it's a fact that I did have a good time with the centipede.

Thanks to that, I was able to level quite easily.

Ah, I recalled it.

Come to think of it, my "Appraisal" leveled up because I appraised the centipede army.

Is it a fluke?

For the time being, I should cancel the "Appraisal" on myself and reappraise myself.

I didn't have the time to confirm it when I was being chased by the centipedes.

『Small Lesser Taratect   LV7   No name

Status:   Weak』

What's this 「Status: Weak」 !?

It's too rough!

Besides, no, I knew I was weak.

Can't you be a little more indirect?

(もうちょっとオブラートに包むことはできんのかって話よ。 TL note: I don't know this part)

The results of my "Appraisal" show that I'm weak. So that means it's proven

that I'm weak based on the world's standard.

Haa.

I'm losing my strength.

No, a while ago, I thought that I shouldn't be careless against a weak opponent.

I have this thread.

Even if this body is weak, as long as I have this thread, the word "defeat" doesn't exist.

Actually, looking generally, I don't think I can be said as weak.

Though there's prejudice, but isn't it that I'm the type who is strong when my opponent got caught?

Trap made with "Spider Thread", A victory by surprise attack and "Poison Fang" on the opponent who can't move.

Un.

I'm considerably nasty.

When this becomes a head-on fight, it's interesting because I'll go straight to being weak.

(これが真正面から正々堂々ってなると、一気に弱体化するんだからおもしろい。)

The point is how long I can fight in my field.

I should only force my strength without allowing my opponent to hold the pace.

Well, there won't be any hardships if I can do it anytime.

Haa, I'm tired. Let's sleep.

I woke up.

But I'm still tired.

Despite that, I woke up suddenly.

I wonder what's this feeling?

I don't understand it well but it's a dangerous feeling.

I get up quickly and add more threads to the simple home.

Then, I noticed the identity of the dangerous feeling.

『Elro Baradrad LV9 Failed to appraise its status』 (エルローバラードロード)

It was a huge snake.

The thickness of its body seems to be able to swallow up a human and its length seems to be more than 10 meters too.

It's obviously strong.

Furthermore, it's LV9.

It's my first time to meet a monster who has a higher level than me.

Up until now, the highest level I have seen was level 4.

And now, it jumps up at a stretch to 9.

It's obviously a high rank monster.

It also has a higher level.

There's no chance to win if I fight directly.

My cold sweat in my heart won't stop.

I stay still like a frog glared by a snake, no, I mean a spider.

( 蛇に睨まれた蛙、じゃなくて蜘蛛。 )

I somehow manage to move my body which became hard because of the tension.

I retreat slowly and take distance from the snake.

The snake didn't allow me to do that.

It plunges itself forward disregarding the webs around!

Naturally, its body got caught in the web.

However, the snake writhes and forcibly tear the thread!

I turn around and escape at top speed.

When I escaped through the escape hatch to the outside, the snake broke through the first web and charged towards the web that I just pass through at almost the same time.

(網の脱出口から簡易ホームの外側に逃げるのと、蛇が一つ目の網を突破して、今しがた私が抜けた網に突撃するのはほぼ同時だった)

My instinct tells me to escape.

But I didn't escape.

I saw it.



The snake is entangled in the web.  
Though it can tear the threads, but it can't remove the threads completely.  
Now, the snake's body is entangled by the webs that's in good condition and the webs that sticks to it when it broke through forcibly.

Good!  
This is my field.

I cling to the writhing snake's body.  
I bite it immediately while releasing additional threads from my bottom.  
I somehow manage to penetrate its hard scales with my fangs. And I drive my "Poison Fang" into its body!

The snake moves intensely because of the poison driven into its body.  
It struggles intensely even though I have restrained it.  
Though my body has been thrown to the ground and the wall many times, I continued to cling on it with spirit and guts.

The yellow stamina gauge decreases.  
Whenever my body is thrown, the green health gauge decreases.  
In addition to it, the red gauge decrease whenever I release a thread.  
If my red gauge is exhausted, then I probably can't release threads anymore.  
If it becomes like that, then it's a matter of time that the restraint will be torn.  
Before that, I need to defeat this snake.

I continued biting and continued releasing threads.  
The resistance of the snake gradually weakens.  
When my yellow gauge has already been exhausted and my red gauge was under 10%, the snake finally stopped moving.

Just because I'm weak, it became like this because you relaxed your guard against me!

---

# Delicious snake

---

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Lesser Taratect LV7 has became LV8》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Resistance LV1』 has became 『Pain Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Lesser Taratect LV8 has became LV9》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV5』 has became 『Poison Fang LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Night Vision LV9』 has became 『Night Vision LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Vision Range Expansion LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Night Vision LV10』 》

《Skill points gained》

A lot of of stuff leveled up.

It looks like it's common to gain a lot of experience points if I defeat an opponent stronger than myself no matter which world is it.

I went up by 2 levels in one go.

Certainly, the snake was a powerful enemy.

The possibility for me to win in a direct fight is zero.

Strong body.

The defense covered with hard scale.

Guessing from the time it charges to my webs, its speed should be considerably high.

It might be faster than me.

In addition, speaking of snake, it's poison.

(それに、蛇といえば毒。 TL note: not sure how to translate it)

This guy probably has poison in it too.

To be frank, the probability to win even after restraining it in the web was still 50-50.

Though my wounds were cured after leveling up, but my physical strength has been decreased to the point where it's considerably critical.

My stamina was also the same and it was considerably dangerous.

The return was even bigger than that.

When I overhunted the centipedes, I thought that I would get to level 8 soon. But I never expect that my level went up to 9 in one go.

Though I'm happy that I leveled up, but it's also big that the level of the skills rose.

There's no loss that the "Pain Resistance" leveled up and the "Poison Fang" is one of my trump cards along with the "Spider Thread".

If the level of my "Poison Fang" rises, my offensive power will also increase.

Or perhaps I should say that the "Poison Fang" is the only weapon for the current me.

If there's an opponent with high poison resistance, then it's bad.

Next is the one caught my eyes in this level up, "Night Vision".

Un.

Now that you mention it, it's not strange that I have it.

Needless to say, there's no light in this dungeon.

There's nothing here that can become a source of light and it's pitch-black in here.

But I can see the surroundings clearly.

It's a little surprising that this was contributed by the skill.

I certainly thought that it was a species characteristic.

Because of "Night Vision" leveled up, there's changes in my vision.

From dim to bright.

I can see the surroundings clearly.

Apparently, 10 is the highest skill level.

Otherwise, I can't explain about this brightness.

Well, it's possible that only "Night Vision" has 10 levels as its limit.

I don't know whether it's a bonus from the "Night Vision" that has reached level 10 or not, but I obtained a skill called "Vision Range Expansion". To be frank, I don't know its effect even though it's good. I thought that it widens my field of vision according to the name but it doesn't seem to be it. Up until now, there's a lot of skills that I don't know its effect from its name. This is also one of them.

Such time, I should just appraise my skill but I can't. I can only appraise "Visible things" is the condition to use the "Appraisal". All the skills are things which the voice of heaven tells you..... I can't appraise it because it's invisible. It seems that the "Appraisal" result written in my head is judged as visible.

If the level of my "Appraisal" rises, the skills might show up in the status. Then, I might be able to appraise my skill. I have no choice but to leave it till then.

Now then, let's eat this big thing that I killed it with much efforts. For the time being, in the middle of eating, I should rebuild the simple home so that I won't get attacked by other monsters. When thinking of the snake's large build, it's impossible to finish eating it once. So I think I should settle down here until I finish eating the snake. So I build the simple home carefully.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Spider Thread LV6』 has become 『Spider Thread LV7』 》

Good things seem to happen over and over again. The "Spider Thread" that didn't level easily was able to level up. Is it because that I keep using it while fighting the snake? At any rate, my main skills which are the "Poison Fang" and "Spider Thread" have leveled up. Honestly, the skill level up increases my combat ability more than the basic ability rise in the level up.

I decide to eat my meal in a good mood.

However, I need to remove this guy's scale first.  
Even I can't eat such a hard scale.  
It's necessary to remove the scales in order to eat it.

I removed the scales!  
Ah, I'm tired.  
It was more tiring than expected.  
It took some time because it was hard and it's difficult to peel it off.  
The red gauge of the total stamina that was restored by level up has decrease by a quarter.  
It was a heavy labor.

However, with this, I can finally eat without reserve!  
Thus, itadakimasu.

Uwa, it's bitter.  
It's very bitter.  
Bitter is the taste of poison right?  
With such bitterness, what a strong poison this guy have.  
It might be dangerous if I were bitten.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Resistance LV5』 has became 『Poison Resistance LV6』 》

Un.  
Though the taste is bad, it's very delicious for a skill.

---

## Q&A Corner 1

---

Thank you for all of your impressions.

Because there was a lot of questions, I think I would answer the questions without spoiling the story.

Q, I think that this won't be accepted generally, for a spider lover as me, I am concerned about that there's little description of the MC's figure.

A, This is because it's from the viewpoint of the MC.

The MC doesn't have a mirror so she can confirm her own figure. So I intentionally did not write that part.

I thought about describing it when the brother spider appeared but I didn't do that because I want the readers to imagine its figure.

Q, Is the Control Thread Technique included in the "Spider Thread" skill?

A, Almost none.

It can only move a little after attached on the body.

Q, I am concerned about whether the "Appraisal" can appraise the "Poison Resistance" or not.

A, I inserted the explanations in chapter 25.

Please see that for details.

Q, (When being chased by the centipedes) It seems easier to escape if she scatters adhesion threads in the passage.....

A, Even if it can stop some of them, the effect can't be expected much because there are too many of them.

The next centipede will climb over the centipede that got caught in the thread.

I intend to put efforts to explain doubtful points in the work as much as possible.

Will be in your care from now on.



## De-hikki plan

---

Several days have passed since I defeated the snake.

But I don't know the accurate amount of days passed because I'm in the dungeon.

In the meantime, I'm living idly.

I can't seem to finish eating the snake and because of the new food get caught in the web, it's impossible to move from here.

At first, I thought that this a vacation, but this might be bad.

At this rate, I will return back to become a Hikki. (TL note: Hikikomori/shut-in)

I took a glance at the mountain of preys that I killed in these past several days.

Mountain. Yes, it's a mountain.

It's not Yamada. (TL note: In the previous sentence, she used 山だ and now she uses 山田. Basically, a pun)

That reminds me of the Yamada-kun in the class of my previous life.

No, now, it's just something trivial.

Anyway, the preys are stacking up and becomes a mountain at that place. It became like this because I killed all the monsters that got caught in the web.

When I was in my home, I ate it as soon as I caught it. But I don't want to set my hands on another prey until I finish eating the snake so I decided to keep it for the time being. And so it became like this.

I was able to killed it easily because there was no monsters like the snake.

Among them, there was a level 6 monster and there's a considerably strong monster too but they are now part of the mountain.

Well, it may not be strong even if it's level is high.



My level is 9.

I'm equal with the snake in level.

But, the snake is overwhelmingly stronger than me in battle ability.

On the contrary, I'm confident that I can't win against a lower level monster without using my threads.

In my opinion, I think that the most important thing in measuring one's strength is the type of the species.

Even in the same level, if the opponent is a higher ranked species, there may not be any chance to win.

The only time where superiority and inferiority is decided by levels is when the opponent is from the same species.

The one I know is probably the huge spider that should be the strongest.

Supposing the huge spider is level 1, there's no way I can win against it.

Against such large build, I would die easily no matter how hard I try even if it's level 1.

It's better to think that the difference in level as a reference.

When thinking so, there's a gap more than the level difference between the snake and me.

Actually, I manage to win because I happen to build my simple home but if I were to encounter it without preparations, there's no way I can win.

It can be said that I'm considerably lucky.

As for the snake now, about three-quarter has disappear into my stomach.

Should I think that I have ate three-quarter of the large build? or should I think that there's still a quarter remaining?

There's still the corpse of the monsters which piled up like a mountain, so I should say that there's still a quarter remaining.

With this much stored, it might start to rot before I eat it.

Well, I don't think I would have a stomach ache even if I ate rotten things because I have "Corrosion Resistance".

I rather prefer it to be slightly rotten because it might raise my skill level.

The taste?

I can endure eating it now because I have ate the poison monsters that taste bad continuously.

Umu.

It looks like it's impossible to move until I finish digesting all these foods. As long as I can finish eating the snake, I can somehow reduce the number of food because there's no large monster among it.

Or perhaps I should say that I would really return back to a Hikki if I don't finish eating.

I thought that here was only a simple home and yet this is becoming the same as the previous home due to the duration of my stay increased.

Hmm?

Wait?

Isn't it because the home became excellent since it caught a lot of preys excessively?

Hmmm?

Nono.

Still, even a monster won't try to attack my solid home.

In my previous home, I use threads that's hard to see as much as possible because it's solely for catching preys. But now, in this simple home, I never set up such threads because this home is acting as a defense.

When I'm thinking about it, a vibration is transmitted from the thread.

It looks like something got caught in the web.

Oufu.

Food will increase again.

I didn't imagine that I would be troubled with such gluttony.

For the time being, I head towards my prey.

It's struggling with quite a strong power, is it a big one?

If it becomes so, then my withdrawal period will get longer again.

If possible I would prefer a small one but it's just a luxurious worry.

『Elro Randanel LV3 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV3 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV4 Failed to appraise its status』

3 monsters were caught in the web.

Ah, it's the three guys that I caught before in my previous home.

Are these three monsters one set?

However, the quantity might be bigger than catching a big one.

I mean the quantity of meat.

For the time being, I strengthen the restraint by adding threads and I carry all three of them with a web.

Removing this web is the new technique I learned after coming here.

It's convenient because I don't need to separate a part of the web one by one.

I set up a new web and head back to the center of the home carrying the monsters.

Ugh, as expected, it's heavy when there's 3 of them.

I should have carry it one by one without being reluctant to do it.

Dosse! ( どっせい ! )

Ah, it was heavy.

My body started to feel pain.

Even my HP decreases plainly.

I will have them compensate for this anger.

Though it's considerably unreasonable, I don't care about it.

Thus, Chomp, Chomp, Chomp!

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Lesser Taratect LV9 has became LV10》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Individual, Small Lesser Taratect can evolve》

.... What?



# I'm going to evolve!

---

Something unexpected was told along with the level up.

You mean evolve?

In other words, is it that?

Is it something like the game where you raise a pocket monster? (TL note: Pokemon!!!)

《There are multiple choices of evolution. Please choose from the following.

Lesser Taratect

Small Taratect》

O, Ou.

Err, wait a minute.

Just a moment. ( ジャストアモーメント。 )

Let's think carefully.

This is an important turning point of life.

Not a human life but a spider life.

Anyway, I can't carelessly choose these.

I'll evolve.

Well, that's good.

It's not strange that such thing exist in this game-like world.

It would be endless if I start to retort about it.

Well, since it's called as evolution, it should be a power up.

If I could evolve, it's obviously better to do it, maybe.

Un.

There are some things that are better if it didn't evolve though it's just a game knowledge.

Well, I think that evolving is better because such a type is minor.

The problem is that I have 2 kinds of evolution.

Lesser Taratect and Small Taratect.

It doesn't seem to differ much just by hearing the names.

The only difference is Lesser or Small.

Ah, it would be nice if I can use my "Appraisal" on the voice of heaven.

Then, I can understand the difference clearly.

Hmmm.

Well, generally, can you imagine it?

I think I would probably change into adult form if it's Lesser Taratect.

The word "Small" disappeared from the name.

On the contrary, for the Small Taratect, will I become a higher rank species from the deteriorating species because the word "Lesser" disappeared?

However, the word "Small" remains means that I would remain as a hatchling.

Perhaps, I can depend on this recognition.

When thinking so, I have decided on which I should choose.

The only option is Small Taratect.

It's not too good even if I evolve as a deteriorating species. (劣化種のまま進化してもあんまりいいことなさそう。 TL note : not sure about this)

In addition, if it's Small Taratect, then doesn't that means that there's one more stage of evolution left?

Removing the "Small" and evolve into a Taratect.

I don't know how much change will occur by evolving but at least, it's certain that I would get stronger after evolving.

Then, it's obvious to pick the choice that can evolve a number of times.

By any chance, the Lesser Taratect might be able to evolve but it's impossible to bring myself to choose it by wishful thinking.

In addition, if I chose Lesser Taratect, it's scary that I don't know how big I would become.

Becoming an adult form probably increases my body size.

Though I think that I probably won't get bigger suddenly after evolve but I can't say that it's not possible.

This is a fantasy world, it's scary that I can't cut the possibility of a development like "I'll evolve, Poof, I became big!"

While the possibility exists, I can't choose it easily.

Surely, I don't think I would become as big as the huge spider but I would be troubled if my body enlarge into the size where I can't fit in this passage

now.

Though there was a monster called Finjagoath that I saw before, this monster has a large build that can fill up this 3 meters square passage.

In such a state, moving should be hard.

I think that probably those monsters originally inhabit in a wider place and that individual accidentally lost its way into the narrow passage.

When thinking so, it's possible that I can't move with a large build.

Then, it's better that the size remains the same.

That's one of the reasons to choose Small Taratect.

Un.

I decided it.

I'll evolve into Small Taratect!

《Individual Small Lesser Taratect evolves into SmallTaratect》

Ah, yes.

Evolution sure starts abruptly.

Though the voice of heaven is always abrupt, I want it to mind my emotions a little more.

Even when I'm evolving with,,much,,,eff,,orts,,,,.

《Evolution completed》

《Became the Small Taratect species》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV1』 has became 『Taboo LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Magic LV1』 has became 『Heresy Magic LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Corrosion Resistance LV1』 has became 『Corrosion Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Idaten LV1』 has became 『Idaten LV2』》

《Skill points gained》

Uo!?

Eh? Eh?

I, when did I sleep?

No, my consciousness fades away suddenly and feels like snapping off?

Isn't this the effect of the evolution?

Hey, voice of heaven-san, you should say it beforehand that I would lose consciousness when evolving!

Uun?

Did the evolution ended?

It doesn't seem that there are any changes in my appearance.

Ah, the "Appraisal" has been canceled.

Yosh, I appraise myself to confirm my current condition.

『Small Taratect LV1 No name

Status: Weak』

Oh! Oo,Oh?

Hmmmm?

It looks like the evolution succeeded because the species name has changed.  
However, LV1?

Is it the one where level falls after evolving?

Err, don't tell me that my status also experience a decrease?

I can't judge it because the status still shows that I'm weak.

I mean I'm still weak.... ( ていうか弱いままなのか....。 TL note: not too sure how to translate it)

Leaving that aside, there's something that's bothering me which is the red total stamina gauge is almost empty.

So that's why my body feel so heavy since a while ago and I'm very hungry.  
Probably because of energy was used in evolution. Luckily, I have stored up a lot of preys.

It looks like the evolution somehow succeeded but this is dangerous if I do



it simply.

I would lose consciousness and get hungry.

In case there's a next one, it would be bad if I don't prepare beforehand.



# Eat eat eat

---

I eat earnestly in order to recover the stamina that became empty after evolving.

First is the remaining part of the snake.

The remainder of the snake which I had a hard time to finish eating it is now inside my stomach.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Resistance LV6』 has become 『Poison Resistance LV7』》

The "Poison Resistance" skill leveled up right after I finish eating the snake. Thanks to this snake, my "Poison Resistance" went up by 2 levels. Delicious.

Before I evolved, if I ate this much, my stomach would have bulged like a balloon but now, I wonder whether the food that I eat disappear in a different space or not because my stomach doesn't bulge.

It's really like whatever I ate seems to disappear.

On the contrary, the red total stamina gauge is recovering rapidly.

Un.

After coming to this world, I have encountered a lot of mysterious phenomenon but it seems that my current stomach is the most mysterious one.

What's going on in my stomach?

( どうなってるんだこれ？ TL note: not sure about this)

Well, there's no help for it even if I think deeply.

I clearly get that this is that sort of world.

Let's leave it to a scholar to clarify such a mysterious phenomenon.

Therefore, my stomach didn't bulge even after I finish eating the snake.

It didn't bulge so there's no way that it's sufficient.

The red total stamina gauge is still far from full.

Fortunately, there's a mountain of monster's corpses in the home.

There's the quantity that I was troubled with how to finish it before I evolved.

As expected, with this much, my different dimension stomach will surely be satisfied.

Thus, itadakimasu.

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

I eat earnestly.

Umu, I was a person with a small appetite in my previous life, but now, in this world, I am glutton.

Now, I don't feel like I would lose to any food fighter! ( TL note: Food fighter = competitive eater)

No, seriously, what's going on in my stomach?

It's obvious that I'm eating something that's more than my body's volume and yet I can still eat more.

Don't tell me that it's real that my stomach is connected with another dimension?

Though I know that there's no help even if I think so, but I'm worried when it comes to my body.

I won't understand anything even if I'm worried but I'm getting impatient.

( 気になっても答えがわからないのがこう、ムズムズするというかなんというか。 TL note: not sure about this)

Da! ( ダー ! )

Don't think!

I shouldn't think about anything now and I should continue eating!

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

Eat, ah, there's nothing to eat anymore.

Hae? ( ハエ ? )

Did I ate all the food here?

....I ate them all.

There's nothing left.

Seriously.

My stomach is in eight-tenth though.

The red total stamina gauge is also the same.  
I don't become full even if I ate that much.

Don't tell me from now on, it's always like this?  
It is just this time only right because I used up my energy for my evolution?  
Otherwise, I'm sure that I will starve to death.  
That is troubling.  
That is very troubling  
No right? There's no such thing right?  
If it is so then evolution is an outrageous land mine.

No, when thinking properly, isn't it that evolution is relatively a land mine?  
I would lose consciousness and my energy becomes approximately empty.  
I don't know how long passed since I lost my consciousness and during that time, I would be defenseless.  
Though I don't had any problems because I'm inside the home, but for other monsters, isn't evolution quite life-threatening?  
I am really lucky.

In addition, even if I succeed in the evolution, it's dangerous because I'll run out of energy.  
If they don't have any stored food like me, they would need to hunt in such a worn-out state.  
Won't it get defeated if it hunt in such state?  
I am really lucky.

Is this the protagonist revision or opportunism?  
( こういうのって、主人公補正とかご都合主義とかいうのかな？ TL note: not sure too)

Well, there's no way a spider can be a protagonist.  
Up until now, my spider life was not peaceful to the extent that I need to count on my good luck.

I should start preparing when I'm around level 9 if the next evolution occurs at level 10.  
This time, I manage to evolve in a perfect state but normally, it won't go as well as this without any preparations.  
Ah, it was really good that I was able to kill that snake.  
If the snake was not there, I won't build the home and there won't be a mountain of food.

Snake-sama, Thank you!

Though it has recovered to some degree, my stomach is still not satisfied.  
Now that I have finished eating all the food, there's no reason to stay in this home anymore.

Here's the start of the De-Hikki plan!

Therefore, I leave this home that I'm indebted to and start my aimless journey again.

Thank you, my second home.

Unexpectedly, I have stayed for a long time even though it's just a temporary inn.

Farewell!

I depart triumphantly.

For the time being, let's find a prey to fill my stomach.

After that, well, I want to head towards the dungeon's exit even though I will wander aimlessly as usual.

If there's a next evolution, I think that my body will grow bigger.

My appearance didn't change after this evolution but it has such an effect.

So it's not impossible that there's a pattern where I would become big immediately after evolution.

Then, in this passage now, I'm a little uneasy with the size.

If possible, I want to go to a bigger passage.

I think the best choice is to go outside.

It's possible that if I grow bigger inside the dungeon, I might not be able to get out if the exit is small.

Indeed, living in this dungeon throughout my life is a bit too much.

Un.

Well, anyway, let's find a prey.

The talk starts after that.

---

# The things that I need to do is still the same even if I evolve

---

Found the 1st prey.

『Elro Frog LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

The frog that I'm familiar with.

But it looks like it has the highest level among the guys I have seen before.

Un.

I feel like wanting to know how much have changed in my abilities after evolving?

I think I should have become stronger because it's called as evolution.

But.

My level also falls to level 1.

It's good if the revision is as much as the level I have raised but it's dangerous if level 1 decrease my stats considerably.

(今まで上げた分のレベル補正がそのままならいいんだけど、もしレベル1 相当に減ってるんだとしたら危ないよねー。TL note: not sure about this)

Well, there's probably no such thing here but there's such a system according to the game.

It's temporary weakening and I would become much more stronger than before if I raise it once again.

Though it's not wrong in a speedrun game, but it's a matter of life and death if it's forced to be done in reality.

(TL note: やりこみ not sure on this one. It has the meaning of speedrun in it)

Un.

I think that it's probably all right, but let's go with the safety measures here.

I should not do anything reckless if I'm uneasy.

My life hangs on this so I need to proceed carefully.

I climb the wall stealthily.

I head towards the ceiling and advance upside down.

I fix my body using a thread once I arrive right above the frog.

I also release threads to make a small web on my forelegs.

Preparations completed.

I hang down a thread towards the frog and I move down on the thread.

3, 2, 1, Go!

I assault it from the overhead to cover the frog with the web which I held in my forelegs.

The frog was caught in the web without an interval to avoid it and I who hangs on the frog with a web, shoots additional threads on the frog's body.

Once it becomes impossible for the frog to move, I approach it and bite it!

Umu.

It's a skillful hunting even if I say so myself.

( 我ながら鮮やかな狩りですな。 TL note: not sure about this)

Maybe it's time to called myself as an Assassin.

Kukuku.

Don't think you can escape from this thread and fangs.

Ah, for the time being, let's eat the frog.

Itadakimasu.

However, it's that.

The things I need to do is still the same even if I evolve.

At first, my objective was to gain combat experience but I feel like that the objective is getting hazy.

After all, the monsters around here generally has a higher rank than me.

My life won't be sufficient no matter how many lives I have if I fought it directly.

Why there's no one that is in a reasonable level to fight with?

( もう少し適正レベルってやつを考えちゃくれませんかねー。 TL note:

Totally not sure with this)

Though the surprise attack from my assassination combo works well.

But after I make my nest, I don't have the opportunity to launch a surprise attack. Then I feel that my first aim is out of the track because I was suppose to get stronger to be able to fight against those who breakthrough my nest.

.....Nono!

I have evolved!

My level rose!

It would be advantageous if I raise my basic abilities!

Up until now, my actions is not pointless!

Let's put it that way!

Fuu.

My activity in this area has become nearly meaningless.

Dangerous, dangerous.

Umumu.

However, the real problem, keep relying on a surprise attack is kinda dangerous.

One of the reasons I lost my home is because I was overestimating my home's power.

And here, I want to develop something into a weapon.

I won't have so much troubles if I can think immediately.

The one that I come up with right away was none other than the unknown effect "Heresy Magic".

If I can use this then I might be able develop new strategies but I just don't know how to to use it.

Gununu. ( ぐぬぬ。 )

If I were a human, will I be taught on how to use it?

Well, there's no help for it even if I make such an assumption. But being forced to solve everything on my own is both comfortable and troublesome.

It's comfortable that I don't need to associate pointlessly with other people but it's also troublesome that I need to confront such a hopeless thing.

Either way, in this figure, I don't think it's possible for me to interact with humans.

I can't talk.

If there's telepathy, then it might be possible right?

Come to think of it, I have reached level 10, so isn't it time to use my skill points?

My skill points should become 100 points if I assume that I gain 10 skill



points in each level.

I was able to acquire "Appraisal" with 100 points, so I might acquire a new skill soon.

Therefore, voice of heaven-san, can I acquire a skill?

«Currently you have 200 skill points.

The skill 『Telepathy LV1』 can be acquired by spending 100 skill point. Do you want to acquire it?»

Oou.

It's really possible to acquire it....

Hmm.

Telepathy doesn't have its use in the present condition.

This is rejected.

But I have saved up 200 points.

That means, 20 points gained per level.

Ah, then I should be able to acquire a new skill when I became level 6.

Because there's the "Appraisal" too that is useless after acquiring it but if I raise it's level steadily, it might be usable in the future.

I might have did something wasteful.

Hmm?

No, wait, wait.

Let's recall my memories properly.

If I'm not mistaken, didn't I tried to acquire a skill when I was level 6 but it end up that I can't acquire it? ( TL note: From chapter 14. But she was level 5 that time)

Huh?

Didn't it said that I'm lacking of skill points?

Hmmm?

The reasons that I can think of are the points gained increase by the height of the level and increase by evolution.

Though both are possible, I have no way to verify it now.

For the time being, I will put away the reason why the point increase.

# Let's acquire a new skill!

---

Well, now that my skill points has increased, I want to acquire a new skill.

But this is bad if I don't do it carefully.

There's the "Appraisal" too and I would end up regretting if I simply decide what to pick.

For the time being, I want to focus on thinking after safety is secured.

I ignore the remains of the frog which I have finished eating and quickly build a simple home.

I'm already skillful to be able to make a simple home like an odd job.

( もはや簡易ホームくらいなら片手間で作れるくらいに手馴れた。 TL note: not sure about this)

Yosh.

With this, I can concentrate.

First, the skills that I shouldn't acquire.

I should refrain from acquiring anything that's related with magic because there's the case of "Heresy Magic".

I can clearly see that the pattern where I don't know how to use it and it will end up useless.

I will also exclude all the skills that its effect can't be known just by looking at its name.

Next, I also shouldn't acquire skills that I seem to be able to acquire it myself.

When thinking based on my experience up until now, each skill has its own skill proficiency.

Once the skill proficiency reach a certain degree, the skill level will rise.

I think that the skill proficiency will still increase even if the skill level is less than 1 and once it reach a minimal required value, a new skill will be acquired.

It might be a feature only for the resistance skill because up until now, all the skills I acquired through this way are all resistance skills.

But if I can acquire it by myself, there's no need to use my skill points for it.

When thinking so, I think that it was not a mistake to have acquired "Appraisal".

After all, I don't know how to raise the "Appraisal" skill proficiency from 0.

In addition, unlike magic, I know how to use it.

The "Appraisal" might be rare skill even though I have been saying that it's useless.

After thinking about it, the skill that I should acquire must be a skill that I know how to use and skill that's difficult to acquire by myself.

I feel that the conditions is quite severe.

In the first place, with only the skill's name, acquiring a skill without knowing its effect is a very scary system.

I need to continue inquiring about the name from the voice of heaven so that I can confirm it.

Though I have tried it before, I need to request about the skill that I want to acquire to the voice of heaven in case when skill points is consumed and a skill is acquired.

(前にも試したけど、スキルポイントを消費してスキルを得る場合、該当するスキル名を取得したいと天の声（仮）に申請しないといけない。

TL note: not sure too)

The voice of heaven will react when there's such a skill name but the voice of heaven will remain silent when there's no such skill name.

Therefore, I must inquire steadily whether there's such a skill or not from the voice of heaven.

Because I often inquire when I'm free, some skill names are confirmed.

I think I will acquire the skill that matches the conditions from that.

There are 5 choices.

Poison Claw

Control Thread

Automatic HP Recovery

SP Consumption Down

Detection

"Poison Claw" and "Control Thread" are skills that I can use to strengthen my skills.

"Poison Claw" is similar as "Poison Fang". Just that its a claw version.

"Control Thread" is a support skill to use my "Spider Thread" more efficiently.

If there's a problem then it's that the "Poison Claw" is considerably weaker than "Poison Fang" after acquisition.

"Control Thread", I don't know whether I know the way to use it or not.

"Automatic HP Recovery" and "SP Consumption Down" are both support skills.

The effects are probably just as its name and I think having it will make things considerably convenient.

Last, "Detection" is quite a risk.

After all, I want to take measures against surprise attack if I were to live in this dungeon.

Though it's the skill for that, the effect that I demand from this skill is doubtful and the way to use it is also doubtful.

( そのためのスキルなんだけど、私が求めてる効果がこのスキルにあるのか微妙だし、使い方が分かるかどうか微妙なライン。 TL note: don't know about this)

I think that it will become some sort of bet to acquire this skill.

Though there were other skills that I want, this was the lineup after I took the use of the skills.

Still, I didn't think to pursue romance in this situation which my life hangs on it.

What's left are skills that I want but lack of skill points.

Like "Immortality".

No matter how I think, the necessary skill points for it is way much higher.

Un.

I'm at loss.

After all, rather than developing new strategies, I'm currently on the path of strengthening my strategies.

Well, there's no help for it to prevent it meddling with an incompetent skill.

( まあ、それも下手なスキルに手を出して痛い目を見ないようにするには仕方ないんだけどね。 TL note: not sure about this)

That's why I think I should remove "Automatic HP Recovery" from the choices for the time being.

After all, in my case, the possibility that I will die if my HP decreases is high.

Since I want to stick with the assassin style, I must avoid any situation that can decrease my HP.

If that's the case then, two from the remaining four.

What would I do?

The "SP Consumption Down" is the only one without demerits.

It feels too safe.

If I have "Poison Claw", then I can develop a lot of strategies but it seems hard to raise its level.

The "Control Thread" is useful if I can use it but if I can't use it, the damage is large.

The "Detection" is more like a gamble.

Mumumu.

Umu.

Yosh, I have decided it.

《Currently you have 200 skill points.

The skill 『Control Thread LV1』 can be acquired by spending 100 skill points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

YES.

《『Control Thread LV1』 was acquired. Remaining skill points 100》

《Currently you have 100 skill points.

The skill 『Detection LV1』 can be acquired by spending 100 skill points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

YES.

《『Detection LV1』 was acquired. Remaining skill point 0》

I acquired "Control Thread" and "Detection".

I have chosen the two skills that has the highest gambling element in it even though I said that I won't take the risk because my life hangs on it.

Ah, maybe I'm not suitable for gambling.

Anyway, it can't be helped for what I have chose.

Let's pray that I can use this two.

If it's not usable, I'll cry.

Though I don't know whether tears fall from the spider's eyes or not.

---

## S3 Fantasy

---

I'm currently looking at the picture book opened at my feet.

Various creatures are shown in there.

The strange illustrations which I had not seen before on Earth was drawn in the picture book.

It's called as Monster (魔物), the harmful creature inhabiting in this world.

「This is a goblin. Goblin is a human-type monster with green skin and has the size of a human child. Even though it's a human-type, it's considered as a weak-class monster because it has low intelligence and they don't have any skills so its status is also low. However, when it levels up and acquire skill, an individual that can use weapons might appear among them. So you shouldn't be careless against it」

The maid, Anna, who is sitting next to me, explains about the monster that appeared in the picture book.

Anna looks young as in her twenties, but the truth is that she have live nearly twice of her appearance.

She had fought against monsters as a magician in the past. So she taught me about the things that didn't appear in the picture book using her knowledge.

Opposite of Anna was my sister, Sue, who imitates me and look at the picture book.

Recently, Sue have been imitating me.

Unlike me, she can't understand Anna's words because she still speaks with difficulty.

I listen to Anna's story seriously, perhaps because I think that I must listen it.

I pat her head because the innocent figure was cute.

The silky light blue hair feels too good.

Sue laughed joyfully because she was patted.

Anna and another maid who's at the door, Clevea, look at the figure



heartwarmingly.

At first, I was embarrassed when being seen like that but now I'm already used to it.

「Your Highness and Princess are truly intimate」

「Un!」

「Hai!」

Sue and I answer Anna's words at the same time.

The answer makes Anna's smile much more deeper.

It looks like I have become good at pretending as a child.

I return my glance to the picture book.

Anna still doesn't know that I can read the words.

I can already read the words of this country even though I look like I'm enjoying the pictures.

The illustration was at the center of the picture book and only simple words written in the explanation of the monster.

Therefore, Anna's story was useful.

However, the more I hear Anna's story, the lack of common sense in this world is remarkable.

To begin with, there's too many game words like skill, status and level even though it's a serious story.

This world is just like a game.

Practically, I'm living in this world so I can't think that it's a game but still, it can't be change that this world has the system like game.

Skill seems to be draw from the soul and once reaching a certain strength, a skill will be form.

Status shows the ability value.

Level is the numerical value of the power accumulated by the individual.

It's explained like that but as a person who knows about game in the previous life, all of them are insignificant.

However, things like this are common in this world and there's no one who even doubted it.

I have no choice but to be convinced that this is such a world even though I

feel a little out of place.

I turn the page of the picture book.

The illustration that appeared in the next page was a huge wolf.

For comparison of the size, a human is drawn under its feet.

For an instant, I thought that the scaling is weird, but Anna's explanation includes the accurate size.

「This is a Fenrir. It's a Myth rank monster with the size of a mountain and even destroyed a fort partially with only a bite before. Even I have not seen the real thing」

That's obvious.

Such a huge creature, rather than monster, it's a Kaijuu. (TL note: Kaijuu also has the means monster)

This world is more strange than expected that there's such a huge creature. To begin with, how does it support such a large build?

「Nee, how does it stands?」

Anna becomes speechless upon hearing my question.  
Were the words insufficient?

「Isn't it heavy if it's this big?」

And Anna seems to notice the meaning of my question.

「It might be easier to understand by seeing rather than explaining it.  
Clevea」

Anna calls Clevea.

Similar as Anna, Clevea is a maid and guard who formerly worked as female knight of this country.

Different from the slim magician Anna, Clevea's body is stoutly trained.

After Anna and Clevea made their arrangements, both of them took distance and stand.

Clevea opens one hand and pushes it forward.

「Well then, here I go. 『Fireball』 」

Anna used a magic towards Clevea.

『Fireball』 is a low-class fire magic that shoots out a small ball of fire.  
The fireball that had its power held down hits Clevea's hand.  
Sue hardens in surprise.  
I was a little surprised that magic appeared suddenly.

To our appearance, Anna and Clevea laugh as if their mischief succeeded.  
I'm somehow offended.

「Is it painful?」

Sue worries about Clevea's hand frequently.

「Yes. It's a little hot but it's all right」

Clevea answers with a strong voice that is deep for a woman.

「As what you have seen just now, the higher the status, the stronger it gets. Therefore, even a huge monster won't collapse by its weight」

I became anxious and try to touch Clevea's palm.  
The palm of a person peculiar to sword felt a little like harden skin.  
However, it was not a feeling of hardness which she could received the "Fireball" unhurt.  
(けど、火球を受けて無傷でいられるほどの硬さがあるようには感じられなかった。 TL note: not sure)

「Your Highness, the increase in defense doesn't means that it will become hard」

「Is that so?」

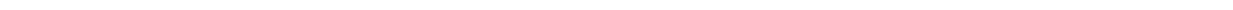
「Yes. Rather than harden, it's more like harder to get hurt. As I'm not to that degree, but when it's the Hero-sama, it's said that a normal sword can't even scratch him」

Clevea answers my doubt politely.

However, something like hard to be hurt, will the intercellular bonds change?

No, in this fantasy world, bringing up the Earth's common sense might be wrong.

I shelved the hazy feeling in my mind for the time being.



## Q&A Corner 2

---

Q, > 《Experience points has reached a certain degree.  
Individual, Small Lesser Taratecs LV9 has became LV10》  
《Conditions met.  
Individual, Small Lesser Taratect can evolve》  
Taratect? Taratecs?

A, It's a typo.  
I have corrected it.  
The right one is Taratect.

Q,(TL note: this question is hard to translate) >Corrosion Resistance  
Inside the novel, it caught my mind that it says that it a resistance towards rotten things but when I check it out

1. The shape of the rotten thing must break down.  
Also, break the shape of the thing after rotting it.

「The base does it」

2. Metal materials change in quality on its surface and gets wasted by a chemical reaction with water and oxygen.

Also, the phenomenon.

「The iron plate does it」

After seeing this much, the phenomenon of rotting regarding the resistance, the effects overlaps with the "Acid Resistance" and when thinking that rotting can release poison, it also overlaps with "Poison Resistance"

Well, I think that it's better to use "Carrion Resistance".

A, This might be a little spoiler, but the MC misunderstands the effect of some skills.

Q, The position of the parenthesis is strange and in case it's a game-like world, I think it's looks better with a choice arrow

《There are multiple choices of evolution.  
Please choose from the following.

Lesser Taratect  
Small Taratect》

↓

《There are multiple choices of evolution.  
Please choose from the following.

》

→Lesser Taratect  
Small Taratect

A, Like what it's told in the story, the voice of heaven can only be heard so I have avoided using any visual arrow.

About the position of parenthesis, please let it be the same because I can't think of a way to use it well.

Q, Eventually, will it become Sergeant Ashidaka (アシダカ軍曹) and fight against cockroach (ゴキ. Probably cockroach)?

(TL note: アシダカ軍曹 is a huntsman spider)

A, Do you want them to fight (￣ー￣)\*grinning\*?

Q, After reading this novel and sleep, I had a dream that I sprayed insecticide because there was a large quantity of small spiders in my room.  
Lol.

A, Today, you will surely have a dream about a huge spider leaning on you.  
Lol.

Q, Will the day when the name is given to the MC come?

A, A name will be give soon.

Q, A question, the venom from the spider's "Poison Fang", will the poison disintegrate through time progression and long period of being exposed to the air?

A, Due to it's a poison from the "Poison Fang" skill, the effect of the skill will fall considerably when it's not injected directly with the fangs.  
When it's dripped from the fangs directly to its opponent then it barely has its effect. Other than that, it has no effect at all.

---

# I gained new skills

---

Fuu.

Yosh.

Let's try the newly acquired skills.

First of all, "Thread Manipulation".

If it's as the same as its name, then the convenience of my "Spider Thread" should increase a lot.

The invincible and wonderful "Spider Thread" becomes stronger is surely the best.

For the time being, I try to release a thread.

The problem is beyond that point.

If I don't know the way to manipulate the thread, then it's useless to choose this skill.

Like the "Appraisal", I think about it in my mind.

Move, move.

Oh, there's a slight sense of discomfort on the thread.

Hmm?

What's this?

It's like something entered the thread, it's a strange feeling that's hard to describe.

If I were to compare it, it's like a nerve entered the thread.

Can this work?

I try to send an order to move after entering the thread.

Gugugugugu. ( 〵〵〵〵〵。 )

The thread moves a little in a slow movement.

Un.

It moved.

No matter how hard I try, I can't make it usable in battle.....

Ah, I understood it!



I have prepared for this!  
I thought of such possibility!  
For me, it's still better for it to move!  
I didn't had any expectations. I really didn't!

Haa.  
Huh?  
My MP decrease a little?  
I have never seen my MP decrease so far, but this is the influence of "Thread Manipulation" right?  
Hee, "Thread Manipulation" consumes MP.  
Well, I didn't use MP so far and I'm particularly good with it.  
For the time being, I should use my MP when I'm free to level my skill.  
Let's believe that this is surely useful in the long term.

I pull myself together, and the next is "Detect".  
Un.  
I don't hold expectations on it.  
At any rate, this has a higher gambling element than "Thread Manipulation".  
I don't whether it's usable or not.  
To be frank, it's uncertain whether there's the function for enemy searching that I want or not.  
There's a possibility that the skill will be completely different.  
In addition, the "Thread Manipulation" is like that and "Appraisal" too the same. To be honest, I shouldn't expect much from level 1 skills.  
I must think that it's a congratulatory matter if it has the function I want and I understand the way to use it.  
( 目当ての機能があって、使い方もわかれば万々歳だと思わないと TL note: not sure with this)

For the time being, let's do the same as the "Appraisal".  
I somehow imaged the feeling of meditating and it looks like it's a right on the mark.  
Up until now, I can't sense anything, and yet suddenly, I can sense various things.

Eh?  
What's this?

The information is extremely thin and I can't distinguish what is there.  
But, the quantity is not ordinary.  
Various information flows into my head from many places.

Ugu!

Like the time when I use a large amount of "Appraisal", a shock hit my head hard.  
I sever the "Detect" in a hurry.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detect LV1』 has become 『Detect LV2』》

Huh?  
Isn't it too fast?  
Eh, seriously, did it just level because of that?  
No, certainly it did pick up an outrageous amount of information, but, err, really?

Nono.  
Let's wait for a moment.  
To begin with, what's that?  
It's totally different from the "Detect" that I imagined and I want to scream about the mysterious phenomenon that occurred. Voice of heaven-san, can I request an explanation for this? It's useless right? I knew it.

Fuu.  
I need to calm down.  
Yosh.  
I try using "Detect" once again to confirm that mysterious phenomenon.  
I need to to be mentally prepared for this, after all, it's dangerous.  
Suu Haa. ( すーはー。 )  
Yosh, "Detect" start.

Information than I don't understand well flows into my head even more than the previous one.

《Skill proficiency reach. Skill 『Detect LV2』 has become 『Detect LV3』》

»

It's too fast!  
Gu, I'm reaching my limit soon.  
I sever the "Detect".  
Buhaa.  
Ah, this is tiresome.

But, I somehow understand it.  
Yes, about "Detect".  
The skill's name is Detect.  
It didn't say what it detects.  
This "Detect" skill, if my thoughts are right, then the effect is more than I imagined.  
Or rather, it has the effect more than I imagined that makes it doesn't seem usable.

In other words, I think that the "Detect" skill detects everything that exists around and the information is sent to the user.

Then, it becomes impossible to process the excessive information in the head.  
Certainly, it has the enemy searching function in it, but to pick up that specific information from that amount is impossible for me who have a tiny brain.  
It's impossible to do it unless I have the processing capacity at the same level as a super computer.

Uwa, certainly, I didn't not imagine that the skill will not be usable because of the skill was too high-performance.  
What kind of pitfall is this?  
What is this?  
The guy who thought of this, is he the guy who won't be satisfied unless he set up a trap in it?

Ah.  
At any rate, "Detect" is not usable.  
It can't work out somehow even if its level rises unlike "Thread Manipulation".

Or rather, won't my head explode if I raise its level?  
I already need to shelve it forever.  
Nai waa.

Can't I return the skill back?  
It's impossible right.  
Uaa, it looks like I really don't have any talents in gambling.  
The feeling that I have done it is horrible.  
Haa, I'm losing strength.

---

# Growth period?

---

Sususususu. ( ススススス。 )

Basa! ( バサッ ! )

Guruguru. ( グールグール。 )

Chomp!

Itadakimasu.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small  
Taratect LV1 has become LV2》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

The level up came.

Though I'm sad because no skills leveled up, but I will settle with this.

Oh, I found a prey.

Sususususu.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Spy LV1』 》

Basa!

Guruguru.

Chomp!

Itadakimasu.

Hmm?

Didn't something different mixed in it?

I think the voice of heaven said something.

Un?

Skill?

Spy?

Something like harder to be discovered by the enemy?

Up until now, I have not been discovered before, so isn't it unnecessary?

Well, I will take it if you're giving it to me.

Oh, I found a prey.

Sususususu.

Basa!

Guruguru.

Chomp!

《Conditions met. Title 『Assassin』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Assassin』, skill 『Spy LV1』 『Shadow Magic LV1』 was acquired》

《『Spy LV1』 has unified with 『Spy LV1』》

Itadakimasu.

Hmm?

I heard something again.

Title?

Which reminds me that I didn't acquire any new titles since the time I acquired "Gross Feeder" and "Blood Relative Eater".

I tried to acquire new titles by performing various mysterious dance, but in the end, I didn't acquire any new titles.

An assassin.

I think that I'm becoming like a ninja.

Oops, found a prey.

Sususususu.

Basa!

Guruguru.

Chomp!

《Conditions met. Title 『Monster Killer』 was acquired》  
《By the effects of the title 『Monster Killer』, skill 『Powerful LV1』 『Solid LV1』 was acquired》

Itadakimasu.

Oh?

I heard something once again.

Monster Killer?

No, but I have been killing monsters all the time in this dungeon.

Why now?

Is it that?

Something like title acquisition after defeating a number of monsters.

Un.

Fua!?

Found a prey again!

Sususususu.

Basa!

Guruguru.

Chomp!

Itadakimasu.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Overeating LV1』 》

Again?

Today is somehow amazing.

I mean, what's this "Overeating".

How is it a skill name?

This, don't tell me it's a skill with negative effect?

Ah, but I ate.

Since evolution, I have not become full at all, but finally, my stomach becomes full.

Looks like that mysterious phenomenon of food disappears as soon as I eat is just limited to after evolution.

Good.

If I still have that different dimension stomach, then something terrible will happen on the Engel's coefficient.

Well, I don't have money, so there's no Engel's coefficient.

I'm penniless.

.....Let's wait a minute.

I feel hungry and pass through various things, didn't 'that' do 'that' very hard today?

'That' did 'that' and because it's 'that', it's 'that'.

Un.

Let's calm down.

My level rose.

That's good.

If I hunt, sooner or later it will increase, so it's not strange that it increase.

I got "Spy" skill.

That's also good.

When saying it's useful or not, well, it's better than nothing. If it's possible to get it, then I will get it.

Title was acquired.

Isn't this weird?

No, is it good to acquire a title?

Is it very good?

But getting 2 in succession.

Err.



"Assassin" and "Monster Killer".

Both are dangerous title.

Ah, I don't have any decent titles.

I wonder why now.

Well, "Assassin" is a ninja-like title.

I acquired "Spy" and "Shadow Magic" from it.

When it's called as "Shadow Magic", can I enter the shadow?

A useful magic for assassination like hide oneself in the shadow.

Either way, I can't use it.

That's why I have said that I don't know the way to use magic!

Ah, instruction manual please.

I don't understand about the "Monster Killer".

What?

"Powerful" and "Solid"?

I don't understand the skills because it's too vague.

Un?

If I think bluntly, is it a skill that increase the physical offensive ability and defensive ability in the status?

Or maybe it's a support skill that raise status temporarily.

If it's the former case, then it's good, but if it's the latter case, then I don't know the way to use it.

After all, I have to leave it as it is.

And lastly, "Overeating"?

Isn't this really a negative skill?

Even as a joke, saying something like overeating to a girl, I feel like want to fight against the voice of heaven!

Do you want to say that I'm fat!?

NO!

Absolutely NO!

It's just that after eating I become a little plump only!

I will become slim back if I sleep overnight!

Look at this slim leg!

A beautiful leg that seems to break any moment!

The stick-like leg which is impossible to be achieved by humans!

Can you still say that I'm fat after that!?

If it's not after meal, I would be thin!

Fuu, fuu.

...It's futile.

Nobody called me fat before in my previous life, so I reacted a little excessively.

On the contrary, I have been called before as gari and bone. (TL note: ガリ /gari is an overly skinny person)

Well, still, wasn't today a day with great progress?

This is indeed the first time that I get various things.

If possible, I want to continue this condition.

Eh, promising?

Obviously.

---

# The seriousness of Appraisal-san

---

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV5』 has become 『Appraisal LV6』 》

Appraisal!

With this, victory is mine!

When thinking that the maximum level is 10, a usable function should appear soon!

I try to see my appraisal result while throbbing.

『Small Taratect LV2 No name

Status

HP : 3 6 / 3 6 (Green)

MP : 3 6 / 3 6 (Blue)

SP : 3 6 / 3 6 (Yellow)

: 3 4 / 3 6 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 9

Average Defensive Ability : 1 9

Average Magic Ability : 1 8

Average Resistance Ability : 1 8

Average Speed Ability : 3 4 8 』

.....W.....h.....a.....t...!?

Eh?

Eh?

Ehh!?

Who are you!? ( 貴様誰だ ! ? TL note: is this a reference?)

You're not the Appraisal-san that I know!?

The Appraisal-san I know should be a useless child that's overflowing with disappointing feelings!

It's absolutely not a competent cool beauty like you!

Where's the real Appraisal-san!?

What should I do with the word 「It's useless」 that I prepared secretly!?

You let me hold expectations every time, and when a new feature is added,

didn't we made a promise that I will say 「It's useless」 in the end!  
Why do you have to betray my expectations for the promise?  
Say, say something!

Haa, haa, haa!  
I lose control of myself for just a moment.  
I should take a deep breath and calm down here.  
Fuu, fuu, haa.  
Yosh, I returned to sanity!

Ah.  
Didn't Appraisal-san evolve too much?  
The difference is extreme so far.  
No, this is one of the things which I wanted from Appraisal-san.  
But somehow I don't feel satisfied.  
If I were to say it, it's like the same person that graduated from the same middle school as you, made his high school debut shrewdly.  
No, it's incomprehensible even if I do say so myself.

Anyway, this functional enhancement of "Appraisal" is terrific.  
My strength that I didn't know up until now has become obvious.  
Specific numerical value has appeared and it seems that I can verify various things from now on.

Before that, just to be sure, let's examine the word with double appraisal.

『Small Taratect : Hatchling of the spider-type monster called the Taratect. Carnivorous and has poison in its fang』

『Average Offensive Ability : Displays the individual's average physical offensive ability. Although it's the average, the numerical value differs according to the body parts』

『Average Defensive Ability : Displays the individual's average physical defensive ability. Although it's the average, the numerical value differs according to the body parts』

『Average Magic Ability : Displays the individual's average magic application(運用) ability. Although it's average, the numerical value differs according to the operation』

『Average Resistance Ability : Displays the individual's average magic

defensive ability. Although it's average, the numerical value differs according to the attribute』

『Average Speed Ability : Displays the individual's average speed ability. Although it's average, the numerical value differs according to the body parts』

Amazing.

Even the explanation has become longer and easier to understand.

Appraisal-san, to become so excellent....

Fumu.

Differ according to body parts should mean that if it's human, then it's the difference between hand and leg.

The offensive ability changes in the hand and leg.

The numerical value that appeared in the status probably is the average of all the body parts.

However, that.

My status, no matter how you look at it, it's low right?

I don't know how low my stats are because I can't compare it. But I have raise my level to 10 once and evolve. What's with this number?

And among those stats, the speed stands out the most.

Isn't it strange?

Only the numerical value of the speed is 10 times higher than the others.

What a speed specialized character am I.

Umumu.

When it become so, I want to compare it with other monsters.

Predicting the result so far, the probability to fail is high when "Appraisal" is used on others.

Rather than high, it never succeed in appraising other status except the level.

Perhaps, I think that it doesn't change much even if the skill level rose.

However, I think that it's worth trying.

Therefore, let's look for a prey.

Is there a good prey somewhere?

...

...

...

Found you!

Yosh, appraise at once!

『Elro Greim LV2 Failed to appraise its status』

Ah.

As expected, the "Appraisal" of the another person's status is difficult.  
There's no help for it.

For the time being, seems it's a monster that I see for the first time, let's appraise it's species.

『Elro Greim : The mouse-type monster that inhabit in the Elro Great Labyrinth. Omnivorous and has poison in its fang』

Hmm?

Wait a minute.

There's a word in the explanation of the monster that can't be ignored.

『Elro Great Labyrinth : The world's largest labyrinth that connects the Daztoldia continent and Kasanagara continent underground』

I confirm my location from an unexpected point.

It seems the dungeon I am in is called the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Certainly, I have thought before what's the 'Elro' that's attached to the monster's name, so it's the dungeon's name.

The world's largest labyrinth.

That explains why it's this wide.

What does it mean by connecting continents underground?

In other words, the top of the dungeon is the sea?

Uee.

Seriously?

Then, it's wide.

I mean is it possible for me to go out from this huge labyrinth?

Ah, I don't want to think about it.

While I'm at it, I appraise the name of the continents.

『Daztoldia Continent : It's a continent called as the land of the Human race. Human race nation exists in great numbers』

『Kasanagara Continent : The central continent of the world. Proud of its world's largest area』

Hmm.

Un.

That's the only impression that comes out.

If I were to escape, I would like to avoid the Daztoldia continent that is roamed by humans. But I don't seem to have the composure to choose.

For the time being, I was able to recognize anew the current condition and I was able to obtain some useful information.



## Sequel • Growth period

---

For the time being, let's kill the mouse that I left it because of the "Appraisal".

Sususususu.

Basa!

Guruguru.

Chomp!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV6』 has become 『Poison Fang LV7』》

Oou.

Looks like my fever hasn't end yet.

Wonderful.

When thinking about my weak status, if you take away my "Poison Fang" from me, then it can be said that I don't have any weapons.

My first and last weapon which is the level of my "Poison Fang" is considerably important.

(最初にして最後の攻撃手段たる毒牙のレベルはかなり重要です。TL note: not sure with this)

Let's stop today's exploration soon.



My red total stamina gauge still has quite an amount but I can't afford to force myself further.

I make a simple home on the spot.

Now that I have secure safety, I won't eat the mouse.

Still I don't feel hungry because I have eaten that much.

It's not that I can't eat anymore, but rather than forcing myself to eat it now, I should save it till I wake up.

Therefore, I lie down with my bottom.

Before that, I have something to do before sleeping.

Nyoron. ( にょろーん。 )

Uneune. ( うねうね。 )

Nyun. ( にゅーん。 )

It's not like I'm doing something indecent.

I'm practicing "Thread Manipulation".

What I was able to understand when practicing was that I can only manipulate 1 thread.

It can only move as an earthworm wriggles.

The range I can manipulate it is quite wide as long as the thread touches my body.

The consumed MP is insignificant.

That's what I understand.

For the time being, at the current stage, it doesn't seem to be useful in battle.

Therefore, before sleeping, I practiced while MP is consumed and raise my skill level steadily.

If the level rises, it's ability should also rise.

Because "Appraisal" was a child who is capable, so "Thread Manipulation" should be usable when it reaches around level 6.

But the journey to there might be slightly long.

When its level rises, I want to try out various things.

Like the protective clothing that I gave up before or a way to kill using it or redevelop the enemy searching thread because of the "Detect".

My dream spreads in various ways.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Manipulation LV1』 has become 『Thread Manipulation LV2』 》

Level up as soon as I say it!

Nyororon. ( にょろろーん。 )

Uneuneune. ( うねうねうね。 )

Nyuuun. ( にゅーううん。 )

I see.

The movement is not bad.

Really outrageous.

The level rose and the movement improved a little.

Still, it hasn't reach the level suitable for battle, but the movement improves remarkably. It might be usable earlier than expected.

I still have an amount of MP, so I will earn skill proficiency until I reach my limit.

Fua.

Ah, I slept well.

After all, I end up persisting until my MP almost exhausted and my "Thread Manipulation" manage to reach level 3.

I intended to do it until my MP is fully exhausted, but when I'm running short of MP, I felt that it's dangerous to continue.

Though I don't know what's dangerous about it, but I stopped my practice because I instinctively knew it would be dangerous if I ran out of MP.

After sleeping overnight, my MP is completely restored.

Un.

Like this, I can practice "Thread Manipulation" before sleeping without any problems.

No, wait.

After all, it's fully recovered, so shouldn't I do it after waking up too?

At any rate, I don't use MP usually and if it recovers through time progression, then won't it recover when I'm in the middle of hunting?

Un.

That seems to be more efficient.

If there's a problem, then I can change it to practice before sleep only starting from tomorrow. You'll never know unless you try.

Thus, I practice my "Thread Manipulation".

When my MP almost reaches its limit,

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Manipulation LV3』 has become  
『Thread Manipulation LV4』 》

I heard the voice of heaven.

Yosh yosh.

Everything's going well.

Because of my MP is almost exhausted, I can't confirm how much the movement improved. But it has already reach level 4, so it should be able to move well.

Still, it's not usable in battle yet, but in the simple home, it might be possible to experiment on making protective clothing.

I'm looking forward for tonight.

Now then, let's have breakfast.

The menu is the yesterday's mouse.

Well then, itadakimasu.

Umu.

It's bad.

Even if I eat, there's no change in MP.

It looks like MP doesn't recover by taking meals.

Because there might be something like MP restorative medicine, so perhaps, there are ingredients that can recover MP by eating it.

The meat of the monster with high magical powers seems to be able to recover.

Well, up until now, I have never happen to meet a monster that can use magic-like magic (魔法らしい魔法).

However, after I evolved, I'm in good form.

My skills keep on leveling and I was able to acquire new titles.

It can be said that the wave has come.

It's like the era is telling me to shine.

Fufufu.

There's nothing that can stop me now!

Fuhehe.

I will become stronger with this condition and I will advance steadily in the labyrinth.

I already know that this labyrinth is wide and there's nothing that I can do but to look for the exit.

Well now, my brilliant day begins!

Uhehe.

---

## Therefore, don't get carried away that much(ry

Funfunfuun. ( ふんふんふーん。 )

Exploring the labyrinth in a good mood.

No, if it's the me now, the monsters around here are not my enemy.

As long as I find the enemy first, I can launch a surprise attack.

Even if it's not the case, isn't it possible for me to fight head-on now?

I have evolved and got stronger and my skill level is considerably high, so I don't think that I will expose such an unsightly appearance like the time I fight the frog head-on again.

When you say whether I can surely win or not, it makes me slightly uneasy. But I think I might go well.

I think it's all thanks to the growth rush after evolving.

Skill level keep rising and I was able to acquire new titles.

Though only the "Detect" turned out slightly disappointing, but the rest were all gains.

Hmm, thinking back about this good condition, rather than after evolution, isn't it after defeating the snake?

My level rise at a stretch because I defeat the snake.

Food overflows due to the snake's corpse.

Thanks to that, evolution is safely done.

After that, the fever continues.

Oh!

As expected, this good condition starts after defeating the snake!

What a good luck to meet Snake-sama.

Thank you.

Ah, forked road.

Right and left.

Here as usual, advance to the right, un?

Somehow, I have a bad premonition.

A bad premonition telling me to get away from here quick.

I look at the left passage for an instant.

『Elro Baradrad LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

Yay!

It's a snake.

Am I an idiot!?

Though it has a lower level than the previous snake, but isn't it impossible for me to win without my nest!?

Uwa, it noticed me!?

Moreover, I'm definitely lock-on!?

Escape!

I escape to the right passage!

Like I can fight against such monster!

Who was the fool who said that the monsters around here were not enemies!

It's ME!

Nonono!

That snake is clearly a boss unlike the other monsters here!

Why are you popping up like any common monsters here!?

Isn't it stupid!?

Awawawawa!

I can hear a dreadful sound chasing after me from behind!?

Fast!

Why you can match with my speed!?

My speed is 348!?

I thought that I won't lose in speed against other monsters!

To be able to match with it, what are you!?

Crap!?

A different monster forward!?

『Elro Randanel LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV4 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV4 Failed to appraise its status』

Eehhh!?

Out of all the other monsters, why is it the 3 intimate friend monster!

If it's only one of them, then I could have pass through the side!  
There's no gap to pass through if three of them form a line!

Wh, What should I do?  
What should I DO!?  
Aaaah, I don't have the time to hesitate!?

Here I go!  
Sink or swim!  
I keep my speed and climb the wall!  
Nuooooooooo!  
Yes!  
I did it!  
Wall run success!

I pass through the three monsters!  
Though I heard a terrible sound from the rear, I won't turn around!  
Though I don't know how long those three can hold on, but I should escape before it's too late!  
Sorry, the three monsters I happen to pass by.  
This is also one of the skills of the law of the jungle.  
Become a sacrifice for me!

Fuhahahaha!  
I managed to survive by sacrificing the three monsters!  
I pray that you will be happ....huh?  
There's no path ahead?

Wait, isn't this the same pattern as the centipedes nesting hole!?  
Wawawawa!  
This is bad!  
I put too much in my speed so I can't stop suddenly!  
Ah, ah, wai, Ahh!?

The destination after I dive with all my might was the air.

Eh?  
Ah, this is an extremely deep and wide hole.  
I would die if I fall.



I'm falliing!?  
Noooooooo!?  
A stringless bungee is not a JOKE!?  
String?  
String!  
Come on, "Spider Thread"!  
I shoot my thread to the wall and stick it!  
Yosh, with this!

Gofu! ( ごふっ ! )

Ah, it's very painful.  
Though the fall stopped, my body strike against the wall due to the recoil.  
Ah, I thought I was gonna die.

Chased by a snake and the point ahead of my path was a precipitous cliff  
which I have to dive in it.  
I wonder that is this the punishment for being carried away because of the  
good condition?  
Ah, I understood it.  
I will reflect my actions.  
Since I have reflect it, can you do something with the threatening buzzing  
sound since a while ago?

『Finjegoath LV4 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Finjegoath LV3 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Finjegoath LV5 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Finjegoath LV4 Failed to appraise its status』

It was the bee.  
It's the monster of the huge bee which I have only seen it once.  
It flies in this pit innumerably.

Err, Hello?  
I'm sorry!  
Please overlook me!  
Seriously, please don't look at here!

There's only one way to dodge an attacking bee!

Tou! (　とう　! )

Dive once more!

I fall, but this time, I'm different from a while ago!

I gave elasticity to the thread that sticks to the wall and fall down safely like bungee jumping.

After bouncing 2 or 3 times, I cling to the wall and stick a thread again.

Bungee once more!

I repeat it until I get down to the bottom layer.

Yosh, it's the ground!

However, the sky is full of bees.

I encourage my tired body and start running again.

---

## S4 Magic

---

Author note: I will submit the S series after every five chapters.

-----

-----

I concentrate my consciousness.

I recognize the magical power filled in the body.

If you can do until there, then you can acquire the 『Magic Perception』 skill.

I develop it more from there and I can circulate the magical power in the body.

The magical power run through the body like blood.

Borrowing the power from the 『Magic Manipulation』 skill, I raise the speed of the circulating magical power.

The speed of the magical power raise rapidly.

I concentrate a part of it in the hand.

The magical power continues to accelerate in my hand and changes into a high density energy.

After that, it will be completed if I give a form called 「Magic」 to this magical power.

However, I won't do until there.

Or perhaps I should say that I can't do it.

I gradually return the magical power that I gathered in my hand to my body and drop the speed of the magical power.

When the magical power calmed down, I open the eyes which I closed for concentration.

Ahead after opening my eyes was the appearance of Anna who's looking at me with cold sweats.

Standing next to Anna was Clevea, but it looks like she haven't notice my abnormality unlike Anna.

「It's amazing」

「Is it that amazing?」

「Saying it 'Amazing' might sound a little cliched. Even if you look at the operational ability, the current Princess is a beginner class magician while your Highness has already reach the intermediate class. As for magic capacity, both of you have surpass me at this age」

Thanks to the efforts I put up in eavesdropping in order to learn this world's word, I acquired 『Hearing Enhancement』 , making me able to hear everything.

「Is this the guy called genius?」

Anna nods seriously to Clevea's words.  
Genius, huh.

I'm not particularly a genius.  
Certainly, thanks to my birth, my amount of magical power is more than normal.  
But, the rest are possible because I was born with the memory of my previous life.

Though I am still young, my mental age is a high school student.  
To be frank, the life of the baby is free for a high school student.  
So I started practicing magic to spend my free time.  
Thanks to Anna being an excellent teacher, it was not hard to understand the difficult explanation for me who's a high school student inside.

Thanks to that, I was able to acquire two skills, 『Magic Perception』 and 『Magic Manipulation』 early.  
Both have reach level 5 now.  
It's the result that I continued doing it all the time when I'm free.

Usually, a person need to practice for a long time before he can use it .  
But, I have a lot of free time as a baby and I have always long for magic, so I practice whenever I'm free.  
Thanks to that, I have to show my magic that is not corresponding to my age to the surroundings.

But, if I were to say who's the true genius, I would say that it's Sue.

I look at the state of Sue who's sitting beside me.

Sue imitates me and manipulate the magical power in the same way as me.

Her molding is not as good as me and the circulating speed is also slow.

Even so, magical power is firmly controlled and manipulated.

The manipulation of magical power is not as easy as it says.

I had a hard time until the skill was acquired.

In the first place, I who came from the world without magic, it was difficult to understand what is magical power.

It's said that generally, the age to be able to manipulate magical power is 5 years old.

By the way, 1 year in this world is 411 days.

There's no human who can manipulate magical power since they were a baby except me and Sue.

I can do it because I'm reincarnated and I'm mentally an adult.

But, Sue is different.

Sue only imitates me.

With only learning by imitation, she manage to grasp the manipulation of magical power.

She is a genius.

To be frank, with such ability as a baby, it can't be helped that I feel uneasy about her future.

Having all these talents, Sue will surely become a important person in the future.

Corresponding to me who is an ordinary high school student in my previous life.

I don't think that I'm talented.

Now, I still have the advantage of being reincarnated, but once she catches up with me, she would overtake me in no time.

Then, my dignity as the older brother....

No, it has been decided that it will becomes so and there's still a long time before it can happen.

That's why I must extent the lead as much as possible....

「Nee, why can't I use magic?」

Anna prohibits me from using magic.

I'm only allowed to use "Magic Manipulation".

From there, it's possible to use magic for the first time after acquiring magic skills of each element.

Even though I know it, I don't have a magic skill.

I don't even know how to acquire it.

「Your Highness, there are some reasons for that but the best reason is that it's dangerous. Magic holds strong power. Given that the dangers are great, it's decided that magic must not be acquired until an appropriate age」

Though I understood Anna's explanation, I can't agree with it.

Although I look like this, but I should have already reached the appropriate age.

However, I'm the only who knows it.

Even though there's no other way, it's irritating.

「In addition, it's necessary to ascertain the aptitude element with the appraisal stone. You will have a hard time later if you acquire the element that doesn't suit you」

A appraisal stone seems to be a magic tool which can inspect status in detail.

There are some people selling it at low price, but those appraisal stone won't show the information of the aptitude element. Only some of the influential people possess it.

Of course, the royal family has the appraisal stone of that class, but I have never been appraise yet.

「Your Highness, I'm sure that you can become a world eminent magician without hurrying. Even so, you shouldn't be self-conceited, okay?」

「Hai」

There's no way I will be self-conceited.

Because I'm still scared that my younger sister might catch up with me.

Anyway, I must not get impatient.

The secret lies in the foundation.

Let's refine my "Magic Manipulation" even more.

I was devoted in practicing my "Magic Manipulation" again.



## Q&A Corner 3

---

Q, Isn't it standard that the spider shines it's body with digestive fluids because it's internal organs are weak and soft? (TL note: 蜘蛛って内臓が弱くて柔らかいから外殻が柔らかくなってる代わりに、消化液を射して体外消化でチュルチュルが基本じゃなかったっけ？ not sure with this)

A, I have avoided any detailed description about the predation scene. It will be nasty if I write in detail.

Because the MC doesn't know about the spider's ecology, perhaps, she just bite usually.

I'll leave it to the reader's imaginations.

Q, About "Detect"

A, There's various opinions and expectations given on this, but I have no comment about it because explaining will include spoilers.

Q, Didn't spiders sense the surroundings by wind and vibration?

A, Because there are skills, the MC tends to rely on it.

So, she didn't notice about her high enemy searching ability.

She evade danger using it shrewdly despite not noticing it.

It's an evidence to have never received a surprise attack in the dungeon which is full of monsters.

Q, 24 Weak

> Up until now, the highest level I have seen was level 4.

18 Complete recovery after staying at the inn is only in game

> 『Elro Basilisk LV6』

A, I have corrected the basilisk level to 4. (TL note: it's fixed before I translate it)

Thank you for pointing out.



Q, >the numerical value differs

Is there a need to put a blank space here?

A, I failed magnificently to adjust the position of the parenthesis.

I made corrections.

Q, It's hard to see the status

You don't need to put a strange blank space

Why don't you think about the display with the feature phone and the smartphone?

A, I'm sorry, but I give priorities on the display of the PC.

It becomes hard to see with other models, but I don't intend to use the status much, so please acknowledge it.

Q, The spider from Earth eat its thread to make raw materials. Is that right?

A, I have stated it above that the MC doesn't know about the spider's ecology.

It can be understood by instinct to some extent, but the idea of eating what she produce won't be accepted because she still has the sense as a human.

Fast update, interesting and so forth. I got a lot of impressions.

I want to continue this update speed in the future.

Because it's my selling point(Lol)

When you said that it's interesting, it motivates me to continue writing.

Thank you very much.

Will be in your care from now on.

---

# Desperate situation

---

The large swarm of bees are still flying in the sky.  
Anyway, I need to leave this place quick.

Though I thought so, but my decision was one step slower.

A bee weigh on my back.  
And then, an intense pain ran through my back.

!!!!????

Ouch!  
I was stabbed!  
Moreover, from the place that I was stabbed in, something is poured into my body!  
It's poison!

Once it clings on my back, I can't do anything.  
No, there's one way.  
It's not the time to mind about my small amount of MP!

I manipulate the thread with "Thread Manipulation" and attach it to the bee.  
Then, I restrain it and bind it.

Dosei! ( どっせい ! )

I grab my thread and thrust the bee down in the manner of the back throw!

Though I want to finish it off, but escaping is my priority now!  
I hide myself in the shadow of the rocky area close to the wall surface.  
If it's here, with the bee's large build, it shouldn't be able to invade this place.

Just as I expected, the several bees which chase after me, fly around the surroundings for a while before it gave up and left.

I somehow manage to survive.  
However, I was not flawless.  
Though I can't see it, but there's a large hole on my back now.  
In addition, my HP have 6 left.  
30 HP was taken away by an attack.

I'm not surprised.  
I understood that my defense is quite low.  
Rather, thanks to the spider's vitality that I can live on even if I bear such a serious wound.

It was also good that my "Poison Resistance" level is high.  
The thing poured into the place where I was stabbed in is surely poison.  
I don't know whether the poison was nullified or not. Indeed in that situation, I don't know whether it's the poison damage or the needle damage, but I would be dead by now if I didn't have "Poison Resistance".

With this wound, I don't think I can move for a while.  
I don't know whether it will cure naturally or not.  
Then, like from before, I want to aim for the complete recovery by leveling up.  
If that's the case then I would like to recover the restrained bee that I threw away a while ago to gain experience points and food.

However, it's not a good plan to get out of here.  
Should I attach a thread to it using "Thread Manipulation" and pull it slowly?

Suddenly, I had an unpleasant premonition.

I look outside from the rock shade quietly.  
There was the figure of the restrained bee struggling.  
And there's the figure of another monster approaching it slowly.

『Elro Baradrad LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

It's the snake.  
That guy, did it chase after me!?

No, it's not.

It's probably a different individual even though it has the same level.

This is bad.

From what I can see, there might be a lot of this snake that has the strength of a boss class monster in this area.

If I were to be discovered in such wounded state, I would die.

The snake approaches the bee slowly.

You can take the bee, so please don't notice me.

However, the snake did nothing on the bee.

To be exact, it can't.

Something tore up the snake's body at tremendous speed.

Huh?

Did my eyes gone crazy?

That snake easily became small pieces like a scrap of papers.

That snake which was protected with strong scale.

The snake that has the speed equal to me didn't even have the time to react.

『Earth Dragon Alaba LV31 Failed to appraise its status』

It, it was there calmly.

Contrary to the name called dragon, it has the form that looks like a wolf.

The limbs which step firmly on the ground.

A long tail.

Without wings.

There was the figure of a majestic dragon.

This is bad.

Instinct as a spider, reasoning as a person, the cry from the soul, all of it gathers the voice.

That is not good.

There's no chance to win.

In the first place, it's not an opponent that can be decided in victory or defeat.

Judging from it, I look only like a feed.

I'm not even a prey.

It's decided that I would be eaten when I entered its view.

The existence is just that isolated.

The high level is just a trivial problem.  
No matter how it is, that is definitely bad.

Earth Dragon Alaba chews the snake that have been torn asunder one by one.  
I desperately hold my breath.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV1』 has become 『Stealth LV2』》

Shut up!  
I beg you, please be silent!  
What would I do if it notice me!

When the Earth Dragon Alaba finished chewing the snake, it left without taking notice on the bee.

I, I was saved.  
I don't know whether it didn't notice me or it did notice me but it overlooked me. Anyway, I was saved.

Even though I have experienced many almost death situation, but in fact, now, I'm half-dead. This might be the first time I thought that it was that dangerous.  
I'm even scared to recall about it.

This is bad.  
With that guy roaming around this area, I must escape immediately by any means.

I look around the surroundings.  
Here is the bottom of the pit where I have fallen.  
The diameter of the hole seems to be around 100 meters.  
The depth is more than that.  
At any rate, I don't know the height well.  
The large swarm of bees covers the sky like a wall.

I'm glad that the "Appraisal" didn't activate because there's a distance.  
Otherwise, I might lose my consciousness when I appraise such a number.  
I must face the large swarm of bees to return to the original area.  
Moreover, while climbing the cliff up.

Impossible.

I can't fight while clinging on the cliff.

In such state, I can't move quickly and my aim using the thread won't be accurate.

This is the field that completely seal off my strong points.

As for the bee, it can move around freely in the air.

There's no chance to win.

Even so, it's a suicidal act to explore the ground where such a monster exist.

Some passages are connected in the bottom of the pit.

Sink or swim. Should I advance to a different passage from the one that monster went?

I can't.

With such a serious wound, even if it's not that monster, everything will be over if I encounter a monster.

This is bad.

I'm probably checkmated.

---

# Struggles

---

After the Earth Dragon left, I watched the surroundings excessively for a long time.

Even if I do that much, I still can't feel relieved.

I can't be relieved but it won't begin unless I start acting.

I extend a thread with "Thread Manipulation" towards the bee which was left restrained.

Ugh, my back hurts.

But it doesn't seem that I have any problem to release the thread.

The thread extends slowly and finally, it's connects to the bee.

The bee is still struggling, but when it comes to this, I don't matter already.

Moreover, I better recover it quickly before it draws a different monster.

My wound hurts whenever I pull it.

I want to think that it's all right because my HP didn't decrease anymore even though the pain is intense.

Finally, the bee is recovered.

I drive in my "Poison Fang" immediately to kill it.

When thinking that the "Poison Fang" is effective against monster that uses poison, isn't my skill level for "Poison Fang" and "Poison Resistance" is considerably high compared to the other monsters?

Well, I don't care about such thing now.

The problem now is what should I do from now on.

To be frank, I think that it's a suicidal act to explore this area.

When I think that there are other monsters like the Earth Dragon, I won't be able to survive.

That is not good.

Even though I have crossed various dangerous bridges up until now, but that one, the danger is not equal.

Even after saying this and that, I take pride in being able to fight.

Though now, I wander around the dungeon and use the surprise attack

strategy, my original style was to make a nest and withstand a siege.  
I understood that the simple home was able to overthrow the snake, so if I  
make a nest seriously assuming a defensive battle, there's no monster who  
can breakthrough it.  
It should be.

'That' will most likely breakthrough it.  
Moreover, with great ease.  
'That' has the power to that extent.

Thread, Poison Fang, Surprise Attack, Speed.  
My distinctive characteristics too becomes petty tricks in front of 'that'.  
Such petty tricks will be kicked about before the overwhelming power.  
I can imagine the figure easily.  
'That' was the second monster that I can't win no matter how I struggle  
after being born as a spider.  
By the way, the first one was my mother (father?) which is a huge spider.

Though it's a problem that I can't win, it's a big problem that its speed is  
faster than me.  
Even if the nest is broken through, I can still escape in the meantime.  
Perhaps, I would be seething with anger but in the end, I will surely escape  
with my life.  
It's possible with my speed.  
But, 'that' will exceed my speed.

I can't win even if I fight it.  
It's impossible to escape.  
It becomes hopeless once I'm marked down.

What an absurd existence.  
If I know that there's 'that', charging to the snake knowing that it's  
impossible was way much better.  
Moreover, 'that' might not be the only one in this area.

I'm scared.  
Up until now, this is the closes one to death.  
I'm surprised to learn that there's still feelings of being scared in myself.  
Even if I have various absurd experience, I never felt nervous and fearful



before. So I thought that I have put away such feelings somewhere long ago.  
I understood it after I'm in this situation.  
Up until now, the dangers was only that much. It didn't reached the level  
that I would feel fear.  
It's not because my feelings have died, but it's because that it's not  
necessary to feel so.

Haha.  
It's too late to understand it.  
I wanted to realize it before I'm checkmated.  
Then, I might be able to aware about the dangers a little.

Let's stop regretting here.  
Let's think about what should I do to survive.

First of all, securing safety.  
I will make a nest around this rocky area even though it's useless against  
the Earth Dragon.  
In the present condition, my state is not good to move.  
Since it became this way, there's no use holding grudge.  
The third home will be made here.

And, if possible, I want to draw weak monsters like the bee and kill it.  
Aiming for the recovery by level up.  
It can't be helped until this wound recovered.  
With my current state, it's possible to die with a poke by a small fry  
monster.  
I better not expect for natural recovery.  
When it becomes so, I should have acquired the "Automatic HP Recovery"  
skill.  
There's no help for it even if I regret it.  
I should give up resolutely here and switch my feelings.

For the time being, let's build a base with this aim.  
To be frank, it's not a good plan to build a base here.  
It will only stand out if I build a base here and when a strong monster of the  
Earth Dragon class found it, it would be the end.  
But, this is the only way I can take for the current me who's wounded.  
After that, I have no choice but to bet on my bad luck.

I will aim for leveling now.

After my wound has cured by level up, I will think about escaping from this dangerous area.

Either I break through the army of bees and go to the top, or explore the bottom knowing its dangers.

Either way, I will experience hell.

But now that I have fallen into the bottom, ultimately, there's only 2 choices either to live or die.

Live fortunately or die unfortunately.

Presently, the scale inclines towards the death.

Will it continue fall or will it make a recovery?

Let's act to make a recovery.

Fortunately, I still have the stamina to make the nest.

Because the bee is considerably big, it's very helpful for a food.

Let's turn all the stamina that is obtained from this body to make the nest.

From there ahead is up to my skills and luck.

---

## Spider VS Bee ①

---

On the first day, I made the minimum necessary nest and slept. Though it's hard to say that I was able to sleep soundly because of the backache, I'm relieved that I was not attacked while I'm sleeping. Not only the attack, I also thought that I would die because of the wound and when I woke up safely, I felt relieved from the bottom of my heart. When I confirm my HP, it's 6 just like before I sleep. It's a difficult position whether I should be disappointed that it didn't recovered or I should be relieved that it didn't decrease any further?

On the second day, I spent my day on expanding the nest. There's the backache too, so the nest-making ran into difficulties than I thought. Because the bees came close many times, I became more cautious every time and I have to stop working. Unlike until now, working while being cautious of the surroundings wore down my nerves.

I took considerations of my stamina by eating the bee which I caught yesterday little by little between times. In this situation, the danger rises exponentially if I were to run out of stamina. My dependency on stamina is especially high. Stamina is needed to produce thread and to act normally. Even without it, I must at least save enough stamina for one battle. In addition, I don't know whether I can secure food or not after this and I need to be careful in my stamina management if I'm prepared for a protracted battle.

And it became clear on this day that the "Pain Resistance" level jumped up at a stretch. The last time when the "Pain Resistance" leveled up, if I'm not mistaken, it should be on level 2 and yet what I heard from the voice of heaven while I was making the nest was

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Resistance LV6』 has become 『Pain Resistance LV7』 》

It jumped up to level 7 straight.

I thought about what happen to it but I think that it level up while I'm sleeping.

I had such an uneasy sleep, so if the rising condition of the skill proficiency is feeling pain, then the possibility that the skill proficiency accumulates when I was sleeping is high.

When I think back, I have a feeling that I heard the voice of heaven while I'm in trance.

Though I understood it, but when I thought that the "Pain Resistance" was a skill that relieves pain, it was not so.

I thought that it's strange that the pain didn't not ease at all even though the skill level is 7, but it seems that this skill is something like 「Movement is possible by enduring」 .

To be frank, it's subtle.

There's no change that it's painful and there's a limit on moving even if it says so.

When I first acquired this skill, I really felt that the pain get eased, but it looks like I only felt like it.

Then, the "Pain Resistance" rose to level 8 after one whole day.

The third day.

I already finished eating the bee that I caught.

The nest also has expand within limitations and now I must move on to the next stage.

That is hunting to level up.

The problem is how to catch a prey.

Even though the bee come closer before, but it doesn't attacks, either it's being cautious or not.

If it attacks without any plans, it will be as expected but it didn't go well to that extent.

For the time being, I should wait for a chance while watching the bee.

Though I tried provoking the bee that came near indirectly, but it didn't come attacking.

There are some things that I understood from observing the bees.  
First of all, they basically form a group of 5 or 6.  
It divides into groups and acts respectively.  
There's a leader in each group.

『High Finjagoath LV1 Failed to appraise its status』

It's High Finjagoath.  
Judging from the name, it's a high rank species and it might be an evolved individual.  
Its level is also 1, so the possibility is high.  
There's also bee with level 8 or 9 that's on the brink to evolve among the common species of the bee. Once it evolves, it should become the leader of the group.

The captain bee has slightly deep color than the ordinary bee.  
That's the only difference. Both the size and figure are the same.  
Though I don't know because I never succeed in appraising its status, but the high rank species should be higher than the ordinary bee.

Well, still, I don't think that it can breakthrough my web.  
I think that it didn't do anything unnecessary because it understands it well.  
When thinking so, that bee might be considerably smart.

The group masses and disappears in the passage bottom of the pit.  
After a while, it kills the prey and bring it back.  
Like that groups are formed and they hunt efficiently.  
As expected, the captain seems to be smart.  
Though there are several bees that seems to be lost are acting without permission.

Apart from that, it's considerably important that there are monsters that the bees can hunt in this bottom.  
Not everyone here is a monster like the Earth Dragon.  
I'm relieved just to have know it.

Still, there are groups that never return, so I can't relax my guard.  
Not returning means that they have been defeated.  
Among the group that returned, there are some holding their comrade's  
corpse, so this area is definitely dangerous.

I continued observing the state of the bee.



## Q&A Corner 4

---

Q, About status notation

A, Because there's a lot of comments that says that it's hard to see, I will improve it before long.  
Please wait till then.

Q, Child of an idiot

A, N-, not at all....

I'm just easy to get carried away....  
Probably

Q, I want you to put the subtitle on every story with something like ~side

A, I might change it someday because I have thought that it's a little hard to understand.

Q, S series is boring

A, I-, it will become interesting from now on ((( ( ; ° Δ° )))

Seriously speaking, the S series explains the world's structure in a different viewpoint from the loner MC.

The contents will be like a briefing session for a while, but once the story starts to move, it will have early developments too.

Because this story will play an important role later, please keep reading it.

Q, Should you reply the impressions?

A, Though it's possible to answer individually, but please let me use this method because I can let you see the other questions.

---

## Spider vs Bee ②

---

Third day. When I think that I should sleep soon, there's a divine message from the voice of heaven.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Resistance LV9』 has become 『Pain Nullity』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Pain Alleviation LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Pain Nullity』 》

The "Pain Resistance" rose again.

Moreover, it looks like it went up from 8 to 9 before I know it.

It probably rose while I'm sleeping.

The level notation disappeared and it changed into nullity in the name.

Indeed, it feels like reaching max value in a game.

This is the second skill to reach its max level after "Night Vision".

This should be the first time I raise the skill level to 10 by myself because it looks like that the "Night Vision" was a high level skill by nature.

Though it's doubtful that whether it's worth having felt pain or not.

Well, I think that the derived skill is a genuine skill that relieves pain.

No, the "Pain Resistance" is not a fake.

There's no much change in level 1.

As usual, the backache still exist.

If the skill level rises, the pain might get better. Let's expect that the skill level rises while I sleep.

That's why, good night.

Fourth day.

Since my stamina is starting to decrease gradually, I intend to act soon.

My aim is the bee that got lost.

The risk is higher to aim at a group.

I think I probably can win.

Though I think, I should be more careful here.

When there are multiple opponents, an unexpected situation can occur.



In that respect, it's easier to do with the lost one.

The lost one's judgment is vague because it's not commanded by the captain bee.

When I was observing yesterday, there was an individual that entered the narrow tunnel that the group can't enter.

I think that the individual that I caught once in the nest before also got lost after entering a strange passage.

But, I don't think that the individual manage to reach my nest from this place so it's most likely that there's a different swarm of bees near that place.

From what I saw, the lost one doesn't seems to be intelligent.

Therefore, it might be contented with getting lost without forming a group. Anyway, the lost one might attack if I provoke it.

However, I don't intend to go with this uncertain strategy.

I take out the new weapon that I thought of yesterday.

The harden adhesion thread shaped like a ball which is attached to the tip, I name it, Kumorning Star!

Fufufu.

I will hit this on the bee in the air with the physical strength and the power of "Thread Manipulation".

Perhaps, Or more precisely, it won't hit most of the times.

But, it's good.

I just need it to recognize that I'm an enemy.

After that, it should attack me arbitrarily.

It's lucky if I hit it. I succeed if I manage to draw its attention.

After that, I hope that the lost one comes near to the nest.

From yesterday's observation, it should go well because the lost one came to see the state of the nest frequently.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Alleviation LV2』 has become 『Pain Alleviation LV3』 》

While waiting, the skill level of "Pain Alleviation" rose.

Huh?

The level rise is considerably slow compared with the "Pain Resistance".  
I thought that it will rise to around 5 while I sleep, but it didn't rise that much.

Hmm?

The condition of skill proficiency accumulation is different?

Or, is it that the amount of necessary skill proficiency is different according to the skill?

I don't know.

But, it's clear that the level rose.

The "Pain Alleviation" is surely a skill that relieves pain.

Thanks to that, my backache doesn't hurt much anymore.

The wound on the back is considerably severe.

Though I wrapped the wound with the thread using "Thread Manipulation" on the first day, but a big hole opened splendidly.

If it's a human, this is surely a death wound.

Did I survive because I'm a spider? or because I'm a monster?

Either way, it's a serious wound that's mysterious to be alive.

I thought I was gonna die of the pain when my wound was cleaned with "Thread Manipulation" with the intention to scrape out the thing that seems to be poison.

I need to level up as soon as possible to recover this wound.

If I leave the wound as it is, it will definitely turn worse before long.

Suppuration, Necrosis, Bacterial infection.

Even though I washed it with "Thread Manipulation", I didn't washed it with clean water and it was not disinfected.

I must do something before the symptoms appear.

And then, a chance came.

A lost one is coming here.

There are no other bees around.

When there's another bee, there's a possibility that it will rush towards its comrade's pinch.

Now that I don't have to worry about that, it's the perfect opportunity.

I swing the Kumorning Star.

Concentrate. Concentrate.  
Aim well and, There!

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Concentration LV1』 》

Ah, it hit.  
I acquired a skill at the same time.

Oou.  
I never thought that it would hit.  
The Kumorning Star that I threw hit the bee's body splendidly.  
Without delay, I use "Thread Manipulation" to coil a thread around the  
bee's body.  
I guide the bee that acts violently into the nest.  
And make it as a victim of my "Poison Fang".

Un.  
It turned out well from the very beginning.  
This seems to be a good sign.  
Nono.  
I must not get carried away.  
Because of that, I had a terrible experience.  
Let's be modest here.  
For the time being, let's have a meal since I manage to step forward to the  
first step.  
Well then, itadakimasu.

---

## Spider vs Bee ③

---

For the time being, I was able to secure food.  
When thinking about the size of the bee's body, I can survive from starvation for a few days.  
It's not necessary to worry about my stamina now.  
Then, the choices of action increase.

The most realistic one will be keep hunting the bees with the same method until I level up.  
I can earn experience steadily and safely rather than exploring.

Another idea is to expand the nest more.  
Towards the top.

I don't want to explore the bottom area here.  
It's not the problem whether it's possible or not.  
No way.  
Earth Dragon is scary.  
Impossible.

That's why, I want to crawl up back to the original passage.  
To do that, I must somehow dodge the bees.  
I would become the bee's prey if I climb the wall simply, so I must think about some measures.

Therefore, the idea that I can think of was to extend my nest to the top.  
Calling it an idea or just basically bulldozing through.  
Un, it's a terrible brute force even if I say so myself.  
But, I can't think of another method to return to the top.

Of course, there are various demerits too.  
First of all, making the nest consumes a lot of stamina.  
Moreover, I need to make the nest to climb the wall to the top unlike the usual one.  
Because the situation is different, I don't know how much stamina I will use.  
It will become a considerably large-scale nest making and with the bee I

have now, my stamina won't last long.  
It's necessary to replenish it somehow.

Besides, I might end up fighting against the bee.  
Though now I'm overlooked by them, but if I extend my nest upwards, I will be invading the bee's main territory.  
It's an airspace violation.  
Will those guys overlook me?  
The worst, several hundreds will attack and if I'm unlucky, the large army of bees of several thousand will attack all at once. It might become such nightmare-like situation.  
As expected, the nest won't be able to defend against such a number.

What I should be cautious of is not only the bee.  
At present, there's no other monster except the bee that enter the bottom of this pit.  
Only the snake and Earth Dragon at the beginning.  
But, if that Earth Dragon appears suddenly....  
Although I hide in the rock shade last time, I will stand out if I expand my nest.  
It's the end if it's curious about it.  
Even now, I'm still scared that the Earth Dragon might come or not.

That's why, if I succeed, I can escape from this very dangerous zone, but the risk of the strategy is high.  
But, I don't have any other choice.  
Perhaps, there's one but it didn't come into my mind.

Therefore, I resolved myself and start making the nest!

First of all, the foundation.  
At first, to build a house, I must make a strong foundation.  
It's not an exaggeration to say that the result of the house is decided by the foundation.  
A rock suitable for such a foundation is here!

The first rock which I escaped to.  
The rock enshrined close to the wall having the height around 7 meters and the width around 5 meters. It's considerably large.

I will make this rock as the foundation and expand the nest.

The completed nest is made between this rock and the wall and a little protruded sideways.

First of all, I block the gap between the rock and the wall on the other side.

And I attach a thread to the wall diagonally from the top of the rock.

I connect the rock and the wall with that thread as a core.

With this, the foundation is completed.

After that, I just need to expand the nest to the top slowly.

Recovering stamina by eating the bee and continue working.

On the middle of working, the group of bees looked here several times, but as expected, it didn't attack.

It seems that I'm still in the range that can be overlooked.

I stopped the work on this day after I finished eating the bee and I went to sleep.

Fifth day.

I think that the pain has softened somehow.

HP is as usual, still 6.

My skill level of the "Pain Alleviation" didn't increase while I was sleeping because I didn't recover.

It's probably so.

It's wonderful that there are few pains.

After all, thanks to "Pain Nullity", I was able to move without any problems, but as expected, there's a huge difference between there's pain and there's no pain.

No, it's not like the pain has gone completely and my wound was not cured yet.

It's quite comfortable.

Because I never suffered such a serious wound before when I was a human.

The most painful experience I had when I was a human was when my little toe hit the corner of the door.

That was painful.

But, I can't compare it with the serious wound on my back.

The work advances smoothly because I'm in a good mood.

In the middle, a lost one came close.  
But, the group is relatively near too.  
Fumu.

With the meaning of experiment, I will meddle with the lost one.  
Whether the group will react for the lost one or not.  
If the group reacts, I will withdraw immediately deep into the nest.  
If it doesn't react, I will go as it is.

I swing the Kumorning Star.  
That reminds me, the skill called "Concentration" that I acquired previously,  
is it a skill that only increase the ability to concentrate?  
Well, it won't have great effects in level 1 and even if it has a different effect,  
I just leave it if I can't use it.

Concentrate. Concentrate.  
The concentration is disturbed when I was thinking of "Concentration".  
What is this!  
I aim well and, Here!

Ah, it hit.

E, ehh?  
Isn't that amazing?  
Though I thought I can't hit it, it has hit 2 times in a row.  
In a physical fitness test of softball throw, me, who got the lowest score in  
my school year.

Oops, I was surprised and I didn't see the movement of the group.  
The group was there.  
Fumu.  
No movement.  
So there's no counterattack even if I attack a lost one.  
Aren't they heartless?  
Or is it that it can't live in the wild if it's not that strict?  
Well, either way, it's convenient that it doesn't attack.  
With this, I can hunt the lost one without reserve.

I recover the bee that I caught with an overjoyed face.  
I finish it off with my "Poison Fang".





## S5 Appraisal stone

---

Today is the day that I will get my status checked by the long-awaited appraisal stone.

There's status in this world.

Though it's not that I never thought before that "It's not a game but reality. How about it?", but I have already gave up on that.

I noticed that thinking that this is such a world makes this world much more enjoyable.

Yes, it's fun.

This world is really like a game.

The more the efforts I put, the more I'm rewarded.

Of course, there's the difference of talents, but this world should be a world where efforts are recognized easily compared with the Earth.

At any rate, there's the proof of the effort that becomes skill.

Skill, by taking a suitable action according to the skill, the skill proficiency will rise and once it accumulates, it's possible to acquire the skill.

The acquired skill can be used at once as one's strength.

Moreover, skill proficiency rises the more you use it and the skill level will also rise.

The more the efforts a person put, the stronger the skill becomes.

There's no case of not being rewarded after putting an effort.

It's a wonderful world.

And, up until now, I was taught by Anna and Clevea and various skills were acquired.

The more I do it, the more it returns to me.

I fell into the pleasant feeling and acquire skills greedily.

Sue who imitates me, acquire skills almost the same as me and there were times when I overdid it until Anna and Clevea draw away from me. It's fun.

As for a game, stronger is more fun.

Though there are people who likes to play in regulation, I'm a person who like to become strong.

It's not the game character but is myself. If it's the case, now is the time for

it.

Though it good to become strong that way, but there's also inconvenience in this world.

Status cannot be seen.

There's the concept of status in this world, but in order to see it, it's necessary to clear a severe condition.

A skill called "Appraisal".

By using this skill called "Appraisal", status can be seen, but there are only few humans who have this skill.

To acquire the "Appraisal" skill, just like the Earth's appraiser, it requires deep education to be able to judge the worth of an object, observation power to be able to ascertain the material used to form the object and so forth. A skill that requires advanced abilities that's beyond the grasp of an amateur.

And, even if a person acquired the skill, it's extremely difficult to raise it's level, so this is the reason why there are only few people who have this skill.

In fact, it's possible if it's merely acquiring the skill.

The skill can be acquired by consuming the thing called skill point.

So, it's possible to acquire the "Appraisal" skill as long as the skill point is paid.

It's possible but it doesn't continues after acquiring.

To raise the skill level of "Appraisal", the person only has to activate the "Appraisal".

Skill proficiency rises whenever "Appraisal" is activated, and once it reaches a certain value, the level will rise.

However, it's troublesome to activate the "Appraisal".

The "Appraisal" doesn't consumes magical power and vitality even if it activates.

Then, certainly it's free to activate it. But it's not so.

There's a pitfall there. When "Appraisal" is activated, the person will be attacked by a headache and the feeling of intoxication.

There seems to be an individual difference in the degree of the side effect, but the worst one will be that a person will faint just by activating the "Appraisal".

Even for talented people, appraising more than 2 things at the same time will cause the person to be attacked by a severe headache and start to feel sick.

Because of the damage caused for only activating once, it's an outrageous penance to activate it over and over again to accumulate skill proficiency. Moreover, this "Appraisal" skill is useless unless its level is high. Because of that, there are few people who purposely acquire the "Appraisal" skill. Only the heir of the house living as an appraiser for generations.

If you were to ask how to confirm the status, then it would be the appraisal stone.

The appraisal stone is a magic tool made with a special manufacturing method. While owning it, the "Appraisal" skill will be can be used temporarily.

The skill level of "Appraisal" differs depending on the quality of the appraisal stone. There are only a few level 10 stone that the royal family owns in this world.

Naturally, it's necessary to take special permission to use it. Only great nobles that are intimate to the royal family can use it.

Because I'm a man of the royal family, there's no problem to use it. However, just because being the man of the royal family, it can't be use as one pleases.

Though I have throw a tantrum to Anna that I want to use the appraisal stone, but it seems that a person need to reach a certain age to get the permission granted.

I have been told that the appraising the status for the first time seems to be a special event. Even if it's for nobles, they will hold a ceremony and appraise in a solemn atmosphere.

I also had to do the ceremony.

Other than the appraising, this ceremony also includes the unveiling of the child.

The "Appraisal" result will be exposed in the public and at that point, I will be valued by the adults.

Though there's no problem that I have non-standard skills compared with my age, but it's terrifying that there's a possibility that I will be abandon if

my status is too low.

At any rate, this will turn out to be the debut for me and Sue.

Sue and I were made to change into the children's clothes for the ceremony, and the arrangements of the ceremony was told many times.

The present king who's our father, attends the ceremony too.

In addition, some with eminent face seems to attend this ceremony, so I'm not allowed to make a mistake here.

I'm a member of the royal family even if I'm a child.

Since I'm participating as the protagonist of the ceremony, it's necessary for me to shoulder the prestige of the royal family.

It's a bit heavy for a former petit bourgeois like me.

However, when I see the majestic appearance of my younger sister next to me, the determination that resembled the frustration that "I must do it" arises.

「Are you ready?」

I nod silently to the last confirmation from Anna.

「Then, go ahead」

My back was pushed by Anna, and Sue lines up with me and we pass through the door to the venue.

-----  
-----

Author note: Because it became unexpectedly long, I'll cut it here. Continues in S6.

---

# I achieved the desired level up!

---

When I hunted the lost one many times, I heard the voice.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV2 has become LV3》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Powerful LV1』 has become 『Powerful LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Sturdy LV1』 has become 『Sturdy LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV1』 has become 『Overeating LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

The moment of the long-awaited level up came.

The skin peels off completely from my body.

I understood that the hole on my back has closed in the sense that I can't express it at all.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Automatic HP Recovery LV1』 》

Eh?

Seriously?

Oou.

This is unexpected.

I mean, will the complete recovery by level up become automatic recovery?

I'm very happy, but I wanted it a little earlier.

If I have it, I won't have such a hard time.

No, that's really luxurious.

I should be happy that I have leveled up and the anxiety of the future has disappeared now.

Actually, it was considerably dangerous.  
Finally, my HP has begun to decrease.  
When my HP decreased from 6 to 5, I don't felt alive.  
After that, it decreased slowly and it decreased to 3 just before the level up.  
It was really dangerous.  
I suppressed my flustered heart, and it was worth to devote myself in hunting lost one.

The lost one hunting went well.  
Unlike the first expectation, the long-distance attack of the Kumorning Star hits every time.  
That's surprising.  
Is this also a technique that the spider's body can do?  
Moreover, I don't know it's thanks to that or not, but I manage to acquire the 『Throw』 and 『Hit』 skills at level 1 respectively.  
I think that both are skills that has raising effect.

In addition, 3 skills rose in this level up.  
Only those that has unknown effects, but now that it has level up, that means that it accumulates skill proficiency somewhere. There's a possibility that I enjoyed its benefit unconsciously.  
There's no disadvantage of it, so it should be a good thing.  
However, I'm slightly uneasy about "Overeating".

I made the nest and hunt the lost one. With that many chance to use the "Spider Thread" and "Thread Manipulation", both skills also leveled up.  
"Spider Thread" is level 8 and "Thread Manipulation" is level 5.  
The "Thread Manipulation" is more useful than I thought.  
It became level 5, and the speed and the precision that I could manipulate rose considerably.  
I was right to take this skill.

The "Pain Alleviation" also rose to level 5.  
Thanks to that, it was considerably comfortable halfway.  
The strong point of this skill is of course not feeling pain and even if I don't feel pain, I can know that the condition is dangerous.  
The pain is the signal conveying the danger, so there's a meaning on it.  
When it disappears, the feeling of danger will disappear. However, in the

case of this skill, the pain can't be feel, but I can understand accurately the depth of the wound and how dangerous the wound is.

It's difficult to put it in words because it's intuitive, a feeling of irritation from the wound or, how should I put it. Anyway, I understand it well that it's a different feeling from the pain.

Thanks to that, there's no demerit of not feeling pain.

Well, the pain is not completely gone yet because it is still level 5.

Now that I have leveled up, let's see how much my status has changed.

『Small Taratect LV3 No name

Status

HP : 38 / 38 (Green)

MP : 38 / 38 (Blue)

SP : 38 / 38 (Yellow)

: 38 / 38 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 21

Average Defensive Ability : 21

Average Magic Ability : 19

Average Resistance Ability : 19

Average Speed Ability : 369』

Hohou.

HP, MP, SP, Offensive ability and Defensive ability increase by 2 each while Magic and Resistance ability increase by 1 each.

And then, Speed, what are you?

It should be 348 previously, so it went up by 21?

Isn't it strange?

Isn't it that there's too much difference with the other status that rose modestly?

Why is it that the increase of the offensive ability and defensive ability are the same?

The magic and resistance can overtake it in 1 level...

(1レベルの上昇分がそのまま攻撃力と防御力の数値と同じってどういうことよ？

魔法と抵抗に至っては1レベルで抜かれるんですけど…。 TL note : not too sure about this 2 sentences)

Impossible.

Well, let's overlook the awful status offset.  
Now.

I was able to recover completely by level up, so it's possible for me to challenge with full strength aiming towards escaping.  
After all, the work became slow because there's a wound, and I also had to be cautious.  
From now on, I will hunt lost one steadily and extend the nest while securing stamina.

Now, the nest extends to around a quarter of the goal.  
It's still long ahead.  
The bees still haven't attack me yet, but I don't know how long that will last.  
When thinking so, it's necessary to make the nest while keeping its strength to endure the attack of the bees.  
Though it's necessary, this is quite difficult.  
After all, it's different from making it on the ground, extending the nest upwards becomes harder the more I climb up.  
It's necessary to extend the thick thread from the rock that is the foundation to become a prop and I must also bind it with the thread to fix the prop.  
Because this is only a quarter, the difficulty of the work rises more and more if I climb up.

Still, I must do it.  
I don't know when will the Earth Dragon appears suddenly again.  
Before that happens, I must escape from here by any means.  
The worst case, I might have to abandon my nest and charge taking the advantage of my speed.  
It's considerably disadvantageous, but I will surely die as it is. At times like this, I have no choice but to do it.  
Let's do my best in making the nest to avoid that situation.  
I touched the status notation. How about this?

---



## Spider vs Bee ④

---

Finally, the time has come.

『Finjagoath LV6 Failed to appraise its status』

『Finjagoath LV4 Failed to appraise its status』

『Finjagoath LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

『Finjagoath LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

『High Finjagoath LV1 Failed to appraise its status』

One of the groups of bees are flying in the air right in front of me.

The atmosphere is obviously different from the usual wait-and-see.

They certainly considered me as an enemy and have the intention to fight.

The nest has reached around half of my goal.

Since I've come this far, the bees look a little different now, it seems that they can't afford to leave me alone any longer.

Although, it's only one group.

Am I being underestimated, or are these guys just a scouting party to check me out?

Anyway, don't think that you can beat the one who made this nest with only 1 group.

I prepare my Kumorning Star.

Even though the nest was made in the shape of a net, there's still a gap to throw the Kumorning Star from inside.

The gap is around two and a half meters, so the bee can't invade the nest due to its size.

Although they can't break through the web, I can attack as much as I like from within it.

Well, they can fly away from this place at anytime, so I guess it's a draw.

The two level five's charge in.

Fun. ( ふん。 )

Even if the two of you charge in at the same time, my nest won't give an

inch.

The skill level of "Spider Thread" is 8.

I was proud of my thread's amazing durability even when it was low level, but now with each level its sturdiness just keeps improving.

Just as I thought, the two bees rammed the surface of my nest and their bodies were caught by the unyielding threads.

Although they had large builds and performed their attacks with great speed, my nest didn't receive any damage at all.

Literally, it didn't even vibrate.

My nest's stretchy thread has outrageous durability, and it's elastic enough to absorb the impact like rubber.

The thread expands and contracts to release the impact to some extent when it is burdened.

The bees' ramming attack didn't even reach that extent.

In other words, that's all they have.

My nest didn't need to release the shock, it simply endured their offensive ability due to its durability.

It's not that the bees' ramming attacks were particularly poor.

Although it's something I understood by observing, these bees, they are considerably strong.

Even snakes were included among the monsters that the bees brought back.

One-sided attacks from the air, attacks with their stingers, and attacks from their great physique.

Normally, these all are considerable threats.

They can launch preemptive strikes freely because usually enemy attacks won't reach them in the air.

Well, that's why they're weak against anti-air attacks.

I think that it's thanks to the bees not being cautious that my Kumorning Star has been infallible.

That's why, bees are a powerful enemy if you fight them normally.

Yes, if one were to fight normally.

My trump card though, my home, is not normal.

Abnormal defensive ability, abnormal binding force, and abnormal besieging potential.

I bet that the bees have never seen such strategy before.

Because the trump card of this creature that's called a spider is that it has human intellect.

I neglect the two bees that were caught in my nest.

I throw my Kumorning Star towards the remaining three that still couldn't comprehend the current situation.

The leader bee received the Kumorning Star directly without having a chance to avoid it.

If I were to aim, the first target should be the leader.

It cleanly hits. Due to the centrifugal force and the fall power, the leader bee's body strikes the bottom of the nest.

With this, the elimination of the leader is complete.

The remaining two stiffen, not knowing what to do without their leader.

They're good targets.

I dispose of the higher level one first with my Kumorning Star.

Then, the remaining bee returned to its senses at last, but its response was poor.

Although I don't know whether it's aiming to recover from this hopeless situation or not, it carried out a ramming attack on me.

Did it not understand what happened to the two of them previously?

Well, such a desperate attack could never reach me. The last bee crashed into the nest tragically and it stopped moving.

Disappointing.

The terrifying bees that I met when I fell no longer had the means to defeat me once I made my nest.

When thinking that my nest is unaffected at all by their ramming attacks, it seems that no matter how many of them come, none of them will be able to reach me.

It was proven that the defensive ability of my nest is high.

In a game, if their defense is too high, they won't receive any damage from a small fry.

That logic held true with my nest and the bees.

In my imagination, I thought that if the nest received attacks, then it should receive enough damage for me to at least repair it.

There are still about 100 worthless bees flying in the air.

At first, I felt fear for the violence of that number, but now, the story changes because I understand that the nest can't be broken through under any circumstance.

Even if there are hundreds or thousands of you, your stingers won't reach me if you can't break through the nest.

It looks like the probability of escaping is very high.

I pleasantly deliver the decisive blow on the bees that I caught and I began to act.



## Spider vs Earth Dragon.....Eh?

---

After repulsing the first group without difficulty, I was attacked by the bees continuously.

I was able to annihilate the second group without any problem, but after that was a problem.

Multiple groups came to attack me at the same time.

Nai wa. (No way)

No, it's a right thing to do from the viewpoint of the bee.

As for being the attacked side, I prefer that they don't come in such large quantities.

Even if it's safe inside the nest, there's a feeling of pressure.

Being surrounded by bees flying around and buzzing constantly. What's this situation?

I sigh while looking around the surroundings.

As far as I can see, bee, bee, bee.

Really, what are you?

When this much gathers here, the buzzing sound is staggering.

It's very noisy.

I can't sleep because it's too noisy.

In addition, if I kill this much dutifully, I won't be able to eat all of it.

Although it might be thanks to the skill "Overeating" that I can eat more than before, there's still a limit to it.

Each one of them is already huge, getting 5 in a group is too much.

Thanks to that, it made my skill level of "Overeating" rise to 3.

The thing that I'm troubled the most is that the expansion of the nest is delayed due to the bees.

My first objective is to escape from here.

Not to accompany the bee.

And yet, the bees attacked continuously, causing the work to make no progress.

If only they never attacked me. I have already secured enough food, so they should just leave me alone.

Well, they don't know such circumstances.

I have no choice but to make progress during the intervals of the attacks.  
When it's being this cautious, it's already a suicidal act to leave from the nest.

It seems impossible to use my speed advantage to charge.  
Even if my speed is 369, I can't display much power on the vertical wall and I can see the future that I got stabbed by the bees while climbing.

Ah, damn it.

I don't want to slow down here.

I don't know when that Earth Dragon will appear suddenly.

The Earth Dragon, suddenly?

Suddenly, a terrible chill ran.

What's this?

This is dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous, dangerous!!!

I don't want to see it.

Although I don't want to see it, I must see it.

『Earth Dragon Alaba LV31 Failed to appraise its status』

The guy that I feared, came.

Moreover, it's looking at my nest.

W-what should I do?

No, I can't do anything.

It's impossible to do something.

There's no way I can do something against 'that'.

The only thing I can do is to pray that it will overlook me.

Such prayer was scattered.

The Earth Dragon opens its mouth.

Speaking of the greatest weapon of the dragon, it's definitely a breath attack.

A thunderous roar sounded.

A blast whirled up.  
A vortex of destruction raged.

I don't know what happened exactly.  
Although I don't know, only this becomes clear.  
My nest disappeared together with the large rock that was made as a foundation.  
Let alone the large rock, the wall at the back hollowed greatly.  
A big crack ran on the remote wall from the center of explosion.  
Moreover, the rock separates from the wall steadily.  
Literally, collapsing.  
As for my nest, more than half vanished at a blow.  
The remaining upper part also broke after swallowed up by the collapsing wall.

I was in the upper part.  
Perhaps, I avoided the direct hit of the attack that seemed to be a breath.  
I fall together with the surrounding webs.  
I struck the ground without being able to do anything.  
Ouch.  
HP decreased completely.  
But, I'm still alive.  
Although I'm alive, I don't know what's going to happen after this.  
All depends on the Earth Dragon.

I'm covered in the webs.  
Even though it's my own thread, I will still stick to it if I touch the adhesive part.  
But, such a thing is not a problem now.  
This might be lucky.  
My body is covered in the bunch of threads, so I can't be seen from the outside.  
A falling rock also won't hit me directly.  
It might overlook me if I continue to hide here.

Having light expectation, I hold my breath.  
I somehow manage to suppress my body that's trembling with fear.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Fear Resistance LV1』 》

The tremble somewhat calmed down.

Still, it's scary.

My body trembles helplessly.

It's scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary, scary!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV2』 has become 『Stealth LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV1』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV3』 has become 『Stealth LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV2』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Automatic HP Recovery LV1』 has become 『Automatic HP Recovery LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV3』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV4』 has become 『Stealth LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV4』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV5』 》

The voice of heaven pulled back my consciousness.

Or, it might be thanks to the "Fear Resistance" that level up at a stretch while I'm trembling.



I don't know how long I have hid myself here.

Judging from the way of the skill level up, I understand that I hold my breath for a considerably long time.

Although I thought that I can check the stamina to know the time, the stamina didn't decrease for some reason.

I strip off the thread that coil around my body with "Thread Manipulation". It's understood that the "Spider Thread" property can be changed to some extent if I matched it with "Thread Manipulation".

I decrease the adhesion and remove it from my body.

I crawl out from the bunch of threads slowly.

The Earth Dragon was not there anymore.

I was saved.

---

# Escape from despair

---

I survived.  
I savor the joy in it.  
I'm alive. What a wonderful thing.

Despair in my heart gradually erodes while I was thinking so.  
What should I do from now on?

The nest was destroyed.  
Completely destroyed.  
I glance at the site of the attack that seemed to be a breath.

A huge crater was created on the wall there.

Haha.  
It's funny.  
Why is there a crater on the wall?  
Isn't it that a crater is made when a meteorite falls to the ground?  
Why is such a thing created on the vertical wall?  
Moreover, this even penetrate the large rock.  
It's funny, right?

Although I'm dumbfounded and defenseless, the bees never attack me.  
Those guys might be scared of the Earth Dragon too.  
Well, it's an overwhelming existence after all.  
It's inevitable to be afraid of it.  
Even I'm scared.

Really, what should I do from now on?  
It's possible to break through the bees and return to the original passage.  
This is only possible if I ignore the Earth Dragon.  
This time, I was able to survive luckily.  
However, if the same thing happens again, I don't think I can survive.  
I think that the movement of the Earth Dragon shows that it clearly  
recognize the nest as a troublesome thing.  
Otherwise, there's no way it will shoot such an attack.

In other words, the act to make a nest is more likely to be glared by the Earth Dragon in the future.

Then, I can't make the nest.

Or perhaps I should say that I can't do such thing because I'm scared.

My heart has already been broken.

I don't want to do something that can infuriate the Earth Dragon.

Even if it was a misunderstanding that the Earth Dragon break my nest without any great meaning.

Because it's an existence like that, there's a possibility that it attacked with that degree of recognition.

However, for the weak me, either way, the result won't change.

I will die if I come across the Earth Dragon.

That's all.

I succeeded in evading it twice.

I was blessed with good luck twice.

But, I don't think it's only good luck.

Did it not notice me who hid all the time?

I think so.

I want to think so.

Otherwise, I won't have the thing to rely on.

My only way to survive.

I will hide earnestly and somehow escape from this Earth Dragon's biosphere.

This is the only way.

The skill I can rely on is "Stealth".

Although I thought that it didn't seemed useful when I acquired it, it's my lifeline now.

The skill level is 5.

To be frank, it's slightly unreliable.

But, I must do it.

I strengthened my determination.

First, I need to confirm where the Earth Dragon left to.

I observe the ground.  
The footprint of the Earth Dragon was left there grandly.  
I look at the destination where the footprint of the Earth Dragon went to.  
There's a large passage.  
The Earth Dragon is ahead of it.  
I'm tense knowing that alone.

I advance towards the opposite passage of the one the Earth Dragon left to.  
It's obvious.  
Who the hell will go to the direction same as the Earth Dragon.  
I don't know where this path leads to.  
To be frank, I think that I should ignore my feelings and climb the pit.  
But, it's impossible after all.  
Not a reason, just that my heart refuses it.

I advance carefully and slowly while hiding myself.  
I come to want the best stealth weapon that is the cardboard.  
Fuu.  
Did I calmed down a little?

That reminds me that my HP decreased considerably when I fell, but now,  
it's already fully recovered.  
Thanks to the "Automatic HP Recovery".  
I should have used my skill points on this instead of "Detect".  
Well, it was good that I was able to acquire it by myself.  
I didn't have time to confirm it a while ago, but how fast is the recovery?  
Since it's still in low level, it shouldn't be able to recover rapidly, but it  
should be all right to neglect small wounds.

Ah, and the one I'm bothered with is that the red total stamina which is the  
SP didn't decrease.  
Why didn't it decrease?  
Since it never happen before, there must be some conditions that stop the  
decrease, but I don't know what it is.  
Don't tell me that the stamina is actually decreasing but it's not displayed in  
the status because it's bugged?  
I don't want to run out of stamina suddenly.  
No, I believe in Appraisal-san?  
I believe that you're a child who can do it?

I believe in it, but when I think about the rate of getting betrayed....  
I really believe in it?  
(TL note: She keeps ending this few sentences with a ?. So I just translate as it is)

The "Appraisal" might level up soon.  
It's been quite long since the previous level up and I keep using "Appraisal" all the time.  
When thinking about the large progress after reaching level 6, I can have expectations on the next level up.  
I would be grateful if I can see the skills.  
It's considerably inconvenient to not know the effect of the skills.  
In addition, among the unknown effect skills, there might be one that can overturn the current situation.  
I think that I expect it too much, but it might be able to slightly improve the current situation.

I want even a little advantage for me to escape from this hopeless situation.  
Is there any skill that can know the enemy's location?  
If there is, then I can advance while confirming the Earth Dragon's position.  
Although "Detect" can be used, it won't help.

I want a map too.  
I don't even know whether this path leads to a safe place or not.  
Perhaps, there's a possibility that I'm going directly into a more dangerous area.  
If that happens, will I die?

Anyway, I have no choice but to believe in my bad luck.  
Please, let this path lead to a place safer than now.

---

# Elro Great Labyrinth Lower Layer

---

The path I advance is considerably wide.

Well, even the bee about 2.5 meters in length can fly freely and also the huge mantis that has the length around 5 meters can move freely in this passage.

『Elro Gresguard LV7 Failed to appraise its status』 (エルローグレンガード)

The huge mantis intercepts the swarm of bees with the sickles on its hands.

Unlike the ordinary mantis, it has six arms.

It's like the Asura.

Although the bees tries attack it from the air, the bees can't step into the attack range of the sickle easily. The progress of the battle is in stalemate.

I observe the situation while hiding in the rock shade.

Neither of them have noticed my existence.

The "Stealth" demonstrated its effect more than I thought.

I appraise it more while peeping stealthily.

『Elro Gresguard : The mantis-type monster that inhabit in the Elro Great Labyrinth Lower Layer. It's skillful in using powerful physical attacks with the sickle』

Ah, one of the bees was bisected by the sickle.

Uwa, cut into two by a blow, that's a great sharpness.

If it's that sharp, it might be able to cut my threads too.

Well, it looks like it didn't notice me yet, so I should pass through here quietly.

Or rather, there's a word that can't be ignored in the "Appraisal" result again.

『Elro Great Labyrinth Lower Layer : The area located between the middle layer and the bottom layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth. Countless powerful monsters inhabit here』

Hee, is that so?

So, here's the lower layer.

I mean there's even a bottom layer.

There are a lot of powerful monsters.

....I might not want to know about this.

By the way, although I tried appraise the middle layer and bottom layer, the result that I got was 『The middle layer』 and 『The layer located at the most bottom in the thing that has the layer』 because the word was not connected with the "Elro".

It's useless.

However, it looks like there's another layer underneath when I thought that here is the bottom layer.

No matter how I imagine about it, the bottom layer must be crowded with very powerful monsters.

No matter what, it's the bottom layer of the world's largest labyrinth.

Speaking of dungeon, the lower you go, the stronger the enemy becomes. If this lower layer is a place full of powerful monsters, then the imagination doesn't seem to be a mistake.

Monsters of the Earth Dragon class might be all over the place.

It's terrifying just to imagine it.

However, that.

The area where I came from is probably the upper layer.

It should be connected to the surface because it was an area where human can enter.

Then, the exit might be unexpectedly near too.

Ah, although I avoided humans and acted, would it be better if I run after the footprints?

But, even if I run after it and go outside, I'm in this figure.

After all, even if I get out of this labyrinth, as long as I'm a spider, I have no choice but to live my life hunting as a monster.

No, now's not the time for it.

At any rate, I must escape from this lower layer.

Even if I escape from the lower layer, there's still the middle layer.

In the first place, I don't even know whether this path leads to the middle layer or not.

I want to refrain from going to the bottom layer.

Ah, another bee got killed again.

I say, this is the bee's defeat.

Mantis is strong.

Isn't that clearly stronger than the snake?



This is strange. The snake should have been a boss character in my recognition.

Although it can't be compared with the Earth Dragon, isn't it that the mantis is also considerably strong?

The snake's ranking in me drops rapidly.

Isn't it that the snake is not so strong in this lower layer?

Well, it's still early to judge it.

It might be that the mantis is just too strong.

I also thought that before.

After bisecting the third bee, something unexpected happened to the mantis.

Its body was bitten by the fangs of a huge spider that appeared suddenly.

Ha?

Nono.

Seriously?

『Greater Taratect LV18 Failed to appraise its status』

Wow.

My super-evolution form.

Seriously?

『Greater Taratect : The evolution form of the spider-type monster of the Taratect species. Carnivorous and has powerful poison in its fang』

Oou.

I will become like that if I keep evolving.

Although it's still small if it's compared with the super-huge spider which is my mother, it still has around 10 meters in length.

The mantis looks small.

I mean it killed the mantis only with the fangs without using threads?

How can it be that strong in physical ability?

My highest increase in status is only 21.

How many times I need to evolve to be like that?

For now, I need to run away quietly before it notice me.

There's no way I can win against such thing.

Un, but now, I understood it well.

This lower layer is dangerous.

What's dangerous?

As what can be seen! (見たまんまだよ ! TL note: not too sure here)

There are a lot of enemies here at a doubtful level whether I can win or not even if I make a nest.

Seriously, it's the matter where "Stealth" is really my lifeline.

(マジで私の生命線が隠密だよりな件。 TL note: don't know about this)

Were I hasty?

Should I have forced my way through the bees as it is?

But, at present, I didn't felt any sense of danger like the Earth Dragon.

In addition, there's monster that can defeat the bees too, so it's not absolutely impossible.

Although the mantis and the large spider seem to be strong, it might go well if it's a different monster.

Well, if there's a monster that seems to be good, I will turn it into food. Other than that, I will go with the basic "Stealth".

At present, the red total stamina gauge still haven't decrease.

If I believe in this display, it not necessary to get impatient, and I should deliberately confirm my prey and act.

I don't want to do something careless that can draw a dangerous guy of the Earth Dragon class.

---

## S6 Status

---

When I pass through the door, the big venue catches my eyes.  
A red carpet extends straight from the door and ahead of it, there's a pedestal and a man waiting behind it.  
A large number of people close to the wall, look at the state here quietly.  
Everyone who attend this ceremony are all senior nobles.

Sue and I walk silently on the carpet.  
I have received lectures for this day to walk majestically.  
Although the gaze of the nobles pierce me, I try to not be conscious on it as much as possible.

Before long, I arrived before the pedestal.  
Sue and I stop there and get down on our knees.  
The man who waited behind the pedestal is the present king who is our father, Magus Delua Anareich.

「From here, I will hold the appraisal ceremony」

The voice of the king full of dignity sounds in the hall.  
Although I say that he's my father, I have only met him a few times.  
Therefore, rather than blood relatives, the feeling of a relative who's a great person is stronger.  
Because of that, the tension is overwhelming.  
Even now the king continues to talk, but it doesn't enters my head.

「Then, Shurein Zagan Anareich. Stand」

「Yes」

I stand up according to the king's call.

「Start the appraisal」

I move forward several steps and get on the stool placed in front of the pedestal.

If there's no stool, I won't be able to reach the pedestal at my current height.  
A black stone was inserted in the pedestal.  
The stone is the appraisal stone, but it's smaller than I thought.  
It's the size that can fit into the palm of an adult.  
I put my hands on the appraisal stone while thinking unexpectedly.  
As I was lectured beforehand, I try to have appraisal in my mind.  
It succeeded easily and my status was displayed.

『Human race LV1 Name Shurein • Zagan • Anareich

Status

HP : 3 5 / 3 5 (Green)

MP : 3 4 8 / 3 4 8 (Blue)

SP : 3 5 / 3 5 (Yellow)

: 3 5 / 3 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 0 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 2 0 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 3 1 4 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 2 9 9 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 2 0 (Details)

Skill

「Magic Perception LV8」 「Magic Manipulation LV8」 「Magic Combat Act LV6」 「Magic Granting LV5」 「Offensive Magic Power LV3」 「MP Recovery Speed LV7」 「MP Consumption Down LV2」 「Sword Talent LV3」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Fighting Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV1」 「Concentration LV5」 「Accuracy LV1」 「Evasion LV1」 「Enhanced Vision LV4」 「Enhanced Hearing LV7」 「Enhanced Smell LV2」 「Enhanced Taste LV1」 「Enhanced Touch LV1」 「Life LV5」 「Magic Amount LV8」 「Agility LV5」 「Endurance LV5」 「Powerful LV5」 「Sturdy LV5」 「Magician LV8」 「Protection LV7」 「Dash LV5」 「Divine Protection of Heaven」 「n % I = W」

Skill Points : 1 0 0 0 0 0 』

I can see the status.

At the same time, the appraisal result of the status was displayed in the screen-like thing attached to the wall in front.

The screen is connected to the appraisal stone, thus, the appraisal result can be displayed in the big screen.

This world doesn't seem to have the concept of personal information.

A commotion occurs.

The king speaks to pacifies it, but the commotion didn't settled.

My status must be really out of the standard.

Still, it was just as I expected.

My magic-related ability value is considerably high.

Anna can vouch for it.

Compared with the physical ability that is appropriate as my age.

No, it seems to be considerably higher than others in the same age, but it's not out of the standard like magic.

So, it became such an unbalance status.

As for the skills, I roughly know that there's a voice called Divine Words (神言) that will inform you whenever a level rose or a skill is acquired.

However, I have two unknown skills.

"Divine Protection of Heaven" and the last unknown skill that looks like a garbled text.

I'm interested about the two skills and I appraise it.

『Divine Protection of Heaven : Protected by the divine protection of heaven. It becomes easier to obtain the desired result in every situation』

『n % I = W : Impossible to appraise』

What's this?

The "Divine Protection of Heaven" is terrific.

A skill that can be called as a cheat.

However, it says that it becomes easier to obtain it, so it won't be as I desire always.

Although it's a great skill, overconfidence is a taboo.

The unknown one is the other skill.

If the name is incomprehensible, the appraisal result is also incomprehensible.

I don't know what kind of skill it is at all.

It's also incomprehensible that this is the result from the best appraisal stone.

If this can't appraise it, then it's impossible to check the details of this skill.

Really incomprehensible.

「That, is it the same as the Duke's daughter?」

「Ah, that genius」

「However, His Highness is the same as the Duke's daughter, no, he has the talent more than that」

Just now, in the commotion, the word Duke's daughter can be heard here and there.

Is there a guy besides me who have the same status as me?

I don't think that there's such a guy other than Sue.....

「Quiet!」

To the shout of the king, the hall becomes quiet.

The king presents me a sheet of paper.

This paper is a magic tool connected to the appraisal stone and the appraisal result will be written on the paper with printing magic tool.

I receive it respectfully.

And, I bowed and withdrew behind.

With this, my appraisal is complete.

Next is Sue's turn.

It goes without saying that the hall become noisy again because Sue has almost the same result with me.

However, unlike me, Sue didn't have the "Divine Protection of Heaven" and the mysterious garbled text skill.

---

## Survival of the fittest, or so I thought, but....

---

Moving stealthily.

I observe the battle of the other monsters while escaping in haste.

Gee, the lower layer is terrifying.

(いやー、下層パないわ。 TL note: can't think of any word to build this sentence)

The mantis which I thought who's very strong, it's only around the mid-level in here.

This place is a treasure house of monster with monsters like the large spider that ate the mantis, the lion with wings and the serpent that looks like the snake's evolution form.

Nai wa. (No way)

I moved while hiding so that I won't be discovered by those guys. At present, I manage to go past it somehow without being discovered. Well, it's the end when I'm discovered.

And then, my red total stamina gauge began to decrease because I endured to sleep and continued to move.

In the end, I still don't know why it didn't decrease, but finally, a time limit has been displayed.

It's necessary to eat before this numerical value of 38 runs out.

However, because there no suitable target for me to kill, I decided to sleep on that day.

To be frank.

I was not able to sleep.

That's obvious.

Up until now, I will make a simple home and sleep within it so that it's safe when I'm sleeping.

However, when thinking that sleeping safely in such a monster house, a simple home is just not enough.

I have to make a home firmly, but if I do that, I would stand out. I don't want to stand out that much.

In other words, the Earth Dragon is scary.

If I make a nest firmly, the Earth Dragon might chase after me.



Eh, persecution complex?  
How should I know?  
Earth Dragon is scary, seriously scary.  
Nono.

Therefore, I slept without making a home for the first time in life.  
I was very uneasy.  
I never know that sleeping outside the home makes me feel so helpless.  
I doze off, woke up by the sounds, and I doze off again.  
Just like that, I was unable to sleep soundly.  
Next time, I should make a simple home as a temporary peace of mind.  
Although I can still endure, if the lack of sleep continues as it is, I feel that something is going to happen someday.  
Well, I think that it's somewhat okay because my average sleeping hours is only 4 hours in my previous life.

Well, the sleep is like that, but the problem is the meal.  
I must somehow get a meal in this monster house.  
Even though I become determined, it looks like I can somehow get the meal.  
Because there's a food that can be obtained easily.

I thought of it before.  
The strength of the monsters here are unusual.  
But, among these strong monsters, there are also monsters that looks relatively weak which I saw before in the upper layer.  
The snake is also one of those species.  
I never thought that the day that I will say that the snake is weak would come.

Well, therefore, I'm interested in what those weak monsters eat.  
After all, the weak can only be eaten.  
Such a thing is obvious in a world of survival of the fittest.  
Up until now, the trend of this dungeon is exactly that.  
Still, these guys are relatively sneaking around.  
The bee must have made such weak monsters their main target.

And, as a result of observing such weak monsters, I understood that there's a certain common point in these guys.

All of them have poison.

This is what you called to see the light.

Because I was born with "Poison Resistance", I didn't mind eating it. But, normally, a person won't eat poison.

Even though it's weak, monsters without "Poison Resistance" won't eat them willingly because they have poison.

Then, I might be overlooked for such a reason even if I'm discovered.

Although I say that, it's better to stay hidden, so I should keep on sneaking around.

I understood that those weak monsters mainly eat two things.

One is other weak monsters.

This is the main.

A weak guy fights with another weak guy.

I think that I should kill it with a surprise attack if there's a chance after confirming that there are no strong monsters nearby.

One more is this is what the weak monsters eat when there's no other choices.

『Elro Gereish LV3 Failed to appraise its status』

The appearance of that guy is a flat black insect.

However, in my image, it looks more like a snail.

Those guys stick to the labyrinth's wall and creep slowly.

The appearance is just like a snail.

Let's call it the snail insect.

There's a lot of snail insect in this lower layer.

When the wall enters the sight, at least one of them can be seen.

It is a lot to that extent.

I thought about it shallowly that why the other monsters never eat it even though there's so much of it.

Yes, I was shallow.

After I had resolved myself more, it was necessary to confront this guy.

I can't even regret it even if I want.

I noticed it after eating it that eating this guy is really the last resort.

Yes, I ate this guy.  
I have eaten it.  
I pull it off from the wall with the threads and kill it easily with "Poison Fang" without knowing this guy's true terror.  
I want to warn my past self who said 'itadakimasu' leisurely.

It was really unappetizing.

That's not the taste of the world anymore.  
After being reborn to a spider, I have ate various strange things, but that is a no.  
It was unappetizing to the extent that my HP even decrease.  
That's absolutely not a food.  
Somehow my "Corrosion Resistance" rose, but it's not a good thing if I think with common sense.  
If there's no belief that I shouldn't leave leftovers, I will never finish eating it.

That's why, the food can be obtained immediately.  
But, it comes along with an intense pain.  
Well, starve to death and death after eating an unappetizing thing. If I were to pick which one that I hate, I would say dying.  
Let's eat the snail insect again when it's really hopeless.  
... Though I will pray that it won't happen as much as possible.

---

# Poison poison

---

Today, I'm moving stealthily again.

Although the labyrinth zone in the upper layer has a lot of forked road, this passage is a straight road all this time.

It's good that I won't get lost, but if this passage leads to the bottom layer, will I be able to return?

Ah, let's put away the unpleasant imagination.

It surely leads to the middle layer!

Let's believe so!

Well then, the red gauge will decrease soon.

Though I ate the snail insect last time, I want to make it as the last resort.

Although there are several of them moving slowly on the wall, I don't think I want to eat it willingly.

With that taste, other monsters won't be eager to eat it.

That's why, I want to find a normal meal somehow while the gauge still have time.

Let's put away whether the monsters with poison are normal or not.

Well, I have eaten a lot of monsters with poison.

It's that guy now.

I didn't think that I want to eat something delicious.

...I miss the cup noodles.

Now then, front, all clear!

Rear, all clear!

No dangers around!

Yosh yosh.

『Elro Randanel LV8 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV7 Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Randanel LV7 Failed to appraise its status』

It's the three intimate friend monsters that appeared before my eyes.

These guys really comes in 3 anywhere and anytime.

However, should I say it's as expected from the lower layer, their level is quite high.

If I assume that evolution occurs at level 10, then, that level 8 guy might be able to evolve soon.

Well, such future will never come.

I go around to their rear stealthily.

And here, the appearance of the new weapon, Cast Net!

Eh, it's just as its name?

Who cares. It's not like I can think of an exquisite name every time.

Even though I grinned when I thought of the Kumorning Star.

I would be troubled if that quality is demanded every time.

Therefore, Cast Net, go!

Don't think that it's just a mere cast net.

This new weapon, un, it's a little lonely without a name, ah, explanation?

Yeah, yeah. This guy, even though it becomes a lump immediately after throwing it, the moment it reaches the target, a cobweb spreads and wraps it's target!

This is made delicately with the dream combo of the "Spider Thread" and "Thread Manipulation".

The three monsters are wrapped in the net without being able to do anything.

Hahaha.

Big catch, big catch!

Now, I just need to kill them with my "Poison Fang" as usual.

Hai, chomp!

《Conditions met. Title 『Poison Technique User』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Poison Technique User』, skill 『Poison Synthesis LV1』 『Poison Magic LV1』 was acquired》

Oh?

Ooh?

I get a title!

Is it poison? It is poison!

No, finally, after I have been using poison all this time since I was born.

Isn't it hard to acquire this title?

I mean, the titles I have acquired up until now, all of the conditions are considerably strict.

Is the title that difficult to acquire?

Well, I acquired it so it's fine.

And the skills are "Poison Synthesis" and "Poison Magic".

The "Poison Magic" is as usual, I don't know how to use it, so I'm leaving it as it is.

My magic increased again.

As for the "Poison Synthesis", I don't know what kind of effect it has.

"Poison Synthesis", does it mean I can make poison?

However, because I'm a spider, poison is made involuntarily.

Nono.

For the time being, let's postpone the verification of the skills.

First of all, I must kill the remaining two quickly.

Therefore, I bite them with "Poison Fang".

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV7』 has become 『Poison Fang LV8』 》

Oh?

Ooh?

Oooh?

Is today the poison day?

Good good.

If I assume that level 10 is the highest, isn't level 8 a considerably deadly poison?

It was quite effective against the bee that should have poison in it.

This one is more pleasant than acquiring the title.

Yosh.

I carry the dead three monsters to the shade of a rock.

Ugu, with my weak status, carrying 3 at once is tough.

It might be better if I carry it one by one.

Huh?

Didn't I do the same thing previously?

At that time, didn't I regret that I should have carry it one by one?

Hmm?  
I don't remember!  
I don't remember such past!  
It's not that my memory is bad!  
There's no such past!  
Okay!?  
Yosh.

For the time being, let's try "Poison Synthesis" while eating.  
Even if I say so, I don't know how to use it, so I should just try pray silently.  
Thus, I whisper and pray silently, "Poison Synthesis"!

Something appear when I pray silently.  
It's the feeling that an image is displayed in the head like the "Appraisal".

『Poison Synthesis Menu』  
『Weak Poison』  
『Spider Poison LV8』

What's this?  
Ah, but it's displayed in this way, so "Appraisal" should work.

『Poison Synthesis Menu : Poison can be synthesized』  
『Weak Poison : Very weak poison』  
『Spider Poison LV8 : Lethal poison secreted by the spider. LV8 is very powerful』

Fumu.  
"Spider Poison" is my original poison.  
And, perhaps, the "Poison Synthesis" level 1 can only make weak poison.  
I select weak poison for trial.  
A ball of water rose in front of me and it drops to the ground and forms a puddle.  
Oops.  
Is this the pattern where there must be a container?  
I appraise the puddle just in case.

『Puddle of Weak Poison』

Un.

It seems to be weak poison.

I see.

In other words, this "Poison Synthesis" skill can create poison without any material.

Although it seems convenient for a human, I'm a spider.

It might be useful depending on how I use it.

Un.

Producing poison with no cost is surely great.

Ah, no, wait a minute?

My MP has decrease.

It's not for free.

Ah, the doubtful degree increased at a stretch.

Although the poison that can be synthesize might increase when a level rises, I can already make powerful poison that is called the "Spider Poison".

I don't feel the charm from it.

But, it's good that there's use to it.

It's entirely better than the annihilation of magic-related skills.

---



## Forked, road?

---

I continued advancing on the straight path and finally, finally, I reached it!  
A forked road!  
Road?

Un.  
A needlessly big space spreads out before my eyes.  
It's that, I mean the road is forked, or perhaps I should say, the road spreads out, or rather, the road disappeared.  
If you ask me how wide is it, I can't see the other side even though I have "Night Vision" in this darkness.

Err.  
Which way should I go?  
Up until now, I haven't worried about getting lost because there was only a single straight path, but now in this empty wide space, I'm troubled.  
It's like I have entered a desert.  
It's quite terrifying that I don't know where I should go.

If I'm not mistaken, when walking for a long time with no change in scenery, a person will unconsciously advance in an arc and eventually, return to where they started from.  
Still, I don't think it will happen with a spider's body, but I really don't know which way I should go.  
Speaking of things that could be used as landmarks, there are only rock pillars here and there.  
They all look the same, so none of them can be used as landmarks because they don't have any distinct features.  
Because there are snail insects everywhere, even in the worst case, I won't starve to death. However, I don't think I will be able to realize that I'm lost even if I'm lost.

Well, let's go back to the basics of labyrinth capture and advance along the wall.  
As usual, I advance along the right wall.

However, it sure is wide.  
The width span is amazing.  
In addition, it's also quite tall.  
The ceiling supported by the rock pillar seems to be around 100 meters in height.  
A towering height.  
Thanks to that, there's no feeling of being locked up even though I'm inside the dungeon.  
How should I say it, although it's full of rock, there's still the magnificence of nature.  
When I'm in here, I understand well how small my existence is.

In my previous life, there was a TV program that showed the world's unexplored region.  
To be honest, I was not impressed by such a thing that time.  
For me, the beautiful scenery shown in the screen was just a totally irrelevant story of a distant world.  
There were no feelings like excitement, just indifference.  
Why I watched that program is a mystery.

But, I'm here now.  
This is the world I live in.  
It's not irrelevant.  
I can't be indifferent.  
Being impressed by the place where I currently am, when I was a human that would have been unimaginable.  
In addition, I also think that I wouldn't have been able to do it if I only stayed indoors in the nest called my home.  
With such significance, I might have to thank that pyromaniac human who dragged me to the outside world.

Ah, I feel irritated when I recall it.  
No, it's not alright.  
Like I can thank such a guy.  
The next time I meet him, I will wrap him with my threads, drag him into the dungeon, and finally, finish him off with "Poison Fang".

Fuu.  
I remembered something unpleasant.

I should look at the magnificence of this dungeon to heal myself.

『Bugragratch LV14 Failed to appraise its status』

A huge monster appears slowly.

Although its overall atmosphere gives off the impression of a sloth, its mouth completely destroys such an impression.

Countless jagged fangs protrude out resembling a crocodile's huge mouth.

When such a brutal mouth is attached to a monkey-like body, it's very unbalanced and looks fiendish.

I'm not healed.

Oh well.

Here dungeon.

Not nature.

Here danger.

OK?

Yes, understood.

Therefore, I start escaping while erasing my presence.

It ended without being found somehow.

Well, I imagined something that I didn't really want to.

This needlessly big area, don't tell me this is the bottom layer?

Although I don't know what the difference between each layer is, it's not strange to think that the layer has changed after advancing on the straight road and ending up in such an excessively big area.

The single road was just straight and there's no sense that I'm descending, perhaps the decline was so gradual that I didn't notice it.

When thinking so, isn't it so?

Nono.

It's surely different, right?

I merely entered a large place.

Un.

Or, on the contrary, I ascended to the middle layer.  
Ah, lets go with that.  
Yes, here is surely the middle layer.  
At last, I have escaped from the dangerous lower layer.

『Bugragratch LV8 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Bugragratch LV4 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Bugragratch LV11 Failed to appraise its status』

Is there a reason why such monsters are in this middle layer?  
I'm an invisible man.  
Ah, it should be spider.  
For the time being, I erase my presence.  
And I escape stealthily.

After sufficiently distancing myself, come to think of it, I haven't appraised the monsters yet.

『Bugragratch : A deformed monster that possesses a huge jaw. They act together as a herd, and attack their prey en masse.』

Ah haa. ( あーは一。 )  
They flock together even though they look that strong.  
I can't win.

Un.  
Let's scrap the theory that this here is the middle layer.  
This degree of difficulty is too much to be the middle layer!  
Haa, I pray that this is really not the bottom layer.

---

# Appraisal-san, you were a cheat after all

---

I move along the wall stealthily.

After eating the three monsters, the red stamina gauge didn't decrease again.

Un?

I was certain that the amount is large because it almost recovered to max after eating one of them. But....

The probable cause, is it the "Overeating" skill?

Did it stock the excess food?

If I'm not mistaken, this phenomenon occurred after acquiring the "Overeating" skill.

When thinking so, it doesn't seem to be irrelevant.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV6』 has become 『Appraisal LV7』》

Oh?

Ooh?

Oooh!?

"Appraisal" has arrived!

Appraisal-san has arrived!

(TL note: the word "has arrived" is from this キタ.)

With this, I'll win!

When I think about the last progress, can I expect more from you?

Is it okay?

I won't forgive you if it's something disappointing, you know?

Can you jump over the hurdle that I have raised even further properly?

You must not go under it, okay?

Well now, how's the appraisal result!?

『Small Taratect LV3 No name

Status

HP : 38 / 38 (Green)

MP : 38 / 38 (Blue)

S P : 3 8 / 3 8 (Yellow)

S P : 3 8 / 3 8 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 1

Average Defensive Ability : 2 1

Average Magic Ability : 1 9

Average Resistance Ability : 1 9

Average Speed Ability : 3 6 9

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV2」 「Poison Fang LV8」 「Poison Synthesis LV1」 「Spider Thread LV8」 「Thread Manipulation LV5」 「Throw LV1」 「Concentration LV1」 「Accuracy LV1」 「Appraisal LV7」 「Detect LV3」 「Stealth LV5」 「Heresy Magic LV2」 「Shadow Magic LV1」 「Poison Magic LV1」 「Overeating LV3」 「Night Vision LV1 0」 「Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV7」 「Paralysis Resistance LV3」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV2」 「Acid Resistance LV3」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV5」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV5」 「Powerful LV2」 「Sturdy LV2」 「Idaten LV2」 「Taboo LV2」 「n % I = W」 』

Eh?

Seriously?

Really?

Not a mistake in vision?

Oh, ooh, oooh, uoooooooo!?

Skills have arrived!

Seriously, Appraisal-san, good job!

You really cross over the raised hurdle!

Yahoo!

My heyday came!

Appraisal-san, you're seriously incredible.

Thank you.

Seriously, thank you!

With this, I can finally double appraise the skills with unknown effects!

Which, one, should, I, pick, first?

Let's start from the "Overeating" that I have thought about a while ago.

『Overeating : It becomes possible to take meals exceeding the limit. And the excess part will be stock as a surplus. However, weight is gained accordingly. The amount that can be stocked increases by level』

O-oh.

Hohou.

It's almost as expected.

In other words, it's a skill that the stamina won't decrease as much as I eat excessively.

However, I will gain weight.

Am I that fat?

I don't know such feeling.

Is this because that I'm a spider that it won't stand out?

If it's a human, this might be a huge demerit.

Next, I will pick this.

『Powerful : Increases Average Offensive Ability equivalent to the skill level』

(TL note: I tried my best to translate it to be easy to understand. Hope you can understand. If you have a better one just suggest it. I will change it right away)

Hee.

I see.

In other words, this is just a simple status strengthening skill.

Ah, which reminds me, this skill level rose after I leveled up.

I surely thought that my offensive ability increased by 2 through level up, but it looks like one of the point is from this skill.

That means.

『Sturdy : Increases Average Defensive Ability equivalent to the skill level』

As expected, this skill is the defensive ability version of "Powerful".

Fumu, although the effect is low, judging from my rubbish status, I'm grateful that it can rise even if it's a little.

Let's continue steadily!

The next one, first time seeing it.

Because it's level 2, its level should have risen somewhere. Did I miss the voice of heaven?

『Idaten : A bonus of skill level×100 is added to the Average Speed Ability. And, a growth correction of skill level×10 is added when level up』

Ha?

Ah, eh, ha?

Ah, it's thank to this skill that my speed is abnormally fast.

I see I see.

Haiiiiiiiiiiii!?

Eh, what's with this outrageous skill?

I surely thought that my speed is fast because of my species, but it's because of this?

Oou.

"Idaten", don't tell me that this is the rumored reincarnation privilege?

Oh!

Seriously!?

Being born as a rare skill holder, reincarnation privilege is delicious!

I wasn't called as the "Idaten" in the game for show!

Uhyaa! ( うひゃー ! )

The tension increased!

Then, what about this skill?

『 n % I = W : Impossible to appraise 』

Hmm?

Impossible to appraise?

Why?

Err.

After coming this far, an unexpected fumble.

Well, judging from the name, it looks like it's bugged.

Although it makes me feel slightly unpleasant, there's no help for it if I can't



appraise it.

I hope that it's not a negative skill.

I pull myself together and appraise the next one.

『Taboo : A skill that is acquired by the person who violated a taboo. You must not raise it』

Uwa.

This time, it's saying something unbelievable to confuse me.

But, these words, no matter how I think, it's definitely a curse or a negative effect.

Uwa, I don't need it.

Even if you say that I must not raise it, it's already level 2 before I know.

Seriously.

My increased tension fell down at a stretch.

---

# Mahou Shoujo Magical Kumoko☆

---

『Automatic HP Recovery : Gradually recovers HP over time. Even wounds that can't be recovered naturally can be recovered』

『Poison Fang : A poison attribute attack with the fangs』

『Poison Synthesis : Consume MP to purify and customize the poison. The poison that can be synthesized differs depending on the level. LV1 : Weak Poison』

『Spider Thread : A special skill owned by the spider-type creature. Able to produce customizable threads. Customize field : Viscosity, elasticity, resilience, texture, strength, size』

『Thread Manipulation : Threads can be manipulated freely』

『Throw : Increases the power and accuracy when throwing something』

『Concentration : The ability to concentrate increases』

『Accuracy : Increases the hit rate in every situation』

『Appraisal : Read the information of something』

『Detect : A skill that combines all perception-type skills. Overview : Magic Perception, Magic Formula Perception, Material Perception, Presence Perception, Danger Perception, Motion Perception, Heat Perception, Reaction Perception, Space Perception』

『Stealth : Conceals presence』

『Night Vision : Sight will still function even if there's no light source』

『Visible Range Expansion : Visible light range is expanded』

『Poison Resistance : The defensive ability against the poison attribute increases』

『Paralysis Resistance : The defensive ability against paralysis attribute increases』

『Petrifaction Resistance : The defensive ability against petrifaction attribute increases』

『Acid Resistance : The defensive ability against the acid attribute increases』

『Corrosion Resistance : The defensive ability against corrosion attribute increases』

『Fear Resistance : It becomes harder to sense fear』

『Pain Nullity : The ability restriction of the body and mind by pain are nullified』

『Pain Alleviation : Pain is mitigated. When doing so, danger signal continues』

I appraised the remaining skills.

Although the result was approximately the same as I expected it, there were several new discoveries too.

First of all, the true colors of the "Visible Range Expansion" becomes clear.

This, in short, I can see infrared rays or ultraviolet rays?

But, I can't see such a thing at present.

Is it because it's still level 1?

Or, there are neither infrared rays nor ultraviolet rays in the dungeon.

Well, it's not something to be troubled even if I can't see it, so it's doesn't matter too much.

And, I understood something when I examined the resistance-type guys, but a rather terrible fact becomes clear.

Although most of the resistance were the same as the name, there's one guy that doesn't match with its name.

『Corrosion Attribute : The attribute controlling the decay of death』

(『腐蝕属性 : 死の崩壊を司る属性』 TL note: not sure about this)

What's that scary thing.

I certainly thought that it was a resistance that I would be fine even if I eat rotten things, but it looks like it's a strange attribute.

This resistance rose when I ate the snail insect, so does that means that that guy has this attribute?

Uwa.

No wonder it doesn't has the taste of the world.

Un.

I will really make sure that eating the snail insect is the last resort.

And, the next one I'm interested in is "Detect".

"Detect", it's more efficient than I thought.

What's with that all perception-type skills?

No matter how I think, how can 100 skill points acquire such a high-performance skill?

I mean, can't I activate it individually?

It's impossible to do it.

I have already tried a lot of times, but it looks like I can only activate all of them.

The only thing I can change is the ON and OFF. There's no individual activation.

Although I wanted to activate the "Presence Perception" and "Danger Perception", because I have to activate all of them, I don't know which perception that grasp the information.

I mean, there's no way my small head can handle such a large quantity of information.

It won't end with just a headache.

Or rather, the level rose again even though I only tried it out a little.

Needless information increases even more making me to lose my reasoning.

It won't be useful unless I have a skill that can improve the result of my head.

Although it's too good because it's highly efficient, it's useless because it's highly efficient.

Cast pearls before swine. Cast "Detect" before spider.

Haa.

Well, the last one.

Depending on this appraisal result, my future might change greatly.

That is the appraisal of the three kinds of magic.

Up until now, I didn't know how to use it, so I had no choice but to leave it as it is.

The skill that should be useful if it's usable.

If I can use this, then it's okay for me to call myself a magician.

Yosh.

Appraisal-san, please!

『Heresy Magic : The magic that violates the soul directly. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Disturb LV2 : Phantom Pain』

『Shadow Magic : A low rank Dark Magic that manipulates shadow. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Dark Shadow』

『Poison Magic : The magic that manipulates poison. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Poison Touch』

Oh?

Oun? ( おうん? )

Un.

Subtle.

No, although it's a large progress if it's compared with the time I don't know anything, still, I don't know how to use it.

The "Heresy Magic", in short, is it a mental attack-type magic?

The shadow and poison are the same as it is.

And, apparently, the spell that is usable at level 1 is there.

Although it's there, how do you use it?

Is it the same as "Appraisal", where I just need to pray silently?

Yosh.

Then, 「Disturb」 !

...

...

...

Nothing happens.

No, it might only be a misfire because there's no target.

Let's try a different one.

「Dark Shadow」 !

...

...

...

Nothing happens.

「Poison Touch」 !

...

...

...

Nothing happens.

MP didn't decrease too.

Rather than misfire, it didn't even activate at all.

Seriously.

No, although I have a little expectations on it, it's no good after all.

No, wait?

If I examine magic with "Appraisal", I might get a hint.

『Magic : The thing that establish as a phenomenon after magical power is changed by the skill』

(『魔法 : 魔力をスキルで変化させ、現象として確立させたもの』 TL note: this too)

Un, it's useless.

Aah, it looks like I still can't use magic.

Shit.

It looks like the day when I will call myself as Mahou Shoujo Magical Kumoko is still far.

Damn it.

---

## S7 Duke's daughter

---

Although the appraisal ceremony became a slight uproar, it manage to end safely.

The cause of the uproar was not only that the both of our status were abnormally high.

When I eavesdrop on the nobles' conversation with my "Enhanced Hearing", apparently, skill points can only be obtained by level up and I'm abnormal because I have 100000 points at level 1.

Come to think of it, Sue's skill point was 0.

This is perhaps because I'm reincarnated, but I'm interested in the 「Duke Daughter」 that comes up occasionally in conversations that's also born with skill points.

When I put nobles' story together, the 「Duke Daughter」 seemed to have undertaken the appraisal ceremony several days before me.

Then, she has an unprecedented excellent status and she has the skill points that shouldn't be there.

And, it's said that the 「Duke Daughter」 also had the skill that seemed to be garbled.

A certain deduction appears inside me.

If it's so, I must meet this 「Duke Daughter」 by any means.

The chance came immediately.

After the appraisal ceremony, we moved to a different venue and a light party was held.

Sue and I are lead by the king to greet the line of nobles at the center of the party.

Each of the nobles who lined up have brought their children who are on the same age as me or a little older than me.

In other words, this place is a place for the nobles who are around the same age to introduce themselves.

Then, I was introduced to the duke daughter.

「It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm the eldest daughter of the Duke Anabald

house, Carnatia Seri Anabald」

It was an impressive bishoujo with burning red hair and have a strong-willed face.

She has the presence that can attract attention just by at glancing her, but even more than that, my "Magic Perception" saw through her enormous magical power.

An amount almost equal to me and Sue.

Speaking of Duke Anabald, it's the distinguished great noble in this country. Regarding the accomplishments of the country for generations, there's a history that the blood of the royal family is connected to the Hero's blood. Men who were born in the Duke house have high talent and is raised through complete education with rigid discipline to be worthy to serve the country.

But still, the amount of her magical power is abnormal.

She has already exceeded the man with the red hair who seems to be her father.

「Nice to meet you. I'm Shurein Zagan Anareich. 『Yoroshiku』 」

I have a certain conviction, so I said the last word in Japanese.

The eyes of the duke daughter opened wide for an instant, then it went back to normal.

I understood well that my expectation was proved right by the movement.

「Father. May I talk with this child?」

「Un?」

The king showed the behavior to hesitate in my words a little.

Well, behind the duke daughter who was brought in first, there's still a lot of nobles who brought their child in the line.

However, I can't pull back now.

「Is it bad?」

「Uumu」

The king opened his mouth after he compared the duke and the nobles who



waited behind with me.

「I don't mind. Don't leave for a long time. Return after a while」

「Hai.Thank you」

I take the hand of the duke daughter like a child and begin to run.  
Although I can feel that Sue pouts with an awful force behind, I can't mind it.

I go out of the hall and enter the private room that has become the waiting room.

Because there were times when a noble slips out of the party to talk about negotiations, such a private room was built close to the hall.

If it's here, it's soundproof and it's safe because there are guards standing in front of the door.

「Fuu. It should be good here」

I speak in Japanese without concealing it anymore.

「Never thought that the prince is a person who got reincarnated」

And the duke daughter also speaks in Japanese.

「Ah, this is bad. It's been a long time since I hear someone speaking in Japanese other than me. I'm deeply moved」

Although, the strong-willed impression doesn't change, this girl, she has a light tone.

「And, I want to hear it, but do have the memory of Heishin High School?」

I ask her about the former school that I attended.

「I have a lot. You are a friend from the same high school who got reincarnated in this world after all」

As expected, this girl seemed to be my former classmate who got involved

with the mysterious crack in the classroom in the same way as me and got reincarnated in this world.

「My former name is Yamada Shunsuke. How about yours?」

「Buha!?!」

When I say my former name, the girl burst into laughter.

「Buhahahahahahaha! Hi, fuhahaha! Yo-you're Shun! Shun a prince, kuku, it doesn't suit you!」

The girl who burst out laughing.

What's this deja vu.

Although there's no recognition of the girl in front of my eyes, that speech and behavior looks like someone I know.

「A-are you Kanata?」

「Ou」

This time it's my turn to burst out laughing.

As former male friends, that game comrade, Kanata, is the girl.

The existence itself was reborn to an exact opposite creature.

「Don't laugh. Even though things may appear this way, I seriously felt down immediately after I was reborn」

「No, sorry. But, even you laughed at me. It's even now」

「Sure is. But, it was good to meet you. Up until now, it was quite tough being alone」

「Ah. I agree with that. It's good to be able to meet」

Kanata and I nail a fist to each other. ( TL note: a bro-fist I think)

Then, a roaring sound emitted from the door.

「What is it!?!」

Kanata panics.

I also panicked for an instant, but I calmed down after knowing who was it.

No, I panic in a different meaning.

The door is blown off inward by the second roaring sound.  
Outside the door, there's Sue who had her physical ability raised with "Magic Combat Act", she stood there and prepare the swung fist with "Offensive Magic Power".  
Sue puts her view in Kanata and me, and Kanata was lock-on.

「Sue, STOP STOP!」

In a hurry, I slip my body between Sue and Kanata and Sue's fist was about to blow Kanata off.

「I won't hand over Nii-sama」

Sue embraces me and mutters in a whisper.

「Your younger sister is scary」

Kanata complained in Japanese.

On this day, I met the first classmate.

---

## Extra Bestiary①

---

Author note: To commemorate the 50th chapter.

It's the status of the monsters at level 1 and its brief explanation.

The status is purely a reference. It differs depending on the individual.

-----

-----

『Small Lesser Taratect LV1

Status

HP : 26 / 26 (Green)

MP : 26 / 26 (Blue)

SP : 26 / 26 (Yellow)

  : 26 / 26 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 8

Average Defensive Ability : 8

Average Magic Ability : 8

Average Resistance Ability : 8

Average Speed Ability : 8

Skill

「Poison Fang LV1」 「Spider Thread LV3」 「Night Vision LV9」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

We are the spider's initial species.

Weak.

The subjugation danger degree that the human determined is the lowest, F. Because it's weak in status, it will only charge foolishly. That's why, the subjugation is easy.

However, there's also individual that rarely makes nest. In that case, the danger degree springs up.

It is said that a person got caught in the nest without any preparations, the worst, it can be said that it's the end for that person. Therefore, destroying the nest in top priority when discovered it is the adventurer's basic.

The thread and the main body are vulnerable to fire.

## 『Small Taratect LV1

### Status

HP : 36 / 36 (Green)

MP : 36 / 36 (Blue)

SP : 36 / 36 (Yellow)

      : 36 / 36 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 18

Average Defensive Ability : 18

Average Magic Ability : 18

Average Resistance Ability : 18

Average Speed Ability : 18

### Skill

「Poison Fang LV4」 「Spider Thread LV4」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV4」 』

The spider's normal species.

Still, it's weak as usual.

It's property is also about the same with the deteriorating species.

## 『Lesser Taratect LV1

### Status

HP : 85 / 85 (Green)

MP : 36 / 36 (Blue)

SP : 85 / 85 (Yellow)

      : 85 / 85 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 42

Average Defensive Ability : 42

Average Magic Ability : 18

Average Resistance Ability : 18

Average Speed Ability : 42

### Skill

「Poison Fang LV5」 「Spider Thread LV5」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV5」 』

The grown form of the deteriorating species.

It grows up to approximately 5 meters in length, and physical-related status

improves.

Still, it's weak.

However, the probability to meet it is very low because it's rare that a hatchling of the deteriorating species can evolve to this.

### 『Elro Frog LV1

#### Status

HP : 6 5 / 6 5 (Green)

MP : 4 5 / 4 5 (Blue)

SP : 5 5 / 5 5 (Yellow)

: 5 5 / 5 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 5

Average Defensive Ability : 3 5

Average Magic Ability : 2 8

Average Resistance Ability : 2 8

Average Speed Ability : 3 0

#### Skill

「Poison Synthesis LV1」 「Acid Attack LV1」 「Shoot LV1」 「Night Vision LV6」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 「Acid Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as frog.

It's approximately 1 meter in length and it has a rainbow-colored body surface.

It uses the strategy where it shoots the droplets that has weak poison created by "Poison Synthesis" and the acid attribute from the "Acid Attack".

Even if it the opponent gets closer, the opponent might receive an unexpected counterattack because of its stable physical ability.

Danger degree, E.

### 『Elro Randanel LV1

#### Status

HP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Green)

MP : 2 5 / 2 5 (Blue)

SP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Yellow)

: 1 0 5 / 1 0 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 7 8

Average Defensive Ability : 6 5

Average Magic Ability : 2 2

Average Resistance Ability : 3 4

Average Speed Ability : 7 7

Skill

「Poison Fang LV3」 「Poison Claw LV3」 「Cooperation LV7」 「Night Vision LV6」 「Poison Resistance LV3」 』

Also known as the three intimate friend.

A small dinosaur-like monster measuring about 1.5 meters in length.

They always act in 3 and make fun of their enemy with skillful cooperation.

They corner their opponent into poisoned condition with "Poison Fang" and "Poison Claw". They are good at cornering their opponent slowly.

Danger degree, D.

『Elro Pekatot LV1

Status

HP : 1 5 5 / 1 5 5 (Green)

MP : 4 6 / 4 6 (Blue)

SP : 1 8 0 / 1 8 0 (Yellow)

: 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 5 8

Average Defensive Ability : 3 9

Average Magic Ability : 3 2

Average Resistance Ability : 3 2

Average Speed Ability : 1 0 0

Skill

「Poison Attack LV3」 「Evasion LV1」 「Night Vision LV8」 「Poison Resistance LV3」 』

Only the name appears.

A monster with a strange figure that has the body of a fused penguin and pelican and the arms of a monkey.

Although it only has 4 skills, it's a troublesome monster that can jump around at high speed in the small cave and it attacks in three dimensions(三次元).

In the story, it was caught in the nest and was quickly eaten.

Danger degree, D.

## 『Elro Basilisk LV1

### Status

HP : 1 3 8 / 1 3 8 (Green)

MP : 1 2 6 / 1 2 6 (Blue)

SP : 4 6 / 4 6 (Yellow)

: 6 5 / 6 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 5 8

Average Defensive Ability : 5 2

Average Magic Ability : 1 0 8

Average Resistance Ability : 1 0 5

Average Speed Ability : 5 8

### Skill

「Magic Eyes of Petrification LV1」 「Poison Attack LV1」 「Shoot LV1」  
「Magic Perception LV1」 「Magic Manipulation LV1」 「Earth Magic LV1」  
「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Petrification Resistance LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as petrification lizard.

A gray-colored lizard-like monster measuring just a little over 1 meter in length.

It petrifies its opponent with the basilisk inherent skill, "Magic Eyes of Petrification".

In addition, it has poison.

Furthermore, it can use "Earth Magic", although there's no opportunity to show it in the story.

It uses the strategy where it shoots the soil made by the "Earth Magic", but there's no time to do it because it was caught in the nest.

Taking the troublesome petrified condition into account, the danger degree is C.

## 『Small Rock Turtle LV1

### Status

HP : 1 8 0 / 1 8 0 (Green)

MP : 1 0 / 1 0 (Blue)

SP : 2 5 / 2 5 (Yellow)



: 1 0 0 / 1 0 0 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 0 8

Average Defensive Ability : 2 3 6

Average Magic Ability : 8

Average Resistance Ability : 5 8

Average Speed Ability : 6

Skill

「Shell LV3」 「Ore Body LV3」 』

Also known as turtle.

The turtle-type monster that carries a rock shell on its back.

It's very slow-witted, and it has high defensive ability, but the other abilities are altogether low.

Although it only has the ramming attack, the power of the rush can't be underestimated.

Danger degree, D.

『Elro Ferect LV1

Status

HP : 2 5 / 2 5 (Green)

MP : 1 5 / 1 5 (Blue)

SP : 1 5 / 1 5 (Yellow)

: 1 5 / 1 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 5

Average Defensive Ability : 5

Average Magic Ability : 4

Average Resistance Ability : 4

Average Speed Ability : 9 0

Skill

「Paralysis Attack LV1」 「Paralysis Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as centipede.

A insect-type monster that has brisk feet growing on it.

Most of the status is low.

Only the speed is strangely high.

However, it can be subdued easily if there's only 1 because it doesn't have the "Night Vision" despite being the endemic species of the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The terrifying part of this monster is that it spring forth in large quantities and it lives as a colony.

Although the individual's danger degree is F, the colony's danger degree is considered to be B.

『Elro Baradrad LV1

Status

HP : 3 5 0 / 3 5 0 (Green)

MP : 1 0 0 / 1 0 0 (Blue)

SP : 3 5 0 / 3 5 0 (Yellow)

: 3 5 0 / 3 5 0 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 2 0

Average Defensive Ability : 3 2 0

Average Magic Ability : 1 0 0

Average Resistance Ability : 2 8 0

Average Speed Ability : 3 0 0

Skill

「Poison Fang LV5」 「Dragon Scale LV1」 「Night Vision LV7」 「Heat Perception LV4」 「Poison Resistance LV5」 』

Also known as snake.

A huge snake-type monster that seems to be able to swallow a person wholly.

Physical status is high.

It has the skill that can be seen in the dragon species called the "Dragon Scale".

By the effect of the "Dragon Scale", it has a high defensive ability for both physical and magic.

Danger degree, C.

---

## Isn't it great to know the enemy's strength?

---

I stay hidden behind the shade of rock.

『Elro Daznatch   LV23

Status

HP : 7 8 6 / 8 1 8   (Green)

MP : 3 3 5 / 3 3 5   (Blue)

SP : 7 7 9 / 7 7 9   (Yellow)

     : 7 2 3 / 7 8 1   (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

That guy advances slowly from the rock where I am.

I wonder what is that?

How should I express it? It's a huge fish with limbs. Un, it's slightly different.

It's an unknown mysterious creature.

Well, it doesn't matter at all that it's a mysterious creature.

No, it matters.

It's dangerous if I'm found.

But, there's something more important than such thing!

Yes, the Appraisal-san did it again!

I can see the enemy's status!

Although I can only see the HP, MP and SP, isn't it amazing?

Although the success rate is not very high that it will succeed once in three or four times, still, it's great to know some of the opponent's status.

The opponent's strength can be known even with only the rough numerical value of HP, MP and SP.

I must not take on an opponent with a clear difference in status.

Strategy, treasure my life.

This is the pattern where I must not take on the mysterious creature that's passing nearby soon.

Because it has a strange numerical value.

What with the HP 818?

There's still a balance left even if you kill me 20 times.

Won't it be an inflation?

That mysterious creature that has a stupid face on it has this status, so the Earth Dragon absolutely has a 4-digit HP.

Nai wa. (No way)

Although this is what I understood in these several days, all the monsters that has level higher than 10 are strong.

I think that it's the so-called advanced level monsters that doesn't evolve at level 10.

Therefore, even if it's lower than level 10, when there's a same species before that is higher than level 10, I should devote myself to escaping.

On the contrary, the monster that doesn't have level higher than 10 even if I look for it is probably weak.

However, the shocking thing was even the small fry that I usually hunt has a higher status than me.

There was even a guy with a 3-digit HP.

It's like "Seriously? Were you that strong?".

Well, if I fight head-on, then I won't be able to win.

I will bet everything on the surprise attack.

It was the moment when I decided so.

However, when thinking so, it's a higher rank than me even though I call it a small fry.

And the "Spider Thread" that can incapacitate that higher ranked monster without any problems is a considerably strong skill.

If I don't have this, I wouldn't be alive now.

Although the status is important, the skills are also important.

If that's the case, then, I want to know the opponent's skill quick.

If I know the skills, I should be able to fight advantageously.

If you extract the skills from me, then speed will be my only merit.

If fire were used as measures against "Spider Thread" and "Poison Fang" is nullified by an antidote, I won't have a chance to win.

Oou.

This is bad. Skill countermeasures are bad.

If such preparations were made firmly, I have no choice but to die!

Well, I don't think that the monsters have such wisdom.  
That's why, a weak monster like me can survive.  
After all, wisdom is important.  
It's the human's greatest weapon.

Hmm.

Human.

This dungeon, I wonder how much the human have explored?

The only time when I saw human was the time when my nest was burned by them.

Although the human footprint is still there, after that, when I'm exploring the labyrinth area, I hardly saw it.

It's called the world's largest labyrinth, so perhaps, the exploration is not making any progress?

If I think about it, I'm alright that I can eat the monsters, but human have to bring food.

In this wide labyrinth, it's necessary to carry a large amount of food if they want to explore it.

With that alone, it's a considerable labor and it's necessary to fight against monsters too.

Things will change if there's a convenient skill to store things in a different space like the "Item Box" or magic, but still, it doesn't change that it's hard.

In my opinion, the range that a human can explore is only one part of the upper layer.

If so, then I can understand why the footprints were not seen on the way.

Is the place where the footprints can't be seen is the human's limit range?

Hmm?

But, wait?

Then, the place where I found the footprints for the first time where the super-huge spider and those strong crowd of monsters are, no matter how I look at it, can humans explore that area?

Eh, can that area be explored?

Even though my mother is there?

Can 'that' be defeated?

Impossible.

If my expectation are right, it shouldn't be strange that 'that' is equal to the Earth Dragon.

Can 'that' be defeated?

Isn't it impossible?

I mean, if it's not impossible, then how strong is a human?

I have imagined something unpleasant.

If I assume that the humans are strong enough to defeat my mother, then I should give up on going outside.

I won't be able to survive no matter how I struggle.

If so, then living in this dungeon is better.

For the time being, let's make reaching the upper layer the objective.

Let's look for a place where human don't come when I reached the upper layer.

No, before that, should I take the risk and appraise the human's status?

Well, there's no need to be in a hurry.

I don't even know whether or not I can reach the upper layer.

---

# Threadness and sadness and heartening and

---

Stealthily.  
Right, alright!  
Left, alright!  
Front, target!

『Elro Kohokoro LV7  
HP : 6 7 / 8 9 (Green)  
MP : 2 1 / 2 1 (Blue)  
SP : 7 9 / 7 9 (Yellow)  
     : 5 4 / 8 5 (Red)  
Failed to appraise its status』

There's a monster resembling the pill bug in front.  
Although the body is a pill bug, the head looks like a mouse.  
I want it to be clear whether it's a mammal or an insect.  
If it's a pill bug, then its defensive ability will rise when it becomes rounded.  
When I fight against the turtle monster before, it withdrew into its shell and  
I had a hard time dealing with it.  
Well, if it got caught in my threads, its movement will be restricted before it  
can become rounded.

Thus, Cast Net, standby.  
Terya! ( てりゃ ! )  
Hit!  
The rest is just a piece of cake with "Thread Manipulation".

《Conditions met. Title 『Thread User』 was acquired》  
《By the effects of the title 『Thread User』, skill 『Thread Manipulation  
LV1』 『Decapitation Thread LV1』 was acquired》  
《『Thread Manipulation LV1』 has unified with 『Thread Manipulation  
LV5』》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Manipulation LV5』 has become  
『Thread Manipulation LV6』》

Oh?

Ooh?

I acquired a title!

The title "Thread User"?

The "Thread User" that can titillate the chuunibyou?

Hey, pill bug, I will finish it quickly because I have no time to care about you.

Okay?

No?

"No" rejected.

Therefore, "Poison Fang", "Poison Fang".

And carry it to the shade of a rock.

Well then, let's verify the title I acquired at once.

"Thread User", the acquisition condition is as expected, is it keep using the threads?

Hmm?

If so, then it doesn't seem to be strange that I could acquire the title a little earlier.

Or it might be a different condition.

Well, there's no help for it even if I think about the acquisition condition of the title that I have acquired.

The most important thing is whether the title is useful or not.

And, there's a conviction.

This title is useful.

No, well, it showed the results already because the level of "Thread Manipulation" rose.

The importance of the "Thread Manipulation" increases day by day and I'm very glad that the level rose.

Even with this much only, it shows the worth of this title.

But, my interest are fixed in the other skill.

"Decapitation Thread".

Don't you think that it's a word that titillates the chuunibyou?

In short, it's that, right?

It's the one that I can slash my enemies with the thread, right?



Ri-ridiculous!  
An invisible slash!?  
What!?  
What it's cut with!?  
Ku, th-this is thread!?

Such development can be done, right?  
Uha.  
Good.  
This is good.

Well, even if it's such chuunibyou, this seems to be an increase to my strength.  
Up until now, my only weapon is my "Poison Fang".  
Finally, my amount of weapons increases.  
And in addition to that, my main weapon that is my thread is going to be that weapon.

Oops, I haven't appraised it and experiment it yet, so I shouldn't be delighted with it.  
First of all, "Appraisal".

『Decapitation Thread : Gives the decapitation attribute to the thread』

Umu.  
The effect is as shown in the name.  
Here, I thought what should I do if it was an astounding effect.

For now, one of the concerns has disappeared.  
The remaining problems are whether or not it can be applied to the "Spider Thread, whether or not it can be activated and what degree of effect it has in level 1.

The pill bug that was killed a while ago is helpful here!  
Now, become my guinea pig.

First of all, I release "Spider Thread".  
First, I make the strength to max and the adhesiveness to zero.  
I swing the thread towards the pill bug while praying "Decapitation Thread"

silently.

Oh, it looks like I activated it properly.

The thread got repelled by the body of the pill bug.

Muu.

As expected, it doesn't have such power at level 1.

Ah, but there's a small wound.

Isn't this enough for a level 1?

Up until now, most level 1 skills are lacking in some parts, so this skill is considerably high performance because it can leave a wound on the body of the pill bug.

Come to think of it, how's the consumption?

Did my MP decrease?

MP didn't decrease.

SP, because of the effect of "Overeating", I don't know much about it.

But, when thinking about "Poison Synthesis", I think that it shouldn't be without any consumption.

Then, although the red gauge didn't decrease at all, I think that it decrease a little internally.

Although I don't know how much is the normal consumption, the cost performance doesn't seem to be bad.

In addition, the red stamina gauge will last long by "Overeating" in the future, so it's good.

Next, I try giving adhesiveness to the thread.

I attack the pill bug in the same way as a while ago.

Hmm?

Mmm.

Although it activated properly, it didn't leave a wound.

Well, about here, it's as expected.

I experimented on the "Spider Thread" variously, and I understood that there's a limit in the customizable field.

For example, it becomes difficult to give resilience when I maximize the adhesiveness.

Although it's possible to do it, the effect becomes smaller.

There's a limit in the property that I can give to the thread at a time, it's like distributing each property.

Therefore, by giving the adhesiveness to the thread, I think that it's impossible to give the maximum decapitation attribute. Although the adhesion and the slash property are not compatible, it doesn't seem to be realistic.

But, the "Decapitation Thread" is a considerably good skill. The compatibility with me is outstandingly good. I should raise the skill level quickly.

That's why, Pill Bug-kun. Although I'm whipping the already dead you more and more, you will have to accompany me to raise my skill level. I continued hitting the pill bug with "Decapitation Thread".

---

# I have become stronger even if it's a little

---

The skill level of "Severing Thread" rose to 3 because I kept tormenting the pill bug.

Although I wanted to continue it more, there's no help for it because the pill bug has entered the state that's impossible to talk about without mosaic.

Although it still can't leave a big wound at level 3, it's like piling up the garbage.

Pill bug, I think that I probably won't forget you.

Of course, I ate it after that.

As usual, it was bad.

When I think about it, it was not necessary to make the pill bug to accompany me.

I can just hit the rock nearby.

Oh dear, it's loss that the pill bug was killed?

No no, I'm sure that the pill bug is crying with pleasure because I was benefited.

Eh, fiend?

I don't know what it is.

And then, when I just finished tormenting the pill bug, I'm not sure whether or not I were drawn by the sound, but a different monster came.

『Anogratch LV8 Failed to appraise its status』

It was a monster that I saw for the first time.

It's a monkey-like monster measuring around 2 meters.

Even the status appraisal failed and if possible, I want to pass through it, but it was not possible because I was found.

Well, I managed to win somehow.

Although it looks like the other party was the type that's confident in its own quickness, I was better.

I kept dodging the attacking monkey's arm and I attacked it in an instant chance. And finally, I succeeded in capturing it with "Spider Thread".

I was really scared.

No, I'm serious.

It's been a long time since I experience such serious battle.

Moreover, this monkey is fairly strong.

The sound when the arm swung is terrifying and it's not a laughing matter.

I would die if it hits me.

That's why, I avoided it desperately.

If I had a mouth, I would scream.

Kyaa?

Of course, I would "kyaa!".

I wonder whether or not I acquired a skill called "Evasion" because I kept avoiding desperately.

When I appraise it, it was a skill that raises evasion.

I did it, I acquired a speed specialization skill!

Furthermore, I leveled up at the moment when I defeat the monkey.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV3 has become LV4》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Concentration LV1』 has become 『Concentration LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Throw LV1』 has become 『Throw LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Accuracy LV1』 has become 『Accuracy LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

Three skills went up at a stretch.

I'm very glad that all are simply useful skills.

A level rose, and this is my status now.

『Small Taratect LV4 No name  
Status

HP : 40 / 40 (Green)

MP : 40 / 40 (Blue)

SP : 40 / 40 (Yellow)

: 4 0 / 4 0 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 2

Average Defensive Ability : 2 2

Average Magic Ability : 2 0

Average Resistance Ability : 2 0

Average Speed Ability : 3 9 0

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV2」 「Poison Fang LV8」 「Poison Synthesis LV1」 「Spider Thread LV8」 「Severing Thread LV3」 「Thread Manipulation LV6」 「Throw LV2」 「Concentration LV2」 「Accuracy LV2」 「Evasion LV1」 「Appraisal LV7」 「Detect LV4」 「Stealth LV5」 「Heresy Magic LV2」 「Shadow Magic LV1」 「Poison Magic LV1」 「Overeating LV3」 「Night Vision LV1 0」 「Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV7」 「Paralysis Resistance LV3」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV2」 「Acid Resistance LV3」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV5」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV5」 「Powerful LV2」 「Sturdy LV2」 「Idaten LV2」 「Taboo LV2」 「n % I = W」 』

As usual, the status other than speed are low.

If I don't have "Idaten", then my speed will also be low, and in that case, my merit will only be my threads.

"Idaten" is useful in various ways.

Although I'm glad that a lot rose at a stretch, it's bad to take it easy.

There might be other monsters that got drawn besides the monkey.

For the time being, I'll eat the monkey.

Umu.

This guy doesn't have poison.

There's no bitterness.

But, there's a peculiar bad smell and it's also not delicious.

The cow and pig in my previous life were great.

Although my stamina is full, it's not wasted thanks to the "Overeating" skill.

When I first saw the "Overeating" skill, I thought it has a negative effect and I was considerably cautious of it, but it was a fairly good skill.

Although I said it before, my stamina dependency is considerably high. My stamina is consumed when I release threads and when I'm running. Therefore, this skill that can stock stamina excessively has a good compatibility with me.

If I can use magic, then the burden on my stamina might decrease a little, but there's no help for it to plead on nothing.

Speaking of magic, I appraised the details of each magic spell.

『Disturb : Plants discomfort directly into the soul』

『Phantom Pain : Plants illusion pain directly into the soul』

『Dark Shadow : The shadow thickens』

『Poison Touch : Adds the poison attribute attack to the touched target』

It looks like the effect of "Disturb" is just as its name, a mind attack.

"Phantom Pain" and "Disturb" are both similar.

Although "Poison Touch" seems to be a strong magic to learn at level 1, it's level 1 after all, so there might be a pitfall.

"Dark Shadow" is just as it's name, but how to use it?

Un.

Like using it together with a higher level "Shadow Magic"?

Then, this won't be useful when it's the only one.

Well, either way, it's not usable.

Now, that I have finished eating the monkey, let's move quickly.

---

## Quiet sleep great strategy!

---

Ah, sleepy.

My sleepiness is getting quite dangerous soon.

I never thought that camping without a simple home sounds to have so much effect.

Although I thought I can endure a little more, it will be dangerous if I don't think of a way to sleep soundly soon.

However, if it's possible to sleep soundly that easy, I won't forced myself to explore till I'm lacking of sleep.

As expected, the Earth Dragon won't chase after me if I come here, but I'm in a situation where there are strong enemies everywhere.

If it's a simple home, then it might be broke through.

Even so, making a home with all my might is out of question.

I don't want to set up a root here.

I want to escape from here as soon as possible.

For that reason, I must not make a home that needs a long time to make.

When it becomes so, then I will have to make a simple home as before, but I don't know whether it has an effect on the inhabiting monsters or not.

This turns out that I'm going around in circles.

I strain my sleepy head and think about what to do.

Even if it's a simple home, won't it go well depending on the way of doing it?

For example, I don't make it at a random area, but I will hide myself at a place that's hard to be found and make it there.

Even though I say it, the rocks around here are quite ragged. Even so, there's no such place that I can hide in peace.

No, wait?

Won't it go well even if I never hide?

In short, isn't it enough if the monsters can't interfere?

If so, then there's a good place.

I go there at once.



The ceiling, the point after climbing the wall all the time.

Uhyoo. ( うひょー。 )

It's high.

Scary.

Can I have a quiet sleep like this?

But, at present, I have not seen any monsters that can climb the wall or fly in the air.

Ah, the snail insect is a different case.

I have not seen any bees after reaching this wide space, so I thought that I will make a simple home between the wall and the ceiling and I will be safe if I sleep in there.

Thus, let's start making the nest.

Uwa, it's seriously high.

If it's around 100 meters above ground, then how many floors is it in a skyscraper?

I will surely die if I fall.

Well, I don't think I will fall because I have a lifeline, but still, it's a scary thing to work exposed.

Do your work, "Fear Resistance".

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV5』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV6』 》

I'm sorry.

I said it irresponsibly.

Therefore, don't insert a retort in such a perfect timing.

Ah, it surprised me.

F-for the time being, the border is completed.

The border is made between the wall and the ceiling in a net with adhesion threads.

In this border, I think I should make a bed like the hammock.

Un.

But, this is completely exposed to the outside, right?

Won't it be an easy victim against long distance attack like the breath of Earth Dragon?

As expected, I should cover it more.  
Can I somehow make use of the rocks scattered around here?

I get down to the ground for the moment.  
I look at the rock.  
Un.  
It's huge if it's as it is.  
Can't I process(加工) it somehow?  
Can I cut a little with "Severing Thread"?  
I tie a thread to the rock and activate "Severing Thread".  
Pull.  
Hmm, although it cuts a little, it's no good.  
Will it work if I move it like a saw?  
Oh, even though it's a little, it's working.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Severing Thread LV3』 has become 『Severing Thread LV4』》

Thanks to the skill level rose midway, work efficiency rose.  
Yosh, the thinly cut rock is completed.  
I stick this on the surface of the nest and use it for camouflage.

I stick a thread to the rock firmly.  
On top of that, I will climb to the nest 100 meters above ground while holding the thread.  
Yosh, now I just need to pull this thread.  
Fun! ( ふん ! )  
H-heavy!  
Ugugugugu!  
Ku, I put my weight on. ( く、体重をかけるんだ。 TL note: not too sure )  
Soore! ( そーれ ! )

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Powerful LV2』 has become 『Powerful LV3』》

The skill level of "Powerful" rose midway.  
Although it rose, it's still heavy.  
This consumes a lot of instantaneous force and stamina!

This is hard!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Agility LV1』 was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Endurance LV1』 was acquired》

I acquired some skills.

But, I don't have the time to confirm it now!

Soore, pull!

Zee, zee. ( ぜー、ぜー。 )

Haa.

At last, I was able to lift the rock.

Uwa, the stamina has decreased exceeding the stocks from the "Overeating".

Ah, that's why, it's hard.

Huh?

This is strange. Although I should be thinking about the way to have a quiet sleep quickly, why am I doing such heavy labor diligently?

Mmm?

It's a defeat if I think deeply.

Un.

The rock is concealing the nest properly, so there's a result of my hard work.

Now, I just need to make the bed and.

Complete!

Fuou.

It's absolute heaven.

Ah, after all, I can calm down in the thread.

This is it.

As expected, I can't sleep in peace without this.

Ah, I must confirm the effect of the newly acquired skills before sleeping.

『Agility : Increases SP(Agility) equivalent to the skill level』

『Endurance : Increases SP(Endurance) equivalent to the skill level』

[Small note: Agility = Yellow Gauge(Instantaneous force), Endurance = Red

Gauge(Total stamina)]

Ah, it's the SP version of "Powerful" and "Sturdy".

My SP which was 40 increases to 41 each.

Stamina is important, so this is delicious.

Yosh, now that I have confirmed the skills and I'm tired after the work, let's sleep!

It seems that I'm able to sleep soundly after a long time, so let's sleep to my heart's content.

Therefore, good night.

---

# The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground ①

---

Ah, I slept.

Un.

I really slept.

But, what's this?

Although I was going to sleep a bit longer, I suddenly woke up.

Mmm?

This sense that my whole body hair stands.

This might be dangerous.

I appear from the rock and look at the bottom.

『Anogratch LV6 Failed to appraise its status』

『Anogratch LV3 Failed to appraise its status』

『Anogratch LV8

HP : 1 6 5 / 1 6 8 (Green)

MP : 3 8 / 3 8 (Blue)

MP : 3 8 / 3 8 (Yellow)

: 1 0 9 / 1 1 8 (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

『Anogratch LV5 Failed to appraise its status』

.....

A troop of monkeys took up their position before my eyes.

There are around 50 of them.

Eh?

You gotta be kidding?

Those guys definitely recognize here.

Why!?

The camouflage of the rock should be perfect.

I understand it well because I saw it from the outside.

It should only be seen as a wall that's protruded out at a glance.

Why, why!?

The one that I can think of is the similar monkey that was defeated some time ago.

Did that guy did something?

Is it a special smell?

I don't know.

But, currently, the monkeys are waiting for me.

It seems they are going to climb the wall at any moment.

I mean, they began to climb it.

Uwa, this is bad!

As expected, even the monkeys seem to have a hard fight in climbing the vertical wall, and the climbing speed is considerably slow.

It should take several minutes until they arrive here.

Meanwhile, I must also take some actions.

Here, escaping along the ceiling seems to be the best.

It's obviously impossible for me to fight against the monkeys of that number.

Yosh, now that it's decided, let's escape quickly.

Huh?

The color of the ceiling changed halfway?

No way!?

It's very slippery!?

My threads almost can't stick!?

Such.....

The ceiling's lithology changed at around 1 or 2 meters from the wall.

Not to mention my legs, even the thread with maximum adhesive power hardly sticks to the slippery rock.

Now, it's impossible to escape along the ceiling.

If so, then I have no choice but to escape sideways along the wall.

Although I think those guys will probably chase after me, then we will have a match of perseverance.

Yosh, let's g....Bam!

Ue!?

What!?

Stone!?

Uwa, those guys are throwing stones!?

I mean, it reached even though there's a considerable height from the ground to here!?

Uwa, they threw it again!?

I evacuate in the rock in a hurry.

The stone hits the place where I was.

As expected, it looks like the stone doesn't have that much power because it's thrown from the ground.

But, if I were hit when I'm clinging to the vertical wall, I will probably fall.

When seeing that it hits the place where I was accurately, they should have "Throw" or "Accuracy" or maybe both of the skills.

I feel a chill and unpleasant.

It's impossible to escape.

What should I do?

No, there's only one way left.

I have no choice but to intercept it.

Fortunately, the home is here even though it's simple.

I must strengthen here as much as possible before the monkeys arrive.

Though this fight requires clinging to the same wall, this time, the other side doesn't have the geographical advantage unlike the bees.

Rather, the geographical advantage is here because the simple home can be used as footing and a fortress.

I have no choice but to do it.

First of all, I scatter the threads.

I stick it on the wall with "Thread Manipulation".

Although it's simple, it should become difficult to climb the wall.

The work doesn't make much progress because I was working while avoiding the hurled stone.

While doing so, the first group of monkeys has climbed half of the wall.

This is bad.

The climbing speed of the monkeys are faster than what I expected.

It's impossible to stop all of the monkeys with the amount of threads I have

scattered just now.

What should I do?

Aah, is there anything that can attack the other side from here?

I have the "Throw" and "Accuracy", so I just need something to throw.....

Ah, although it's not something to throw, I have something that can be dropped!

I appeared from the rock and activate "Poison Synthesis".

Of course, I'm not using weak poison.

The powerful poison that's well trained by me in this spider life, Spider Poison.

A ball of Spider Poison that appeared in front of me is pulled by the gravity and falls as it is.

The monkey climbing the wall cannot avoid this.

It hits the face splendidly, and the monkey falls while writhing in agony painfully.

This is good!

I confirm the MP consumption quickly.

Consumed MP is only 1.

In other words, I have 40 shots in maximum.

If I think together with the amount used by "Thread Manipulation", it's around 25 shots.

If I can hit every shot, about half of the monkeys will drop out from the battle.

I drop the second shot at once.

This also hits it, and a monkey falls.

Let's do this rapidly.

When you can drop it, you should drop it like this.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Synthesis LV1』 has become 『Poison Synthesis LV2』 》

Although the skill level rose, I will confirm it later.

After all, the Spider Poison is stronger than the newly added poison.



Although I succeeded in reducing the number of the monkeys, the monkeys start to deal with it.

They avoided moving under the nest and started moving towards the side.

I drop all of the poison before they finish moving to the side.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Accuracy LV2』 has become 『Accuracy LV3』 》

Yosh yosh.

The monkeys fall amusingly.

But, they have moved to the side.

It doesn't seem that the poison drop can be used anymore.

There's uneasiness about the remaining MP, so it might be a good timing.

I release threads towards the direction of the monkeys that moved sideways.

This fight has just started.

---

## Q&A Corner 5

---

I intended to actually make this article yesterday, but I ran out of energy after writing the latest story.

Thus, I made a thing called Bestiary.

Because it's just as a reference, there are also things that can't be measured by the status.

At last, there's a little progress in the S series.

I think that I managed to betray everyone's expectations, the TS girl and the yandere younger sister. Both are strong(濃い) characters.

By the way, the equally strong character will increase in the future.

Please enjoy it.

Q, About parasitic wasp

A, Unfortunately(?), it's not parasitic.

I will write the bee's ecology in detail in the next bestiary.

Q, At present conditions, it is merely Poison 「Purification」 rather than Poison 「Synthesis」 ....

A, As displayed in the appraisal result, it becomes customizable when level rises.

Q, During the time when the nest is burning, what happens if she confronts the adventurers?

A, Killed instantly.

Yes, she couldn't do anything against them.

Although the adventurers' specific strength are concealed, she would be defeated if she confronts them foolishly.

Q, Even that Snake-san has only the 「Danger Degree C」 .....

A, Men in this world are considerably strong.

The reasons will be explained in the S series, but the Snake-san can only goes as far as C.

Q, Spider, weak!

A, Yes.

When seeing the status only, it's the weakest class in the dungeon.

Because of that, most individuals die within several days.

I will introduce the detailed ecology together with the mother someday.

Q, The enemy monsters' name are unique.

Kohokoro or Randanel or..... Because nothing comes out even if I search it, is it a coined word or something?

A, It's a coined word.

Because it sounds like a language of a different world.

At first, some of the name is just as it is because I was lazy.

Q, Although the body is a pill bug and the head is a mouse, can't you use armadillo?

A, You don't call a thing with a lot of legs an armadillo! OK?

Q, Is status not that important in this world?

I think that in the MMO, with 20 offensive ability against a 300 defensive ability, it will only deal 0 damage.

A, Although the status is important, it's not absolute.

The MC manage to do something because she has the "Poison Fang" that ignores the opponent's defensive ability, but normally, it won't deal damage to the snake.

It's like almost stabbing the fangs into it because it's not absolute.

Q, How does the "Severing Thread" cuts?

A, Although the detailed explanation about attributes will be revealed in the main story someday, because it has fantasy element in it, please think about

it yourself.

The appearance of the world and the principle are roughly decided.  
Because it will be revealed in the main story little by little afterward, it would be grateful that you can ignore the mysterious phenomenon until there's explanation.

Q, The spell "Poison Touch" was not appraised. Was it the author's mistake?  
Or was it the MC being careless?

A, It's the author's mistake(Sweat).  
Because it was unnatural to not appraise it there, I added the result in the latest story.

Thank you for the many impressions.  
Will be in your care from now on.

---

## S8 Skill encyclopedia

---

I'm unable to take my eyes from the book in front of me.

「How is it? It's amazing, right?」

The one saying it with a self-satisfied look is Kanata aka Katia, the Duke's daughter.

Since the appraisal ceremony, Katia came to play with me frequently.

At first, I called her Kanata, but it was said to be unnatural, so I was told to call her current name.

Carnatia, nickname Katia.

But, Katia calls me Shun as usual.

There was no strange feeling when she call me Shun because my name is Shurein, thus, it seems that it's decided to call me as it is.

Although I don't mind it, the problem is that the people around us thinks that Katia and I are intimate enough to call each other with nicknames.

Although it's a fact that we are intimate, Katia is a girl now.

There are those who considered such meaning of intimate too.

The first on the list is the younger sister, Sue who place herself between Katia and me.

Whenever Katia comes to play, she will scowl at her with a frightful look and she will enter between Katia and me.

Katia showed a wry smile each time.

Although I have aimed to become an ideal brother, why did it become like this.....

「This is the skill encyclopedia that the Duke's house holds. This detailed one has not appeared in the markets yet」

The details of the skills that is confirmed were written in the book in detail. Not to mention the effect, even the acquisition condition is covered.

It's like a playing guide book.

By the way, the Katia's tone changes the atmosphere considerably when she speaks in Japanese or this world's language.

In contrast to the Japanese of a man's tone, because of being a noble, her tone sounds like a ojou-sama.

As I knew the who's inside, at first I almost burst into laughter because of the gap, but now, I have become accustomed it.

「Amazing. If I have this, I can acquire any skill I want」

「It's not so. Time is limited. You must decide the skills that you should acquire in priority, and you must use the limited time efficiently」

I'm somewhat excited and I turn the page one after another.

If there are known skills, then there are also unknown skills.

When I saw there's an unknown skill that seemed to have a high effect, my hand stopped unconsciously.

「Shun and Sue, both of you have already acquired all the basic status skills, am I right? Then, it's necessary to raise it while it's still early」

The basic status skills are skills that raise status represented by "Life", "Magic Amount", "Powerful", etc.

「The basic status skills will evolve once reaching level 10. The effect will rise one stage, and on top of that, the growth correction continues when level up. Currently, our level is 1 because we still haven't fight against monsters yet. If we acquire these skills that has growth corrections before leveling up, then it will surely be useful in the future」

Our level is still 1.

Level rises not only by killing monsters only but it also rises by killing a creature.

Because we still haven't got the permission to fight monsters, I mean, we also haven't got the permission to go out, for the present, our level won't increase.

Still, the status gradually improves by growth and training.

However, the status only change extremely when level up.

「If possible, I would like to evolve the skills twice, but as expected, that's a little ambitious」

When the skill level becomes 10, the skill will evolve and derived skill can be acquired. There are various benefits.

However, the higher the level, the harder to increase. The necessary skill proficiency to increases per level, so raising to level 10 is quite hard.

「The status will start to change greatly when the skill has evolved to "Fortitude", "Fortress", "Idaten", etc. It's quite satisfying if it evolves to there. I would like to reach its former stage by all means」

「That's right. But, it's unexpected that there's no skills that can improve the experience points or skill proficiency gaining」

In case of RPG, it's a useful companion for growth. There's no skills like "Experience Point Increment".

「Yes. And, did you noticed it?」

「Yes」

I see the skill recorded in the skill encyclopedia roughly, and I understood what Katia wanted to say.

Although Sue looked at the skill encyclopedia with me, Sue didn't seem to notice it.

Seems mysterious and even though Katia and I understood it, I seem to be dissatisfied.

「There are no production-type skills」

「On the contrary, there are only skills for combat」

Yes, despite having that amount of skills that are recorded into a book, the production-type or the so-called non-combat skills doesn't exist at all.

There are skills that seem to be a production-type skill if it's used, but all of them are only the secondary effect of the combat skill.

Despite having this much skills, there's a strange feeling that all the skills have one-sided contents only.

It's the strange feeling that we were able to notice probably because Katia

and me have played games in Japan.

The people who live in this world originally must be convinced that skill is such a thing.

「As if this is the world for fight」

I felt fear in myself to the words I muttered.

A world where level doesn't increase unless something is killed.

Only the combat-type skills.

It's like the world is really encouraging the fight.

「Although this is something not well known yet, the Demon King forces seem to be increasing their armaments rapidly」

「That's.....」

「It's likely to fight someday. Until then, we have to become stronger as much as possible」

I nod on Katia's words silently.

---



## The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground ②

---

The monkeys climb the wall.

I make full use of "Thread Manipulation" and stick the adhesion threads on the wall of the monkeys' movement direction.

This is bad.

The remaining MP is unreliable.

I might have spend too much on "Poison Synthesis".

But, when the time comes, I have to persevere without "Thread Manipulation".

Because a stone flew, I hide myself in the shadow of the rock quickly.

The monkeys that remained on the ground throw stones continuously.

Although it's not likely to get a fatal wound even if it hits, it's very annoying.

The first wave of the monkeys rushed into the adhesion thread zone that I had stick.

Of course, the monkeys stick to the adhesion thread and their movement stopped.

If it's impossible for the first wave to move, then it should be able to hold up the following wave for a while, Ack!?

Those guys, they used their ally's body as a footing to climb further!

Although there's still more in the adhesion thread zone, it looks like this will be broken through sooner than I expected.

Shit!

Now's not the time to hold back.

I release the Cast Net aiming at the monkey's group that has the most monkeys gathered there.

I leave the monkeys caught in the Cast Net as it is.

The more you struggle, the more the adhesion threads get entangled, and it becomes even more impossible to move.

If there's such a mass of monkey on the course, then it should be useful as

an obstacle.

The monkeys caught in the threads are basically ignored.  
From the monkey's status, what can be understood is that they can't escape from my threads.

This time, I won't use "Severing Thread".

Anyway, as a safe method, I should make all of the monkeys incapacitated with the adhesion threads.

I can defeat it slowly afterwards.

I release the second Cast Net.

Several monkeys got caught in it again.

When I was going to release the third one, a stone is thrown to me.

I avoid it in a hurry.

Shit, despite being an enemy, it supports at the right time.

Moreover, I wonder whether or not they are cautious of my Cast Net because the monkeys dispersed to the left and right.

Like this, I can only catch 1 or 2 of them using the Cast Net.

These guys, unlike the monsters up until now, they are intelligent!

If you are really intelligent, then notice that I'm not worthy prey!

There's no profit even if you defeat such a small spider!

But, the monkeys approach with the spirit to defeat me by all means.

I want you to stop it.

Give me a break from such passionate thing.

Let's point this passion to another thing.

For example, like ○○○(Self-imposed restraint).

I scatter my threads while thinking something stupid.

Because the monkeys have dispersed to the left and right, it's necessary to scatter it thoroughly all over the place.

I use the "Thread Manipulation" in moderation as much as possible.

In this situation, it's quite dangerous if my MP runs out.

The reason why I didn't shut myself in the simple home is because it's 100 meters above ground here.

Although my thread is certainly strong, it's not invincible.

It's vulnerable against fire and it was easily blown off by the Earth Dragon.

Although it boasts of its high defensive ability, if a power more than it is exerted, it will be broken through.

I don't think that the monkey can do that.

If I'm on the ground, I will certainly choose to withstand a siege.

But, here is not the ground.

If the monkey attacks the simple home and at the same time, the body sticks to it.

Naturally, it will have to take the load of the monkey's weight.

And if it happens simultaneously, the simple home can never endure the load.

The simple home doesn't have a foundation.

I only stick it with adhesive power between the ceiling and the wall.

It can support if it's only me and the rock.

But, I don't know to what extent of weight it can support.

Although I thought about expanding it to increase its stability, I chose the way to prevent the monkeys from approaching.

I thought that it will only increase the amount that it can support even if I expand it.

Still, it might be good when thinking about the number of monkeys.

While it's the beginning.

Why? It's because the number of monkeys doesn't decrease at all!

Although I thought whether or not I failed to kill the monkeys with poison, the monkeys' corpse seem to be piling up right under the wall.

It didn't seem to be revived.

It's simple, the number of monkeys have increased more than the beginning.

The so-called reinforcement.

Haha, wondering where did those guys come from and the number increases rapidly.

It should be around 50 of them at first, but now, it's simply double of the number.

Moreover, it increases much more.

A marathon without an end is scary, right?

What should I do?

Seriously, what should I do?

The red stamina became unreliable let alone the MP.

I have been releasing threads all this time since a while ago.  
It's over when the stamina runs out.  
It becomes impossible to release threads.  
I must evade that by any means.

I prepare the Kumorning Star.  
The aim is the nearest monkey from here.  
Throw.  
Hit.  
Yosh, I pull it up taking advantage of the adhesive power forcibly.

I restrict the monkey that struggle with a thread quickly.  
I drive in the "Poison Fang".  
In the middle of that, a stone hit me.

Ouch!  
But, my HP only decrease by 5.  
As expected, it doesn't have a great power because there's a distance from the ground to here.  
Although it's painful, I ignore it forcibly by power of "Pain Alleviation" and "Pain Nullity".

I kill the monkey with the power of "Poison Fang".  
I eat it as it is!

As for this work, the match is the quickness.  
I have to end it and return to the front early.  
The monkeys are still putting up a hard fight against the adhesion thread.  
Most of them have stick to the threads and becomes impossible to recover from it, but the path build with the monkeys' body is being completed accordingly.  
They are approaching to me steadily.  
My stamina manage to recover and I should consider that this is the last.  
Therefore, I must be quick to finish eating completely and make them my foods!

Buha!

I finished eating it!

Although the feeling of killing the monkeys somehow rose, now after such a long time!

It's me who eat!

I won't be eaten by the likes of you!



## The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground ③

---

I scatter the thread recklessly.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Concentration LV2』 has become 『Concentration LV3』 》

The skill level of "Concentration" rose maybe because I concentrated considerably.

It doesn't matter now.

As expected, the composure has disappeared.

The monkeys lie on top of one another before my eyes and get covered with threads.

Still, the number of monkeys doesn't decrease.

Instead it's increasing steadily.

Although the number of monkeys that can't act increases, the number of reinforcement is more.

As if all the monkeys are gathering in this area.

My MP only left 2.

When the MP becomes 0 completely, I don't know what adverse effects exist, so I can't use my MP anymore.

It becomes impossible to use "Thread Manipulation".

But, at present, the effects are little.

Because the first wave of the monkeys have already approached within a stone's throw.

The enemy has approached to the distance that I don't need to use my "Thread Manipulation".

I release a thread.

Again, one of the monkeys got entangled by the thread.

Moreover, that guy took an unbelievable action.

It jumped off.

A dull sound is heard and the monkey struck the ground.  
When it's this height, as expected, a monster will not survive.  
The monkeys weigh on the options either to die itself or to become an obstruction to its comrades, but the monkey choose to die.

Impossible.  
The abnormality makes me shivers.  
I have a light expectation that if I continue to intercept them, the monkeys might give up sooner or later, but it was smashed splendidly.  
The monkeys won't stop until I'm killed.  
There's only 2 choice to end this, either I finish killing all the monkeys or the monkeys kill me.

A stone is thrown to me.  
But, I won't avoid it anymore.  
There's no time to avoid it.  
A stone hits my body.  
My HP decreases.  
Still, I ignore it by the power of "Pain Alleviation" and "Pain Nullity".  
I will leave the decreased HP to automatic recovery.  
At the moment when the stone hit, I continue to scatter the threads.  
If I don't do so, I can't overcome this difficult situation.

I made light of the monkeys somewhere.  
It's not a big deal if I compare it with the Earth Dragon.  
Certainly, most monsters are not a big deal if they are compared with 'that'.  
But, it's not a good reason to make light of them.  
Am I an idiot?  
Did I forget my own weakness?  
Compared with the weak me, it can be said that the surroundings is full of powerful enemies.  
Why did I think that I'm taking on a small fry?

Moreover, the opponent launches a suicide attack unhesitatingly even against the lower rank me.  
When a higher rank monster attacks at the risk of its life, there's no way I can overcome it foolishly.

When it comes to this, I have to steel myself and challenge it.

A stone hits my body again.

For an instant.

Really for an instant, I flinched from the impact.

In the chance, one of the monkeys finally gripped my leg.

It stretch out its right arm while more than half of its body being caught.

An unpleasant creaking sound can be heard from my leg.

I thrust my "Poison Fang" into the hand that's gripping my leg while enduring the pain.

It was approximately simultaneous that my leg was partly torn off and the monkey ran out of energy.

It's painful.

This is extremely painful.

It's painful even though I have "Pain Alleviation".

Can the "Automatic HP Recovery" recover my lost part?

Or, I recover by level up.

But, now's not the time to worry about my lost leg.

Time was gained considerably by that just now.

Another monkey climbs at once.

I release a thread.

I became impatient.

My remaining stamina decreased again.

The monkey that caught the thread, jumps out into the empty sky as it is.

I release the next thread without watching its fate.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small  
Taratect LV4 has become LV5》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Concentration LV3』 has become 『  
Concentration LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Accuracy LV3』 has become 『Accuracy



LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Sturdy LV2』 has become 『Sturdy LV3』 》

《Skill points gained》

At the moment when I heard the voice, I evacuate quickly in the simple home.

Although it's a good timing, it's also bad.

The shedding of skin.

I take off the old skin impatiently.

The torn leg has recovered without problem too.

I throw off the old skin and return to the front immediately.

When it's this situation, even the little time spend on the shedding of skin is fatal.

As expected, a monkey cling to the simple home.

Finally, the monkeys' threat have approached the final defense line.

Both MP and SP that ran out before recovered by level up.

But, I might already pass the stage to be able to do something with that.

No.

There's still a way.

I stretch my legs out from the edge of the simple home.

Even though my leg is gripped by the monkey, I don't care!

I touch the scattered threads that have become a huge lump of threads now.

I activate "Thread Manipulation" with all my power.

My power gradually penetrates in the thread.

The skill level rose and the number of threads that I can manipulate increased considerably too.

As expected, it's impossible to manipulate this lump, but still, it's good.

The recovered MP decreases at an awful force equivalent to the amount.

And, the gripped leg makes an unpleasant sound again.

At the same time, my whole body is pulled towards the outside of the simple home.

The monkey's arm stretch from the outside.

I somehow avoided it from gripping my head.

But, my body was caught.

The monkey puts its power to crush my body without mercy.

HP decreases rapidly, and an intense pain runs.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Life LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Magic Amount LV1』 》

The threads preparation completed at the same time as the voice of heaven.

I exert my remaining strength and manipulate the threads.

The threads come off and falls from the wall according to my instructions.

Of course, together with the monkeys that are stuck there.

Together with a roaring sound, the lump of the threads and the troop of monkeys that can be called as the another wall becomes the aspect, and it falls toward the troop of monkeys that remained on the ground.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV5 has become LV6》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Manipulation LV6』 has become 『Thread Manipulation LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV3』 has become 『Overeating LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV6 has become LV7》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Alleviation LV5』 has become 『Pain Alleviation LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV5』 has become 『Stealth LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV1』 has become 『Evasion LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

I succeeded in killing a large amount of monkeys in one go.



## The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground ④

---

Thanks to the shedding of the level up, my body and leg separated from the monkey's hand.

The monkey's hand gripped the 2 layers of old skin.

Although most of the monkeys were knocked down to the ground due to the big fall of threads, the monkeys that clung to the simple home are still in good health.

However, their bodies have already been caught in the simple home's thread.

I add more threads so that they can't move and I finish them off with "Poison Fang".

After finishing off the last one of them, I feel relieved.

Although it's not over yet, I overcame a wave.

I whipped my heart that becomes less tense.

It's not over yet.

The monkeys are not exterminated yet.

I must not relax my attention until they are exterminated.

I go out of the simple home immediately and see the state below.

A terrible scene was there.

There was the ruin of the monkeys caught in the threads struck the ground without being able to move and the figures of the crushed monkeys.

And, in the appalling scene, the monkeys that survived didn't lose their fighting spirit.

I set up a new thread on the wall immediately.

The monkeys have not given up yet.

They will attack again as soon as the preparations are in order.

I must prepare before that.

The monkeys' reinforcement are still coming.

Really, how many of you are there....  
Give me a break!

And, there was a thing that must not be in the reinforcement.

『Bugragratch LV3 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Bugragratch LV4 Failed to appraise its status』  
『Bugragratch LV6 Failed to appraise its status』

The mouth similar to a huge crocodile.  
From the mouth, I can see the countless brutal fangs similar to the saw.  
About twice the length of the monkey.  
It's also fat.  
The deformed huge monkey was there.

That was the first monster I saw in this area.  
The monkey's species name is Anogratch.  
I should have noticed that the names are similar.  
That huge monkey is the monkey's evolved form.  
The monster that must not come over as the monkey's reinforcement has came.

The number of those guys who appeared slowly are 3.  
When I look at their levels, they are lower, but since they are the higher rank monsters, I can't rely on the level even if it's low.  
In the first place, even the monkey is a powerful enemy when I fight it directly, so there's no way that the evolved form is weak.  
Judging from its fairly brutal appearance, I should recognized it that it's stronger than the monkey.  
As expected, it's not the Earth Dragon class, but still, there are 3 monsters more powerful than the monkey.  
The degree of difficulty increased again.

It's an instant that I was dumbfounded and stopped movement.  
My consciousness was pulled back to the reality forcibly because the monkeys that survived have started to move.  
The monkeys avoided the lump of threads that fell down, took a big detour and they begun climbing the wall from the left and right again.  
From the movement, I understood that they are considerably cautious of

the threads.

It's really a tough opponent.

I add a thread while paying attention to the huge monkeys.

The huge monkeys have not moved yet.

Is the cooperation with the monkeys not so positive?

Although it's good if it is, I cannot be optimistic.

I must always be careful about their movement.

The monkeys doesn't seem to throw stones anymore.

There's not much effect in it and the lump of threads that fell down obstructive, so it might not be able to reach me.

It seems that they abandon the stone-throwing and devote themselves to climb the wall.

For me, that is grateful.

That worked simply.

HP is reduced, and movement is obstructed.

If there's nothing, it has not been exceeded.

There was a movement from the huge monkey.

It lifted a rock slowly.

What, rock!?

Although it just lifted it easily, that rock, isn't it that the origin of the rock that I stick in this simple home!?

It should have been buried under the ground firmly, but it was pulled easily.

It's the rock that's heavy even if it's thinly sliced, right!?

Eh, what do you want to do with the rock?

Wait a minute, why are you swinging it?

Don't tell me!?

I evacuate from the simple home in a hurry.

The rock becomes a cannonball and pierce the simple home just after that.

After the smoke cleared up, the simple home was crushed splendidly by the rock.

No way!

What power.

If I receive such a thing, I will definitely die.

Fortunately, there's no rock around the huge monkey.

That ridiculous cannonball won't fly here.

But, the final defense line which is the simple home was destroyed easily.  
From here on, I must fight without the simple home.

That is bad.

Although it's a problem that I can't rely on the defense of the simple home,  
it's the worst that there's no footing.

Up until now, I was able to intercept the monkeys because I have a steady  
footing, so I can devote myself to attack.

Now without the footing, my body might fall suddenly.

Although I won't fall headlong to the ground because the thread is  
connected to the ceiling, it's unchanged that I have become defenseless.  
If I expose such a chance, there's no way the monkeys will remain silent.

I quickly make a decision.

I don't mind that it's hastily made, I need to make a footing.

Meanwhile, I can't set up the threads in the other places, but when the  
monkeys approach, I won't have the time to make the footing.

If I don't make it now, I will definitely regret in the future.

Yosh!

The footing of the size that I can stand is completed!

I will attack the monkeys here.

The second round of the defensive battle is beginning.

---

## The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground ⑤

---

The monkeys advance on.  
I keep scattering the threads there.  
It was like reproducing the first time.  
However, there are altered parts too.

The monkeys have already understood the property of my threads.  
That it's impossible to escape once caught.  
Therefore, the monkey that advanced at the head extend it's body intentionally and invades the thread area.  
To stick the threads of a wider range on itself.  
To make the following monkeys to be able to proceed easier.

For that reason, several monkeys lay spread-eagle on the wall.  
Moreover, in preparation for the big fall of threads, they stick on the wall solidly.  
Like that, the path of the monkeys is made and the following monkeys advance.  
The following monkeys also throw themselves once receiving my threads.  
The desperate strategy that was violated for insanity without concerning themselves.  
Despite all that, I'm astonished because they can think of a strategy precisely.  
It's really tough.

But, no matter how many countermeasures you used, as long as it consist of sacrifices, the more they advance, the more the number of monkeys will decrease.  
Since the huge monkey appeared, the reinforcement stopped coming.  
If it proceed as it is now, the monkeys will be exterminated before reaching me.  
That is if the huge monkey doesn't move.

I continue to be cautious of the huge monkey.



I must be cautious of that one while fighting the monkeys.  
It's a work that wear down my nerves considerably.  
Thanks to that, the skill level of "Concentration" rose again.

And, finally, there was a movement from the huge monkey.  
The one who moves is the guy with the lowest level.  
It turns around and withdraws to the back.  
Although it's good that it would just leave, life is not that easy.  
When the huge monkey turns around facing here, it started running straight.

Don't tell me!?  
When thinking that it's possible, my intuition strikes a warning.  
I prepare for the interception immediately.

As expected, what I thought came true.  
The huge monkey applied an approach run to jump over the lump of threads.  
And, with a dreadful jumping power, it jumped to me at a stretch.

I hurl the Cast Net that I managed to prepared in time at the jumping huge monkey.  
It can't avoid it in the air and the huge monkey got caught in the Cast Net disappointingly.  
The trajectory of the huge monkey shifted slightly downward by having caught in the Cast Net.  
It crashes into the wall right under me.  
It gets entangled in the thread with a dull sound and stops in the state stuck to the wall.

The huge monkey revives from that state immediately and begins to act violently to escape from the threads.  
Without delay, I added threads on it while creating Spider Poison using "Poison Synthesis" and I dropped it at the big mouth.  
The huge monkey writhes in agony because of the double pain of thread and poison.  
I use "Poison Synthesis" once more while being impatient that it didn't die in one Spider Poison.  
The drops of poisonous water enter the big mouth neatly.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV7 has become LV8》  
《Every basic ability rose》  
《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Visible Range Expansion LV1』 has become 『Visible Range Expansion LV2』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Acid Resistance LV3』 has become 『Acid Resistance LV4』 》  
《Skill points gained》

I understood that the huge monkey died because a level rose.  
I throw off the old skin hastily.  
I can't afford to feel relieved now.

I turned around towards the invading monkeys, and the one of the huge monkey was there.

Taking the advantage when I was busy with the huge monkey that has jumped over a little while ago, it has already crawl up here using the same route as the monkey.

Fast!?

It should have been on the ground a little while ago, but it has come this far. The monkeys that became the path of the huge monkey were crushed without mercy.

It has the leg strength and grip strength to that extent, and it ran the whole distance to here in the blink of an eye.

I release a thread at the huge monkey in a hurry.  
The huge monkey avoids it quickly even though it's on a vertical wall.  
But, there's no path of the monkeys ahead it.  
My threads covered all over the wall stickily there.

The huge monkey sticks on the wall.  
Although it struggles to tear it off immediately, it seems that my threads can't be removed easily even with the power of the huge monkey.  
But, the wall begins to produce a disturbing sound earlier than the thread.

Of course, I will never allow such a thing.  
I added threads all over it immediately and I leave it as it is.  
It should be able to last for a while.

I return my eyes immediately.  
The second one have moved, so that means, the third one must be moving already.  
The prediction was proved right.  
I found the third one immediately.

The approaching figure was just about to close its mouth towards me now.

!!?  
It's no longer the time to be concern of falling anymore.  
Or rather, I moved reflexively without thinking.  
I jump into the air from the footing.

I was not able to avoid it, and my legs on the right side and a part of my body were crunched.  
My HP decreases at a stretch.  
Together with a terrible pain, my consciousness blinks.  
But, if I lose my consciousness here, then I will never wake up anymore.

I fire a thread hastily in the air.  
The thread that sticks to the wall prevents my fall.  
But, I struck against the wall in reaction and I almost lose my consciousness for an instant.  
I clench my fangs and hold on to my consciousness.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Faint Resistance LV1』》

Wondering whether or not it's because of the new skill, I somehow manage to hold on to my consciousness.  
I turn my eyes towards the place where the footing is.

The third huge monkey destroyed the footing and was caught in the ruins of threads.  
It's natural.  
There's no way that I would make a normal footing.

When the time comes, the footing is made to be able to become a trap.  
But, I didn't thought that it would be destroyed by a blow.

I move to the top.

Because half of my legs disappeared, I moved using "Thread Manipulation" to pull me up.

I moved up further than the raging huge monkey.

I make full use of "Thread Manipulation" to restrict the huge monkey and fix it to open its big mouth.

I synthesis Spider Poison using "Poison Synthesis" and let the huge monkey swallow it.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV8 has become LV9》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Automatic HP Recovery LV2』 has become 『Automatic HP Recovery LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Life LV1』 has become 『Life LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Agility LV1』 has become 『Agility LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Endurance LV1』 has become 『Endurance LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

Shedding of skin by level up.

Fuu.

I thought I was gonna die.

That one just now was really dangerous.

I might be seriously dead if I didn't level up.

But, it's until here.

Because the second one seems to break out of the restriction soon, more threads were added.

Because the huge monkey crushed their precious path, the monkeys didn't advance as much as I expected.

It looks like I can still recover the time I have used to fight against the huge monkeys.

If they still have any cards to play, then it's a different story, but right now, the monkeys have no way to reverse this situation.

Even so, I can't be careless.

Because of that, I have experienced a lot of painful experiences.

I don't intend to relax till the end.



# The defensive battle of 100 meters above ground End

---

The last monkey is caught in the thread before my eyes.  
The stretched hand can't reach me.  
I coil a thread around the hand to completely seal its movement.

I look around the surroundings.  
There are monkeys caught in the threads everywhere.  
There are no free monkeys.  
Just to be sure, I look around at the ground briefly in my vision range, but the monkey's reinforcements didn't come.  
Even if I listen carefully, I don't hear the sound like it.

Finally, I managed to incapacitate all the monkeys.

Although I almost feel relaxed when I think that "I won", it's not over yet.  
I only incapacitate them and I haven't finished killing them yet.  
Below, there are monkeys caught in the threads to the extent that it's troublesome to count them.  
Among them, there's also the figure of the especially big huge monkey.

The last huge monkey is still struggling to tear the threads.  
Actually, the power of the huge monkey exceeds the limit that the thread can endure.  
Although it won't tear immediately, it will get away soon if I leave it.  
Therefore, I added threads each time to restrict it again.

I continue restricting the huge monkey while intercepting the monkeys.  
It was unexpectedly hard.  
I'm glad that I didn't relax after I defeated two huge monkeys.  
Because I have to use more power than I thought to restrict the huge monkey, both MP and SP are almost exhausted.

The reason why I didn't kill it earlier was because I didn't have the time to do so.

I didn't have the time to kill the huge monkey in the situation where the monkeys are approaching.

There's also that the huge monkey was on the route that the monkeys are using.

If I were to kill the huge monkey, then it's necessary to approach the monkeys myself.

There's no way I can do such a suicidal act.

The thing that I feared the most was that whether or not the monkeys will help removing the restrictions on the huge monkey.

I was considerably afraid that it might break through my restrictions if they have the power of the huge monkey and the cooperation of the monkeys.

But, the monkeys didn't do it.

The monkeys that give priority to efficiency even if they die, somehow didn't pick the most effective strategy in this situation that is to save the huge monkey.

Although I feel relieved, the monkeys' behavioral principle is mysterious.

Well, when I say that, I don't understand the attack itself.

I don't think they consider me as a food, so I don't understand the why did they attack me.

The one I can think of is that I killed a monkey some time ago, but is there a need to do to that much just because of that? Un.

Umu.

It can't be helped even if I think about it.

I can't understand what a monster thinks.

For now, I will kill the huge monkey.

As expected, I don't have the courage to bite such a dangerous creature directly.

Therefore, I make Spider Poison using "Poison Synthesis" and throw it into its mouth from the top similar to the other two.

After drinking two drops of poison, the huge monkey stopped moving.

Because the biggest worry disappeared, I will kill the remaining monkeys one by one with "Poison Fang".

Although the "Poison Fang" uses a little SP, it didn't bother me so far.

The cost is low and I haven't experience the situation where my SP runs out so far.

But, as expected, there's a lot of monkeys.  
Indeed, even the "Poison Fang" will run out against such number.  
I ate a monkey halfway to recover my stamina unwillingly.

The incapacitated monkeys intimidate me when I approached them.  
Although I feel that there's fear mixed in there, I don't care about it.  
You guys should be prepared to be killed because you guys are the one who came and picked a fight with the intention to kill me.  
When you become the one to be killed, don't accept it meekly.  
Thus, I killed it without minding it.

《Conditions met. Title 『Merciless』 was acquired》  
《By the effects of the title 『Merciless』, skill 『Heresy Magic LV1』 『Heresy Resistance LV1』 was acquired》  
《『Heresy Magic LV1』 has unified with 『Heresy Magic LV2』》

I acquired a title.  
Moreover, it's another dangerous one.  
This is the second title that has the "Heresy Magic".  
I cannot help but to express a regret.  
I'm not a heretic!  
It's true!

For the time being, let's postpone the confirmation of the new skill.  
I have acquired skills when my level rose in the middle of the fight, so I will confirm it all at once when I have the time afterwards.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Taratect LV9 has become LV10》  
《Every basic ability rose》  
《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Synthesis LV2』 has become 『Poison Synthesis LV3』》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Throw LV2』 has become 『Throw LV3』》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Magic Amount LV1』 has become 『Magic Amount LV2』》



《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Individual, Small Taratect can evolve》

When I was dealing with the monkeys, a level rose.

I see.

I'm already level 10.

Already!?

Certainly, it rose rapidly when I was fighting, but can I evolve already!?

《There are multiple choices of evolution. Please choose from the following.

Taratect

Small Poison Taratect》

Hmm?

It's as expected that the 'Small' was removed from the name, but Small Poison Taratect?

Is it specialized in poison because it has 'Poison' attached to it?

Well, let's postpone this too.

There's no way I can evolve in a situation where I can't feel relieved.

I must kill all the monkeys quickly.

《Conditions met. Title 『Monster Slaughterer』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Monster Slaughterer』, skill 『Herculean Strength LV1』 『Solid LV1』 was acquired》

《『Powerful LV3』 has unified with 『Herculean Strength LV1』》

《『Sturdy LV3』 has unified with 『Solid LV1』》 (堅牢)

Hmmm?

Again, a title?

It's also has a dangerous name.

Is it a higher rank of the "Monster Killer"?

Did the "Powerful" and "Sturdy" unified with a different skill?

I must confirm it later.

After that, I just kill the monkeys plainly.

"Poison Fang", "Poison Fang", eat sometimes and reinforces it with threads.

And, all the lives except me were defeated.



## S9 Skill point

---

I spend my time with Katia leisurely.

Until a while ago, we move our bodies at the sports ground in the castle to raise the skill level.

We just finished it, and we are now taking a break like this.

「Ah, this is tiresome. Although my magic-related status increased considerably, my physical ability was never high」

Katia talks in Japanese today because Sue is not here.

When it's just the two of us, it became normal to talk in Japanese.

「Sure is. But still, our reflexes are better than our previous life and it's good that the more we train, the more we grow」

「Ah, I know what you mean. I have always thought why must the school keep doing the marathon, but here, the more we run, the more our stamina increase」

Although it's the same for the skills, the status improves as much as you train.

Now that we can't level up, we have to train steadily to increase our status.

But, if we train steadily, then we will definitely get stronger.

The training is hard, but if I think that it will become a gain, I will become motivated.

「So, how's yours?」

「"Agility", "Endurance", "Powerful", "Sturdy", and "Dash", each of them went up to level 8」

I confirm my status with the appraisal stone in my hand.

This appraisal stone is the level 9 appraisal stone that Katia's house holds.

It's a valuable that might be appointed as a national treasure depending on the country, but Katia brought it out from the Duke's house casually.

I think that "Is the Duke's house okay with it?", but seems that it's convenient, I will use it gratefully.

「As expected, your skill level increase very fast. Is this the difference of talents?」

Katia mutter in frustration.

Actually, even though we did the same thing, my skill level up speed is different than Katia.

In this world, anyone can get stronger if they put in efforts, but the speed differs.

It's said that it's the difference of talents.

「Even I'm called as a genius since the time I reincarnated into the Duke's house, you know? How come there's a huge difference between us? You cheater」

I avert my eyes from Katia's resentful look.

Even if you say that, what do you expect me to do?

「Which reminds me, did you use your skill points?」

「No, I miss the chance to use it. So it remains untouched」

Skill point is the points consumed to acquire a new skill and it can also be used to increase skill proficiency.

Normally, a person shouldn't possess any skill point since born, but somehow Katia and me had it since born.

「A savings of 100000 points. This bourgeois cheater」

「It became more terrible than before!?!」

No, I really have miss the chance to spend it somehow.

At first, I thought of acquiring magic skills, but I stopped it because Anna told me not to use magic.

Although Anna didn't thought that I have skill points, I somehow can't acquire skill silently because it make me feel that I betrayed her.

Since then, the intention to use the skill points disappeared somehow.

「Did Katia used it?」

「.....Only 1000 points」

If I'm not mistaken, Katia should have 50000 points.  
Because she bring up the subject, I thought that she have used considerably,  
but she didn't used that much.

「What did you acquire?」  
「.....Keep it a secret」  
「Ha? No, just say it」  
「.....Absolutely don't laugh, okay?」  
「I won't laugh, just say it already」  
「.....Appraisal」

Although I didn't laugh, I think that I looked strange.  
Speaking of "Appraisal", it's a classic example of the skill that must not be  
acquired.  
I'm interested that why she acquired it.

「Why did you acquired it?」  
「No, it's a standard in novels when it comes to reincarnation. Isn't it  
difficult to gather information in a different world? Therefore, in the novels,  
"Appraisal" is peerless. So, I want follow it....」  
「No, the "Appraisal" skill is a must-not-acquire skill that is first on the list.  
After hearing that, why did you acquire it?」  
「I acquired the skill when I was a baby! It's during the time when I was  
reincarnated without understanding anything, you know? Of course, I  
would want information. And then, when I remind of "Appraisal", I heard  
the Divine Words. It can't be helped that I acquired it on impulse!」

I hear it and consented for the time being.  
Certainly, when I was a baby and I didn't understand the situation, I was  
considerably uneasy.  
I didn't understand the words and the conversation from the surrounding  
people, so it made me feel excessively uneasy.  
And then, when I heard the Divine Words that talks in Japanese, I  
understand the feeling of wanting to rely on it.

「And, is "Appraisal" a loss?」  
「Ah. A big loss. It's useless when it's low level, my head hurts whenever I

use it and on top of that, the skill proficiency won't increase if I don't have the time and it's also hard to increase its level. Even though I have been earning skill proficiency during my leisure time, it's still in level 4. My heart will break」

It seemed tedious just by hearing it.

I appraise the column of the skill point again using the appraisal stone.

Then, the list of skills that I can acquire are displayed with the necessary points.

When I looked for "Appraisal" in that, it's there.

「Ah, I can acquire the "Appraisal" skill with 100 points」

「Eh, seriously?」

Speaking of 100 points, it's the lowest point to be able to acquire a skill.

The skill that can be acquired with 100 points is either the skill that has low effect or the skill with good compatibility with the person.

It's hard to say that the "Appraisal" is a skill with low effect as I understand that Katia used 1000 points.

It's effect is certainly low when it's level is low, but if it becomes high level, it might be a useful skill.

Then, I must have a good compatibility with the "Appraisal".

After I hesitated, I acquired "Appraisal".

The point decreases to 99900.

「I acquired "Appraisal"」

「Eh, seriously?」

Katia says the same thing as before.

「Don't regret that later」

「Well, when the time comes that is. There's still a lot of points left」

For the time being, I will keep the remaining points for emergency.

---

## I'm going to evolve! Part 2

---

Well then, it's good that the monkeys have been exterminated, but what should I do in the future?

For the time being, the surroundings are quiet.

Other monsters didn't come near in spite of the noise here.

It might avoid it because it's noisy.

At any rate, it looks like there's time.

It's hard to say that it's safe if I make a simple home near the ceiling again, but if it's a weak monster, it won't be able to approach.

To be frank, I think that I can evolve if it's now.

Although I don't know how long is the interval when I lose my consciousness after I evolve, judging from my sense before, I don't think it's a long time.

It's just a sense, so I can't expect on it.

Either way, whatever the case is, evolution is haunted by danger.

Then, it doesn't look like it's a good timing to evolve if I exclude the large amount of food that was secured unexpectedly.

When saying whether I should evolve or not, I will absolutely evolve.

Besides, if I assume that I don't evolve, I might stop at level 10.

After I became level 10, I have killed a considerable number of monkeys.

But, the level didn't rise after all.

It's good if the experience points was insufficient, but there's a possibility that I may not grow anymore if I don't evolve.

When thinking about it, I think I should acknowledge the risks and evolve.

The problem is which one should I evolve.

Taratect and Small Poison Taratect.

Un.

I don't know.

Last time, there was a clear difference that is the deteriorating species and the normal species, but I don't know what to choose this time.

I think that Taratect is probably the evolution to become an adult.

But, it's unknown that how much I will change.  
I also don't know about the Poison.  
Because it's has 'Poison' on the name, it might strengthen the poison-type abilities, but how about the others?

I'm at a loss.  
It would be good if "Appraisal" is possible at such time.  
"Appraisal", possible?

Huh?  
At bottom of the appraisal result of the status, there's something that looks like an alert.  
Eh, evolution possible?  
What's this?  
The word "Evolution Possible" is blinking.  
Hmm?  
I double appraise it just in case.

『Evolution Possible : Taratect or Small Poison Taratect』

Wh...at!?  
Appraisal-san, are you serious!?  
You're the best!  
Yossha!  
With this, I can appraise my evolution!  
No, recently, Appraisal-san's function is not ordinary.  
I appraise it immediately.

『Taratect : The standard adult form of the spider-type monster called the Taratect. Carnivorous and has poison in its fang』

『Small Poison Taratect : The rare species hatchling of the spider-type monster called the Taratect. It has very powerful poison』

I have decided it.  
The poison one.  
I mean, it's a rare species, you know?  
Rare, it's rare.  
I would obviously pick the rare one if you ask me to pick a standard or a rare.



Japanese are weak against words like "rare" or "limited".

Now that it's decided, I need to make a simple home first.

Ah, I don't have much stamina left.

Here, I should eat a nearby monkey and recover my stamina.

Fuu, thank you for the meal.

Well then, let's make a simple home.

The empty rocky area, well, what can I say about it!

An excellent cobweb is there!

This time it's without rock.

In this state where the monkeys stick all over the place, it won't be a camouflage even if I use the rock.

However, I'm tired.

Mentally and physically.

After such a fierce battle, of course I will be tired.

Although faint is different with sleeping, it feels like a short rest.

《Individual Small Taratect evolves into Small Poison Taratect》

Yes.

Therefore, good night.

《Evolution completed》

《Became the Small Poison Taratect species》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Fang LV8』 has become 『Poison Fang LV9』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Spider Thread LV8』 has become 『Spider Thread LV9』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Manipulation LV7』 has become 『Thread Manipulation LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Concentration LV4』 has become 『Concentration LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV7』 has become 『

Appraisal LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Magic LV2』 has become 『Heresy Magic LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Shadow Magic LV1』 has become 『Shadow Magic LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Magic LV1』 has become 『Poison Magic LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Resistance LV7』 has become 『Poison Resistance LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Petrifaction Resistance LV2』 has become 『Petrifaction Resistance LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Faint Resistance LV1』 has become 『Faint Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Resistance LV1』 has become 『Heresy Resistance LV2』 》

《Acquired skill 『Poison Attack LV5』 by evolution》

《『Poison Fang LV9』 has unified with 『Poison Attack LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Attack LV5』 has become 『Poison Attack LV9』 》

《Skill points gained》

---

# Poison spider

---

Good morning.

I was able to wake up safely.

That means, the evolution is completed.

Umu.

The same as last time, I'm extremely hungry and sluggish.

Here, as expected, I will have the monkeys to become my food.

I glance at the outside from the simple home.

Yosh yosh.

There's nothing.

Safety confirmation, good!

Then, let's eat one after another.

Itadakimasu.

Well, let's confirm my status while eating.

The skill levels kept rising during the battle and there are also new skills, so

I think there's a great change because I evolved.

Well now, how's the appraisal result!?

『Small Poison Taratect LV1 No name

Status

HP : 56 / 56 (Green)

MP : 1 / 56 (Blue)

SP : 54 / 56 (Yellow)

  : 1 / 56 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 38

Average Defensive Ability : 38

Average Magic Ability : 27

Average Resistance Ability : 27

Average Speed Ability : 537

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV3」 「Poison Attack LV9」 「Poison  
Synthesis LV3」 「Spider Thread LV9」 「Severing Thread LV4」 「Thread

Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV3」 「Concentration LV5」 「Accuracy LV4」 「Evasion LV2」 「Appraisal LV8」 「Detect LV4」 「Stealth LV6」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV2」 「Poison Magic LV2」 「Overeating LV4」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Poison Resistance LV8」 「Paralysis Resistance LV3」 「Petrification Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV2」 「Fear Resistance LV6」 「Heresy Resistance LV2」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV6」 「Life LV2」 「Magic Amount LV2」 「Agility LV2」 「Endurance LV2」 「Herculean Strength LV1」 「Solid LV1」 「Idaten LV2」 「Taboo LV2」 「n % I = W」  
Skill points : 2 0 0 』

Oh?

Ooh!

Status rises, yes, it did rise.

Although I thought that it will increase dramatically, the others are lower than the speed as usual.

Only the speed is way too high.

I wonder how many kilometers per hour will be displayed if I run at full speed?

I seem to be able to escape by only running if it's an average opponent.

My skill levels rose considerably.

Hmm?

There are some that changed after evolution.

Hmm, it's unkind that I don't know what changed during the time I sleep.

I wonder if there's a log or something.

SP decreased as expected, but I didn't expect MP to decrease.

I didn't noticed it last time.

Well, when I evolved last time, I hardly use my MP.

Now, I'm using "Thread Manipulation" and the one that performed excellently this time, "Poison Synthesis".

No, I was really helped by "Poison Synthesis" this time.

Although I thought that it's strange when I acquired it, unexpectedly, it has many ways to use it.

Let's try it variously in the future.

Which reminds me, seems the skill level has increased, the poison that I can synthesize might increase.

『Poison Synthesis Menu』

『Weak Poison, Spider Poison LV9』

『Damage Adjustment, Duration Adjustment』

Hmm?

Although there's no new poison, there's something under it.

Damage adjustment and duration adjustment?

『Damage Adjustment : Change the power of the poison attribute』

『Duration Adjustment : Change the effect duration of the poison』

Fumu.

This, in short, is it able to adjust the poison's power and the duration of the continuous damage when the poison invades the body?

I try to adjust the Weak Poison.

The amount of damage and the duration appeared, and the numerical value of plus-minus( $\pm$ ) is displayed.

Now, it's  $\pm 0$ .

I try adding the damage.

The numerical value rose to its maximum that is 3.

Un.

I understood it roughly.

With this, I can customize the poison freely.

When I want it to suffer longer, I need to increase the duration, and when I want to damage it, I need to increase the power.

I can make poison of my preference.

However, it looks like there's a customizable limit value that is the skill level.

Although I try to adjust Spider Poison, it's impossible to change the damage to 9.

The customizable field might increase if the skill level increase.

Then, I can use poison properly depending on the situation.

Oh!

The "Poison Synthesis" stock rose again!

Next, let's see the poison-related skills.

The "Poison Fang" disappeared and changed into "Poison Attack".

『Poison Attack : Gives poison attribute to the attack』

Well.

Eh?

Does this means that I can give poison to all of my attacks?

Eh?

What's with that terrifying skill?

In short, does that means that I can give poison to my threads?

Eh?

No matter how you look at it, isn't that too strong?

The rule breaker "Spider Thread" won't restrain itself anymore, you know?

Is it okay?

Is it really okay?

....I must test it as soon as my stamina is recovered.

Oh, "Poison Magic" also leveled up.

It's also a poison connection, so let's check it.

『Poison Magic : The magic that manipulates poison. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Poison Touch LV2 : Poison Bullet』

『Poison Bullet : Shoots a poison attribute bullet』

Ah, this is a long distance attack.

It's a considerably standard long distance attack.

I want to use it.

But, I can't.

Really, how to use magic?

Un.

"Poison Resistance" also increased.

Is this all for the poison-related?

As expected from the Poison rare species.

The improvement of the poison-related is impressive.

The "Poison Attack" is particularly dangerous.  
I must verify it as soon as my stamina is recovered.  
If this skill is as I expect, then my strength will increase to a great extent.

Although my status didn't increased much, the skills increased considerably.  
Because I depend on my skills, it might be better to increase my skills instead of increasing my status.

---

# Appraisal-san, no, Appraisal-sama!

---

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV4』 has become 『Overeating LV5』 》

Oh.

The "Overeating" skill level rose when I kept eating the monkeys.

Well, I guess so.

When I have eaten this much.

It will increase too.

Haven't the number of monkeys I've eaten already reached 3-digits?

Still, it's strange that my belly doesn't swell.

It's the mysterious phenomenon that happens just after evolution, but really, where did the large amount of things that I have eaten disappear?

And, I can still eat even though I have eaten so much.

For the time being, let's eat all of the monkeys by force.

I confirm the skills other than the poison-related while eating.

This time, a lot of skill levels rose.

I'm particularly happy that the "Spider Thread" and "Thread Manipulation" leveled up.

Because both are my main skills together with the new skill, the "Poison Attack"

Originally, the "Spider Thread" skill level is hard to raise, but after it becomes high level, it really stopped rising.

I'm happy that it leveled up here.

Hmm, "Concentration" rose too.

It should have a lower level before I fight with the monkeys.

That means that the fight with the monkeys was that intense.

Because I concentrated deeply, a good amount of skill proficiency is earned.

Gaining more experiences makes the skill proficiency to increase better.

Because "Accuracy" rose frequently, it might be like that.

Which reminds me, when I hide myself from the Earth Dragon, the skill levels of "Stealth" and "Fear Resistance" rose in an incredible speed.

That time, I was literally desperate.



Next is, oh, two kinds of magic other than the poison rose too.

Let's see.

『Heresy Magic : The magic that violates the soul directly. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Disturb LV2 : Phantom Pain LV3 : Phantom Madness』

『Shadow Magic : A low rank Dark Magic that manipulates shadow. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Dark Shadow LV2 : Large Shadow』

『Phantom Madness : Plants insanity directly into the soul』

『Large Shadow : Changes the size of the shadow』

What should I say?

The "Heresy Magic" is seriously a heretic.

What?

Planting insanity?

Does it mean that it makes people go mad forcibly?

That's nasty.

I want to use it.

And, the "Shadow Magic" one is strange.

It's the same as level 1 Dark Shadow and that means it's pointless if it's not used together with high level magic.

Either way, although I can't use it, magic seems to be hard to raise.

Because up until now, it doesn't have any use in the combat.

Either way, it's not usable!

I said it twice because it's important!

The resistance-type also increase frequently.

Let's examine the newly acquired "Faint Resistance" and "Heresy Resistance".

It might be a skill that has a different effect with its name like corrosion.

No, just by looking at its name, it's obvious that I would think "what is this?" when I see the "Heresy Resistance".

『Faint Resistance : It becomes harder to faint』

『Heresy Resistance : The defensive ability against the effect that violates the soul directly increases』

As expected, it's as it is.

Un.

Although "Heresy Resistance" is good, is the "Faint Resistance" effective against sleep attacks?

No, I don't know whether there's a sleep attack or not.

If there is, won't it become sleep resistance?

How is the "Faint Resistance" at that part?

Un.

If there's a enemy with sleep attack, let's not rely on the "Faint Resistance".

Fumu.

Next is, "Life" and "Magic Amount", then "Herculean Strength" and "Solid".

Though I can roughly predict it.

『Life : Increases HP equivalent to the skill level』

『Magic Amount : Increases MP equivalent to the skill level』

『Herculean Strength : A bonus of skill level×10 is added to the Average Offensive Ability. And, a growth correction equivalent to the skill level is added when level up』

『Solid : A bonus of skill level×10 is added to the Average Defensive Ability. And, a growth correction equivalent to the skill level is added when level up』

Well, it's as expected.

It's the status raising skills.

I'm happy with the "Herculean Strength" and "Solid".

Because "Powerful" and "Sturdy" were unified, I have expected it to some degree that it's the strengthening-type skills, but I didn't thought that it comes with a growth correction like "Idaten".

After all, the "Monster Slaughterer" title is the higher rank title of "Monster Killer".

I also acquired "Powerful" and "Sturdy" from the "Monster Killer".

If I express my selfishness, I want those two to stay without being unified.

When thinking of my poor status, I want even a slight rise.

Especially, the defensive ability.

I was almost dead in the fight with the monkeys.

Un.

But, will it level up early if the skill proficiency was added into the skill after it's unified?

When thinking so, is it better to unify it?

Well, it's already too late.

Well then.

The last one.

Yes, the last one.

I left it till the last.

That's obvious.

At first, it keeps betraying my expectation, and recently, when I think that it's in good form, it's in this state.

Finally, just when I thought that it finally came to meet my expectations, this poor treatment.

Do you understand my disappointment?

Hey, Appraisal-san?

Your level rose, right?

Why there's no progress even though you leveled up?

No, it's alright.

Certainly, it became possible to see the skill points from the status.

It's convenient.

But, judging from your recent progress, are you slacking?

You have been in good form recently, so did you get carried away?

Hey, how is it?

Haa.

Nai wa.

Can I say it after a long time?

It's useless.

Aaah.

Well, I will endure it because it's convenient that the skill point is displayed.

Let's appraise the skill point while I'm at it.

Up until now, I have used it without understanding it well, so let's just see the summary.

With a click.

Something appeared in a line.  
What's this?  
For the time being, let's see the contents.

...

...

....

Appraisal-san, no, Appraisal-sama.  
I have said it irresponsibly. I'm sorry, I'm sorry!  
You are the greatest!  
The petty me was not able to understand your greatness!  
Please forgive me!

The thing displayed there was the list of skills that can be acquired with the current skill points.

# Appraisal-sama is really an intelligent person

---

Appraisal-sama is really incredible.

The skills that I can acquire appear in the list displayed with how many points they cost.

The current number of points I have is 200.

Because a skill requires a minimum of 100 points, I can either acquire two 100 point skills or one 200 point skill.

Well, that's fine.

The thing that's important here is that the appraisal displays unacquired skills.

As long as it's displayed, it's possible to double appraise.

In other words, I can check the effect of unacquired skills before acquiring them!

Splendid!

If I use this function, I can find useful skills. It's not necessary to acquire them while worrying whether they're usable or not.

Besides, depending on the situation, I can find skills that seem to be attainable by earning skill proficiency without needing to use my skill points.

The unacquired skills spread out before me.

Thus, let's appraise the skills displayed in the list one after another.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV5』 has become 『Overeating LV6』》

The skill level of "Overeating" rose again as I continued eating while appraising.

But, there's still a lot of monkeys left, and it seems that my belly is still far from its limit.

My belly is incredible.

Is there a "Different Dimension Belly" title?

Fuu.

It's wonderful.

Even what is displayed now seems to be an illustrated encyclopedia.

Won't it increase even more if I save up 300 points?

It will probably increase.

But, I need to raise my level to that extent.

Although my level rose due to fighting the monkeys in a struggle to the death like an idiot, it doesn't usually increase that much all at once like this time.

But, the displayed skills now will no longer be displayed if I use up my points.

That's troublesome.

But, if there's a good skill, I want to acquire it.

What a dilemma.

What should I do?

Should I acquire a skill? Or should I save up my points?

Ku, I'm troubled.

I have already finished appraising all of the displayed skills.

There were some skills that I'm interested in.

『Magic Perception : Becomes possible to perceive magical power』

『Magic Manipulation : Becomes possible to manipulate magical power』

Aren't these two necessary to use magic?

It really looks like it. Considering the way these two are displayed together, it feels like it's on purpose.

Perhaps, these are skills that show their effects when in a set.

I can acquire both of them at just 200 points.

But, there's a big problem.

Actually, I already had "Magic Perception".

It's in the "Detection" skill.

Yes, "Magic Perception" is also included in the "Detection" skill.

That means, even if I acquire "Magic Perception", it might unify with "Detection".

That's unacceptable.

Or perhaps I should say, if that happens, I might not be able to use magic for the rest of my life.

I can't activate "Detection" and if that happens, I won't be able to activate "Magic Perception" too.

According to my expectations, if these two skills are a set necessary to use magic, then I might have been checkmated.

Eh, what's with this vicious bug?

No no.

It hasn't been decided that it will happen that way.

Surely, I will become able to use magic someday.

Therefore, I will put this matter on hold.

There might be a skill that can make "Detection" usable.

But, it's doubtful that it can really become usable, and I don't want to use my valuable skill points any further on a useless skill.

Here, a skill that can be used immediately with clear effects is good after all.

The "Poison Claw" skill that I considered before is no longer needed because I already have the "Poison Attack" skill.

Although acquiring "SP Consumption Down" would not be a loss, its priority is not high because I have "Overeating".

Or rather, I was able to acquire the "Automatic HP Recovery" naturally, so I might acquire "SP Consumption Down" sooner or later.

Well, although I look troubled, I have already set my eyes on a skill.

Now, I just need to decide whether I should acquire a skill or I should save my points.

The skill was clearly distinct from the others.

In various ways.

『Pride (100) : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. The rate at which you gain experience and skill proficiency rises greatly and each ability growth value rises. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained』

I don't understand it.

The explanation and also why only 100 points is needed to acquire such a

skill.

Although I appraised n %, W, MA area, all of the results were 『Impossible to appraise』 .

The thing I managed to understand from the explanation was that this skill has an effect that increases how many experience points you receive and it increases your skill proficiency, it also gives growth corrections. With that alone, it's already an extraordinary ability.

To be honest, I'm unsure of what I should do.

Such an incomprehensible skill is too dangerous.

I don't know what kind of demerits it has.

But, if I think about it, there are a lot of benefits.

There's no other skill that can increase the rate at which you gain experience and skill proficiency.

I don't know how much of an effect the growth corrections will have, but the difference seems large.

Really, what should I do?

---



# Pride

---

Pride, the word known well in the seven deadly sins.

It's considered as the most serious sin among the seven deadly sins, and it's used as the title of the Satan.

If this name appears in the game, it's an enemy of the last boss class and it is also used for the name of the cursed weapon even though it's strong.

From the sound of the word, I can imagine that it's a useless skill.

But, the confirmed effects are very attractive.

There's a temptation that makes me want to jump at it even if I know that it's a trap.

Exactly like the devil's temptation.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV6』 has become 『Overeating LV7』》

I ate up all of the monkeys before I knew it.

I'm incredible.

Did I ate all of them?

As expected, my stamina is fully recovered.

That means, I have a large amount of energy saved if I add up with the "Overeating" stock.

Come to think of it, the "Overeating" skill said that I will gain weight accordingly, but is my body that fat?

Un.

Although I can't say anything because I can't see my body, I don't think I seem to be fat.

Ah, come to think of it, my appearance didn't change at all even though I evolved.

Although it was the same as before, is the Taratect species a species that doesn't change its appearance much?

Or it changes gradually?

Hmm, I feel like there's no change.

When looking at the monkey and the huge monkey, it clearly becomes a

different creature.

I don't think that it's the result of gradually changing.

Well then, let's stop escaping from reality here, and think seriously.

This explanation of the "Pride" skill is similar to the mysterious skill that I have that is 「 $n \% I = W$ 」.

Because it's this similar, so it doesn't seem to be unrelated.

At present, the effects of this mysterious skill is still unknown.

It's neither a plus nor minus, probably.

When thinking so, there's no demerit?

...It's not good to assume it easily.

But, my heart has decided it.

No, I have decided it from the beginning.

I have such feeling.

I must acquire this skill.

I have such a vague feeling.

I must acquire this skill.

It can't be helped that I felt like that.

《Currently you have 200 skill points.

The skill 『Pride』 can be acquired by spending 100 skill points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

Yes.

《『Pride』 was acquired. Remaining skill points 100》

Yosh.

I did it!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV2』 has become 『Taboo LV4』 》

I have done it!

《Conditions met. Title 『Ruler of Pride』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Ruler of Pride』, skill 『Abyss Magic LV10』

『Hell』 was acquired》

I did it!

O-oh.

Why did it become like this?

No no.

Isn't it impossible!?

What's this?

What's this?

I will say it once more.

What's this?

"Taboo" level rose.

Moreover, it's two.

I have done it!

I acquire an amazing title.

Yay?

No, something like "Abyss Magic", it's definitely a high rank magic, right?

Moreover, it's level 10.

Isn't it strange?

For the time being, let's confirm the effect of "Abyss Magic" and "Hell".

『Small Poison Taratect LV1 No name

Status

HP : 5 6 / 5 6 (Green)

MP : 1 4 / 1 5 6 (Blue)

SP : 5 4 / 5 6 (Yellow)

: 5 6 / 5 6 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 8

Average Defensive Ability : 3 8

Average Magic Ability : 1 2 7

Average Resistance Ability : 1 2 7

Average Speed Ability : 5 3 7

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV3」 「Poison Attack LV9」 「Poison

Synthesis LV3」 「Spider Thread LV9」 「Severing Thread LV4」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV3」 「Concentration LV5」 「Accuracy LV4」 「Evasion LV2」 「Appraisal LV8」 「Detection LV4」 「Stealth LV6」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV2」 「Poison Magic LV2」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV7」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Poison Resistance LV8」 「Paralysis Resistance LV3」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV2」 「Fear Resistance LV6」 「Heresy Resistance LV2」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV6」 「Life LV2」 「Magic Amount LV2」 「Agility LV2」 「Endurance LV2」 「Herculean Strength LV1」 「Sturdy LV1」 「Idaten LV2」 「Taboo LV4」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill Points : 1 0 0 』

Wait.

Wait a minute.

It's strange.

The status is strange.

When did my MP, Magic, and Resistance increase that much?

All increased by 100.

Why?

...Is this also the effect of "Pride"?

No, well, I don't care about the increased amount though.

Un.

It's a defeat if I care about it.

Well now, appraise, appraise.

『Abyss Magic : The highest rank Dark Magic that manipulates the darkness of the abyss. The magic that can be used differs depending on the level. LV1 : Hell Gate LV2 : Insincere Hell LV3 : Lust Hell LV4 : Gourmet Hell LV5 : Greed Hell LV6 : Wrath Hell LV7 : Heresy Hell LV8 : Oppression Hell LV9 : Deception Hell LV10 : Rebellion Hell』

『Hell : Manifest the Hell』

Eh, eeeh.

What should I say?

It's extremely dangerous.

What's with this Hell series?

Something like manifesting the Hell, it's clearly dangerous.

『Hell Gate : The gate of the beginning』

『Insincere Hell : Hell of those who are insincere and innocent』

『Lust Hell : Hell of those who are tainted by lewdness』

『Gourmet Hell : Hell of those who enjoyed delicious food』

『Greed Hell : Hell of those who will do anything for their greed』

『Wrath Hell : Hell of those who were affected by wrath』

『Heresy Hell : Hell of those who leaned on heresy』

『Oppression Hell : Hell of those who committed violence』

『Deception Hell : Hell of those who whispered lies』

『Rebellion Hell : Hell of those who raised a rebellion』

(TL note: Translating this is HELL!!!)

Moreover, what's with this appraisal results?

No, the effect of the magic doesn't matter.

Who's the guy who made this appraisal result!?

For the time being, I tried whether the "Hell" is usable or not, but nothing happens.

I became feel like disappointed, relieved and strange.

## S10 The second prince

---

Sue and Clevea are facing each other with the practice sword before my eyes.

Making use of her small build, Sue attacks from feet but Clevea repelled it easily.

After that, Sue attacks boldly, but everything was blocked by Clevea's precise defense.

The small build Sue's sword technique gives an impression of leaving all to strength, whereas the muscular Clevea's sword technique reminds me of a flowing clear stream.

Both of their impression of the appearance and impression of the movement are the exact opposite.

Sue is not weak at all, but against the experienced Clevea, it looks unskillful by all means.

It's only natural because Clevea has acquired the higher rank skill of 「Sword Talent」, 「Sword Prodigy」 to level 7.

Sue's 「Sword Talent」 is on level 6.

There's a difference that can't be filled.

But still, the match didn't end quickly is simply because of the status.

Sue activates "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" at the same time.

It's the skills that consume MP and SP to raise status, but when Sue who has a huge amount of MP uses "Magic Combat Act", the increase of the status is incredible.

Because the physical ability status rose considerably recently, Sue wins in the status.

However, Clevea doesn't use "Fighting Spirit" for the handicap, but if she uses it, the situation will incline instantly.

But then, Clevea will still win even if she doesn't use "Fighting Spirit".

Although I say that Sue's status is better, it's only a little difference, and the basic that becomes strength is too different.

Sue has no way to reverse this situation.

It was as I expected that Sue received a counter and was defeated after getting tired.  
Her body was strike with the back of the sword and she falls to the ground.

Anna who waited on the side, immediately rush over to Sue, and use "Recovery Magic".  
The recovered Sue stood up with a frustrating look while removing the soil on her clothes.

「I lost」

「You can surpass me soon if you can move this much at your age. Hime-sama's talent is wonderful」

「Compliments are unnecessary」

An applause sounded immediately from the side when she approach the frustrated Sue.

「No, I think that's not a compliment but it was a true feeling. It was a good movement」

Everyone who were in this place including me, opened their eyes wide in surprise.

Sue and I, even Clevea and Anna, didn't notice that appearance.  
Although I also stood at the side, I didn't feel the presence at all.

「Julius nii-sama!」

「Yaa, were you surprised?」

That man is the second prince who is also my older brother born of the same mother, Julius nii-sama was smiling brightly that his mischief succeeded.

「When did you return?」

「It was yesterday. I wanted to at least come to see you yesterday, but I didn't have the time for it because I met father and older brother」

Julius nii-sama is way older than me, and he already acted variously outside the country.

So, it's unusual to return to the country like this.

「Sue also became splendid during the time I'm not here. I'm surprised at the growth every time」

Julius nii-sama speaks to Sue kindly.

But, Sue didn't answer back.

It seems that Sue dislike Julius nii-sama for some reasons.

Judging from me, Julius nii-sama is friendlier than the two older brothers.

Above all, I respect Julius nii-sama.

To be honest, I don't like that my respected older brother and my lovely younger sister are on bad terms.

「Sue. What's with that attitude towards Nii-sama?」

「Haha. It's okay. Sue is in a difficult age」

Julius nii-sama who is guessing something.

If my previous life is included, I should be the older one here, but I don't think I can win Julius nii-sama by mental age.

「Well then, how about Shun? Do you want me to train you?」

「Is it okay!? I would like it by all means!」

To have Julius nii-sama train me.

It's the best I could ask for.

「Then, I will borrow it」

「Y-yes」

Julius nii-sama receives the practice sword from Clevea who has shrunk.

It's unusual that Clevea is being this tense.

Well, it can't be helped because it's Julius nii-sama.

「Yosh. Anytime when you're ready. Attack me from anywhere」

「Hai!」

I activate "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" immediately.

I will go serious against Julius nii-sama.



I concentrate all of my power.

I step nimbly and slash diagonally from the bottom.

Nii-sama stops it easily with one hand.

The single blow that I released with all of my power was easily stopped by the sword held with one hand.

But, it's as expected.

There's no way Nii-sama can't stop this level of sword attack.

I pull my sword immediately and unleash the next attack.

It's also stopped.

This is fun.

I can't reach at all even if I use all of my power.

No matter how much I swing my sword, no matter how much power I put, no matter how many technique I use, it doesn't reach Julius nii-sama at all.

I can't even imagine how can I surpass that swordsmanship.

To be able to fight with such a strong person in this way.

It's extremely fun.

But, contrary to the feelings that I want to continue it forever, the end comes.

My "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" wear off.

I get down on my knees while breathing heavily.

「Un. Shun's sword is very straightforward and it's pleasant. It's just like Shun's growing talent」

「Thank..you..ve...ry..much」

I thank him intermittently.

Even though I'm this exhausted, Julius nii-sama is fine.

As expected.

As expected from the Hero.

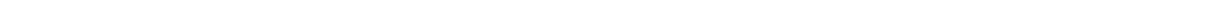
The world's strongest human.

Will the day where I can be equal to this person comes?

One of my dreams in this world is to be equal to this person.

Now, I still can't reach him at all, but surely one day, I will become someone

who can protect the back of Julius nii-sama.  
That is my aim.



## Skill rush

---

Ah.

The feeling that I have done it is incredible.

Such an outrageous skill, what kind of pitfall lurks in it.

No matter how I think, isn't it weird that the title was acquired right after acquiring the skill?

Besides, it's a clearly dangerous title.

Leveling "Taboo" seems to be dangerous too.

Umumu.

It's scary that there's no demerit that can be known immediately.

Both "Pride" and "Taboo" have yet to show any effects.

Please don't let me get into a situation where a noose is gradually tightened around my neck without my notice until it's too late.

Well, when I think oppositely, it won't happen right away.

There's nothing I can do, so I should panic when that time comes.

That is if I have the time to panic....

For the time being, I will save my remaining skill points.

Although I want to use the newly acquired magic, I think I can't make progress if I don't do something about "Detection".

The "Magic Manipulation" is probably necessary, and if that's the case, then it's necessary to acquire "Magic Manipulation" and a skill that can do something about "Detection".

With only 100 points, I can only pick one of them.

For the time being, let's wait until it becomes 200 points.

Now that I have eat up all of the monkeys, there's no need to stay here anymore.

Let's move quickly.

I start moving along the wall again.

However, it's quiet.

Usually, the monsters' voice can be heard from a distance, but now, I can't hear it much.

There's no figure of a monster either. It's a rare quietness.

Is this because of the monkeys?

Well, when there's such a large crowd moving, it's obvious that the other monsters will run away.

I think it's probably so.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Prediction LV1』 》

Hmm?

Skill acquired?

Let's see.

『Prediction : The thinking ability increases when predicting』

Hmm.

Well, I won't be troubled if I have it, but even without it, it's not particularly a good skill.

Because it's not possible to know the answer or the result.

It just makes me able to be quick-witted, and it only has effect in limited situations.

I mean, it was in the list of skills that can be acquired with 100 points.

This has the same points as "Pride"....

It's strange after all.

However, there's really no monster here.

I don't feel any dangers and it doesn't seem that there's a dangerous guy wandering around.

There's nothing here even if I look around the surroundings.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Enhanced Vision LV1』 》

Oh?

Again, a skill was acquired?

Let's see.

『Enhanced Vision : The vision is enhanced』

It's as it is!

Well, it's obvious.

But, this is also no needed.

The spider's eye are considerably good.

Although I can't live without glasses because I'm shortsighted in my previous life, I can see way ahead now.

I mean, this skill is also 100 points.

Come to think of it, there was a similar skill that enhanced the other five senses.

If the condition to acquire the "Enhanced Vision" is to strain my eyes, then will the skill proficiency of the other skills accumulate if I'm conscious?

Thus, let's try it immediately.

First of all, ear.

How does the spider's ear work?

It's a mystery even though it's myself.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Enhanced Hearing LV1』 》

Oh, the skill that I aimed was acquired.

Then, let's try the others.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Enhanced Smell LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Enhanced Touch LV1』 》

Let's do the taste when I eat next time.

However, it's this easy to acquire skills.

Certainly, because of the spider's senses are excellent, I was not conscious up until now.

As expected, if I don't concentrate my consciousness, my skill proficiency won't increase.

Otherwise, I would have acquired it already.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV1』 has become 『Prediction LV2』 》

Already!?

I acquired it just a while ago, right!?

Why a level rose already?

No, well, it's fine.

I welcome those who increase.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Parallel Thought LV1』 》

Eh, again!?

Moreover, this is the skill that I thought that might be able to do something about "Detection"!

『Parallel Thought : Becomes possible to think about several matters at the same time』

In my opinion, I think that the reason why "Detection" is not usable is that my thought can't catch up with the excess information.

Then I thought of the skills that can assist my thoughts.

One of the skills is "Parallel Thought".

I did it!

But, how did I acquire it?

I didn't particularly think about several matters.

Ah, it's the Appraisal-sama.

I always turn on the Appraisal-sama.

I'm in the condition where the appraisal results of the surroundings always flow into my head.

Although I always ignore it because I was hardly interested, it can be said that I'm thinking about several matters.

There's no other cause and it seems that way.

With this, as expected, it's strange, right?

I acquired too many skills.

No matter how you look at it, isn't it strange to acquire this many skills suddenly?

Well, I know the cause.

"Pride".

The skill proficiency that can be acquired increases greatly.

Un.

That must be it.

I mean, isn't it that the skill proficiency is increasing absurdly?  
Although I can't say anything because I don't know the exact numerical value, it seems to increase considerably.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV2』 has become 『Prediction LV3』 》

Look at it.

---

# A formidable enemy appears! The name is Detection!

---

Well, now that I have acquired a new skill that might make "Detection" usable, let's try it immediately.

Suu, haa.  
Yosh.

"Detection" on.

Guhoa! ( グホアッ! )  
Impossible impossible!  
Off, off!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV1』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV2』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV4』 has become 『Detection LV5』》

Zee, haa. ( ゼー、ハー。 )  
My head hurts.  
Well.

The skill level of "Parallel Thought" is 1.  
Judging from the skills so far, I shouldn't expect much from a level 1.  
I hardly felt any changes.

Although the skill level of "Parallel Thought" rose just now, "Detection" also rose at the same time.

It's pointless if "Detection" rose.

It's no good when the skill level of "Detection" rises because the information volume will increase.

If "Detection" rose whenever "Parallel Thought" rose, it's like a cat-and-mouse game.

The skill level of "Detection" rose whenever it's activated in an absurd speed. Rather than a cat-and-mouse game, I seemed to be left behind.



And the growth becomes faster by the effects of "Pride".

However, really, what is this guy called "Detection"?

What a terrible monster it is.

That I can't do anything.

I never thought that there was a formidable enemy of the Earth Dragon class so close to me.

I don't feel that I can win.

Anyway, for the time being, I should just wait for the skill level of "Parallel Thought" to rise.

At present, it doesn't seem to be able to divide thoughts, and the way to accumulate its skill proficiency that I can think is to think about something while looking at the appraisal results.

It will increase if I activate "Detection", but that would be putting the cart before the horse.

Muu.

But, I think that the idea itself is not wrong.

"Detection" should be usable if the thinking ability is enhanced.

But still, the "Parallel Thought" skill is the one with the highest possibility among the confirmed skills in the list.

Un.

I confirm the list once again.

My points have decreased, and the number of skills displayed from before decreased.

But still, a good amount is displayed.

Most of the skills are probably skills that can be acquired at 100 points.

Removing the skills that have some high abilities and mad skills

Well, I was able to acquire the "Pride" skill at 100 points somehow.

Skills that seem to be able to make "Detection" usable are.

『Calculation Processing : The calculation ability of the thought is enhanced』

『Memory : Improves memory』

I think that's all.

It's unexpectedly few.

And, I think that "Memory" is slightly different.

Then, it will be "Calculation Processing". But, if I acquire this, can "Detection" become usable?

Mumumu.

Even "Parallel Thought" that I thought to be the best is in this state. "Calculation Processing" seem pointless when it's low level.

Ah, wait.

The "Calculation Processing", in short, it's mathematics, right? Won't I acquire it if I do mental arithmetic?

Un.

I have free time when I'm walking, so it might be worth trying it. Then, let's calculate  $2^n$  for a long time.

2, 4, 8, 16, 32, 64...

... 8192, 16384, err, is it 32768?

It's getting harder.

The next?

Hmm?

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV1』》

Oh!

Yosh yosh.

Goal achieved.

Un.

Let's try this once for the time being.

Although I think that it's probably useless, I will try taking the risk.

Suu, haa.

Yosh.

"Detection" on.

Guberaba! ( グベラバッ ! )

Impossible impossible!

Off, off!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV1』 has become 『Calculation Processing LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV2』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV5』 has become 『Detection LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Resistance LV2』 has become 『Heresy Resistance LV3』 》

Zee, haa.

My head hurts.

This is definitely impossible.

Impossible impossible.

My head will split.

I don't want pain.

Ah, nai wa.

I mean, "Pain Alleviation", what's wrong with you?

Although I have experienced a lot of near-death experiences, what's with that pain that I can't endure?

I mean, why did "Heresy Resistance" rose?

Is it that?

Is the attack of Detection-san that bad?

Is it okay to called it an attack now?

After all, the resistance rose.

Let's think seriously.

The reason "Heresy Resistance" rose should be that the effect of "Detection" is not only affects the thoughts, but it also affects the soul directly.

Perhaps, half of the headache comes from the soul?

Uwa, scary!

The soul won't wear out if I continue this, right?

I don't want to be cripple when I realized it.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV3』 has become 『Prediction LV4』 》

Ah, yes.

Thank god that the effect of "Prediction" is not guessing the right answer!  
Safe.

It's safe because it's still a prediction.

Let's decide it like that.

Un.

But, then, can "Detection" be endured if I have the skill related to the soul?

But, there's no soul-related skills in the list.

The only skill is "Heresy Resistance".

I have no choice but to raise "Heresy Resistance".

... How to raise it?

Ah.

It's no use.

After all, let's decide to raise the skill level of "Parallel Thought" and  
"Calculation Processing" as originally planned.

The skill level of "Parallel Thought" and "Calculation Processing" rose when  
"Detection" is activated means that it's somehow working.

"Detection" is sealed again until then.

I'm scared when I use it badly.

---

## The end of the lower layer

---

After giving up on making "Detection" usable, I tried the combo of "Spider Thread" and "Poison Attack".

The result was, gufufufufu.

Ah, I look forward to test it in a combat.

Uhehe.

After that, I continued walking all the time.

I didn't encounter any monsters during the time. It was very peaceful.

My stamina doesn't decrease because I ate too much, and it looks like there won't be any problems even if I don't hunt a monster for a while.

That's why, now is the chance to advance further since there are no monsters.

Because I'm free when I'm walking, I raised skills that seems to be able to raised while walking.

As a result, the five sense type skills, "Enhanced Vision", "Enhanced Hearing", "Enhanced Smell" and "Enhanced Touch" rose to level 5.

When doing so, "Concentration" rose secondarily, and it became level 8 now.

Although the "Concentration" skill rises considerably fast before, the level up became faster by the effect of "Pride".

This skill, although there's no actual feeling in its effect, it's a considerably effective skill.

It's also thanks to this that I can still concentrate on fighting even in such extreme state during the monkey battle.

It's a plain skill but the degree of contribution is fairly high.

And, as for the five senses type, as expected, the difference becomes clear when the skills become level 5.

The view that I can see originally became clearer.

I can even see the surface of the rock far ahead if I intend to see it.

It's the same for the sense of hearing and smell.

All the sounds and smells in the labyrinth have been understood.

However, "Enhanced Touch" can be said that it has the advantage and

disadvantage.

I became too sensitive.

Ah, I don't mean the erotic one.

Don't expect it.

Those fools who expect it will receive a punishment of being coiled by my threads and I will make you ascend to heaven with my poison fang.

But still, for those who are 「It's a reward in our industry」, as expected, I will run away.

Ah, the story about "Enhanced Touch".

To be specific, I can't calm down because I can sense the flow of the air.

I got used to it a little after a while, but originally, it should be raised slowly and gradually accustom to it.

Because the level was raised rapidly, the sense of discomfort is horrible.

It seems to take a little time until I'm completely used to it.

Well, when it becomes impossible to endure anymore, it's possible to switch it off, so I think I will do that.

When you say which one, the sense of smell has a lot of chance to switch it off.

I don't think that I want to smell something smelly willingly.

When thinking so, I feel that there's no point acquiring the "Enhanced Taste".

After all, the monsters in this labyrinth taste bad.

I have not met a delicious monster before.

Among them, there's this snail insect that must not be eaten.

Come to think of it, I haven't seen a snail insect since a little while ago.

It's was all over the place before I received the monkeys' attack.

Now, there's not even one anywhere.

Where did it go?

Ah, even so, it's hot.

I want an air-conditioner.

What kind of treatment is this that I, who enters the half Hikki state when I'm in a room where the air-conditioner works during summer, to move in this heat.

The frail me is weak in hot and cold.

... Hot?

Wait a minute, hot?

The labyrinth that the upper layer and the lower layer are always at a comfortable temperature is hot?

I look around the surroundings slowly.

There's no appearance of a monster in the vicinity.

I also don't sense any special dangers.

And yet, my body feels the changes in the environment.

I look ahead along the wall.

Although it's hard to notice, the slope is rising upwards.

Up.

Up!

It's going up!

Uwa, I did it!

Finally, it finally came!

Going upwards means that, right?

It should be that!

It means I'm ascending from the lower layer to the middle layer!

Hyahhoi!

I did it!

This path was the right one!

With this, I can finally escape from the nightmarish lower layer!

I don't have to be scared of the Earth Dragon anymore!

I won't be attacked by a large troop of monkeys anymore!

I don't need to hide myself earnestly and escape stealthily while being nervous about the monsters around!

I began to run instinctively.

As expected from the speed specialization.

I run up the slope at the speed that even I'm surprised.

But, my yellow stamina gauge won't last.

Zee, zee.

Ah.

Even if I have the speed, I won't last long if I don't have instantaneous force.

This was a blind spot.

When the time comes, I can use my red stamina gauge to continue running like what I did when I ran from the centipedes, but I should put this in my head as one of my weakness.

Leaving that aside, I will finish climbing up the slope soon.

If I finish climbing this slope, I can finally see the middle layer that I have only seen it in my dreams.

It was a long way to here.

The beginning was when I was chased by a snake, and I messed up and fell into the lower layer.

From there, it was dangers in rapid succession.

I was nearly killed by the bees, I was nearly killed by the Earth Dragon, I escape from the den of the powerful monsters, I was nearly killed by the taste of the snail insect and I was also nearly killed by the monkeys.

There's nothing but nearly killed.

I have survived well.

Isn't it eventful?

I think that there won't be a punishment even if there's even a little good thing to happen.

But, with this, it's time to say goodbye to such a life where I'm living side-by-side with death!

Goodbye, lower layer!

Hello, middle layer!

Beyond the slope was a scorching earth where magma spreads all over.



## Q&A corner 6

---

Q, Can the detailed appraisal of the aptitude be seen?

A, I think that if you see properly, there's a (Details) beside the prince's status.

Various details can be seen when a double appraise is used here.

Q, Is it necessary to acquire "Magic Manipulation" in order to use magic?

A, That's right.

In order to use magic, "Magic Perception" must be acquired to acquire the power to perceive magical powers, and "Magic Manipulation" must be acquired to acquire the power to manipulate magical powers.

When one of them is not there, magic is not usable.

Therefore, the day when the MC can use magic is.....

Q, If there's no plan to put it in the main story, then I want to know about the classmates which got reincarnated together.

A, Their story will start appearing little by little after the middle stage. Please wait till then.

Q, The explanation of the 'Poison' says that it has a very powerful poison, but after evolving, she have only use Weak Poison.

The poison doesn't powers up even by evolution?

A, The skill obtained by evolving to the 'Poison' is only the "Poison Attack LV5".

Because "Poison Synthesis" only leveled up, it won't become strong suddenly.

Q, This is a question. Does the humans also shed their skin when they level up?

Or is it only the characteristics of the arthropods and reptiles?

In the first place, does the other monsters recover completely by level up?

A, Humans shedding skins are scary, so they don't shed(lol).

As for the complete recovery by level up, there's a secret, so I will turn it down here.

Q, It seems to be slightly interesting if there's a special evolution according to the acquired skills.

Even if there is, I'm not trying to say that the MC have to evolve to that....

A, To be honest, there is.

This will be confirmed in details in the future, so enjoy it.

Finally, the prince's story is starting to move.

Up until now, it's all about the explanations of the world, but now, it finally begins to move.

The prince who continues being told to be too blessed, but what will happen from now on? Thus, will be in your care from now on.

# Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer

---

Eh, eeeeeeeehhh....

What's this?

I don't know.

What's this!?

This is no good!?

This is impossible!?

This is a fool!?

What's with the magma!?

Why is there magma flowing in the dungeon!?

Ah, it's fine because it's a dungeon.

No no.

That's impossible!?

Hot!

It's not hot(暑い) anymore and it's hot(熱い)!

Uwa, my HP decrease by 1!?

Does this mean it decreases because of the heat?

Uwa, an area that can deal terrain damage is not funny.

My HP decreased again while I said it.

At least there's a path that magma can be avoided.

Although there is, isn't it impossible to advance here?

Because I can receive damage even when I'm far from the magma, my HP will decrease rapidly if I get near the magma.

Because it's near, what if I touch the magma carelessly.....

Nai wa.

Just after I escape from the lower layer, and this.

No matter how I think, getting through here is impossible.

Hmm?

I found a figure of a monster in a long distance.

"Enhanced Vision" is plainly doing a good job.  
I mean, that monster is swimming in the magma calmly.  
Although I'm scared to see it, appraisal result please.

『Elro Generush LV7

Status

HP : 1 6 7 / 1 6 7 (Green)  
MP : 1 4 5 / 1 5 8 (Blue)  
SP : 1 5 5 / 1 5 5 (Yellow)  
     : 1 5 6 / 1 6 5 (Red)  
Average Offensive Ability : 8 5  
Average Defensive Ability : 8 3  
Average Magic Ability : 8 1  
Average Resistance Ability : 7 9  
Average Speed Ability : 8 9  
Failed to appraise its status』

Eh?  
Appraisal-sama?  
Is it my imagination?  
There's something added in the status?

Oh, ooh!  
Appraisal-sama, incredible!  
Although it only displayed until things like HP before, now it displayed  
things like offensive ability!  
As expected, I don't think that the success rate is 100%, but with this, I can  
know my opponent's accurate strength!  
This is amazing.  
This is incredibly amazing.  
It's very advantageous to know my opponent's strength.

Besides, seeing the sequence, the skill will be displayed next, right?  
When I can even know the skills, it's obvious that my opponent is already  
naked!  
Victory is mine!  
With this, I'll win!  
Ah, I wonder why don't you level faster.

It's good that I understood Appraisal-sama's greatness well. That monster is not so strong.

Although it's a monster that has the limbs of a seahorse, it's swimming in the magma calmly.

Impossible.

I mean, it has a more stable status than me even though I say that it's not strong.

Because I don't use magic, the magic status are useless status, and all of my physical ability is low other than my speed.

I have already know that even if I have speed, I can't run for a long time because I don't have enough instantaneous force.

The yellow gauge decreases when I run, and I will be short of breath when it becomes 0.

After all, if I fight directly, I'm the one at disadvantage.

Well then, let's examine it further with double appraise.

『Elro Generush : The low rank monster who belongs to the dragon that inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer. It can manipulate flame and it's protected by the flame』

This!

Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer!

『Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer : The area located between the upper layer and the lower layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth. The entire area becomes a scorching earth terrain where magma flows, and countless monsters that have resistance to flame inhabit here』

... Seriously?

Uwa.

Nai wa.

The entire middle layer is this?

In order to get to the upper layer, I must get through here?

Isn't it impossible?

The terrain which can deal damage just by staying here.

The river and pond of magma that will kill me if I fall.  
And the monsters inhabiting there have resistance to flame, in short, the monsters here can use flame, right?  
Do you know what is the weakness of my "Spider Thread"?  
It's flame!!

Let's wait for a moment.  
What remains of me if you take "Spider Thread" out of me?  
Poison and speed.  
Well, although it's better that I have it, it's a huge loss to lose my greatest weapon.  
I mean, I won't be able to use my Poison Thread like this!  
Even though I'm looking forward to use it, what's with this!?

Ah, my HP decreases considerably.  
Let's evacuate for the moment.

Fuu.  
Again, to the bottom of the slope towards the lower layer.  
Although it's still hot here, my HP doesn't decrease.  
I will recover completely by the effect of the automatic recovery if I take a little rest.

However, come to think of it, I do have automatic recovery.  
I wonder will the damage accumulates even if I have it.  
Isn't this impossible no matter how I persevere?  
If I want to capture this, isn't it necessary to have a recovery medicine or a cold drink?  
I don't have such thing.

Will this get better if I acquire "Fire Resistance"?  
But, my thread is probably not the only one that's weak to fire but also my body.  
Although I noticed it when I saw the skill list, "Fire Resistance" was not there.  
In other words, "Fire Resistance" can't be acquired at 200 points, right?  
Even though there are other resistances, there's no "Fire Resistance".  
I think that because I'm weak to fire, it becomes harder to acquire "Fire Resistance".

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV4』 has become 『Prediction LV5』 》

Ah, yes.  
Your level really rises very fast.  
I wonder is this the effect of "Pride".

Well, let's leave that aside.  
Really, what should I do?  
It's necessary to capture the middle layer to go to the upper layer.  
But, I don't think that I can capture the middle layer.

Then, look for other methods?  
One of the confirmed ways to go back is to climb the bees' pit.  
Going back to the place where the Earth Dragon is again?  
No.  
Impossible.  
I don't want.

Then, find other pits?  
Is there such a convenient pit elsewhere?

There's a possibility.  
Before, when I was in the upper layer, a bee got caught in my web, so there might be a similar pit in another place, and there's a possibility that the bees made a similar nest there.  
But, that's only a possibility.

Either I break through the middle layer.  
Or I should explore the lower layer again to look for a pit that I don't know whether it exists or not.  
Now, what should I do....

---

## Training part

---

I decided to spread my nest between the lower layer and the middle layer for a while.

There's no need to be in a hurry.

After coming this far, as expected, the Earth Dragon will not come over here, and monsters won't interfere me if I make a nest near the ceiling.

Making use of the time with the monkeys, I won't make a simple nest but a firmly made nest.

My aim is that the nest is alright even if the huge monkey throws a rock.

Fortunately, thanks to the monkeys that I ate, my red stamina has enough stock.

Well, I will make this nest into a base, and I think that I will make preparations to capture the middle layer little by little.

Specifically, I aim to acquire "Fire Resistance" and raise the skill level of "Automatic HP Recovery".

Therefore, I think that I need to go into the middle layer several times on a day and return after my HP decreases, and repeat the process.

Receiving damage in there means that the skill proficiency for the resistance of fire or heat should be accumulating.

Although I don't know how long it will take, I think I will acquire "Fire Resistance" or "Heat Resistance" someday.

If my HP decreases, then "Automatic HP Recovery" will activate, so it's killing two birds with one stone because skill proficiency is accumulated.

It should be possible to walk if my defensive ability and my recovery ability is higher than the damage.

I will raise the level of other skills when I have the free time.

If possible, I want to raise "Parallel Thought" and "Calculation Processing", but I will have to leave "Parallel Thought" because I don't understand the way to raise it well.

As for the "Calculation Processing", I will just do mental arithmetic.



In addition, let's raise "Poison Synthesis" and "Thread Manipulation" to make good use of my recovered MP.

Especially, the "Poison Synthesis" skill that I have come to see various new ways to use it, so I want to concentrate and raise its level.

And, the "Thread Manipulation" might be useless in the middle layer....

Even though it's one of my main skills....

After that, I will raise the status raising skills.

I want to give priority in "Idaten", "Herculean Strength" and "Solid" because the growth corrections increase whenever the level increases.

"Idaten" seems to rise if I run, and "Herculean Strength" seems to rise if I do push-up, but how to rise "Solid"?

It's defense after all, so do I have to receive an attack?

Un.

Should I try whipping myself while I'm raising "Thread Manipulation"?

Although I don't like pain, I try it once.

And, I must secure food if I want to stay here for a long term.

Although my stamina won't decrease now because of "Overeating", I will have to eat something someday.

Therefore, I must patrol the surroundings a little and make preliminary arrangements for hunting.

It might be good to make a installation-type cobweb for capture.

A trap made with threads that's hard to see for capture.

Un, it's a good idea, so let's do that.

Even if there's a powerful monster that can tear my threads, it's not harmful because I'm not there.

Now that it's decided, let's begin the action immediately.

First of all, make the home.

I climb up the wall.

Because I had a desperate struggle with the monkeys, I have gain the resistance to heights.

Although I was scared to the extent that "Fear Resistance" rose before, I don't feel anything now.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『3D-Maneuver LV1』 》

Hmm?

A new skill was acquired.

Let's see.

『3D-Maneuver : Possible to do three-dimensional movement such as the wall run, ceiling landing, etc』

I see.

I don't need it.

Originally, I can do this.

Well, if the level rises, my movement might become better, so it might be unnecessary to say I don't need it.

It's not an important skill, so I think I should leave it.

Un.

The start of the home making after acquiring a doubtful skill.

Fuu.

Yosh, it's done.

The completed home is placed between the ceiling and the wall, and it extends sideways all the way.

Actually, I wanted to make it diagonally to the ceiling and the wall to make the balance well, but because of the lithology on the ceiling here changes into a surface where threads become hard to stick to it, it became like this because I can't extend it on the ceiling.

The thickness on the surface is slightly insufficient because it's extended sideways.

It doesn't seem to be able to withstand the rock thrown by the huge monkey.

But, the foundation is steady, and fall can be prevented.  
It will be alright even if 100 monkeys get on this!  
As long as the huge monkey doesn't have any powerful long distance attack,  
I think that it's difficult to break through this home.  
But still, I can't be completely relieved because it won't work against  
monsters like the Earth Dragon.  
I will live here for a while, so I have this home act as my fourth home.

Well then, the base is done, and my HP has recovered.  
I will go into the middle layer again, and reduce my HP.  
... It's an unpleasant work.

Thus, here I come, middle layer!  
It's hot!  
The temperature right now is impossible to measure!  
I don't have a thermometer!  
Today, the ground is also devastated by the lava!  
It's already exceeded the level where the weather girl refrains to go out!  
This concludes my report from the middle layer!  
Withdraw!

Fuu.  
It's hot.  
None of the skills rose yet.  
Well, let's do it at leisure.

---

# Y1 Hero and the king

---

「Here. It's the local sake of the Budie province」

「Oh. I never drink that before. I look forward on what it taste like」

Although it's clean, the room has a lot of documents mixed up in it.

Thereupon, I passed the sake that I brought as a souvenir to father.

Father is a big drinker.

Usually when working alone, he drinks sake while working secretly, and it's becoming an open secret.

That's why I bring back unusual sake whenever I return.

From the standpoint of the king who can't go outside freely, this is a souvenir enough to make my father happy.

And, it's a custom to have a drinking bout together with the sake.

「Father, is your work going to be alright?」

「There's no problem. I can just reduce my sleeping time if there's a problem. The time together with my son who returns once in a while is more important than work」

I smiled wryly to father's answer.

The king's work is not as light as it can be said.

「Besides, Cyris have become accustomed to his position. Even if something happens to me by any chance, the country will be peace」

「Father, I admit that Brother is excellent, but this country still needs you. Please don't say such ominous thing」

I sigh quietly to Father who apologizes lightly.

Father took out two glasses from the shelf, and pour the sake into each glasses.

「Fumu. An unique smell」

「Yes. I bought it because I also like the smell. You will surely be pleased by it」

A mellow smell fills the room.  
When our glasses touch, we drink the sake.

「Umu. The feeling of the sake going down my throat is soft. If it's like this, I can drink as much as I like」

「It's also popular among the woman in the local. I heard that the flavor becomes better if you drink it with fruits. Thus, please have this」

I present the prepared fruits.  
Father puts it into his mouth, and drink the sake.

「Delicious. This is not bad once in a while because I usually drink strong sake」

「Right?」

I feel relieved because father is satisfied this time.  
This time, I wonder whether this sake is suitable or not because Father likes to drink strong sake.  
Apparently, I worried for nothing.

We continue to drink the sake for a while.  
My mouth loosened unintentionally when I recalled the daytime.

「What's wrong?」

「No, I went to see Shun and Sue during daytime. I just recalled that time」

The younger brother and the younger sister who displayed a shocking talent even though I'm the Hero.

Although I trained with Shun, it's fairly difficult to pretend to be compose.  
I shouldn't have thought that I should show off by fighting with one hand.

Let's use both hands on the next time I train him.

「Fumu. In Julius's point of view, how are those two?」

「They are both frightening talents. Especially, Shun. If he's born a little more early, the one who holds the Hero title might not be me but Shun」

Without a word of lie.

Actually, Shun and Sue is far higher than me in talents.

I'm this superior is because I have the Hero title that reinforce my status.

If I don't have the Hero title, I still won't be defeated, but I will be surpassed soon.

No, he has talent to that extent.

Perhaps, he can even catch up with me who have the Hero title, and maybe surpass me.

I want to avoid that because my honor as the older brother will collapse.

Especially, Shun who seems to respect me. He might not be able to recover from the shock if he know that he's disillusioned.

This is a grave situation.

I should train over again, so that I won't lose to my younger brother and younger sister.

Let's do so.

「What are you agreeing alone?」

「I can't say it, it's not easy to keep the older brother's dignity」

Come to think of it, Shun also seems to try to keep his dignity to Sue.

That's succeeded.

Sue is actually clinging to Shun, and she's even jealous of me.

Although she will part with her older brother once she reaches the appropriate age, she is very cute that she becomes angry whenever her loved older brother was taken away.

「I did a terrible thing on them」

Bitterness floats on Father's face.

Both of them are born immediately after the death of the previous Hero-sama.

I succeeded the Hero title at the same time.

The previous Hero-sama which no one knows his whereabouts and his activity was a mystery, suddenly dies.

I became the new Hero.

The increase of the Demons' movement suddenly.

Those come in succession, so Father didn't have the time to accompany those two.

Although Father is a person who values family, before that, he is the king.

It's necessary to give priorities to the country.

Father worries about that.

「It can't be helped. At that time, various things come in succession, so there's nothing that can be done」

「However, those two have never hug me once.

I think that's the precise answer」

「It's alright. Those two will surely understand once time passed」

「I hope so」

Father drinks the sake with a sad face.

「To be honest, there are times when I'm irritated by this position as the king. Not only those two. Julius, it's the same for you. I don't want you who's my son to shoulder such important title called Hero. However, as a king, I have no choice but to tell you to go. Although it might be correct as the king, I'm disqualified as a father」

Father spits out his accumulated feelings together with a really heavy sigh.

「Father. I'm proud of being the Hero. Therefore, please don't say that in such manner. In the first place, if you take away the Hero from me, nothing will remain in me」

「That's not true」

「No. I don't have the knowledge to be related to the politics like Brother, I

don't have the belief that pierce myself like Leston and I can't marry into a family like Sister.

Speaking of what I can do, I can only swing my sword as the Hero for the people. Therefore, there's no need to worry about it. Because I'm doing the best I can do for myself」

「Leston is just living his life on his own way」

「Sure is」

Both of us leaked a smile.

Father, you are a very great father from my point of view.

Therefore, I will keep working as the Hero to become Father's help.



# Leveling

---

I raised my skill level.

No, these must be raised.

It's since my first home that I settled down to raise level, but that time, I only raise "Spider Thread".

Or rather, I didn't know what's a skill.

The number of skills have increased since then, and above all, Appraisal-sama's level skyrocketed.

Well, that's possible to do efficient leveling.

Besides, I see the skill list and select skills that can be acquired, and took actions that seem to increase the skill proficiency.

As a result, a considerable amount of skills were acquired.

Appraisal-sama is really excellent.

Aiming for skills that can be acquired, what a cheat.

Next, for securing food, I have set up some traps.

Although it's a simple trap that's only sticking the adhesion threads on the floor, if a monster passes there, it will get stuck to it.

I left it as it is, and went to see it after a while.

As a result, a monster was caught.

It was a weak monster, so I kill it as it is.

That time, the Poison Thread comes to light finally!

Giving poison to my threads and surpassing "Severing Thread", my greatest weapon.

By only wrapping this around the opponent's body, damage is dealt slowly by the poison.

This is amazing.

Seriously amazing.

Even though it's amazing, I don't know whether it has its turn in the middle layer or not....

What an absurd thing.

And, I level up that time.

Don't say 「Huh?」 there.

Because I said 「What?」 .

After all, it's just a small fry. Isn't weird that I leveled up?

That was surprising.

This might also be the effect of "Pride".

Leveled just by killing one small fry, what a high effect.

After that, monsters got caught in my trap.

Thanks to that, I won't run out of food and my stamina won't decrease.

There were some monsters that manage to escape from my trap sometimes, but it's fine.

I don't want to fight with a strong monster that can escape from my adhesion threads.

Thanks to that, only safe monsters remained in the trap, and I was able to kill them pleasantly.

The level also rose considerably, so I was all smiles.

After this and that, this is my current status.

『Small Poison Taratect LV5 No name

Status

HP : 8 3 / 8 3 (Green)

MP : 1 8 1 / 1 8 1 (Blue)

SP : 8 2 / 8 2 (Yellow)

: 8 2 / 8 2 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 2

Average Defensive Ability : 9 2

Average Magic Ability : 1 3 5

Average Resistance Ability : 1 6 8

Average Speed Ability : 8 3 0

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV5」 「MP Recovery Speed LV3」 「MP Consumption Down LV2」 「SP Recovery Speed LV2」 「SP Consumption Down LV2」 「Enhanced Destruction LV1」 「Enhanced Slashing LV1」 「Enhanced Poison LV2」 「Fighting Spirit LV1」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Poison Synthesis LV7」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Spider Thread LV9」 「Severing Thread LV6」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV6」 「3D-Maneuver LV3」 「Concentration LV9」 「

Prediction LV8」 「Parallel Thought LV4」 「Calculation Processing LV6」  
「Accuracy LV7」 「Evasion LV3」 「Appraisal LV8」 「Detection LV6」 「  
Stealth LV7」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV2」 「  
Poison Magic LV2」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV7」 「  
Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Destruction  
Resistance LV1」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire  
Resistance LV1」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance  
LV3」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion  
Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV2」 「Fear Resistance LV6」 「  
Heresy Resistance LV3」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「  
Enhanced Vision LV8」 「Enhanced Hearing LV8」 「Enhanced Smell LV7  
」 「Enhanced Taste LV4」 「Enhanced Touch LV6」 「Life LV7」 「Magic  
Amount LV8」 「Agility LV7」 「Endurance LV7」 「Herculean Strength  
LV3」 「Solid LV3」 「Protection LV3」 「Idaten LV3」 「Taboo LV4」 「  
n % I = W」

Skill points : 1 8 0 』

I surely have become stronger.

Really.

With this status, won't I be able to fight with a monster of the upper layer?

Although it's something that I understood from the status, apparently, each ability can increase even without level up.

Although I did some running to raise the skill level, thanks to that, the status rise too.

It seems that it's the same as my former world that training makes a person stronger.

This one here is much easier to understand the growth of the status.

As for the status increase by level up, it increased twice of the previous one. You might not know what I'm saying, but I also don't know what's done on me!

No, it's the effect of "Pride".

The speed increased by 42 when I leveled up once.

That's surprising.

Apparently, the growth corrections of "Pride" doubles the growth corrections of the other skills.

"Pride", what an amazing skill....

Skill level also raised a lot.

And, look at all of the poison-related skills.

Yes, did you saw that "Poison Attack" has become "Deadly Poison Attack" and "Poison Resistance" has become "Deadly Poison Resistance"?

This, when the skills reach level 10, they evolve.

I'm amazed that skills have evolution.

The effects are the upgraded version of the previous one.

It seems to become my main weapon in the middle layer, so the skill evolved here contributes a lot.

Eh?

Why did "Poison Resistance" rose?

It's because I whipped myself with Poison Thread.

After all, the skill level won't increase if I don't do it.

If it's for skill level, I will somewhat endure the pain.

Everyone will do it.

Even I did it.

Eh, only I will do it?

There's no such thing.

Probably.

---

## Leveling result

---

In the poison connection, "Poison Synthesis" also rose considerably. "Poison Synthesis" becomes level 7, and the kind that can be created and customizable field increases.

『Poison Synthesis Menu』

『Weak Poison, Medium Poison, Strong Poison, Deadly Spider Poison LV3』

『Damage Adjustment, Duration Adjustment, Contact Damage Adjustment, Synthesis Amount Adjustment』

According to the level of "Poison Attack", the Spider Poison changed into Deadly Spider Poison.

Although Medium Poison and Strong Poison are added, it's only stronger than the Weak Poison.

But still, the effect of Deadly Spider Poison is way higher.

Unfortunately, only the Deadly Spider Poison will be used in combat.

And about the newly added customize function, the Contact Damage Adjustment is just as its name that it can adjust the damage dealt by touching it.

The Damage Adjustment adjust the damage of the poison that's injected into the body, while this one adjust the damage on the outside.

Because the Deadly Spider Poison exceeded the limit that can be adjust in both damage adjustment, there's no need to adjust it.

Although the Synthesis Amount Adjustment is just as its name that it can change the amount that can be synthesized all at once, the MP consumption increases when the synthesis amount increases.

When I was leveling, it can be done instantly and it's convenient. If I don't make a mistake in using it, then I can torment my opponent with a large amount of poison.

Sink in the poison swamp!

Saying something like that while dropping a large amount of poison down.

Skills other than the poison-related also rose considerably.

I succeeded in acquiring the MP and SP related skills.

As for MP, it were recovery speed and consumption down.  
The effects are just as the name, increase the natural recovery speed and decrease the amount consumed.  
SP is also the same, recovery speed and consumption down.  
However, the recovery speed only applies to the yellow stamina gauge, but the consumption down applies to both yellow and red.  
When I sprint with all my power, the decrease of my yellow and red stamina gauge becomes slower.  
Because the red one doesn't decrease by the effect of "Overeating", a thing was understood from Appraisal-sama's result.

"Enhanced Destruction" is a considerably cheating skill.  
The effect is that there's a damage correction when destroying something. Creature is also included in the 'something'.  
In other words, the attack is strengthen wholly.  
The resistance corresponding to this is "Destruction Resistance".  
Just because both skills are scary, I thought that it's better if I acquire them.

"Enhanced Slashing" and "Enhanced Poison" strengthen the attack of their own attribute.  
"Severing Thread" and poison are simply enhanced.

"Fighting Spirit" is an unusual skill that consumes the red SP to increase physical ability status.  
This is the so-called boost skill, but the red stamina gauge is considerably consumed.  
The red stamina is my lifeline, so I don't want to use it so much.  
And, the consumption is not too good, so it would be better to not use it unless I'm greatly cornered.

"Vitality Granting" is a similar skill to "Fighting Spirit" but the target it can enhance is an object.  
If I were to use it, it would be the threads.  
However, it doesn't seems that I will use this much because of the same reason as "Fighting Spirit".

The best from thread-related skills that I have acquired is "Thread Talent".  
This is a convenient that gives a bonus correction to the whole thread when I use it.

Things like the power of the thread and the maneuverability of the thread rose.

Even though it's simply a positive effect, it does its work properly.

"Throw" and "Accuracy" also rose plainly.

As for the "3D-Maneuver", I never did anything special, but when I keep going down and up from the home and the ground, the level rose strangely.

Neither "Parallel Thought" nor "Calculation Processing" rose that much. Well, this can't be helped.

Let's wait for it to rise slowly.

But on the other hand, "Concentration" and "Prediction" rose considerably. "Prediction" is trivial, but "Concentration" is now at level 9 and it's just a little more to reach level 10.

When thinking about the tendency up until now, when reaching level 10, either the skill will evolve or the skill will derive a new skill.

"Concentration" is quite useful, so I look forward for it's evolution or it's derived skill.

There's no change in the magic-related skill.

The resistance too, I encourage myself depending on the circumstances to acquire "Destruction Resistance", "Blow Resistance", and "Slash Resistance".

And, I also finally acquired "Fire Resistance".

After doing all those things until now, it's finally level 1.

The "HP Recovery Speed" doesn't increase easily either, so the prospect might be too good.

All of the five senses were raised.

I also acquired the "Enhanced Taste" just in case.

As expected, it's useless as long as I'm in this labyrinth.

Status-related skills also rose.

As a result of using poison on myself, I acquired "Protection" that raise the resistance status.

And, the resistance status increased considerably when "Poison Resistance"

became "Deadly Poison Resistance".

Although I don't know what relation does it has, it might increase when resistance is increased.

The skills that I had a hard time in the status-related skill were "Idaten", "Herculean Strength" and "Solid".

It doesn't rise easily.

I ran a lot and finally "Idaten" rose by one level.

Compared with the other status strengthening skills, I understand that these three are way harder to raise.

Well, considering that their high effects and being high ranked skills, it's natural.

Now that it's understood that there's skill evolution, perhaps, the other status strengthening skills will evolve if they reach level 10.

In that case, I want to evolve it quick.

The regrettable one is that Appraisal-sama's level still haven't rise.

I think that only a little of skill proficiency is gained recently because my range of action is limited.

Then, it might be good to start capturing the middle layer soon.

For the time being, it's possible to offset the terrain damage.

I have confirmed it when I go near the magma once.

But, it's only offsetting it.

If my HP decreases by other factors, my only way to recover is by level up.

If I think about safety, I should raise more of my skills, but I want to accumulate Appraisal-sama's skill proficiency.

Un.

I'm troubled.

---



## Death flag suddenly

---

That's right, let's go to the middle layer.

Make hay while the sun shines.

If it's my current speed, it's likely that I will be able to run away from most enemies, and up until now, I have acted while carrying death wounds.

Nothing can be done if I'm scared of wounds.

I depend too much on recovery.

I know it well.

Usually, it's better to raise the level a little more properly, but I think that I should get away from here quick.

I feeling somewhat uneasy.

Thus, let's leave the fourth home after today.

Goodbye, my fourth home.

I'm indebted to you.

Stay healthy.

In the next moment, my fourth home bursts and scatters.

It was blown off.

I rolled and stop near the center of the slope.

My HP has decreased slightly.

It became like this because I was at the outside, but what if I'm inside the home.

I see the person who caused this disastrous scene.

『Earth Dragon Kaguna LV26

HP : 4 1 9 8 / 4 1 9 8 (Green)

MP : 3 3 3 9 / 3 6 5 4 (Blue)

SP : 2 7 9 8 / 2 7 9 8 (Yellow)

: 2 9 9 5 / 3 1 1 2 (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

That's a dragon.

Compared with the Earth Dragon Alaba, it gives an impression of short and stout.

That being the case, the power looks strong.

There are no wings.

I run.

I run at full speed towards the top of the slope.

I keep on running even after I cross the top of the slope.

My yellow stamina gauge is exhausted, but still, my legs will not stop.

My legs that exceeded its limit screams.

It's painful.

But, my legs will not stop.

Avoiding the magma, and I run at full speed on the small land.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『SP Consumption Down LV2』 has become 『SP Consumption Down LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV6』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Agility LV7』 has become 『Agility LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Endurance LV7』 has become 『Endurance LV8』 》

I wonder how far did I ran, and as expected, my legs stopped after reaching its limit.

Although I have the urge to fall down, I strain my willpower and look back.

The Earth Dragon didn't chase after me.

I was saved.

I sink down to the floor after confirming that there's no monster in the surroundings.

Ah.

Nai wa.

An attack from the Earth Dragon without any advance warnings, seriously

nai wa.

I thought I was gonna die.

No, actually, if I ran a little later, then I might have died.

That uneasy feeling was this.

However, what's that?

Is it a rule that the Earth Dragon have to use the breath whenever it sees a cobweb?

What's that? Scary.

Is the lower layer the den of the Earth Dragons?

What's that? Scary.

No no.

As expected, there's shouldn't be a place where those guys are all over the place.

I recalled the status that was manage to be appraised.

All of them were 4-digits.

It's strange, right?

There's no way I can win.

And what's more is that even after it destroyed my home, it still has a lot of MP and SP.

In other words, that attack is not one shot at a time, but it can be fired in rapid succession.

Impossible impossible.

What's with that monster?

Earth Dragon, scary.

Nevertheless, that Earth Dragon seems to be a different kind from the previously seen Earth Dragon Alaba.

Although its level is lower than the Earth Dragon Alaba, I don't know which one is stronger because I can't appraise Alaba.

But, either way, it doesn't change the fact that I can't win against them.

Are Alaba and Kaguna somehow related to the Earth Dragon?

Something like it's the same kind but different branch of evolution.

Ah, that's possible.

Dragons are the symbol of the high ranked species, so it's not strange that it has many evolution line.

Or, the Earth Dragon exists only one of a kind respectively.

That's also possible.

Although there's not much of it because it's a high ranked species, each individual is very powerful.

It's all right to say that status is very powerful.

If that's the case, the probability to encounter it is low.

No, wait a second.

In that case, it would mean that I was attacked twice by the Earth Dragon that has a low probability to encounter.

Isn't my luck very bad?

I-I-I-It shouldn't be like th-th-that....

Although I have experienced a lot of near-death experiences, I always ended up surviving, so my luck should be good.

Huh?

But, in the first place, will a person with good luck experience near-death experiences several times?

Hmm?

... This is not good.

I should not think any further.

It's really a paper-thin difference.

Thank god that I didn't thought of leveling more.

Bad luck still haven't abandon me.

Let's decide it to be like that.

Someone please say so.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV8』 has become 『Prediction LV9』》

I never asked you!!

What's with that perfect timing!

Waiting to retort!?

Voice of heaven sure have the talents of a comedian!?

Fuu.

I got agitated for a moment just because of a foolish thing.

Un.

Although it's the worst start, let's start capturing the middle layer little by little.

I want to part from the Earth Dragon as soon as possible.



## Middle layer capture starts

---

Well, let's confirm the current state for the time being.  
Now, I'm right in the center of the boiling magma.  
The ratio of the land and the magma is roughly the same.  
Although I came here naturally, is this the right path?  
Well, I don't know whether it's right or not, so I have no choice but to just advance.

The results of the aftermath of the Earth Dragon's attack and running even after exceeding my limits, my HP decreases a little.  
As the decrease is not a big deal, but in this scorching area where I will keep on receiving damage, I can't expect from the recovery because the automatic recovery offsets with damage.  
In order to recover, I can either recover by level up or raise the skill level of "Automatic HP Recovery" or "Fire Resistance" to break the balance of the recovery and damage.  
However, in the worst case, the damage might become bigger because the magma is just nearby.  
I would like to avoid hotter places as much as possible, but what will it becomes.

Judging from the upper layer and the lower layer so far, it's better to think that this middle layer is considerably wide.  
After all, it's the world's largest labyrinth.  
It's to the extent that it connects two continent, so I should be resolute that it might take many days to escape from the middle layer.  
Even though it's still long ahead, I'm already depressed at the start.  
A bad omen.

Yosh, then, let's go.

Umu.  
However, it's hot.  
Because I lived in a comfortable temperature since I was reborn into a spider.  
When the environment changes suddenly, I'm becoming heavy.

Because I have come here occasionally to raise the skill level of "Fire Resistance", it's not that I can't endure the heat.  
But still, when thinking that this state continues until I escape from the middle layer, as expected, I will be tired.

Especially, my legs.

This is a place where magma flows in the vicinity, you know?

It's obvious that the ground is hot.

This is already not like being affected by the summer's heat.

If an egg is cracked here, it will get burned rather than becoming a fried egg.

And, I need to move in this area bare footed.

Hot or perhaps I should say it already goes beyond pain.

I can't continue if I don't have "Pain Alleviation" and "Automatic HP Recovery".

Oh, found a monster.

『Elro Generush LV5

Status

HP : 1 5 9 / 1 5 9 (Green)

MP : 1 4 5 / 1 4 8 (Blue)

SP : 1 4 5 / 1 4 5 (Yellow)

: 1 1 6 / 1 4 5 (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

That's the first monster I saw after arriving at the middle layer.

It's the guy that looks like a seahorse.

It's swimming in the magma calmly just like the first day.

Nai wa.

It doesn't seem that I'm noticed, so I want to pass through it like this, but that guy is there in the traveling direction.

What should I do?

Hmm.

Here, let's battle once.

I want to experiment to what degree my threads can be used in the middle layer, and if it's the status of the previously seen monster, I think I can win

even if I fight it directly.

It's convenient as the opponent, and at present, there are no monsters around here.

Let's go.

It seems that the other side haven't notice me yet, so let's get a preemptive attack without reservation.

Thus, come on, "Severing Thread"!

The thread is extended and I swing it sideways.

I swing the thread aiming at the seahorse's neck, but the thread burnt out as it is on top of the magma.

Because it will be troublesome if I catch a fire here, I detach the remaining thread from my body.

Ah, uu.

It's no good.

It burnt even though it didn't touch the magma directly.

This, does this means that my thread is useless in the middle layer?

Uwaa.

Seriously.

My strongest weapon is sealed.

It was a shock even though I expected it.

And, something is flying towards here.

It's a fireball.

It's painful if it hits, I mean, with that size, won't I be burnt?

Sooi! ( そおい! )

I avoid it.

Of course I will avoid it.

Ah, a second one is coming.

Sooi!

The seahorse is spitting out fireballs from within the magma.

Un.

At that level of speed, it won't hit me.



Although I can't avoid the frog's saliva attack long ago, now, I'm much more stronger than that time because my speed has increased and I have the "Evasion" skill.

Now, I have the godly evasion ability that can't be outdone by my game character!

Even if I'm paper armored, it's not a big deal if it doesn't hit.

However, this is bad.

Both of us don't have the winning move.

The other side's fireball can't hit me.

But, since I can't use my threads, I have no way to attack it.

Both are deadlock.

Ah, no, that guy's MP is going to be exhausted.

That fireball seems to consume MP.

That means, fireballs won't fly here anymore once its MP is exhausted.

Appraisal-sama is really a cheat.

The opponent's information can be known while fighting.

Yosh, I avoid the last fireball.

With this, that guy no longer has MP.

The next move that guy makes will change the outcome of this battle, but what will it do?

Ah, it crept out from the magma.

It rushes as it is.

Stupid.

If it's me, I will do a strategic withdrawal when my MP is exhausted.

I avoided the rush with composure as it looks slow for me.

I cling on the seahorse's back, and stab my claw using "Poison Attack".

I mean, this guy's body is hot!

My HP has decreased!

My valuable HP!

For the time being, the seahorse that got affected by the Deadly Poison died easily.

Umu.

I manage to win my first match.

However, that.

The greatest enemy in this middle layer might be the terrain.



# It's good to do my part by myself, but there are times you feel frustrated when it's done by someone else, right?

---

I avoid the flying fireball.

Two.

Well, even if it's two, I can avoid it easily now.

I turn my line of sight towards the other side, and there are two seahorses.

It looks like this area is full of seahorses.

Although each one of them wander around in their own way, when they get together by chance in this way, they will attack at the same time.

Well, it doesn't attack in crowds like the monkeys, so it's good that it's easy.

I avoid the flying fireball again.

Their cooperation is not that good because they usually live individually.

They shoot the fireball individually as they like.

It's not like their fireball can hit me even if they cooperate though.

However, that.

It's troublesome.

Staying inside the magma, that's cheating.

They use long distance attack taking advantage of the fact that I can't do anything.

Can't you fight fairly?

Don't you think that it's unfair?

Don't you have pride?

Eh?

Boomerang?

I don't understand what are you saying.

I don't understand.

I never did anything unfair before, you know?

I never shut myself in the nest and launch one-sided attacks before, you

know?

Look, I'm a girl of great rectitude.

Right?

Come on, say that it is.

But, these guys don't shut themselves completely like me.

One of their MP is going to be exhausted soon.

Look, it's here.

I don't know why the seahorse won't retreat.

It faces me by all means.

Although they don't escape to the emperor, are these guys the emperor's pedigree?

Come to think of it, these guys look like the dragon.

Well, it comes out from the magma after its MP is exhausted.

After that, it's my turn.

I quickly kill it with my claw that is clad in poison.

Because the second one came out from the magma conveniently, I kill it in the same way.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Poison Taratect LV5 has become LV6》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Poison LV2』 has become 『Enhanced Poison LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV3』 has become 『Evasion LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

Oh!

Level Up!

My HP decreased plainly, so it's grateful.

My decreased HP recovered after shedding my skin.

Although I can win against the seahorse easily, I will receive damage when I touch its body.

It's not a big deal if it's only one, but when the damage accumulates, the damage will become larger.

In the current situation where I have no way to recover except by level up, I don't want to receive even a little damage.

By the way, when I want to eat, it can be cooled if I just leave it for a while, and I will eat it after it's cooled.

Although I hope that either "Fire Resistance" or "Automatic HP Recovery" to rise in this level up, the world is not that easy.

"Fire Resistance" stays at level 1 and "Automatic HP Recovery" also stays as it is.

It can't be helped that "Fire Resistance" doesn't rise.

It looks like my species is weak to fire in any way, and it can't be overcome in a day.

"Automatic HP Recovery" is a convenient skill, but its level raising is quite slow.

Well, in the game, the automatic recovery skill is usually a skill obtained near endgame.

And, to acquire this skill naturally without using skill points, and hoping it to grow faster from there, as expected, it's quite greedy.

It's a gain by just having it.

Actually, I don't think that I will break through the middle layer if I don't have "Automatic HP Recovery".

After all, it's impossible.

It's like committing suicide if I enter this area that continues to deal damage without automatic recovery.

I don't have a hobby like committing suicide, and in that case, I would probably search for a pit in the lower layer.

In the lower layer where that Earth Dragon lives.

Ah, there's a seahorse again.  
I will be found if I advance like this.  
I can run away if I want, but that's....

Should I try throwing a stone like the monkey?  
I think it's better than doing nothing.  
Although I can't hold a stone with the spider's body, I can stick a thread and throw it.

Let's experiment it at once.  
First, I need to find a handy stone.  
Un, there's a lot of stones of the suitable size everywhere.  
I hold it with the thread.  
Swing.  
Soiyaa! ( そいやー ! )  
Oh, it hits.  
Is it thanks to "Throw" and "Accuracy"?  
But, its HP didn't decrease much.  
Ah, the fireball of counterattack came.

Afterwards, after we throw stones and fireballs at each other, the seahorse's MP got exhausted and it became a land battle in the end.  
Un.  
Although it's better than doing nothing, it doesn't change much even if I do it.  
Well, if it's only one, throwing stones might be acceptable.  
The skill level of "Throw" and "Accuracy" will rise, so it's not pointless.  
However, it would be better to concentrate avoiding if there are two or more of them.  
It won't be a joke if I got hit by the fireball.

---

## S11 Elf girl

---

I was called by Father.

And in addition to that, it's Katia and me.

Without knowing what's the matter, both of use tilt our head to the side.

「Is this possibly an engagement?」

「Ha? Who's?」

「You and me」

I can't think of a word after hearing Katia's astounding words.

「No, that's impossible」

「Well, it's impossible for us. But, what about the people of the surroundings? We are man and woman of the same age who are in a good family. Furthermore, our relationship is also good. Then, it's not strange even if it's a discussion of getting engage before it's too late」

When it's said like that, it might be possible.

I'm one of the royal family, and Katia is the daughter of the Duke's house that has a history.

We go well together.

「But, are you okay with it?」

「Like I'm fine with it! I can't even imagine getting married with a man. But, it's likely to happen sooner or later, so don't you think that we should be prepared for this?」

「You, I never thought that you will think about it」

「That's rude. But, you being the fiance is way better than someone I don't know. You know my circumstances, and when the time comes, we can just show a bad appearance and we can cancel the engagement in mutual agreement」

There's such a move too.

Fiance, although I have never thought of that so far, I'm one of the royal family, so it's not weird even if such discussion comes.

If that's the case, then it might be convenient if Katia becomes my fiancée that both of us are not conscious of it..

However, excluding one point.

「And, what will you do about Sue?」

「Ah」

Right.

My younger sister, Sue doesn't allow anyone to approach me.

Recently, she allows Katia a little, but I don't know what will happen when it becomes an engagement.

「Then, I might get killed by that girl」

「As expected, that's an exaggeration」

「... I think it's possible」

Although Sue is raised like that, she's not to that extent.

Meanwhile, a man and a small girl enter the waiting room.

Katia and I look at the two who entered the room, and our mouth opened wide.

The ears of the two who entered the room were longer than human's ears.

「Nice to meet you. This occasion, I came to this country as the goodwill ambassador of the elf, named Potimas Hyphenath. I'm the one who called both of you. Hereafter, at your own discretion」

That man, Potimas of the elf introduced in an indifferent tone.

It's my first time to meet an elf.

Although I know that there's an elf in this world, when seeing the real thing,



the real feeling that this is a different world surges.

「Fumu. You have it」

Potimas close his eyes partly together with an uncomfortable feeling.

「Oka, these two have it. The rest is all yours」

「Hai haai. I understand」

「Then, I will take my leave」

「I appreciate your efforts」

Potimas goes out of the room quickly.

Katia and I who were left behind can only be dumbfounded.

Without even the time for us to introduce ourselves, he left just like that.

Without understanding what to do, I look at the small girl.

「Fumu fumuu. Then, I will introduce myself. My name now is Firimes Hyphenath. Please take care of me from now on」

Katia and I look at each other.

Even if such a small girl introduces herself, we don't know what to do afterwards.

「I think that it's a manner to introduce yourself if the teacher introduce herself. How about it?」

「I'm sorry. I'm the fourth prince of this country, Shurein Zagan Anareich」

「I'm the eldest daughter of the Anabald Duke's house, Carnatia Seri Anabald」

We introduce ourselves because we were prompt by the girl.

「Un un. Prince-sama and Duke-sama. That's nice. Moeruu (萌えるうー)」

I stiffen by that word.

From a while ago, this girl unusual speaking way, and that speech and behavior is similar to a person I know.

Katia also seems to be the same as her eyes are opened wide.

「Oka-chan!？」

「You shouldn't attach 'chan' to a teacher's name, you know? But, you're right」

The girl in front of us was our class teacher in the previous life, Oka-chan aka Okazaki Kanami-sensei.

This teacher who's called by the nickname of Oka-chan was quite a regrettable person.

When she was a student, she imitated the tone of a character from the manga she likes, and it became her normal tone.

She enters a university and majors in history just because of the sengoku manga.

She became a teacher after drafting the Reverse Genji plan (逆光源氏計画). She was a quite regrettable teacher.

However, that regrettable part is greatly received by the students, and she was popular.

「So, why is Sensei here?」

「That's because I know that both of you are here. It became quite a news, you know? Few outrageous geniuses were born in Anareich」

We who met our teacher after a long time, speak in Japanese.

We already told her our previous life's name.

The moment she heard Katia's name, her eyes opened wide, but in the next moment, she spatter 「Moeru」 .

「You came to meet us specially?」

「That's not the only purpose. Even though I may appear this way, Sensei is

a teacher. After all, I think that I must confirm my student's safety. Well, the point where we reborn, there's no safety on it」

Although Sensei says it jokingly, I think that the will is splendid.  
I never took consideration on anything other than trying to live in this world.  
I never think of searching for my other classmates.

「This world is dangerous unlike Japan. It's better if I do it quickly so that I can protect you all」

I also have never thought about that.  
There are monsters in this world, if I think about it, it's natural, and yet because I'm safe, I think that my classmates are also safe.

「Then, will Sensei protect us?」

「No no. I can't take you along because both of your position doesn't allows me. Normally, the person must wish for it by himself to be protected in the Village of Elf」

「That means, some of them are found?」

「Hai. 12 people in the Village of Elf, and the other students that we were able to contact, adding you two, it will be 5 people. The whereabouts of another 2 people were confirmed, so I'm going to meet them later」

There were 25 students in our class.  
That means, there are only 6 people that their whereabouts are not confirmed.  
But, on the contrary, there might be no whereabouts of the another 6 people.  
Finding only 6 students in this huge world must be considerably difficult.

「Sensei, you go so far to do that just for us」

「It's my responsibility as the teacher. Besides, most of students are found as a Human race in the Human race territory. It's not that difficult as said」

But still, it's obvious that Sensei have put much efforts in it.  
I bow once again to Sensei.

「Well, although it's a another story, Sensei is going to enroll the school in this country soon. At that time, let's have a detailed talk again」

Katia and I also will go to the school soon.  
My new life has approached close by.



## Let's become even hotter!

---

The middle layer capture is going well.

Although I met with several kinds of monsters other than the seahorse, all of them are not a big deal.

If only that there's no disadvantage in the terrain, I don't think I can lose. However, the disadvantage in the terrain is a problem.

First of all, magma.

This is hard.

When the other party is in the magma, I can't do anything but throwing stones from here.

It won't deal a great damage even if I throw a stone.

After all, if the other party doesn't go up ashore, I can't do anything from here.

It's good if it comes up when its MP is exhausted like the seahorse, but it's troublesome that there are some monsters that stay inside the magma and some monsters that run away.

There's also a guy who starts on the land and once it gets cornered, it runs into the magma.

It's also hard that thread can't be used.

Although it can be used to throw stones, it will catch a fire on the land if I keep releasing it.

I'm troubled about the threads that I release unconsciously.

When I move, I will release threads unconsciously, but if I release it here, it will burn.

Having burnt, it moves like a fuse, and my buttocks will become hot.

At first, I panicked when my buttocks caught a fire.

My HP decreased considerably because of that.

My HP decreased further because I used "Poison Synthesis" to extinguish the fire.

After all, that's the only thing I have that can extinguish the fire.

Because it can't be helped, I cut the threads frequently.

If I don't do that, my buttocks will catch a fire again.

It's not a metaphor.

The bed is also a problem.

If I make a nest in such state, the nest will be burnt.

I have to give up on it because it can't be helped, so I decided to sleep in the shadow of the rock.

Well, there's no way I can sleep.

I have to sleep in this continuous damage terrain while being afraid of the monster's presence.

No matter how bold my nerve is, there's still a limit.

But still, I must sleep.

Although it can't be helped that I didn't sleep much, I make sure to sleep when I found a suitable rock.

Well, although the surroundings is more worse than the lower layer, the sole reason I survived is that the monsters are weak.

There's no great difference in strength if I were to compare the monsters here with the monsters in the upper layer.

There might be strong monsters in the area like the snake, but up until now, I have only encounter weak monsters.

The difference with the monsters in the upper layer is whether they use the terrain or not.

Because of this, the monsters that are not very strong become troublesome existence.

Really, it's good that I do my part by myself, but when it's done by the opponent, it's a troublesome thing.

Well, the number is large, but it's possible to do it.

As the result of training for leveling, I have become stronger.

If it's an opponent of this level, it's possible to win even if I think about the disadvantage in the terrain.

However, as long as the recovery means are few, it will be a pinch even if I receive only one attack, so I must be on guard.

Besides, the monsters here have another troublesome property.

Three monsters appear in front of me.

『Elro Piek LV8

Status

HP : 1 6 4 / 1 6 4 (Green)

MP : 1 6 6 / 1 6 8 (Blue)

SP : 1 7 5 / 1 7 5 (Yellow)

: 1 7 6 / 1 8 1 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 3 7

Average Defensive Ability : 1 2 3

Average Magic Ability : 1 2 1

Average Resistance Ability : 1 1 7

Average Speed Ability : 1 4 3

Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Piek LV8

Status

HP : 1 6 3 / 1 6 3 (Green)

MP : 1 6 9 / 1 7 0 (Blue)

SP : 1 7 4 / 1 7 4 (Yellow)

: 1 7 0 / 1 8 3 (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Piek LV8

Status

HP : 1 6 6 / 1 6 6 (Green)

MP : 1 6 9 / 1 6 9 (Blue)

SP : 1 7 7 / 1 7 7 (Yellow)

: 1 7 8 / 1 8 2 (Red)

Failed to appraise its status』

This guy is a monster that have the appearance of a red dog.

Although it has a relatively cute appearance, this guy's ability is relatively nasty.

Especially, the compatibility with me is bad.

First of all, its nose is good.

It's a dog after all.

My "Stealth" is easily seen through and it attacks me.

Because of that, I can't do the usual surprise attack.

Well, it never succeeded much after I enter the middle layer, so this is irrelevant,

And, next is this.

The red dog's body is covered with fire.

Right, this red dog, fire is clad in its body.

It's hard to interfere it from here when it's in fire.

I will receive damage just by touching it directly.

This is the troublesome characteristic of the monsters in this middle layer.

The body is hot overall.

There's guy that can sets fire on its body like the red dog, and even those that don't do it, is also considerably hot.

The seahorse is also the same.

And, when I touch them directly, I will receive damage.

I endured it when it's the seahorse, but as expected, the amount of damage won't be a joke if I do it against opponents that can ignite themselves like the red dog.

So, I took certain countermeasures.

I avoid the red dog's attack.

Although these guys' speed are so-so, still, it's slower than me.

It's easy to avoid.

After avoiding the second one, I avoid the third one by jumping.

And then, when the overhead of a red dog is going to pass under me, I activate "Poison Synthesis".

The red dog bathed directly in a powerful venom falls by momentum.

Although my poison is strong, the monsters here probably don't have "Poison Resistance".

That's why, it's can be defeated easily if I pour poison on it.

Because I don't need to touch the opponent, I don't receive any damage.

I visited the remaining pitiful red dogs with venom.

---



## Q&A corner 7

---

Q, About the stamina and instantaneous force

A, This is the author's lack of the ability to express it.

The details are in chapter 21, but I will explain it here again.

Even though I'm using "Agility" and "Endurance", this is only used for convenience.

Systematically, the yellow gauge (agility) represents the amount of a person can move.

It decreases when a person sprints at full speed, etc, when this becomes 0, a person will lose his breath and it becomes painful.

If I say it oppositely, it's alright to move while the person still have this gauge.

Because Kumoko has only a little in this gauge, she can't last long if she sprints at full speed.

This is the situation where there's no "Agility" and can't continue.

The red gauge(endurance) is the energy that the creature saved up.

It will die from starvation when this is exhausted.

Although it's confusing, I can't think of another word for it, so it became like this.

Q, It's a reward in our industry!

A, O-oh.

Live strong.

Kumoko is relatively okay with dirty jokes.

Although it won't be so vulgar, I think she will blurt it out occasionally from now on.

Q, Here was a good person

A, He's a very good person.

He's an extremely fresh and good person.

Because he's suspected to be wicked on his debut, I made a story of him in a hurry(lol).

Q, Is Y, the Yuusha's Y?

A, That's right.

However, I never consider any meaning on it when I attach it.

At first, the S means Side, but I might as well make this as the initials of the prince, then the prince's name is decided. Using the simple method again, Y was decided to be Julius(Yuliusu) and Yuusha.

I never thought that the spelling would be misunderstood! It's my mistake!

Q, Woman's ability remark

A, Because this was hard to understand, I revised it.

Julius's Onee-san marry into another country.

So-called political marriage.

The woman's ability whom Julius says means the role that can only be played by woman.

I have rewrite it, and now, it's straightforward, saying that she marry into a family.

Q, Creature's poison can be classified into enzyme poison and neurotoxin.

Kumo-san have which one?

Because it's a spider, I think it's neurotoxin, but it seems to be enzyme poison as it has effects after pouring it on the body.

A, This will likely become a spoiler, so I will ignore this now.

I can feel something unpleasant.  
Because the seahorse is a dragon.

『Dragon : A kind of monster called as the lower rank dragon species.  
Although it's a lower rank, there's also one that's equal to the dragon species』

Un.  
The lower rank monster that belongs to the Earth Dragon.  
Will it become a Fire Dragon?  
The Earth Dragon exists, so the Fire Dragon might exist.  
It's not in this middle layer, right?  
Let's pray that it's not here.

Well then, although my thoughts have gone into escapism feeling for a moment, let's think seriously on what to do about this problem in front of me.

『Elro Geneseven    LV7  
Status  
  HP : 4 6 1 / 4 6 1    (Green)  
  MP : 2 2 3 / 2 2 3    (Blue)  
  SP : 2 1 8 / 2 1 8    (Yellow)  
     : 4 5 1 / 4 6 6    (Red)  
Average Offensive Ability : 3 6 8  
Average Defensive Ability : 3 1 1  
Average Magic Ability : 1 6 1  
Average Resistance Ability : 1 5 8  
Average Speed Ability : 1 5 5  
Failed to appraise its status』

『Elro Geneseven : The lower rank monster who belongs to the dragon that inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer. Omnivorous and it can swallow anything with its big mouth』

That monster is swimming slowly in the magma.  
Even though it's called as the lower rank dragon, its appearance looks like a catfish.

In addition, the 'Seven' in the name doesn't suits it.  
It's no use even if I complain about this world's naming sense.

It's characteristic is the big mouth like the catfish after all.  
I don't want to be swallowed by that, and if it's my size, it seems to be able to swallow me completely.

Having succeeded in appraising the status contributes a lot.  
The probability that the status appraisal succeeds is roughly once every three times.

It's lucky that it succeeded by one time.  
Attacking the catfish without knowing its status is too dangerous.  
In this middle layer, most monsters are weak, but this catfish is way stronger than the others.

If possible, I want to pass through it.  
But, the catfish is swimming near the path that I'm using.  
When thinking about the tendency up until now, the probability that it will attack is high.

Un.  
What should I do?  
No, I think I can run away with my speed if I thought of it, but it's troublesome if it chase after me with its excessively high red stamina gauge.  
Even though the yellow gauge is little, still, it a few times more than me.  
Above all, I can't see until its skill.  
If that catfish have "SP Consumption Down" at a high level, then I might not be able to run away from it.  
Well, I think that it doesn't have it.

It's a little strong to fight.  
Then, as expected, should I run away?  
Un.  
I shouldn't challenge the impossible.  
Although recently, my condition is improving, being carried away at such time will only experience pain.

I have already learned my lesson.  
I must not get carried away.  
I must be modest.

Thus, let's begin moving.  
I will escape with all my power when I'm found.

Then, another catfish came up from the bottom of the nearby magma.

Ha?  
Uoi!?  
That's not what was said before!?  
I'm at a pinch even though I never get carried away!?

The catfish matches its eyes to me, and after it look blankly for a moment, it opened its big mouth.

Back step!  
The catfish closes its mouth at the place where I was.  
The catfish goes up to the land sluggishly as it is.  
This guy, although I didn't notice it when it's in the magma, it has limbs.  
Besides, its whole body is covered with dragon-like scales.  
Indeed, the defensive ability is high.

Un.  
Let's escape.

Ack!?  
When I look at my escaping route, the catfish that I saw before crawled up to the land.  
This, it's impossible to run because from my position, I will get attacked on both sides!?

What should I do!?  
Eei, if it's like this, then I will defeat the catfish in front of me immediately.

Poison Thread is wrapped around the catfish's body.  
Although it will burn at once, I just need the poison to enter it even a little!  
The thread that burns at once just as I thought.

In order to confirm the effect of the poison, I see the catfish's HP.  
It decreases a little.  
It looks like poison is effective.  
Then, I must somehow administer poison.

The catfish opens its mouth wide.  
It rushes as it is.  
Nuoo! ( ぬおー ! )  
Scary!  
But, I attract it to the very limit intentionally!  
When the big mouth reaches just in front of me, "Poison Synthesis" activate!  
I withdraw by a paper-thin difference!

The catfish swallows the synthesized Deadly Spider Poison instead of me.  
In an instant, the catfish's HP begins to decrease at an incredible rate.  
The speed of the decrease is incredible.  
Besides, the catfish writhes painfully.  
Oh, my poison has become this powerful....

And, the other one!?  
When turning my gaze, the another catfish feels a little frightened after  
looking at its comrade's disastrous scene.  
O-oh.  
Well, seeing your comrade to suffer this much, of course you will think that  
'this is dangerous'.  
I thought that the dragons don't escape, but it was the seahorse only.

The healthy catfish turned back and escape as it is.  
Seriously.  
At first, I'm the one who thought of escaping though.  
I never thought that the other side will escape.  
This, isn't it okay even if I get carried away?  
Aren't I considerably strong?

For the time being, I will kill the suffering catfish.  
I use "Poison Synthesis" towards the face of the catfish.  
The twitching catfish's movement stopped.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Poison

Taratect LV6 has become LV7》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Concentration LV9』 has become 『Concentration LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Concentration LV10』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV4』 has become 『Evasion LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Life LV7』 has become 『Life LV8』 》

《Skill points gained》

Hmm?

Apparently, "Concentration" have reached the max level at the same time as level up.

**... It's an amazing skill.**

---

The "Concentration" skill that I have expected have reached its max level.  
Let's appraise the derived skill, "Thought Acceleration".

『Thought Acceleration : Accelerates the thoughts, and the perceivable time is extended』

... It's an amazing skill.

No, isn't this seriously amazing?  
This, in other words, it's that, right?  
It means that the flow of time feels slower, right?  
It's the phenomenon that the top-notch athlete experience it sometimes where the ball looks slow, right?  
To be able to activate it.  
Isn't it amazing?

I activate it immediately.  
Umu.  
The activation itself succeeded without any problems.  
So, how does it feels?

Hmm?  
The magma's movement is a little slow?  
And, there's an uncomfortable feeling.  
The various senses of the body feels fast and yet slow, it's a strange feeling that can't be said.  
I try to move my body.  
Somehow, there's a strange weight like being underwater.  
Like impatience that can't be moved.  
So, this is the default of "Thought Acceleration".  
Recently, because I will get carried away by my speed, when I use my top speed, I should probably activate this.

Huh?  
But, this doesn't consumes anything?  
Neither my MP nor SP has decreased.



That means, this is a skill that can be activated continuously, a passive skill?  
Although it looks like it can be switched between on and off, there's no demerit even though I switch it on continuously?  
Eh, isn't it amazing?

I thought it will surely consumes MP.  
Something like MP is consumed and it can only be activated for a few seconds.  
No consumption, anytime and anywhere?  
Isn't this an outrageous skill?

The demerit is none in particular.  
If I were to say it, then there's an uncomfortable feeling to get used to this feeling.  
I might have acquired a unimaginable cheat skill!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Prediction LV9』 has become 『Prediction LV10』 》  
《Conditions met. Skill 『Prediction LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Foresight LV1』 》

Ah, Prediction-san, bye.  
Come to think of it, this also was on the brink of reaching max level.  
Well, although it was a useless skill, did it become useful after evolving?

『Foresight : The effect of prediction rises. As a result, the possibility of the future can slightly be seen』

Hmm?  
The possibility of the future?  
Eh, what does it means?

For the time being, activate.  
Un.  
This also can be activated without any problems.  
But, nothing changes?

Ah, no.

Somehow, the magma's movement is a little weird.

Some parts are blurred?

No, this, it overlaps with what I'm seeing.

Is this overlapped part, the one that's called possibility of the future?

In short, does it means that I'm seeing the future?

Well, I can't believe on it because it's just a possibility, but this skill might be useful if I raise it.

The magma that overlapped is also few now, so it doesn't seems to be useful.

Huh?

Wait a minute.

This also doesn't consume anything?

Eh, this is also a passive skill?

... It's an amazing skill.

I never thought that a treasure will come out from the useless child, "Prediction".

I'm sorry, Prediction.

It's possible to become competent even if a useless child work hard.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV8』 has become 『Appraisal LV9』 》

The head of the former useless child came!

Appraisal-sama!

How is the level up this time!?

Please, let me see at once!

『Small Poison Taratect LV7 No name

Status

HP : 88 / 88 (Green)

MP : 185 / 185 (Blue)

SP : 88 / 88 (Yellow)

: 88 / 88 (Red) + 6 1 2

Average Offensive Ability : 109

Average Defensive Ability : 108

Average Magic Ability : 1 3 9

Average Resistance Ability : 1 7 3

Average Speed Ability : 9 5 6

#### Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV5」 「MP Recovery Speed LV3」 「MP Consumption Down LV2」 「SP Recovery Speed LV2」 「SP Consumption Down LV2」 「Enhanced Destruction LV1」 「Enhanced Slashing LV1」 「Enhanced Poison LV2」 「Fighting Spirit LV1」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Poison Synthesis LV7」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Spider Thread LV9」 「Severing Thread LV6」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV4」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV1」 「Foresight LV1」 「Parallel Thought LV4」 「Calculation Processing LV6」 「Accuracy LV8」 「Evasion LV5」 「Appraisal LV9」 「Detection LV6」 「Stealth LV7」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV2」 「Poison Magic LV2」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV7」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Destruction Resistance LV1」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV1」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV3」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV2」 「Fear Resistance LV7」 「Heresy Resistance LV3」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV8」 「Enhanced Hearing LV8」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV5」 「Enhanced Touch LV6」 「Life LV8」 「Magic Amount LV8」 「Agility LV8」 「Endurance LV8」 「Herculean Strength LV3」 「Solid LV3」 「Protection LV3」 「Idaten LV3」 「Taboo LV4」 「n % I = W」

Skill points : 2 2 0

#### Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 』

Oh, Ooh!

The titles are added!

I have been interested in this plainly.

And, the figure seen next to this red gauge, certainly, it's the "Overeating" skill's stocks.

It's stocked this much.

Then, no wonder it doesn't decrease no matter how long time progress.

Well then, let's appraise the titles immediately.

**How's a spider who's full of dangerous titles?**

Because of Appraisal-sama's power, the titles can be seen. Let's appraise the details immediately.

『Title : The reinforced code acquired by meeting specific conditions. When obtaining it, two skills can be acquired. Among the titles, there are those with special effects and those that have the effect of raising status』

Hee.

The title doesn't only acquire two skills.

I surely thought that it was like that.

That means, my titles might have some special effects.

This is making me getting excited to appraise it.

Thus, let's go!

『Gross Feeder : Acquisition skill 「Poison Resistance LV1」 「Corrosion Resistance LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Intake a large amount of poison for a certain period : Effect : Stomach becomes stronger : Explanation : The title presented to those who made poison as food』

Ah, yes.

That's right, I have only ate poison since I was born.

Then, I can't complain even if I were to be called "Gross Feeder".

I mean, what's with that stomach becomes stronger effect....

Well, I have only ate poison, was it unexpectedly useful?

If I don't have this title and the "Corrosion Resistance", then I might die at the moment I ate the snail insect, so I might be indebted to it.

However, the name is like that.

『Blood Relative Eater : Acquisition skill 「Taboo LV1」 「Heresy Magic LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Eat blood relatives : Effect : None : Explanation : The title presented to those who ate their blood relatives』

Effect, none.

Is there a point to acquire this title?

No matter how I think, when there's the "Taboo" skill that has a negative effect, isn't this a must-not-acquire title?

"Heresy Magic" can't be used, so it not a gain.  
At present, only the bad one haven't play their role.

『Assassin : Acquisition skill 「Stealth LV1」 「Shadow Magic LV1」 :  
Acquisition condition : After the number of succession in assassination by  
surprise attack reaches a certain point : Effect : Damage bonus to the first  
attack of the surprise attack : Explanation : The title presented to those  
who repeated assassination』

Oh.

Although it's the same as the acquired skills, the effect is also quite real.  
As expected, this is ninja.  
Because ninja also had the assassin side, it's not wrong.  
Can I behead someone in a surprise attack with bare hands sooner or later?  
Ah, in the first place, even though I'm bare-handed, I have claws, so I can do  
it if I want.

『Monster Killer : Acquisition skill 「Powerful LV1」 「Sturdy LV1」 :  
Acquisition condition : Defeat a certain number of monsters : Effect : A  
slight increase in damage when the opponent is a monster : Explanation :  
The title presented to those who defeated a lot of monsters』

Ah.

As expected, the number of monsters killed was related.  
Although I don't know how much exactly is the certain number, when I  
acquired this title, I have defeated quite an amount of monsters.  
The effect is also quite delicious, so this is a good title to acquire.

『Poison Technique User : Acquisition skill 「Poison Synthesis LV1」 「  
Poison Magic LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Use a certain amount of  
poison : Effect : Enhanced the poison attribute : Explanation : The title  
presented to those who uses poison』

The very useful title number 1.  
I'm indebted to "Poison Synthesis".  
I mean, the effect is also amazing.  
It's like the title for me.  
If I can use "Poison Magic", then I have nothing to say.

The acquisition condition, a certain amount of poison, is it unrelated to the strength of the poison?

If I assume that, my poison is considerably strong, so I might have use only a little amount.

Even though I have been using poison ever since I was born, the reason that I can't acquire this title easily might be that.

『Thread User : Acquisition skill 「Thread Manipulation LV1」 「Severing Thread LV1」 : Acquisition condition : The number of attacks using the thread reaches a certain point : Effect : The offensive ability using the thread is increased : Explanation : The title presented to those who take thread as a weapon』

The very useful title number 2.

It's the title that super-strengthens my main weapon, thread.

It won't do much in this middle layer though!

However, the acquisition condition, effect and the explanation are fine, I never thought that this title is a title for those who use thread to attack.

In my case, the adhesion thread was my main force.

That, rather than an attack, it's more like a support.

So, I acquired this title quite slow.

With the adhesion thread, it didn't judge it as an attack.

When I began to use Kumorning Star and Cast Net, were those counted as attacks?

If only I know the acquisition condition a little more early, it might be a little easier to acquire it.

『Merciless : Acquisition skill 「Heresy Magic LV1」 「Heresy Resistance LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Take merciless action : Effect : Feelings of guilt disappears : Explanation : The title presented to those who became merciless』

Vague overall.

Elaborate the explanation more.

Isn't the acquisition condition too vague?

Hmm, the effect is also strange, so it's a strange title overall.

『Monster Slaughterer : Acquisition skill 「Herculean Strength LV1」 「

Solid LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Defeat a certain number of monsters  
: Effect : An increase in damage when the opponent is a monster :  
Explanation : The title presented to those who defeated a great amount of monsters』

Un.

This is completely the higher rank of the "Monster Killer" title.

Perhaps, when I defeat more monsters than the "Monster Killer", I will acquire this title.

Looking at the effect or explanation, it feels like that.

『Ruler of Pride : Acquisition skill 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Hell」 :  
Acquisition condition : Acquisition of 「Pride」 : Effect : Every ability  
of MP, magic and resistance rise. A+ correction whenever mind-type skill  
proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired : Explanation :  
The title presented to those who rule pride』

Wait.

Wait for a while.

What's with that effect?

The reason my status skyrocketed suddenly is you!?

I mean, not only that, but a plus correction whenever skill proficiency is  
gained!?

Even though the effect of "Pride" has already been added?

So that's why my "Prediction" rises so fast!

I mean, what's the Ruler class privilege?

『Ruler Class Privilege : The authority to manage a part of the world given  
to the Ruler』

Eh?

What's that?

Can I use that?

《Received the use request of the privilege form the Ruler of Pride. There's  
no authority that the Ruler of Pride can use now》



None!?

Seriously, what's this?

The "Pride" skill is too mysterious.

Well, I understood various things about titles.

As expected, Appraisal-sama is reliable.

Because I'm satisfied with Appraisal-sama's results, I eat the catfish that cooled.

I need to wait like this for the monsters in the middle layer to cool down in order to eat it.

Even if I waited, only the outside has cooled, and the inside is still hot.

My HP will decrease if I'm careless. It's unpleasant to use my nerve in order to eat.

Ah, the catfish is delicious.

Seriously!?

It's the first time I meet an ingredient that's delicious in this spider life!

Amazing.

I shouldn't have let the other one go.

No, I can still catch up with it.

That guy was considerably slow, so can I catch up now?

Ah, but, I can't do anything if it escape into the magma.

Shit, I failed.

For the time being, let's eat this catfish.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Taste LV5』 has become 『Enhanced Taste LV6』》

Delicious.

I'm glad that I'm born.

Seriously delicious.

Although it's still far compared with what I ate in my previous life, I have only ate unappetizing things so far.

Finally, I really meet something delicious.

Though I'm not particularly picky in eating in my previous life.

I only know how blessed am I in those days after I became a spider.

I'm already sick of unappetizing monsters.

I want to eat delicious things.

Yosh.

Let's hunt the catfish.

There's no need to worry about the catfish being a little stronger.  
To satisfy this desire, I will risk my life.  
That shows how worthy it is.  
Now, wait for me, catfish.  
I'll consume you until extinction.

Caatfiishhh!  
Caatfiishh!  
Caatfiishh, wheree aree youu!

I wander around the labyrinth searching for the catfish.  
None.  
When I don't want you to appear, you appear suddenly, and when I want  
you to appear, you won't appear at all.  
Come out quickly.  
Come out and be eaten by me.

The other guy appears at such a time.

『Elro Generush LV8  
Status  
HP : 1 7 0 / 1 7 0 (Green)  
MP : 1 6 1 / 1 6 1 (Blue)  
SP : 1 5 8 / 1 5 8 (Yellow)  
: 1 5 6 / 1 6 7 (Red)  
Average Offensive Ability : 8 7  
Average Defensive Ability : 8 4  
Average Magic Ability : 8 4  
Average Resistance Ability : 8 1  
Average Speed Ability : 9 1

Skill  
「Fire Drake LV1」 「Accuracy LV4」 「Swim LV4」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Three seahorses appeared.  
One of the status among them has something added on it.

Ooh, that's right!

Appraisal-sama's level rose, so I can see the opponent's skills!

Uha!

Finally, Appraisal-sama looks like a cheat!

However, seahorse, aren't your skill too few?

Only 4.

It's too lonely.

It's no wonder that I feel that you are weaker than your status.

Moreover, "Heat Nullity" is obviously the max level of "Fire Resistance", and the other skills are all low.

For the time being, let's appraise the skill that I seen for the first time.

『Fire Drake : A special skill owned by the Fire Drake species. A special effect is displayed according to the level. LV1 : Fireball Breath』

『Swim : Increases the swimming movement』

Fumu.

The "Fire Drake" is as expected, a special skill that exists only in the Fire Drake species.

Similar to my "Spider Thread" skill.

It looks like it can only shoot the fireball at level 1.

I mean, even though the guy itself is level 8, the "Fire Drake" skill is level 1.

Is the skill level hard to raise? Or, is it just because this guy is lazy to earn skill proficiency?

And, "Swim" is a skill that makes a person swim better.

Un.

I'm convinced after seeing the skills.

I won't lose against these guys.

Thus, quickly, well, this won't end quickly.

After all, these guys are in the magma.

I only have stone throwing as an attack from here.

Ah, wait?

What will happen if I smear Deadly Poison on the stone?

You'll never know unless you try.

First of all, avoid my opponents' fireball, and pick up a stone in that interval.

Umu.

"Thought Acceleration" is doing a good job.

If it was before, I might need to devote myself to avoid if there are three of them, but thanks to "Thought Acceleration", I have the composure to counterattack.

Facing the stone, I use "Poison Synthesis".

Yosh yosh.

Now that the poison sticks to the stone, darasshaa! ( ダラッシャー ! )

The stone that I threw hits one of the seahorses splendidly.

How's the decrease of HP?

Un.

It's not very good.

Although it's better than doing nothing, it doesn't increase that much.

After all, by putting it on the stone is not enough to stick to the opponent's body firmly.

My Deadly Spider Poison has two kinds of damage which are contact damage and intake damage.

The contact damage is the damage that occurs when the poison is attached to the skin, and the intake damage is the damage that occurs when the opponent's inside is invaded by the poison.

In the case of contact damage and intake damage, the intake damage is overwhelmingly higher.

Although the contact damage is not so high, the damage increases tremendously after a certain time when leaving it with poison on it.

It's because of the adhering poison that enters the opponent's inside.

In other words, contact also will eventually become intake.

Well, it will be a different story if it's washed off before that.

That's why, if the opponent is a monster that won't wash off the poison, I don't need to aim at its mouth purposely because all I have to do is to stick the poison on its body.

When I'm in hurry, the best will be aiming the mouth or the eyes, but when thinking about safety, I should stick it at the place that has a lot of chance.

That is used properly in the situation sometimes.

Thus, let's cover the seahorses one by one with poison because the

seahorses' MP are exhausted, and they have come ashore nonchalantly. For these guys, because their mouths are small, I have no choice but to splash it on their body.

There's an academy in this country.

In the former world, going to school was natural, but in this world, only few who goes to school.

Privileged class nobles, etc or some affluent commoners, or those who are blessed with talents, only can go to school.

Because I'm from the royal family, it's not a problem to go to the academy. Sue is also the same, and Katia who is the Duke's daughter also cleared the conditions.

It has been decided that the three of us will enter the academy together.

General studies is taught in the academy similar to the school in the former world.

The lesson to fight will also be attended at the same time.

That is the main one.

Although Dastordia continent is a Human race territory, in the case of other continents, the fight against the Demon race and monsters is still intense. Monsters also inhabit in the Dastordia continent, but the people who can fight is insufficient.

That's why, fight is often learned in the academy.

The three of us is in the hall where the academy's entrance ceremony was held.

If I look around the surroundings, the students who entered the academy this year sit on the seat while waiting for the ceremony to start.

Because this academy boast of being the largest structure in the neighborhood, children from foreign countries came to enter the academy. Among them, there are also Demi-human, etc, can be seen here and there. When I look at such students, I avert my eyes quickly and I'm watched by the students.

I can feel the glance sometimes, and the voice speaking of a rumor can be heard.

「The person over there, I heard that he's the prince in this country」

「Although he is said to be a genius, judging from his appearance, he doesn't look strong」

「Can't I get acquainted with him somehow?」

Although I'm said variously, because of "Enhanced Hearing", I can hear everything.

It's very uncomfortable.

「Good morning」

A nonchalant voice breaks such atmosphere and reaches my ear.

Turning around, as expected, Oka-chan aka Firimes of the Elf was there.

「Good morning. Somehow it feels strange that Sensei is a student」

「Sensei is excited that Sensei can taste youth once more」

Sensei sit down next to me.

Sue who sat on the opposite side sends a glare at Sensei.

Rather than glaring, she's staring usually.

Come to think of it, this is the first meeting for both of them.

In the next moment, fear runs on my back.

「Imouto-chan. The next time you release your killing intent towards Sensei, Sensei will kill you, you know?」

Sensei who says it while smiling.

Her tone is still the same as always.

But, her eyes didn't laughed at all.

Sue is also pressured by that power.

Katia and I were surprised at such Sensei's appearance.

Because she was called by the nickname, Oka-chan, Sensei should be a person who had the charm.

She never got seriously angry, and she was a friendly teacher.

Even if it's wrong, she shouldn't be a person who release a dreadful and cold killing intent.

「Did that surprised you? But, if we don't do this much, we won't be able to survive in this world. Because the Elf's growth are slower than the Human,



we get underestimated of being small, but if you want to pick a fight with Sensei, then please come after you have resolved to die, okay?」

Sensei might have experienced unimaginable experiences because she was able to use the word "resolute to die" without hesitation.

I stealthily use "Appraisal" that I raised steadily on Sensei.

『Appraisal was obstructed』

「Shun-kun, it's not an admiration to look at a lady's profile without permission」

My head was hit by something almost at the same time as the result of "Appraisal" failed.

「Sensei has never taught you to be a peeping tom」

Although I don't know what's the principle, Sensei senses and obstructs my "Appraisal" and counterattacks.

And in addition to that, in the method that I can't react at all. Just in that exchange, I understood that I can't defeat Sensei.

「I'm sorry, I got interested」

「Un. If you do something bad, the best is to apologize. But, the next time you appraise Sensei without permission, Sensei will have you feel a bit more pain, okay?」

「Hai. I will engrave it on my heart」

Really.

It's better that I don't do anything imprudent.

「But Sensei, if you have the ability to that extent, then is there a need to go to the academy?」

I suddenly held such a doubt.

Actually, Katia, Sue and I have been training, but we have no experience in combat.

For this reason, we came here with the purpose to perfect our basics.

But, judging from Sensei's ability and the way she speaks, she looks like she

has already gained combat experiences.

Is there something to be learned in this academy now?

「There is. There are plenty of things to be learned in this academy. But, that's just half of my official stance, and this country will be the base of activity for a while」

「If that's the case, then there's no need to go to the academy...」

「The activity that Sensei is saying is not searching for students」

「Eh, then, what?」

「That is still a secret, but the search of the remaining students is entrusted to the Elves」

I stiffen toward Sensei's shocking remark.

When we met before, Sensei said that six students are yet to be found.

What on earth Sensei wants to do to the point that she abandon that.

「You might think that's cold-hearted, but here is the limit of the search. The place we haven't search is the Demon race territory and the untrodden land. To be honest, Sensei don't think that they are still alive」

「Wha!?!」

「Sensei, are you serious?」

「Serious, really serious. Action in the earliest stages is important for such disaster relief. Sensei has done the very best after being born again. But, I think it's good that half of the number were found. It's great as a result because it was exceeded drastically」

「But」

「Then, will you look for the remaining six? How? With your legs? You think you will find them?」

My feelings shrinks like being grabbed tightly towards Sensei who suddenly speaks normally.

Sensei who saw that, breathe a heavy sigh.

「Although Sensei has said it before, Sensei has done the very best. From now on, Sensei thinks that making the former students that were found to live properly in this world is the priority. Therefore, Sensei wants to learn various things in this academy and act variously at the same time」

「I under...stand」

Although I'm not consent from the bottom of my heart, Sensei certainly have done her best.

Besides, I, who didn't contributes to the activity at all, I can't state my opinion.

Perhaps, Sensei herself might be the most painful.

「I'm sorry. I said something in a presumptuous manner」

「Shun-kun never said anything wrong. However, even if it's not wrong, there are a lot of things that are not correct in this world」

Afterwards, the entrance ceremony was held.

Honestly, the contents didn't entered at all.

Therefore, I overlooked what kind of face did Sue and Katia made.

Q, For example, if she plays at an area with water, will she be able to be a water spider by the effects of the environment?

And, this come into my mind suddenly, for example, the Lesser Taratect can pick to evolve into a Small Taratect and it became small again. Will such thing happens?

A, There's a limitation for the range of evolution.

Although there might be evolution by environment, it's just probably.

It won't degenerate.

Because the Lesser Taratect is grown form, even if the Small Taratect is the higher rank species, it will never degenerate into a Small Taratect.

Q, The higher rank of "Monster Killer", "Monster Slaughterer", isn't it better to overwrite the previous title? Because Kumoko is going to acquire more titles from now on, the notation will only get more

A, The title evolves but doesn't overwrites.

Because, there are not so many titles, and because the acquisition condition is quite hard, it's difficult to acquire a lot of titles.

Kumoko acquired a lot though....

Q, > 12 people in the Village of Elf

Isn't the Elf population too low? Or, people other than Elves live in there?

A, This means that 12 people are protected in the Village of Elf.

It's not that there are only 12 Elves.

## Spider vs Fire Drake ②

---

Caatfiishh!

I wanted to meet you, catfish!

I found you at last!

Now, hand over the meat!

Hand it over right now!

The choices are, only snatch it even if I have to kill you!

My heart's desired catfish was found!

That guy is swimming calmly in the magma.

First of all, I need to lure it out from the magma.

By the way, the catfish's skill appraisal also succeeded.

There's no great difference with the previous guy in status.

The skills that the catfish has were 「Fire Drake LV2」 「Dragon Scale LV1」 「Accuracy LV7」 「Swim LV6」 「Overeating LV2」 「Heat Nullity」 .

"Heat Clad" can be used when "Fire Drake" became level 2. It's as its name, cladding heat on its body.

It's a defensive-type technique or so I thought, but in Appraisal-sama's explanation, the most important thing is that moving ability rises while activating a technique.

But, because its body is heated, if it doesn't have "Fire Resistance", its body itself will receive damage.

The catfish has "Heat Nullity", so it's irrelevant.

"Dragon Scale" is a skill that grows special scales on the whole body.

If I were to speak of how special it is, then certainly it has high defensive ability, and it can obstruct the power of magic to some extent.

However, it doesn't protect against it, but it interferes the composition of the magic and weakens the power.

Well, either way, I can't use magic, so I think it's okay if I recognize it as a simply hard scale.

The rest are skills that everyone have already known.

However, although it's something that I thought suddenly, this catfish, is it the seahorse's evolution?

It's the same "Fire Drake" species, and the skills are all the higher rank skills

of the seahorse's skills.

Compared with the seahorse, the skill level rose and "Dragon Scale" and "Overeating" are added.

When seeing the species or the skill composition, it seems possible.

But, then the appearance changed so much just by evolving.

The catfish from the seahorse, isn't it degenerating biologically?

I don't know the details, so I can't declare it.

Although the appearance changed considerably, but, ah, however, if the round mouth is stretched with all strength and the whole body becomes thick, then will it be a catfish?

Un.

Strange.

Well, such thing doesn't matter.

My concern is only the catfish's meat.

Thus, preemptive attack, Poison Stone!

The poison stone that I threw hits the catfish's back.

Un.

As expected, the HP hardly decreases.

Here, after all, let's go with the strategy where I hit it with "Poison Synthesis" when it rushes towards me.

And when I was thinking about that, that catfish shoots out a "Fireball Breath" from within the magma.

Seriously.

It's faster and bigger than the seahorse's fireball.

Well, but still, it won't hit.

I avoided the fireball that came suddenly.

The experienced time of "Thought Acceleration" can only be extended a little at present, but still, the entire world's movement feels slower than usual.

Thanks to my absurdly high speed, I can move normally even in the slowly advancing time.

Well, when the skill level of "Thought Acceleration" rose, this slow condition will get even slower, so I don't know what will happen at that time.

Now, it has extended from 1 second to 1.1 seconds, I wonder?  
Although I don't know such accurate thing because it's an experience, I think that it's roughly that much.

The catfish shoots a second shot as it is.  
This guy, it's doing the same thing as the seahorse.  
As expected, the catfish is the seahorse's evolution.  
The previous catfish only came up to the land at the very beginning by chance, and it uses the same strategy as the seahorse.  
Ah, but "Heat Clad" is added, so I might need to deal with it in that situation.  
Previously, it might attacked me because I appeared in front of it suddenly.

I avoid the catfish's fireball.  
It's about time that its MP is exhausted, but how will the catfish come out?  
Although the seahorse comes up to the land nonchalantly when its MP is exhausted, how about the catfish?  
If it don't come up to the land, I will be troubled, but seeing that previous escape, it seems to escape if it felt danger.  
I won't allow such a thing, you know?  
I will chase you to the end of the earth, you know?

Leaving aside my concerns, the catfish stopped spitting fireballs.  
Un?  
You still have a little MP though?  
Ah, it decreased now.  
This, did it use "Heat Clad"?  
It's amazing that such thing can be understand.  
The opponent's information is fully known.  
Appraisal-sama is a cheat after all.

The catfish creeps out from within the magma.  
It opens its big mouth as it is and rushes towards me.  
Kukuku.  
I waited for it!

I attract it enough, and "Poison Synthesis".  
At the same time, I evade quickly.  
The catfish swallowed the Deadly Poison while going straight ahead.  
I look at that appearance and, ah, the catfish fell.

It's twitching.

The Spider's Deadly Poison is really effective.

The normal Powerful Poison won't have such effect, and when I match it with the Spider Poison, the power of "Poison Synthesis" skyrockets.

This skill's compatibility with me is really good.

Well then, I pour additional poison on the suffering catfish.

The catfish twitch greatly and dies at the end.

Now, I need to wait the effect of "Heat Clad" and the magma to cool.

Meal, meal.

Up until now, it was compulsory to eat the monsters that I have defeated, but this time is different!

I can taste deliciously.

Aah, how wonderful!

Cool faster.

I'm looking forward to eat it.



The catfish was delicious.  
It's a very delicious dish.  
When doing so, "Enhanced Taste" rose to level 7.  
I want to retort on myself who concentrated on eating.  
But, it can't be helped!  
Up until now, I have only eaten unappetizing things!  
I want to taste delicious things!

Incidentally, "Overeating" rose to level 8.  
The stock is still enough, but if the level rises, the amount that can be stocked will also increase, so there's no disadvantage.  
It will soon become level 10, and I'm also interested in either "Overeating" derived skill or evolved skill.  
It's such a convenient skill, so I can expect from it.  
Besides, there's something that's on my mind.

That's the "Pride" skill.  
Speaking of "Pride", the seven deadly sins.  
And, among the seven deadly sins, there's one called "Gluttony".  
"Overeating" and "Gluttony".  
The sound of the word and the meaning are similar.  
Perhaps, is "Gluttony" the evolution of "Overeating"?  
I can't help but to feel so.  
The effect of "Pride" is too extraordinary, so if "Overeating" evolves into "Gluttony", as the same series, it might have an effect rivaling "Pride".  
However, in that case, as expected, I will be shadowed by the same uneasiness as "Pride".

Well, it's still level 8.  
It's still early to be worried.  
Besides, the skill level rose as it pleases, so it can't be helped even if I worry.

Well then, let's search for the next catfish.  
Caatfiishh!

I wander around the middle layer searching for catfish.  
But, I can't find the catfish.

Muu.

In the first place, I can't find it if it dives into the magma.

During the first time I encounter it, it also appeared suddenly from within the magma.

If it usually dives in the magma, then finding it will become difficult.

In my opinion, my searching ability without relying on my skills is quite high.

Although I'm not aware of it myself, when I think back, it's just that my intuition is good.

I never received a surprise attack in the upper layer or the lower layer, and when I feel the dangers, it roughly hits.

I think that this might be something equipped originally on a spider.

Without being aware of it, feel the flow of the air, I think that it's like that.

Come to think of it, even though a catfish was nearby in the magma, I understand that I didn't notice it.

If I can perceive it by the flow of air, then it can't be helped that I can't perceive it if it's in the magma.

Underwater or underground, I probably won't be able to know if it's a surprise attack from there.

Then, it's dangerous to be near to the magma.

If it suddenly springs at me and drag me into the magma, then my death is decided.

Well, even if it's not like that, because being near to the magma is dangerous, I should keep away from it as much as possible.

From now on, I should put myself on guard so that I'm good to go when a monster appears suddenly.

Like this.

It came out from within the magma, and the guy appeared in front of me is, an eel?

Un.

It's the eel-like monster that has limbs.

『Elro Generave LV2

Status

HP : 1 0 0 1 / 1 0 0 1 (Green)

MP : 5 1 1 / 5 1 1 (Blue)  
S P : 8 9 9 / 8 9 9 (Yellow)  
: 9 7 1 / 9 7 1 (Red) + 5 7  
Average Offensive Ability : 8 9 3  
Average Defensive Ability : 8 2 1  
Average Magic Ability : 4 5 4  
Average Resistance Ability : 4 3 3  
Average Speed Ability : 5 8 2

Skill

「Fire Drake LV4」 「Dragon Scale LV5」 「Enhanced Fire LV1」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV1」 「Probability Correction LV1」 「High-speed Swim LV2」 「Overeating LV5」 「Heat Nullity」 「Life LV3」 「Agility LV1」 「Endurance LV3」 「Powerful LV1」 「Sturdy LV1」 』

Crap.

This eel is very strong.

『Elro Generave : The medium rank monster who belongs to the dragon that inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer. Omnivorous but it has the habit of eating other monsters by its own choice』

This strength is only medium rank.

I mean, seeing the skill composition, is this eel the evolution of the catfish?

I have no time to care about such thing now.

The distance with the eel is about 15 meters.

The other side has already noticed me and lock-on me.

Although I'm higher in speed, my other status are hopelessly inferior.

Especially the red stamina gauge, I lost even including the "Overeating" skill stock.

Even if I escape, the possibility of it catching up after my stamina is exhausted is high.

I hope that it gives up before that happens....

And, my yellow stamina gauge is low, so I can't maintain my top speed for a long time.

The worst possibility is that I will get caught when my yellow gauge is exhausted.

Can I get away from it?  
When thinking so, the eel's appearance blurred.  
This, "Foresight" is activated.  
And, the blurred eel seems to take an action like spitting something.  
After that, the eel spit out a fireball similar to the blurred image.  
After all, the basic strategy is the same.  
But, the fireball is fast and big that it cannot be compared with the seahorse and the catfish!

I evade it in a hurry.  
Although "Thought Acceleration" works, the fireball flies at the speed that I can't feel that favor.  
The fireball hits the place I was directly together with an explosion.  
I can only barely avoided it even though I borrowed the power of "Foresight" and "Thought Acceleration".  
I thought that I was able to avoid it with a little more time, but what's this?

『Probability Correction : Increases the power of the skills that are related to probability』

It's because of this skill.  
The hit rate might rose because of this skill.  
Then, it might be difficult to keep avoiding it even with my "Evasion".  
This might be genuinely dangerous.

## Spider vs Fire Drake ④

---

I avoid the fireball spitted by the eel.  
The following fireball flies towards the point where I avoided.  
Like this, I can't even escape.

My HP decreases a little by the aftermath of the explosion.  
Although it can be avoided if I use my top speed, my yellow gauge decreases fast.  
If I keep my best speed, my yellow gauge will be exhausted in the blink of an eye and I will lose my breath.  
It would be the end if that happens.

I predict the trajectory of the fireball by the power of "Foresight" and "Thought Acceleration", anticipate it and dodge it.  
But, the eel reads that I will forestall it, and the trajectory is corrected.  
Which one will outsmart the other party?  
It's the tension like reading the back until the back.  
Although it's not a big deal even if the other side misses, I will die if I miss even once. There's a big difference.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV1』 has become 『Thought Acceleration LV2』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Foresight LV1』 has become 『Foresight LV2』 》

The skill level ups in this timing is very welcome.  
The movement of the flying fireball can be felt a little slower than before.  
Because my speed also will become slower, I must be careful about it.

The fireball is avoided.  
Then, a different movement from the current eel was seen in "Foresight".  
Although there's no difference in the action of the breath, it stores more than the current.

I lift off the top speed that I saved.  
I run through at the speed that leaves the scenery.  
An intense flame burnt the rear.

『Flame Breath : Breathe out a long breath of flame that burns a wide

range』

It's the technique that becomes usable at the skill level 4 of "Fire Drake". Although I'm sure that I didn't receive a direct hit, my back is hot even it's just the remaining heat.

My HP also decreases gradually.

The situation is getting gradually worse and worse, if I receive even one direct hit, I won't survive.

Having said that, I don't have an effective breakthrough solution.

I can only continue to avoid now, and wait for the chance.

There's an uneasiness feeling from my gradually whittling life.

A fireball flies again.

Because of the eel's "Accuracy" skill at level 10 and the "Probability Correction" skill, the aim is unexpectedly accurate.

If I don't have the combo of "Evasion", "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight", then it's doubtful that I can avoid it.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV5』 has become 『Evasion LV6』 》

Yosh!

Although the situation can't be reversed, I want even a little advantage now.

The eel's remaining MP is confirmed while I avoided the fireball.

Although it decreased considerably, it still remains more than half.

The "Flame Breath" is only a wide range technique, and the MP consumption is more intense than the fireball.

If it can't be fired continuously, then it's good, but I want it to keep it as it is.

"Foresight" doesn't activate always, so if that happens, I'm not confident that I can avoid it.

I must confirm the eel's state as long as I can.

Just when I thought about it, "Foresight" caught the appearance of the eel breathing out "Flame Breath".

I run through at top speed once again.

But, this time, the eel doesn't breathe out the breath straight, it shakes its head to the side, and breathe out sweeping sideways!

The already wide "Flame Breath" attack range expands more.

Guu!

It grazed me a little.

Even though it's just grazed, my HP decrease by 10.

The parts that got grazed were a part of my back and one of my hind-legs.

Although there's a slight pain in my hind-leg, it seems to be okay to move.

However, there might be a small delay in my speed.

This is bad.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fire Resistance LV1』 has become 『Fire Resistance LV2』》

After coming so far, the "Fire Resistance" that never rose, finally rose.

Good timing.

If "Fire Resistance" rises, the automatic recovery should exceed the amount of the terrain damage.

Although the amount of recovery might be insignificant, there's a wide difference between it exist and it doesn't exist.

I see the eel's MP.

Yosh.

It reached half.

The consumption of MP for fireball is roughly 10, and the "Flame Breath" is about 50.

Even though it reached half, if the eel thinks to do it, it can breathe out 4 "Flame Breath".

I don't want that.

I move to take distance with the eel.

When doing so, the eel spits out fireballs while pursuing me.

As planned.

I don't think it can breathe out that "Flame Breath" while moving.

Now, I only need to keep it running while spitting out fireballs until its MP is exhausted.

As long as that's overcome, there should be a chance.

Now, I avoid earnestly.

Falling back as much as possible, but move with avoiding as the highest priority.

I carefully choose the escape route, so that I don't get cornered to the edge of the magma.

I will die if I make a mistake.

Feeling like taking a risk.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Automatic HP Recovery LV5』 has become 『Automatic HP Recovery LV6』 》

Yosh yosh!

As expected, I need to concentrate in a combat, so my skill level rises quickly.

The skill that I have waited for it to level as well as the "Fire Resistance" rose in this timing.

It's only an instant that I become happy.

But, that instant is fatal.

The eel's neck moves like the action of the breath.

It's completely unexpected.

"Foresight" never activated.

I can't avoid this.

A breath gushes out from the eel's mouth.

Immediately, I kick the ground with all my strength, and jump up into the air.

The breath snatches my legs.

While enduring the pain, I extend a thread towards the ceiling.

I pull myself in a hurry and lands on the ceiling.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『3D-Maneuver LV4』 has become 『3D-Maneuver LV5』 》

I, who look down at the eel from the ceiling.

The eel that looks up at me from within the magma.

Although I manage to avoid the breath somehow, what should I do after this....



## **Spider vs Fire Drake ⑤**

---

Enough about the fact that I escaped to the ceiling, this situation is not very

good.

My movement is slower when I cling to the ceiling than the time I'm on ground.

I had to do my best even on the ground, so I can never be able to keep avoiding the eel's attack.

If I don't return to the ground quick, I will get sniped.

However, it's hard to say that the eel has composure.

The eel's MP decreased considerably.

If I convert the remaining MP, it will be 3 "Flame Breath", and 16 if it's fireball.

If I compare it with the beginning, it has considerably decreased.

But, it has enough strength to shoot me down who's at the ceiling.

Either I return to the ground first or the eel shoots me down first.

I begin to move.

Head for the nearest wall.

But, it looks like the eel anticipated it.

A fireball is shot accurately to obstruct my movement.

It's difficult to avoid it if I'm clinging to the ceiling.

I can't be concerned about my yellow gauge now.

I evade the approaching fireball with all my speed.

I have no choice but to push through by relying on "SP Consumption Down" and "SP Recovery Speed".

I must get close to the wall at all costs before my yellow gauge is exhausted.

I somehow manage to avoid the approaching fireball.

But, because of that, I can't reach the wall.

Meanwhile, my yellow gauge decreases.

This is bad.

If my yellow gauge is exhausted, even clinging to the ceiling will be hard.

I must evade that alone at all costs.

Although I think about that, because of the perfect fireball sniping, it won't advance as I thought.

And, finally, my yellow gauge was exhausted.

Tiredness attacks my body at once.

The fireball approaches there without mercy.

Kuu!

I judge that I can't avoid it, and naturally, I jump into the empty air.  
The fireball burst nearby, and the blast strokes my body.  
I somehow manage to control my spinning body, and I fire a thread.  
The string that sticks on the wall is immediately drawn.  
A fireball passes through the empty air where I was a little while ago.

My body swings like the pendulum, and I succeed in landing on the ground without falling into the magma.  
A fireball flies towards there without mercy.  
With the momentum of the landing, I roll to avoid the fireball.

It's painful.  
As the compensation that I kept moving even if my yellow gauge is exhausted, I taste a severe suffocation, the physical weariness that assaults my whole body and pain.  
I ignore it by force with the power of "Pain Nullity" and "Pain Alleviation".

Because the eel is preparing a "Flame Breath".

I whipped my trembling body, and run at full speed.  
The edge of my view is dyed red by the flame.  
Heat approaches from the rear.  
I run to shake it off.  
And, I avoided the "Flame Breath".

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV6』 has become 『Evasion LV7』》

After avoiding the "Flame Breath", I breathe out my accumulated breath.  
My yellow gauge begins to recover.

No fireballs flown anymore.  
Finally, the eel's MP is exhausted.  
The eel that lost its long distance attack, slips to the land and makes its appearance.

Only the face looks like an eel.

The one over there has a close resemblance to the Orient Dragon, it's a drake that had a long body.

Even if its MP is exhausted, my appearance is caught in its eyes as usual.

It seems that I have been recognized completely as an enemy.

At first, it might want to crush me because I'm an eyesore, but it started to get serious on shooting its fireballs midway.

It's completely serious when it breathe out its "Flame Breath".

Apparently, it seems that it's not pleased that I kept avoiding.

Even if I escape like this, I don't think it will overlook me.

Although its MP is exhausted, its SP is still in good health.

To compare with that, my SP is considerably scraped.

As the compensation to keep moving even if my yellow gauge is exhausted, the amount of my red stamina gauge has decreased to the extent that it can't be ignored.

Because there's still the "Overeating" skill's stock, I won't be unable to move instantly, but when it comes to a physical strength match with the eel, I will surely lose.

It's impossible to get away.

Then, there's only one choice.

I have no choice but to fight and win.

When seeing the numerical value of the status, I don't have a chance to win.

But, it's not all about numerical value.

Although it can be understood if I fight even if it's unpleasant, skill is the most important element in this world.

In the first place, with this much difference in the numerical value, it's a miracle that I'm still alive.

The skill is certainly the one that's causing this miracle.

The power of the skill is demonstrated to its maximum, and because it fills the difference in the status, thus, I succeeded in making the eel to crawl up to the same arena.

Although the difference in the status is certainly a big difference, it's not an absolute difference.

It's a difference that's enough to be overturned by the skill.

And, all of the eel's skills were seen through.  
Now that its MP is exhausted, the skills that I need to be cautious are  
"Accuracy" and "Evasion", and the "Probability Correction" combo.  
And, its defensive ability by "Dragon Scale".  
The level 3 technique of "Fire Drake".  
And, the simple physical ability from the large build.

It's a fairly formidable enemy even if I see this much.  
But, I still have my trump card.  
My strongest weapon, Deadly Poison attack.  
Defensive ability is useless against this attack.  
It can even corrode the defense of the scales, and the Deadly Poison will  
ruin your body.  
To the end, I can only rely on my skills.  
I'm only surpass it in skills.  
But, there's also a possibility to surpass it.

Both of us lack of defensive ability.  
If the attack is decided, the win is decided. A match of a one-hit kill.  
Then, the one that becomes the winning move of the match is....

And, the second round on the ground began without a signal.

## Spider vs Fire Drake End

---

The eel wriggle its long body.

In the offense and defense so far, the eel seems to be quite cautious of me. Although not as much as the monkey, this eel is smarter than other monsters.

That alone makes it hard for me to act.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV2』 has become 『Thought Acceleration LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Foresight LV2』 has become 『Foresight LV3』 》

The eel moved matching the voice of heaven.

Wriggling its body, and strike with its tail.

Of course I evade it.

But, the eel's attack doesn't ends there.

Immediately, its tail sweep sideways to attack me.

I fall back further and evade it.

This time it pulls back its tail, and it go towards me.

I have been waiting for that.

In the somewhat slow world caused by the "Thought Acceleration", I stare at the approaching eel's mouth.

I judge that I can avoid it, so I activate "Poison Synthesis" at the last moment.

I withdraw at once.

It's the same strategy used on the catfish.

But, the effect is tremendous.

The eel taste my Deadly Poison as planned.

The eel's HP decreases rapidly.

The painfully struggling eel acts violently in random.

I withdraw from the range of its rage.

In the end, if both have the offensive ability of the same one-hit kill, then the one who hits first, wins.

If that's the case, then how to make the attack hits? The one with the great strategy will win.

In addition, my evasion ability is better than the eel's accuracy.

Even if it has the power of "Accuracy" level 10 and "Probability Correction", it won't reach my "Evasion", "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight" combo.

Therefore, when I drag the eel out to the ground, my winning percentage increased a lot.

But, it's not ended yet.

Although I said that it's a one-hit kill, the eel probably doesn't die in that hit. Even the catfish didn't died by a hit, so there's no way the higher rank which is the eel will die.

Besides, the eel still has the power of that skill.

The eel's HP recovers rapidly in front of me.

『Life Transition : Consumes SP to recover HP』

The level 3 technique of "Fire Drake".

SP is consumed, and HP recovers equivalent to that.

Although it's impossible for it to recover its HP fully with its current SP, it can secure enough HP to endure the Deadly Poison.

Furthermore, in the appraisal result of the eel, 『Poison Resistance LV1』 and 『Automatic HP Recovery LV1』 are newly added.

Still, the poison in its body reduces its HP little by little, but the damage peak ended.

Well, there's no way that I will wait for its revival without doing anything.

I wrap the eel's body with the thread that's made as strong as possible.

Still, it will probably burn out at once, but it doesn't matter.

I just need it to stop the eel's movement for a moment.

As planned, I succeeded in stopping its movement for a moment.

In that moment, I activate "Poison Synthesis" aiming at the eel's face in rapid succession.

Many drops of Deadly Poison hit the eel's face.

The eel tears the thread off and rages.

The poison that invaded from the mouth and the eyes decrease the eel's HP without mercy.

The speed is not on the level that the newly acquired automatic recovery can do something about it.

The power is not on the level that the newly acquired "Poison Resistance" can endure it.

This weapon that I have sharpened in my life as a spider is not easy to protect with just a shield that's made instantly.

The eel that don't have the SP to recover its HP can never endure this attack.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Poison Taratect LV7 has become LV8》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV4』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『SP Consumption Down LV2』 has become 『SP Consumption Down LV3』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Poison Taratect LV8 has become LV9》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Agility LV8』 has become 『Agility LV9』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Endurance LV8』 has become 『Endurance LV9』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Small Poison Taratect LV9 has become LV10》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV6』 has become 『Calculation Processing LV7』 》



《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Vision LV8』 has become 『Enhanced Vision LV9』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Life LV8』 has become 『Life LV9』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Individual, Small Poison Taratect can evolve》

I won!

Third part completed!

(TL note: I'm not sure whether this is an author note or not because there's no line separating it)

## Extra Bestiary ②

---

Author note: To commemorate the total of 100 chapters!

---

-----

### 『Elro Greim LV1

#### Status

HP : 4 5 / 4 5 (Green)

MP : 1 2 / 1 2 (Blue)

SP : 5 2 / 5 2 (Yellow)

: 5 0 / 5 0 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 7

Average Defensive Ability : 2 3

Average Magic Ability : 9

Average Resistance Ability : 1 1

Average Speed Ability : 3 1

#### Skill

「Poison Fang LV1」 「Stealth LV1」 「Night Vision LV8」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as mouse.

Although its fighting strength is low, its fertility is high, and it's easy to spring in large quantities.

Even though it's a mouse, human nature is not dropped.

Danger degree, E.

### 『Finjegoath LV1

#### Status

HP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Green)

MP : 5 5 / 5 5 (Blue)

SP : 1 1 3 / 1 1 3 (Yellow)

: 1 0 8 / 1 0 8 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 6 0

Average Defensive Ability : 3 8

Average Magic Ability : 2 8

Average Resistance Ability : 3 1

Average Speed Ability : 6 8

#### Skill

「Poison Stinger LV1」 「Flight LV3」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as bee.

The soldier who works for the nest where the later mentioned queen is

made as the center.

Generally, it's led by its evolved species, but there are also those who act independently.

The individual that inhabit in the Elro Great Labyrinth has the "Night Vision" skill originally.

Although the individual danger degree is D, the danger degree of the swarm changes according to the scale.

### 『High Finjagoath LV1

#### Status

HP : 1 8 4 / 1 8 4 (Green)

MP : 9 8 / 9 8 (Blue)

SP : 1 8 0 / 1 8 0 (Yellow)

: 1 6 9 / 1 6 9 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 8

Average Defensive Ability : 6 9

Average Magic Ability : 5 8

Average Resistance Ability : 6 2

Average Speed Ability : 1 0 6

#### Skill

「Poison Stinger LV5」 「Flight LV7」 「Cooperation LV1」 「Command LV1」 「Poison Resistance LV3」 』

Also known as captain bee.

Evolved form of Finjagoath.

Newly acquired skills like "Cooperation" and "Command".

The abilities also improves, and it's usually accompanied by several normal species.

Danger degree as individual is D.

### 『General Finjagoath LV1

#### Status

HP : 3 4 5 / 3 4 5 (Green)

MP : 2 6 7 / 2 6 7 (Blue)

SP : 3 3 3 / 3 3 3 (Yellow)

: 3 2 2 / 3 2 2 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 7 5  
Average Defensive Ability : 1 3 6  
Average Magic Ability : 1 2 1  
Average Resistance Ability : 1 3 0  
Average Speed Ability : 1 9 3

Skill

「Poison Stinger LV8」 「High-speed Flight LV1」 「Cooperation LV4」  
「Command LV4」 「Poison Resistance LV5」 』

Hasn't appeared in the story.

The further evolved form of High Finjagoath.

The close aide who protects the queen.

『Queen Finjagoath LV1

Status

HP : 4 6 5 / 4 6 5 (Green)  
MP : 3 2 2 / 3 2 2 (Blue)  
SP : 4 3 9 / 4 3 9 (Yellow)  
: 4 3 6 / 4 3 6 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 2 9  
Average Defensive Ability : 2 0 6  
Average Magic Ability : 1 8 7  
Average Resistance Ability : 1 9 5  
Average Speed Ability : 2 3 4

Skill

「Deadly Poison Stinger LV1」 「High-speed Flight LV3」 「Cooperation LV8」 「Command LV8」 「Spawning LV5」 「Poison Resistance LV8」 』

Hasn't appeared in the story.

The queen bee who controls the Finjagoath monsters.

Although it has high combat abilities, the most troublesome ability is that it can give birth to soldiers one after another by the "Spawning" skill.

While the individual danger degree is C, it's said that the danger degree as swarm can reach even A.

『Earth Dragon Alaba LV1 Failed to appraise its status』

The Earth Dragon that showed off an overwhelming power.  
The bottom of that power has not be seen yet....

### 『Elro Gresguard LV1

#### Status

H P : 9 3 5 / 9 3 5 (Green)

M P : 3 6 4 / 3 6 4 (Blue)

S P : 8 9 2 / 8 9 2 (Yellow)

: 9 0 5 / 9 0 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 8 0 3

Average Defensive Ability : 7 8 5

Average Magic Ability : 3 5 1

Average Resistance Ability : 3 3 9

Average Speed Ability : 7 7 9

#### Skill

「Enhanced Slashing LV8」 「Flight LV1」 「Night Vision LV10」 「  
Visible Range Expansion LV1」 「Enhanced Vision LV3」 』

Also known as mantis.

It inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth Lower Layer.

It hardly has any special skills, and natural-born combat species that fights only with its physique.

Although it's simple, it's strong.

But still, it's only at the medium level in the Lower Layer Large Labyrinth.

Danger degree, B.

### 『Elro Gereish LV1

#### Status

H P : 8 / 8 (Green)

M P : 3 / 3 (Blue)

S P : 5 / 5 (Yellow)

: 5 / 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 4

Average Defensive Ability : 4

Average Magic Ability : 3

Average Resistance Ability : 3

Average Speed Ability : 1

Skill

「Corrosion Attack LV5」 「Corrosion Resistance LV5」 』

Also known as snail insect.

The insect that moves slowly like the snail.

Countless of it inhabit in the Elro Great Labyrinth Lower Layer.

It's very weak, and easy to defeat.

However, if a person were to receive its attack carelessly or eat it carelessly, then that person will receive a powerful corrosion attributed damage.

Therefore, the monsters in the lower layer will never try to eat this monster unless it's a critical situation.

Danger degree, F.

『Elro Daznatch LV1

Status

HP : 7 5 0 / 7 5 0 (Green)

MP : 3 0 0 / 3 0 0 (Blue)

SP : 7 1 1 / 7 1 1 (Yellow)

: 7 0 4 / 7 0 4 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 6 9 3

Average Defensive Ability : 6 6 8

Average Magic Ability : 2 7 7

Average Resistance Ability : 2 7 1

Average Speed Ability : 6 3 3

Skill

「Poison Attack LV5」 「Poison Synthesis LV5」 「Shoot LV7」 「Night Vision LV8」 「Poison Resistance LV5」 』

Also known as mysterious creature.

It's a fish that has limbs that's transform into a strange form. With just a glance, it's a mysterious creature.

Although it's main attack is poison, because it's hard to predict what it will do by its appearance, the pace is easy to be disarranged.

Danger degree, B.

『Elro Kohokoro LV1

Status

HP : 80 / 80 (Green)

MP : 15 / 15 (Blue)

SP : 68 / 68 (Yellow)

: 71 / 71 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 44

Average Defensive Ability : 88

Average Magic Ability : 11

Average Resistance Ability : 11

Average Speed Ability : 21

Skill

「Poison Attack LV1」 「Shell LV1」 「Night Vision LV5」 「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

Also known as pill bug.

It's a monster that has the head of a mouse and the body of a pill bug.

Because there's a lot of legs, it's absolutely not an armadillo.

Never.

It demonstrates high defensive ability when it's curled up.

However, in the story, it has been made into the state that's impossible to talk about without mosaic by the spider.

Pitiful.

Danger degree, E.

-----  
-----

Author note: Can you believe it? It's already 100 chapters, you know?

## **S13 Saint and Sword Emperor**

---

The entrance ceremony ended without trouble.

After that, each students breakup, and most of the students either return to their dormitory where they will live or inspect the school.

This academy uses the system where all students live in dormitories.

I'm not an exception as well, and it's necessary to live in the dormitory when I attend this academy.

A student can't go outside of the academy unless something great happens or a long term holiday.

「What shall we do after this?」

Katia talks in her ojou-sama mode.

As for us, the preparations for the dormitory are already made.

If possible, I want to see the school grounds.

「Because Sensei wants to meet someone, should we go together?」

「Someone you want to meet?」

「Haii. The future Saint and Sword Emperor. Sensei thinks that there's no loss even if you meet them」

Saint and Sword Emperor.

Speaking of Saint, it's the symbolic existence of the neighboring country, Saint Aleius.

Also called as the Hero's pair, and the Saint appointed from the country for generations is obligated to act with the Hero.

Julius nii-sama should be accompanied by the present Saint.

And, the Sword Emperor is the emperor of the Kasanagara continent's largest Human race nation, Rengzant Empire.



Because of the Rengzant Empire is close to the territory of the Demon race, it's a country where battle doesn't stop.

For a person to become the emperor of the country, strength is the first requirement.

From that, the emperor for generations are said to be called similar as the first generation emperor which is Sword Emperor.

Although the Saint is said to be elected from the candidates who have the qualities, the Sword Emperor is completely by lineage.

In other words, the present Sword Emperor's son has enroll in this academy.

「Ah, it's the crown prince of the Rengzant Empire. I heard it from the rumors. If I'm not mistaken, he is entering this academy this year in the same way as us. I heard that he's a sword genius that has close resemblance of the first generation」

Eh, Katia knows it?

I don't know such information, you know?

「Shun, you must learn the ways of the world a little more」

Katia says it with an amazed face while I wonder did she guess anything with my face.

Gu, I can't object her.

「But, Sensei. The reason why Sensei wants to meet them purposely, is it 'that'?」

「It's 'that'」

「Then, we must surely meet them」

For some reasons, the talk advances among the two.

Sue and I can't follow the talk, and we can only look at the exchange.

「Now Shun, let's go, what's with that face?」

「No, I just can't follow the talk...」

「Apart from Sue, why you....」

Katia and Sensei make a disappointed face at the same time.

Th-There no need to make such a face.

「Ah, it seems that we don't have to go」

I was attracted by Sensei's words and if I see there, a boy and a girl are approaching here.

The boy has a tough look with brown hair that's close to black and has the same color on his pupil.

The girl has blue eyes and wavy blond hair. There's a mysterious loveliness somewhere.

「Yo. That tiny elf is Oka-chan?」

「Natsume-kun. That's impolite towards Sensei. It's been a long time, Sensei」

The boy and the girl speaks in Japanese.

And, I finally understand the content of the conversation between Sensei and Katia.

These two person are also the same as us who reincarnated.

「Long time no see. Sensei is glad that Natsume-kun and Hasebe-san are in good health」

In Sensei's words, their former name is known.

The boy's former name is Natsume Kengo. He is the man who was the center of the boys in the class.

However, I didn't like this Natsume so much.

His reflexes are good, and physical strength is strong.

Although he didn't actually use violence, he shows his power to make people follow him.

He has such a strong pressure character.

Therefore, there are those who follow Natsume and those who oppose him in the class.

I was a man from the opposing side.

Well, although I say that I opposed him, I only did nothing but not getting near him.

「Haha! Although Oka-chan was originally small, she shrank all the more! How funny!」

「Natsume-kun!」

The one who rebuke Natsume was the former next seat, Hasebe Yuika.

Hasebe was unlike Natsume. She was a girl who doesn't have anything good and bad.

Although she should have the easy to set adrift character, when saying that she has something in her that makes her into a Saint candidate, I can't think of it.

「It can't be helped that elves are small. Besides, Natsume-kun is not a great difference now」

「I will grow up even more from now on, so it's okay. And, the one over there is the prince of this country, right? Who's inside?」

Natsume's glance turn towards me.

Those eyes are like staring at a prey, there's a ferocious light dwelling in it.

The dazzling light that seems to be going to attack me soon.

Although this guy was certainly a nasty guy in the previous life, was he a guy who had such dangerous eyes?

「Yamada Shunsuke」

「Ooshima Kanata. Long time no see」

The me who answers briefly, and Katia who step forward unnaturally to appeal herself.

「Eh? Ooshima-kun?」

「That's right. Me, Ooshima. Surprised, aren't you? I became a woman after getting reborn」

Hasebe gets into Katia's introduction.

The talk rises there, and Natsume's glance was averted from me.

Thank you, Katia.

At any rate, I must be cautious of Natsume who's current name is Yuugo Van Rengzand.

## **Dance of victory**

---

«There are multiple choices of evolution. Please choose from the following.

Poison Taratect  
Zoa Ere»

Ah, evolution.  
Evolution!?  
Isn't it early!?  
Although I thought about this at the monkey's case, isn't it early this time?

Well, I can evolve later.  
Anyway, now, I want to taste this excitement.

I won!!!

Hyaffuui! ( ひやつふーい ! )  
I won, I won!  
I won against such a strong eel!  
Isn't it incredible!?  
Aren't I very strong!?  
Uhe, uhehe.  
I hardly use my threads, and I won in a direct fight, you know?  
I won't let you say that I'm weak anymore.  
I'm strong!  
Hyahhoi! ( ひやつほーい ! )  
The eel was a formidable enemy.  
It was certainly a formidable enemy.  
It was a mortal combat.  
But, the one who won is me!  
I'M NUMBER ONE!  
Uehehehehe.

Ah, crap.  
The excitement still haven't settled down.  
Uhehe.  
After all, it's a Drake, you know?  
It's different from the fake Drakes like seahorse and catfish so far. It's a fully-fledged Drake-like Drake, you know?  
And, I defeated it directly, one on one, fair and square, you know?  
This me!  
Ah, the excitement returns.

Hyahhai! ( ひゃっはい ! )

\* Please wait for a while. (TL note: LOL!!!)

Zee, haa.

I got too excited, and lose my breath.

Fuu.

Well then, let's stop being excited here, and think what do to do after this.

First of all, my level rose a lot all at once.

As expected from the eel.

The Drake species is not just for show.

If only the status was seen, it's overwhelming, and there's also the effect of "Pride", so I can understand that my level rose a lot all at once.

My skill also rose considerably in this battle, so it's quite delicious in experience points.

However, to be honest, I leave my winning rate to my fate.

Actually, if I made a mistake even a step or a move, I would have become cinders about this time.

The eel was a formidable enemy to that extent.

I mean, if you see its genuine status, there are no elements that I can win.

Same as the monkey's case, aren't I fighting to the very limit too much?

I'm happy that "Automatic HP Recovery" and "Fire Resistance" rose.

Up until now, the automatic recovery offsets the terrain damage, but the damage should be surpassed a little by level up.

I can't confirm it now because I just recover completely by level up.

With this, if it's a little damage, it should recover over time.

Although I have put a considerably severe condition that I must not receive any damage, it seems that I can ease a little from now on.

Well, but still, it doesn't change the fact that I will die if I receive a direct hit.

And, I became level 10.

Now that I became level 10, it's possible to evolve.

But, what should I do?

Is it fine to evolve here?

Because evolution is accompanied by danger.

First of all, while evolving, I completely lose my consciousness.

Because I will become completely defenseless during that time, if other monster attacks me, I can't do anything.

Last time and the time before last, because I evolved inside the nest, safety was secured, but it won't go like that this time.

At any rate, my thread can't be used.

If I make a nest in this place covered with magma, it will blaze up while I'm making it.

Evolve in the fire?

Impossible impossible.

That's not all.

Because energy is used to evolve when evolving, my MP and SP will be emptied.

Although my MP is still fine, when my SP become empty, it might be impossible to act because of the hunger.

Worst case, death from starvation.

Because there's a large amount of food when I evolve so far, I managed to do something about it right after evolving, but there's no such emergency stores this time.

Well, although there's this eel, it probably won't recover my SP completely even with its large build.

Although I don't have to worry about starvation, I think it's necessary to hunt for preys for a while.

Ah, but, what will happen to the "Overeating" skill's stockpile?

Up until now, during my evolution, I don't have my "Overeating" skill's stockpile.

Although it decreased reasonably by the fight with the eel, still, it has an excellent amount remains.

If I use this stockpile's energy to evolve, it might not be fully drained.

Un.

But, shouldn't I move by wishful thinking?

Although I want to evolve, when thinking about the safety here, isn't it better that I don't evolve?

I thought about this before, but I'm also uneasy wondering whether the



level will rise as it is or not.

Or maybe 'Small' stops at level 10.

If that's the case, then all the experience points gained will be in vain because the middle layer capture still continues.

As expected, I don't want that.

When thinking so, it's better to evolve?

Un.

For the time being, there are multiple choices of evolution, so let's check it with "Appraisal".

Thus, please, Appraisal-sama.

『Evolution Possible : Poison Taratect or Zoa Ere』

Hmm?

Leaving aside Poison Taratect, what's this Zoa Ere?

It's not even Taratect.

『Zoa Ere : Evolution Condition : Small spider-type monster that has status more than the standard value, and the 「Assassin」 title :

Explanation : The small spider-type monster that's feared as the symbol of sinister. It has high combat ability and stealth nature』

Oh, Appraisal-sama!

The evolution condition is added in it!

As expected from Appraisal-sama!

No blunders at all!

Fumu.

In other words, it became possible to evolve to it because my status is higher than the condition.

That means, my status was lower than the condition before.

I mean, title is related to evolution.

Perhaps, I was able to evolve to 'Poison' because I have the "Poison Technique User" title.

The possibility is high.

## **I'm going to evolve! Part 3**

---

『Poison Taratect : Evolution Condition : Small Poison Taratect LV10 :  
Explanation : The rare species adult of the spider-type monster called the

Taratect. It has very powerful poison』

I appraise the Poison Taratect too.

But, if I were to evolve, it would be the other one.

Zoa Ere.

It has strict conditions to evolve, and above all, from what Appraisal-sama said, it seems to have a high combat ability.

It's also small.

Guessing from the name and the explanation, I feel uneasy that I will evolve into a different species from the Taratect species.

If I evolve as the Taratect species, it's certain that I will become stronger.

After all, I have witnessed the evolution form with my eyes.

My mother which is the super-huge spider.

The Greater Taratect witnessed in the lower layer.

Although it's unimaginable from the weak me, I understand that I will reach that area if I keep evolving.

Although I understand, I will get bigger if I evolve into it.

Although it's said that better too big than too small, I think that miniaturization is the mainstream.

Small but highly efficient.

I will aim at that!

If I get bigger, it's harder to move.

How big is the space needed for my mother to act properly?

I would like to avoid that I can't pass through the passage that I was able to pass suddenly.

Try get bigger in this place covered with magma.

I can picture that I will miss my step carelessly in a thin passage!

It won't be "pond \*splash\*", but it will be "magma \*splash\*!"

I will die!

Although I don't know how big I will become when I turn into an adult, in my case, the demerit is big if I grow bigger.

It's not only that it will become impossible to pass through passages, but also in the significance of combat.

After all, I'm specialized in "Evasion".

If it's big, the target will also be big.

If I'm specialized in "Evasion", then being small is better.  
Besides, becoming bigger means that I will gain weight.  
My movement will become slower if I'm heavy.  
You want me who has speed as life to become slower?  
No way.

Thus, I don't want to evolve into the Taratect species.  
When there's another species that appeared there, of course I would want to choose that.

It doesn't mean that I don't have worries.  
Although it's certain that the evolution of the Taratect species is strong, the Zoa Ere evolution is not necessarily strong.  
Worst case, the evolution of Zoa Ere stops at there.  
In that case, it might be better to work hard to become stronger as the Taratect species.

Well, if that happens, it can't be helped.  
Status can be improved by level up, and it's possible to improve it by training.  
Even a weak monster will surely become strong someday if it's raised with love.  
Like me.  
No, really, when comparing it with my beginning status, I have become quite strong.  
When I experienced the weakness of me who can die with a strike at the beginning, I think I can somehow do something about most adversities.

Thus, let's evolve into Zoa Ere.

The problem is how to evolve safely, but I have thought about the countermeasures.  
Although there's still uneasiness when you ask whether it's safe or not, it's better than nothing.  
Thus, come on, Eel's corpse-san!

Today's 3 minute setting.  
The thing prepared here is the eel's corpse.  
It's the finest quality.

First of all, this is extended.

Next, round it from the tail.

Be careful to roll the coil beautifully.

This time, it's important to leave some space at the center.

When the circle is drawn, make sure to pile the eel's body up. And on top of it, roll the coil again.

Don't do it from the outside. Work from the inside of the coil.

This is repeated, and it will be completed when the head is placed on the center.

The completion of the eel shelter.

Uwaa, it's made well!

Yosh.

The eel must be very hard because it has "Dragon Scale".

It won't be damaged by just a scratch, so I can expect from it even though it's not as good as my nest.

If it's here, it shouldn't be a problem to evolve.

Let's steel myself and go.

《Individual Small Poison Taratect evolves into Zoa Ere》

Yes.

And, suddenly, my consciousness get distant.

《Evolution completed》

《Became the Zoa Ere species》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『MP Recovery Speed LV3』 has become 『MP Recovery Speed LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Destruction LV1』 has become 『Enhanced Destruction LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Slashing LV1』 has become 『Enhanced Slashing LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Poison LV3』 has become 『Enhanced Poison LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fighting Spirit LV1』 has become 『Fighting Spirit LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Synthesis LV7』 has become 『Poison Synthesis LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Spider Thread LV9』 has become 『Spider Thread LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Spider Thread LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Universal Thread LV1』 》

《『Severing Thread LV6』 has unified with 『Universal Thread LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Shadow Magic LV2』 has become 『Shadow Magic LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Magic LV2』 has become 『Poison Magic LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Destruction Resistance LV1』 has become 『Destruction Resistance LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Paralysis Resistance LV3』 has become 『Paralysis Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Faint Resistance LV2』 has become 『Faint Resistance LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Touch LV6』 has become 『Enhanced Touch LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Herculean Strength LV3』 has become 『Herculean Strength LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Solid LV3』 has become 『Solid LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Protection LV3』 has become 『Protection LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV4』 has become 『Taboo LV5』 》

《Acquired skill 『Corrosion Attack LV1』 by evolution》

《Acquired skill 『Enhanced Slashing LV1』 by evolution》

《『Enhanced Slashing LV1』 has unified with 『Enhanced Slashing LV2』 》

《Acquired skill 『Stealth LV1』 by evolution》

《『Stealth LV1』 has unified with 『Stealth LV7』 》

《Acquired skill 『Silent LV1』 by evolution》  
《Skill points gained》

## Zoa Ere

---

Good morning.  
Though I don't know whether it's morning or not.  
I was able to wake up safely this time.  
Thank god.

The evolution this time might have been the most dangerous one ever.  
It's good that I didn't ascend to heaven when I realized it.

Eh?

Not heaven, but hell?

There's no way that I who's a girl of great rectitude will fall into the hell.  
Hahhahaha.

Well then, for the time being, I want to appraise my status as usual, but first  
of all, I must confirm the safety here.

It doesn't seem that the eel shelter had any changes, but it's possible that  
I'm surrounded by monsters.

Then, let's peep the outside quietly.

Un.

Nothing in particular.

Yosh yosh.

Then, while eating the eel, ah, I can't do that.

Similar to the snake's case, I need to peel its scales off first in order to eat it.  
Shit.

Well, fine.

I don't feel hungry to the extent that I can't act, so is it because "Overeating"  
did its job?

Let's confirm my status while peeling the scales off.

『Zoa Ere LV1 No name

Status

HP : 1 9 5 / 1 9 5 (Green)

MP : 1 / 2 9 1 (Blue)

SP : 1 9 5 / 1 9 5 (Yellow)

: 1 9 5 / 1 9 5 (Red) + 4 3

Average Offensive Ability : 2 5 1

Average Defensive Ability : 2 5 1

Average Magic Ability : 2 4 5

Average Resistance Ability : 2 8 0

Average Speed Ability : 1 2 7 2

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV6」 「MP Recovery Speed LV4」 「MP



Consumption Down LV3」 「SP Recovery Speed LV3」 「SP Consumption Down LV3」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Enhanced Slashing LV2」 「Enhanced Poison LV4」 「Fighting Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Corrosion Attack LV1」 「Poison Synthesis LV8」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Universal Thread LV1」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV5」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV3」 「Foresight LV3」 「Parallel Thought LV5」 「Calculation Processing LV7」 「Accuracy LV8」 「Evasion LV7」 「Appraisal LV9」 「Detection LV6」 「Stealth LV7」 「Silent LV1」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV3」 「Poison Magic LV3」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV8」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV2」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV4」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV7」 「Heresy Resistance LV3」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV9」 「Enhanced Hearing LV8」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Life LV9」 「Magic Amount LV8」 「Agility LV9」 「Endurance LV9」 「Herculean Strength LV4」 「Solid LV4」 「Protection LV4」 「Idaten LV3」 「Taboo LV5」 「n % I = W」

Skill points : 5 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 』

Ha?

Hmm?

Wait wait.

See it once again properly.

My eyes might have rotted.

I look at the numerical value of my status properly.

Ha?

Hae!? ( はえっ! ? )

E-Eeeeeeehhhh!?

Wha, e-eeh?

It increased greatly.

It increased greatly!?

This, seriously?

Did it really increased this much?

Oh.

The combat ability is high was really true....

Hey, is this really okay?

Is it okay for me to be this strong?

I will get carried away if I become this strong, you know?

Is it okay?

It's okay, right?

.... Fu, fufufu.

My heyday is here!

The poor numerical value of my status up until now was settled instantly!

Although it's low when it's compared with the eel, I have become strong to the extent that I won't die with just a poke from a small fry!

Up until now, my state was "Receive attack = Death".

But, with this, I have finally attain a pretty good status!

Ku, kukuku.

Kuhehehehehe.

Skill level also rose considerably.

Good good.

What, "Taboo" rose!?

Oi!?

Level 5!?

That means, another half to max!?

This, if my expectation is correct, I think that something might happen when it becomes level 10.

Crap.

Well, there's still half.

It's still safe, it should be.

Next, there are new skills added.

"Corrosion Attack", seriously?

Corrosion is that corrosion, right?

When I appraise it, it was that corrosion that's more dangerous than my expectations, right?

Can I use that?.

I'm so amazing.

The another new skill is "Silent".

Although I can expect its effect somehow, let's appraise it just in case.

『Silent : Generation of sound is suppressed』

Un.

As expected.

I did it!

My ninja level increased!

My ambush can only be used once from now on, I wonder?

And, I'm very interested in a skill.

"Spider Thread" and "Severing Thread" disappeared, and the "Universal Thread" skill is newly added.

Perhaps, it's the "Spider Thread" evolution, but where did "Severing Thread" go?

『Universal Thread : Customizable thread is created. Customize field : Viscosity, Elasticity, Resilience, Texture, Strength, Size, Attribute Endowment 「Slash」 「Blow」 「Shock」 etc, Resistance Endowment』

The attribute endowment is added in it.

Apparently, "Slash" has the same effect as "Severing Thread", "Blow" is blow attribute, and "Shock" is shock attribute can be endowed to my thread. "Blow" is like striking.

The "Shock" seems to make my thread to generate shock wave for a moment.

If someone touches the thread in that state, the person will receive damage from the shock.

This will be extremely useful if it's not the middle layer!

Kuu, I want to get out from the middle layer and use it!

When I was confirming my status, the scale peeling finished.  
Yosh, then, let's taste the eel.  
Itadakimasu.

... Delicious.  
A different flavor from the catfish.  
I'll say it again.  
Delicious.

My SP was not exhausted in this evolution.  
My stockpile of "Overeating" decreased completely instead.  
It's the evidence that "Overeating" did a good job.  
If that's the case, then I don't need to save up food at each evolution because I can just stockpile it in "Overeating".  
Therefore, I will eat a lot, and increase my stockpile.  
If I count backwards from the previous numerical value, it's possible to stockpile up to about skill level $\times$ 100, so it's possible to stockpile up to about 800 now.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Overeating LV8』 has become 『Overeating LV9』》

Level up came as soon as I said it.  
With this, the amount that can be stockpiled has increased even more.

## Changes due to evolution

---

Speaking of what changed in my status, my skill points increased extremely. Even though it should increase by 20 per level, it increased by 280 from the last time I saw it.

Assuming that 60 are from 3 level ups, where did the remaining 220 come from?

Is there a bonus when evolving?

Then, I'm convinced that the calculation of the skill points doesn't match.

Well, if you give, then I will take it.

There are 500, so good skills might be found.

Let's look at the acquirable skill list carefully later.

There's something that caught my eyes now.

Although I noticed it since the time when I'm peeling the eel's scale off, my body shape has somewhat changed.

My two forefeet that were sharp claws became the shape of thin sickles.

Besides, this sickle is incredibly sharp.

The scale peeling that I had a hard time during the snake's case, ended in a short time.

Although I can't cut the scales, I can cut quickly between the scale and the skin.

Is it because of my offensive ability that rose? Or, is it because this sickle is sharp?

In addition, my body color blackened.

Although I was blackish, I'm completely black now.

The black that doesn't reflect light at all.

It's black, pitch black!

Although it's impossible to confirm my whole body because there's no mirror, I think that these are the great changes.

I don't feel that there's any changes in my size.

But, perhaps, I'm not conscious of it that many small parts changed.

Up until now, I was the Taratect species, so my appearance didn't change even though I evolved.

But, my species changed in this evolution.

If I compare it, I think that there are surely some differences in some parts.

It's inconvenient that there's no mirror at such time.

I can't even confirm my appearance.

Well, at present, there's no uncomfortable feeling when moving.  
It doesn't seem that my overall parts have changed, so it seems that I can move the same as always.  
Before I evolve, I have never thought about body changes.  
I felt relieved because I didn't change much.

However, this sickle is different.  
How should I say it? A sound seems to be heard if I take a stance.  
I mean, this sickle, no matter how I think, it's imaged from the god of death(Shinigami).  
The explanation stated that it's the symbol of sinister and it has "Corrosion Attack", so it should be like that.  
Although it doesn't change that it's the ninja style, it seems to become the god of death style.

Let's confirm the skills that leveled up.  
I'm happy that "Herculean Strength" and "Solid" rose.  
With this, the growth correction increases again.  
Although my status has strengthened considerably, still, it's fairly low if the opponent is like the eel.

The others, "Poison Synthesis", "Poison Magic" and "Shadow Magic" also leveled up.  
Because magic can't be used, I leave it, so let's examine "Poison Synthesis" to see what's added in it.

『Attribute Endowment 「Paralysis」 : Paralysis attribute is added』

What?  
Th-Th-This!?  
I-I might have obtained an outrageous thing!?  
"Poison Synthesis" that played an active part in the middle layer has evolved further!  
Uwa.  
I must try this immediately.

Thus, I try to add paralysis attribute to the Deadly Spider Poison.  
Let's try how effective it is at the next chance without rushing.  
Ah, but, most opponents will die immediately if it's the Deadly Spider

Poison.

Here, I should add paralysis attribute to Weak Poison, un, OK.

Let's strike this Weak Poison added with paralysis attribute to my next opponent.

Ah, I'm looking forward to it.

Ah, let's appraise the newly added one in "Shadow Magic" and "Poison Magic" just in case.

『Poison Resist : Boosts the poison resistance temporarily』

Hmm.

A magic that boost my poison resistance.

It's unnecessary for me.

I mean, a person who uses poison, won't most of them have high "Poison Resistance"?

Isn't this magic not needed?

Either way, I can't use it.

Ah, wait.

This, is this something that's used on comrades?

If a person use this magic on all comrades when the opponent is a poison user, then it should make the fight advantageous.

Ah.

Because I was a loner, I never thought of such thing.

If that's the case, then it's a magic that can be used normally.

I mean, this magic becomes a trump card according to the opponent.

I see.

Well, either way, it's unrelated to me!

Huh?

But, wait for a moment.

Is it really impossible for me to use magic?

The level of "Parallel Thought" and "Calculation Processing" rose considerably.

Isn't it that I can use "Detection" any time now?

....

Let's try it after a long time.

Suu, haa.  
Yosh!

"Detection", on!

Guha!  
Ngugugugu!  
Ku!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV7』 has become 『Calculation Processing LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV5』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV6』 has become 『Detection LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Resistance LV3』 has become 『Heresy Resistance LV4』 》

Off!

Fuu.  
It was hard.  
But, I can endure it better than last time.  
Because enduring is the best I can do, I have advanced forward.  
That means, I'm not going the wrong way.  
Although it's still far from mastering it, a little hope comes into view.

## Patience

---

I'm exploring aimlessly in the middle layer.  
My stomach became full after eating the eel, so it doesn't seem that I need to worry about collapsing because of hunger.



It doesn't seem that I need to hunt assertively at this rate, so I will advance at leisure.

My mood is also good, so I can forgive the heat of the middle layer now.

Ah, as expected, this heat is too much.

There are no monsters in the surroundings, so let's confirm my skill points. My skill points increased to 500 points in this evolution, so I might find a good skill.

All of the skills except "Detection" are big hits, so it would be good to acquire a good skill in this flow.

"Pride" is somewhat vague and the only disadvantage is that the level of "Taboo" rose at present.

It doesn't seem that I can do something about "Taboo" immediately, and when thinking so, is it a substantial disadvantage?

When thinking about the absurdly high effect, the advantage exceeds the disadvantage as revenue and expenditure.

It's a mystery that this skill can be acquired with just 100 skill points.

Just by seeing its effect, I can understand even if it needs 1000 points.

Although finding non-standard skills like "Pride" might be aiming too high, let's acquire skills that seem to be good.

It's no use to collect too many points.

Such things have value when it's used.

Saving up from here even more to acquire the higher skills seems to be bad in efficiency.

Thus, Appraisal-sama, please do it!

Double appraise the skill point.

I looked at the list that appeared.

Un.

When seeing like this, there are still a lot of skills that can be acquired with 100 points.

Although most of them are useless, let's raise the skill proficiency thoroughly if I'm free next time.

But, it's better to raise skill proficiency of the more useful skill if I have such time.

Ah, but, there might be a skill that becomes useful after it evolves like

"Prediction".

Un.

I'm hesitating.

Now's not the time for that. I need to see the skills that can be acquired with more than 200 points.

Un.

As expected, there's no skill of the "Pride" class.

I did somewhat expect a little for it.

Well, of course I will.

I thought I was going to said that.

It's there.

Broken skill.

『Patience ( 5 0 0 ) : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. Own divinity area is expanded.

As long as you have MP, no matter what kind of damage is received, you will survive with HP 1. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained』

There's a mysterious skill fully loaded of mysterious language again....

And, there's a ability like a joke.

This activates when I receive damage by consuming MP?

I don't know how's the MP consumption, but does it means that I can do a zombie attack as long as I still have MP?

I don't understand.

What's with that nasty ability.

This time, I don't hesitate.

With a click.

《Currently you have 500 skill points.

The skill 『Patience』 can be acquired by spending 500 skill points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

Yes.

《『Patience』 was acquired. Remaining skill point 0》

I, who have acquired "Pride" don't have the word "retreat" in me any longer!

I will acquire all of these skills!

Be it "Taboo" or whatever it is, come at me!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV5』 has become 『Taboo LV7』 》

I'm sorry.

After all, it's better if you don't come.

《Conditions met. Title 『Ruler of Patience』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Ruler of Patience』, skill 『Heresy Nullity』 『Conviction』 was acquired》

《『Heresy Resistance LV4』 has unified with 『Heresy Nullity』 》

Ah, as expected, "Taboo" rose.

This time is also 2.

Well, it can't be helped.

Apart from that, the important one is the title.

I can't stay like this!

Let's confirm the title immediately!

『Ruler of Patience : Acquisition skill 「Heresy Nullity」 「Conviction」 : Acquisition condition : Acquisition of 「Patience」 : Effect : Every ability of defense and resistance rise. Opening of evil eye-type skill. A+ correction whenever resistance-type skill proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired : Explanation : The title presented to those who rule patience』

Ah.

It's just as expected.

As expected, it's a cheat class title.

My defense and resistance increased!

Both increased by 100, my defense rose to 351 and my resistance rose to 380.

Really, what's this?

Isn't it a little too cheat?

It's also great that the skill proficiency of the resistance-type skills becomes easier to raise.

Because I'm specialized in "Evasion", I don't receive attacks easily, so my resistance-type skill don't rise much.

It compensates my weak place, so it's considerably good.

And, I'm bothered by the opening of the evil eye-type skill.

I want this.

If I acquire something of the evil eye, I can say something like 「Ku, my right eye throbs!」 or 「This is what it means to kill something」. (TL note: The second one is Tohno Shiki's quote)

It's really the word that titillates the chuunibyou.

I want to acquire it, but I don't have skill points anymore!

Ah, I must quickly level up and save up my skill points.

There are also the newly added skills, "Heresy Nullity" and "Conviction".

"Heresy Nullity" seems to be the highest rank of "Heresy Resistance".

"Heresy Resistance" has the effect that increases defensive ability against attack that violates the soul directly, while "Heresy Nullity" completely nullifies that.

With this, even if an enemy who uses "Heresy Magic" attacks me, I don't have to worry.

『Conviction : Deal damage that can't be resisted proportional to the cumulative total value of crimes against those who accumulate crimes within the system in the soul』

Wow.

In other words, it's an attack that the damage becomes higher if the opponent commit more crimes.

It's scary that it says can't be resisted.

But, this has the same sense as "Hell".

It doesn't seem that I can use it.

Although I tried it, just as I thought, it can't be used.

Although it might be a misfire because there's no target, there's a conviction that it can't be used.

Well, even if "Conviction" can't be used, it's still an outrageous advantage. Although "Taboo" rose, I have no choice but to let nature take its course. As long as I won't die suddenly when "Taboo" reaches level 10, I will accept that disadvantage.

Nevertheless, my status increase a lot and my skills improved. Aren't I the strongest?

## **K1 Pessimistic Duke's daughter**

---

「Sensei, wasn't that too much today?」

「No it's not」

「It's insignificant to say that it was Sue's killing intent, and it's not like Shun activated "Appraisal" with malice」

「Katia-chan is also boxed. Did you know that an intimidation is considered as a killing intent in the dangerous area?」

「Is it such a thing...」

「Especially, "Appraisal" must not be used thoughtlessly. If the person has "Appraisal" or a person with good intuition, then the person will know that he has been appraised. When you met with Potimas for the first time, did you feel any strange feeling?」

「Ah, that unpleasant feeling. So, that was the feeling of being appraised」

「That's right. Depending on the situation, that alone can determine the hostility intention of a person. Well, when you are in a dangerous area, it's better to think that everyone except your comrades are enemies, but it's unrelated」

「Depending on the situation, kill without questioning?」

「Yes」

「Did Sensei」

「Because there's no benefit in the question beyond this point for both of us, let's stop this. Even though I say that, this will become the answer for Katia-chan who's good at conjectures」

「Is that so? That shows how much Sensei has done」

「It's so」

「And, can't we meet the students that Sensei has gathered up yet?」

「You can't」

「The reason?」

「That also, Sensei can't tell」

「Say, Sensei.

Is it true that 12 people are protected? How did you find them in this wide world? If I don't know that, I will even doubt that whether everyone is really alive or not」

「If Sensei lie at there, then it's okay that Sensei will drink 1000 of needles. Although the method is a secret, there's no lie in the protected number and the discovered number」

「Then, how about the undiscovered? Sensei, please answer it honestly. Among the undiscovered 6 people, how many of them really can't be

discovered?」

「... Two people. Death is confirmed to the four remaining people」

「... Is that so?」

「I'm sorry」

「It's not something that Sensei has to apologize. Can I ask it? The name of those who died」

「Hayashi Kouta-kun, Wakaba Hiroyuki-san, Kogure Naofumi-kun, Sakurasaki Issei-kun. The four people」

「... I see. But, if that's the case, then I can understand that the search is almost discontinued」

「We are still searching for the remaining 2 people」

「Say, why did the Elves help so much in the search? Although Sensei has explained the circumstances to the Elves, can the Elves be trusted?」

「About that, Sensei can only ask you to believe in Sensei」

「Are there such a lot of secrets?」

「Including that」

「I'm not the person who will believe a person by intuition like Shun. I want to believe in Sensei, but as long as Sensei continues to keep the secrets, I can't believe in Sensei from the bottom of my heart」

「Sensei thinks that it's correct. Shun is just too honest」

「Agreed. Because there are times when I think that I must be with him」

「Oh? Oh oh oh? This, even if it's still not a sprout, it looks like there's a seed? If it becomes like that, it's amusing」

「Eh? What did you say? Sensei, what's with that disgusting smile? Because Sensei's appearance is a beauty little girl, if you look at me with such disgusting smile, I will unpleasant」

「Divine punishment」

「Gaha!？」

\* \* \* \* \*

「Katia」

「What is it?」

「What's the relationship between Katia and Nii-sama?」

「We are friends. What's wrong with it?」

「Lie. You are not just a friend, right? That Elf called Sensei is also the same. The Saint and the next Sword Emperor are also the same. What are you guys?」

「Is that something that should be heard from my mouth?」

「What do you mean?」

「Is the answer that you really want to hear is my answer, I wonder?」

「That's...」

「You should ask Shun himself. You won't be content even if you hear it from my mouth」

「It might be so」

「I intend to understand a little of the feelings that you are holding now. That's why, I think that you should express this feelings to the person himself」

「... I understand. Sorry. And, thank you」

「My pleasure」

「Although I completely throw it to him, this much should be okay. I mean, this is their sibling's problem. Even though I'm unrelated, I got involved in it. Yes, I'm unrelated. I'm unrelated..... I should say this to Shun tomorrow」

\* \* \* \* \*

「Ooshima-kun, why are you mixed in the girl's changing room in a dignified manner?」

「Eh?... Ah. Sorry. Because I have been living here for quite a long time already, I didn't consider about that. If it worries Hasebe-san, then I can either delay my time or I can just change in a different place」

「Eh, ah, un」

「No, why are you behaving in a strange way?」

「Ah, un. Because I didn't thought that you will answer calmly. At such time, isn't it normal that a person will panic and explain?」



「No, after I am reborn, I can't feel the charm in the girl's body anymore. It's like a lie that I'm dazed by it when I was a man. That's why, I don't feel anything when I look at a girl's body. Thanks to that, I can't feel such guilt」

「Hee. Don't you think that it's a little embarrassing?」

「When being born as the Duke's daughter, from changing clothes to bath care, it's all done by the maid, you know? My shame has fled somewhere」

「I-I see. That seems to be hard」

「Ah. Therefore, the dormitory life is comfortable. I believe that the other ojousama will complain because of the inconvenience that they don't have their maid」

「Ah. I also think so」

「Ah, and? Should I change in a different place?」

「Ah, hmm. Somehow after hearing Ooshima-kun's story, I think it's okay. I have to get used to it eventually, so it's fine as it is」

「Is it fine?」

「Un. I'm a senior as a woman. It's my mission to guide people. Leave it to me!」

「D-Don't be too hard on me」

## Q&A corner 9

---

Q, Sensei is mysterious

A, All of Sensei's action and speech have meaning to it. As the story advance it's gradually revealed, so I will conceal the details here.

Q, Is it the difference of the title that "Evasion" didn't rose a lot unlike "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight"?

A, Difference of the title and because "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight" are used constantly. Although the skill proficiency of "Evasion" only rises when there's an enemy, because the other two always gain skill proficiency, it's easy to raise their level.

Q, If all of the creatures in this area have Flame Nullity, I'm interested in the use of fireball and breath.

There's no point using it, right.....?

A, Yes. That's right. So, please think that the fireball is for the monsters that strayed off from the lower layer. Because the monsters in the middle layer are weaker compared with the monsters in the lower layer, intercepting the monsters strayed off from the lower layer with fireball from within the magma becomes their basic strategy. If it's another monster from the middle layer, it concludes by hitting each other.

Q, Although I think that digging a hole and make a poison pitfall is the basic strategy, why she never did that?

A, In the Elro Great Labyrinth, hard bedrock is the main ground. And, her legs that have sharp claws made her to be bad in digging holes. So, digging is impossible.

Q, Come to think of it, can the snail insect made into a taste weapon?

A, What dreadful thinking! If you are resolved to die, then might be possible.

Q, Prince...

A, I can deny that he's a little complacent of peace. However, there's a certain reason for the ways of the world...

Q, Zoa Ere

A, Although everyone imagined the origin of the name, this is completely a coined word! Those who think about it seriously, sorry!

Q, Come to think of it, "Detection" rose when its used but it never rose when the skill proficiency up by level up is because of the required skill proficiency "Detection" is a lot.

Is the skill proficiency gained when "Detection" is activated simply enormous?

A, The skill proficiency rises at a stretch when "Detection" is activated. Because a lot of skill proficiency is needed for the next level, the skill proficiency increase by the level up is not enough to raise the skill level. I think that you understand how abnormal is the increase when the skill is activated.

Q, The "Ne" at the end of the word, isn't it used heavily?

Isn't it bad to make her way of speaking that makes the reader glance repeatedly because it's a monologue?

Isn't it annoying if you keep using the same end of a word?

A, Kumoko's tone is done on purpose. End of word like 「Ne」 and 「Nee」, etc, are made numerously on purpose. In addition, a lot of words and expressions, etc, are made numerously on purpose. Although it might be unacceptable according to the person, because it's Kumoko's individuality, I don't intend to change it in the future. Please acknowledge it.

Q, The resistance endowment of "Universal Thread"....

A, Such carelessness is Kumoko's quality.

Q, The monsters' name looks alike and there are a lot of katakana, so it's hard to memorize it.

Though it might not be necessary to memorize it.

A, Yes. The monsters' name are mostly coined words, so it's hard to memorize it. That's why, I try to make it easy to understand as much as possible by using nicknames like eel or snake.

Q, The description of the spider's appearance is a little...

A, The evolution this time has only few descriptions, but I want to let you readers to imagine the detailed descriptions as you like. Other characters are not written in details about their appearance for the same reason.

## **Detection-san, you were a formidable enemy**

Ah, now that "Heresy Resistance" became "Heresy Nullity", won't the headache by "Detection" disappear?  
That's a heresy attribute attack, right?  
Although I say that it's an attack, it's fine, right?  
The pain that can even penetrate that "Pain Alleviation" skill shouldn't be an ordinary headache.  
If the attack of the heresy attribute that's included in "Detection" is nullified, then won't the headache disappear?  
You'll never know unless you try.

Suu, haa.  
Yosh!

"Detection", on!

... Waa.  
It's unbelievable.  
It's seriously unbelievable.  
Although I didn't have the time for it because I have to endure the headache, it's such an amazing thing when there's no headache.

There was no headache even though "Detection" is activated.  
No, to be exact, there's a little, but it's a level that can be ignored thanks to "Pain Alleviation".  
This headache is surely something like the teething fever when the brain is used too much.  
The volume of information that "Detection" brought was enormous to that extent.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV8』 has become 『Calculation Processing LV9』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV6』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV7』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV7』 has become 『Detection LV8』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Divinity Area Expansion LV1』》

It looks like my skill increased, but confirmations can be done later.  
I want to be immersed in this impression now.

I'm also happy that "Detection" succeeded.  
But, I was overwhelmed by the thing that "Detection" brought.  
The space that I can recognize, all of that information seemed to have gathered.  
The flow of magical power, the state of material, the flow of air, various information flows into my head.

Even the almighty feeling seem to spring out.  
Everything in the surroundings can be understood.  
The information that can't be understood usually became possible to understand to some extent using the skill's power.  
Even that 'to some extent' is like catching a glimpse of the universe's truth.  
It was such an overwhelming sea of information.  
Even this tiny space that I recognize is this.  
The wideness and greatness of the world are understood well once again.  
Crap, I'm going to cry even though the meaning is not understood.  
Though I don't know whether tears fall from the spider's eyes or not.

Let's stop "Detection" for a moment.

Fuu.  
It was amazing.  
I wonder what is this impression that can't be understood.  
If I were to compare it, then it's like being impressed by looking at the wonderful starry sky.  
It's the feeling close to it.

Ah, although I want to be immersed in the impression a little more, let's switch feelings.  
"Detection" succeeded.  
If that's the case, then should I activate "Detection" continuously from now on?  
Hmm.  
However, it might be inconvenient because it's too efficient..  
Because I will understand too much, my mind will get distracted, so it might become impossible to concentrate in combat.

However, will it be okay if I get used to it?

Although activating it is the best I can do now, I got used to Appraisal-sama now even though I feel sick when using Appraisal-sama in the beginning, so I think that I will get used to it eventually if I activate it constantly.

It might be a little dangerous in the beginning, but let's activate "Detection" continuously.

The level of other skills also will rise, so this should be better for the future.

Thus, "Detection", on again.

Fuwaa.

Really incredible.

Now's not the time to be impressed.

Let's confirm the newly acquired skill.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV7』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV8』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Divinity Area Expansion LV1』 has become 『Divinity Area Expansion LV2』》

The skill level of the above-mentioned skill rose when I thought about it.

What's this skill, I wonder?

Come to think of it, this 'divinity area' is also in the explanation of "Patience".

It certainly said that it 'is expanded' in "Patience", right?

This also expand?

That means, my divinity area is expanding greatly?

At any rate, let's appraise it.

『Divinity Area Expansion : Divinity area is expanded』

Just as the explanation.

Well, it's fine.

The reliable one here is Appraisal-sama!

Now, double appraise!

『Divinity Area : The deep area of soul that the life possess. The root of all

lives, and it's also your own final dependence area』

Hmm?

I don't understand.

Well, I somehow understand the important part of the soul, but is there anything in there when it's expanded?

Hmm.

After all, its effect is unknown.

Although it's good that my skill increased, there's no subjective symptom.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV9』 has become 『Calculation Processing LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Calculation Processing LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『High-speed Calculation LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV8』 has become 『Detection LV9』 》

The skill level rises quick as usual!?

"Calculation Processing" has reached max level.

Evolves into "High-speed Calculation".

This is completely the higher rank skill.

Well, the ability that I want from "Detection" was originally enemy searching.

But, because my enemy searching ability is high, I manage to live until now even without "Detection".

And now, it's coupled with "Detection". I can't help saying that I became perfect.

You could say that surprise attack is already impossible against me!

I won't allow an ambush!

The next that I want from it is "Magic Perception".

If my expectation is correct, I can use magic when this join together with "Magic Manipulation".

With this, I can use the "Abyss Magic" and "Heresy Magic" that have been hoarded until now!

But, skill points!

Damn it!

Although I don't regret acquiring "Patience", it's painful that there's no skill point.

I mean, I thought that I can use my next skill points for the evil eye!

What to do?

I want to acquire both!

Kuaa!

Although I know that it's a luxurious worry, which one should I pick!?

**Once again, I have cut a worthless object**



Oh, monsters.

In my view, two seahorses swim happily in the magma.

However, although there are two in my view, Detection-san says that there's a catfish in the magma.

The catfish is swimming calmly in the magma, and it doesn't attacks the seahorses.

Fumu.

It might be the monster of the same evolution line, so it's not weird that they are together.

Two seahorses and one catfish.

If it's before evolving, I will hesitate for a moment, but now that I have evolved, I want to measure how high is my ability in a combat.

Besides, the me who defeated the eel before evolving, I can only say that the eel's degenerated forms are all small fries now.

I don't feel that I can lose.

Fuhehe.

Therefore, let's make them as the guinea pigs to test my body and the ability of my new skills.

For the time being, preemptive attack.

The usual stone throwing.

This time, it's fine without poison.

I want to see how much the damage increase by pure stone throwing.

It decreases the HP about 5 or 6 previously, so will it decrease by 10 now?

Thus, Konna hazu wa! ( コンナハズハー ! )

... Is there anyone who knows about this material, I wonder?

Clos-, hit, it hits?

Somehow there's a terrible sound and the stone got smashed.

It went \*smash\*, you know?

Smash.

Although the seahorse sinks into the magma because of the impact, did it died?

Ah, it floated back up.

Uo!?

Its HP decrease about one third.  
Seriously?

Ah, a fireball is coming.  
Slow!?  
Eh, this, seriously?  
Seriously straight?  
Not a curve or a slider?  
It's too slow to compare with the eel.  
If it's like this, I can avoid it even if I hummed.  
No, I can't hum.

Seriously?  
I'm surprised at my growth that's more than expected.  
What should I do?  
If it's like this, I can even win by just throwing stones.  
But, if I let them die in the magma, I can't recover their corpse.  
Although there's composure in my stamina because of "Overeating", if possible, I want to increase the stockpile.

Ah, the catfish has rose to the surface.  
Hmm?  
Will it assist the seahorses as it is?  
They are on the same evolution line after all, so it's aware that they are comrades.  
The seahorse is also the same. Although they usually move individually, when there's a comrade nearby, they will cooperate.  
I mean, worst case, the eel will also unite with these guys.  
I don't want that to happen.

I avoid the catfish's fireball.  
Un.  
Slow.  
It's somewhat faster and bigger if it's compared with the seahorse.  
But, the difference is obvious if compared with the eel.  
I avoid while thinking trivial things like comrade, etc.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Thought LV8』 has become 『Parallel Thought LV9』 》

Ah.

The trivial thing that I thought while fighting.

For the time being, let's keep avoiding until their MP are exhausted.

Although it's possible to sink them by throwing stones, I want to recover their corpse.

For that reason, I will kill it after they come up to the land.

Ah, although the seahorses seem to die if I attack it carelessly, is it okay if it's the catfish?

To be frank, three fireballs fired at the same time can't even grazed me.

I'm also free because I only avoid, so throwing stone is better because "Throw" and "Accuracy" can rise.

Thus, once again, Konna hazu wa!

It hits.

Un.

As expected from the catfish.

Its HP hardly decreases.

Its defensive ability is high.

If it's only physical defense, it equals to me.

Wait.

When thinking so, my defensive ability has become higher than the catfish.

When I think back again, it's incredible!

This weak looking spider body surpass the catfish body that's fully loaded with hard scales.

It's the mystery of this world.

When I was thinking about something useless, one of the seahorses' MP is exhausted.

The fool who goes up to the land slowly as it is.

If your attacks are avoided this much, you should have understand the difference in our ability.

Ah, wait for a moment.

I just realized something bad now.

The catfish, it will escape when it has no chance to win, right?

That absolutely can't be allowed.  
Although it will end 「Oh, well」 even if the seahorse escape, catfish, you can't.  
I won't let you escape.  
Absolutely absolute.  
Hey, you.  
Why are you showing a frightened face?  
It's not scary, it's not scary, you know?  
So, come up to land quickly.  
Don't worry, it's safe.  
It's not scary.

Wait!  
Don't escape, you fool!  
You're a hindrance, seahorse!  
I swing the sickle of my foreleg towards the seahorse that stands in the way.  
The seahorse's body was cut into two.

Ha?  
Eeeeeh?  
Did I do this?  
My sickle is amazing.  
Ah, perhaps, is this the first monster that I killed directly with my hands?  
Up until now, I have only kill by poison.  
The monkeys did died from falling and crushing, but this is the first time I kill directly.  
It happened to quick until I didn't felt anything for the first time.  
Or rather, CATFISH!  
A-Aah...  
It escaped.  
My catfish....  
Today's delicious meal....

The other seahorse has crawled up from the magma.  
Let's vent this anger at this guy.

First of all, let's try the Weak Poison that has paralysis added to it.  
Thus, I moved next to the seahorse that's preparing a ramming attack.  
I use "Poison Synthesis" without questions on the guy who's looking

blankly.

Oh?

Oh!

It's becoming numb.

So, this is paralysis.

And its HP decrease by a fair amount.

Almost the same damage as stone throwing.

Why?

Ah, Weak Poison is also a poison, so there's damage.

No, but I should have lowered the Weak Poison's damage in order to confirm the paralysis effect.

Why there's this much damage?

Does the amount of damage for poison also increase by status?

In that case, this much power in Weak Poison.

How about the Deadly Spider Poison that even killed the eel?

... It's frightening just by thinking about it.

My combat ability has improved more than I think.

## **The thing that extends over the layer**

---

Caatfiishh.  
Where did you go?  
Come out.

When I was wandering with such feelings, I found a certain thing.  
No, rather than I found it, it was there.  
I mean, it would be weird to not found this thing because it stands out.

The thing there was a huge hole.  
The pit where I fall from the upper layer into the lower layer before.  
It's a pit even more bigger than that.  
It connects the above and below.

Yes, this hole connects up.  
I think that if I climb this hole up, I will reach the upper layer, and if I fall, I will reach the lower layer.  
Although I think about that, I will ignore this hole.  
Ah, I'm not saying it as a joke.  
It's indeed regrettable when my sense is doubted by saying such boring joke.

Such thing is trivial, and this hole, my Detection-san is telling me the dangers.  
Yes, that's why.  
The moment the hole come into sight, it tells me.  
"Ah, this guy is not good", the guy that can be understood immediately.

Thus, in order to not approach the hole, I took a detour and I'm advancing ahead now..  
That's not good.  
It's a flag that if I approach it I will definitely get hurt.  
This came just when I thought that I'm STRONG after evolving.  
That's right.  
Up until now, nothing good happened when I get carried away.  
Decent thing never happened when I get carried away.  
I recalled that.  
Being modest is the best.  
Therefore, I will evade the flag with all my power.

Yes.  
I won't approach it.  
I certainly won't approach it.  
I don't know the ostrich's law.  
I'm not a comedian.

I go away from the hole while thinking about such thing.  
And, at the place where the hole can barely be seen, Detection-san  
perceived the maximum danger.  
I hide myself in the shadow of the rock reflexively.  
Peeping ahead, from the top of the hole, that came.

It can be seen clearly even though I'm far, a huge body.  
Jet black body.  
Eight red eyes shines strangely there.  
Eight feet walk on the vertical wall.  
The tip of the foot that gives the impression of a person's finger, five long  
and sharp claws.  
The jaw that seems to swallow everything.

The thing there is a monster.  
Different from those failures everywhere, the real thing called as devil.  
There's no way a small mob is suitable to be its opponent.  
The difference of overwhelming power that's similar as what felt in the  
Earth Dragon.  
I regret that Appraisal-sama is outside of the range.  
Surely, it must have the status that can make me laugh.

Hey, isn't that right?  
My Mother.  
It's the second time that I meet the super-huge spider.

Such non-standard existence, there's no way it's crawling around like that.  
If it's like that, I will die easily.  
That is surely the mother that I saw immediately after I was born.

Mother who's going downwards at a slow movement.  
That movement is majestic, like its behaving like the king in this labyrinth.  
Actually, I don't think there's a monster that can stop mother's march.

With my ability, I can't say anything because I don't know the upper limit, but I think that even the Earth Dragon can't win against Mother.  
Although I want to appraise Mother's ability, it's a suicidal action to approach that.  
Curiosity killed the cat.  
Because I'm a spider, I won't be killed.

However, I thought that Mother was too strong to be in the upper layer, but it moves between layers using the pit like that.  
So, it came to the upper layer like visiting by chance.  
It originally inhabits either in the lower layer or the bottom layer.  
Even the powerful monsters in the lower layer doesn't seem to be able to fight against Mother.

Thank god that I never approach the hole aiming for laughs.  
That's not an area where I can win or not.  
It's the same as the Earth Dragon where death at the moment I'm marked.  
Such thing is like a disaster if I move.

And, Mother's movement stops abruptly.  
It stops for some reasons, and it's looking at a certain direction.  
And, the huge fangs turn towards that direction slowly.

The next moment, the world shook.

It's not that feeling of impact but the world really shook.  
The labyrinth itself seemed to screamed because of the shock.  
If I were to express it in sound effects, then \*chudoon\*, \*guragura\*.

What kind of attack was it?, because it's beyond my understanding, I don't know it well.  
But, in front of my eyes, the place where there should be a spring of the magma, a crater of the size exceeding the scale of the spring was newly born.  
I lost the way to know about what was there eternally.  
Have I entered Mother's view? Or, did I do anything that hurt its feelings?  
Such unfortunate monsters, even dust doesn't remained anymore now.

Magma flows anew into the completed crater.



Surely, a spring bigger than the former spring will be completed in the future.

Thank god that the attack didn't turned to me.

If it's that, I might die without even realizing that I died.

I suppress my presence desperately so that Mother won't notice me.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Stealth LV7』 has become 『Stealth LV8』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Silent LV1』 has become 『Silent LV2』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV7』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV8』》

And, Mother disappeared slowly to the bottom.

**The top needs the top, so let's aim at more top**

Nai wa.

Mother, that's, nai wa.

Is there a monster that can win against that?

If that can be defeated, that person can be called as a hero unconditionally.

No.

The top needs the top.

Though it's too high to the extent that there's no way.

This Mother encounter must have been the thoughts of the heaven.

I shouldn't get carried away, right? Hai.

Actually, whether the Earth Dragon or the Mother, I don't think that I stand a chance against them at all with the current me.

It's the level that death flag rises when meeting it.

It can be said that it's difficult to even escape before fighting.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Detection LV9』 has become 『Detection LV10』 》

Eh?

Seriously?

Detection-san reached max level?

Huh?

But, it doesn't have additional skill or evolution.

Eeeh.

Isn't that a little unreasonable?

I was made to have a hard time by Detection-san.

Certainly, the return is huge, but if I were to say my desire, I want more.

Even if it's impossible to defeat that Mother, I want to at least become stronger to the extent that I can escape.

Really, nothing?

《Za,.....Zaa,...》

Hmm?

What's that just now?

... Is it an imagination?

Well, there's no help for it even if I ask for the moon.  
But, becoming stronger is the simplest and understandable solution.  
If I become stronger without being self-conceited from now on, it might be possible to escape from non-standards like that.

Now that it's decided, let's put efforts to become stronger.  
First of all, level up.  
Let's hunt monsters assertively from now on.  
Two seahorses was hunted after I evolve.  
Because there's an increase in the experience points by the effect of "Pride", from my experience, my level should rise soon.  
When level is reset after evolving, the necessary experience points for the next level will also reset to some extent.

The level up after evolving is faster than before.  
Although it's faster, it's slower if I compare it with the time when I was level 1 before evolution.  
Therefore, I consider that the necessary experience points is reset to some extent, but it doesn't reset completely.

From my experience so far, the next level up will probably be when I defeat the next monster.  
Rather, it's not strange that I will even level up when the second seahorse was defeated.  
If I defeat a monster of the catfish class, my level might rise more than two at once.  
For the time being, level up is only after I found a monster.

Next is skill.  
Skill level raising was something that I have been doing while moving.  
Appraisal-sama, aye. "Detection", aye. "Foresight" and "Thought Acceleration" are also the same.  
Although "Detection" reached the max level, there's a lot of skills that I can raise.  
Let's keep "Detection" activated while moving until all of my skills reach max level.

Parallel with it, let's start the level raising of the skills that seem to be able to raise while moving.

The safest one would be the enhanced five senses skills.  
It will rise if I strain my eyes while moving and sniff while walking.  
There are also skills that almost reach max level, so let's start from there.

And, one more.

I don't want to do this while moving, but I want stop somewhere and take time to do it.  
It's the practice of "Magic Manipulation".

Come to think of it, skills can be acquired when the skill proficiency is accumulated even if I don't use skill points.  
Then, I think that skill points should be used on the evil eye because I don't know how to accumulate its skill proficiency, and I will acquire "Magic Perception" somehow by myself.

Thanks to Detection-san, "Magic Perception" can be used without a problem.

If I concentrate my consciousness there, then I can grasp the flow of the magical power.

If I can somehow manipulate it or if I put some efforts to manipulate it, I should be able to accumulate its skill proficiency.

When the skill is acquired, it's the time to practice my heart's desired magic.

However, I can't forget about my aim that's to escape from this middle layer and return to the upper layer.

The skill level raising and level raising will only be done in the process.

Therefore, there's no need to stop specially to do it.

This is only if it can be done while moving.

This middle layer is only a place to pass through not a place to set up my residence.

I must not forget that.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV3』 has become 『Thought Acceleration LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Foresight LV3』 has become 『Foresight LV4』 》

Yosh yosh.

Thanks to the "Ruler of Pride" title, mind-type skills rise faster.

Let's raise the level steadily like this.

Similarly, thanks to the "Ruler of Patience", the rise of the resistance-type skills should improve, but these skills can't rise while advancing.

"Deadly Poison Resistance" and "Paralysis Resistance" can be raised by hurting myself with "Poison Synthesis", while "Slash Resistance", "Blow Resistance", "Destruction Resistance", "Corrosion Resistance" and probably "Shock Resistance" can be raised by hurting myself with "Universal Thread", but that can only be done after I set up my residence. It can't be done in this middle layer where I can't take enough rest, and my recovery is slow.

Although I really want to raise the status strengthening skills quick if possible, I want to raise it slowly after setting up my residence.

Although it's better if it rises in combat, if it can't be raise in combat, then I have to do muscle training.

If I have such time and stamina, I should advance even a little.

For the time being, let's raise the five senses skills that can be raised while moving.

Especially "Enhanced Vision" that's now level 9 and soon going to reach max level, so let's give priority on it.

## Higher rank species

---

A little while after I'm determined to become stronger, I found the next prey at last.

『Elro Debegiad LV4

Status

HP : 1 0 3 / 1 0 3 (Green)

MP : 4 1 / 4 1 (Blue)

SP : 7 6 / 7 6 (Yellow)

: 6 9 / 6 9 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 5 6

Average Defensive Ability : 4 8

Average Magic Ability : 2 1

Average Resistance Ability : 1 8

Average Speed Ability : 4 1

Skill

「Swim LV2」 「Heat Nullity」 』

It's a monster of a strange appearance like a round globe with four feet. Although I call it as the round insect, to be frank, this guy is weaker than the seahorse.

However, there's a troublesome thing about this guy that's this guy will escape to the magma immediately when it senses danger.

Therefore, it's necessary to kill it quickly while it's on the land.

It's on the land now, so either one-hit kill, or paralyze it using poison with paralysis attribute.

Let's use the Deadly Spider Poison that satisfy both conditions.

I spring out from the shadow of the rock, and approach it quickly.

I activate my "Poison Synthesis" before it senses my existence.

Although I don't know where's the mouth of the round insect, I will just pour it for now.

The round insect's HP became 0 immediately.

Already!?

Weak!?

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV1 has become LV2》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Slashing LV2』 has become 『Enhanced Slashing LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『SP Consumption Down LV3』 has become 『SP Consumption Down LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

Oh, well, level up as planned, no problem, no problem.  
Though I'm surprise that it's too weak.

Let's pull myself together and confirm my status.

『Zoa Ere LV2 No name

Status

HP : 2 1 5 / 2 1 5 (Green) (2 0 u p)

MP : 3 1 1 / 3 1 1 (Blue) (2 0 u p)

SP : 2 1 5 / 2 1 5 (Yellow) (2 0 u p)

: 2 1 5 / 2 1 5 (Red) + 3 9 9 (2 0 u p)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 6 9 (1 8 u p)

Average Defensive Ability : 3 6 9 (1 8 u p)

Average Magic Ability : 2 5 5 (1 0 u p)

Average Resistance Ability : 3 9 0 (1 0 u p)

Average Speed Ability : 1 3 4 2 (7 0 u p)

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV6」 「MP Recovery Speed LV4」 「MP Consumption Down LV3」 「SP Recovery Speed LV3」 「SP Consumption Down LV4」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison LV4」 「Fighting Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Corrosion Attack LV1」 「Poison Synthesis LV8」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Universal Thread LV1」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV5」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV4」 「Foresight LV4」 「Parallel Thought LV9」 「High-speed Calculation LV1」 「Accuracy LV8」 「

Evasion LV7」 「Appraisal LV9」 「Detection LV10」 「Stealth LV8」 「Silent LV2」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV3」 「Poison Magic LV3」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV9」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV2」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV2」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV4」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV8」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV9」 「Enhanced Hearing LV8」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV2」 「Life LV9」 「Magic Amount LV8」 「Agility LV9」 「Endurance LV9」 「Herculean Strength LV4」 「Solid LV4」 「Protection LV4」 「Idaten LV3」 「Taboo LV7」 「n % I = W」

Skill points : 50

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 』

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Huh?

Somehow, didn't the status increased considerably?

Up until now, I think that my status only increase by 1 each without "Pride" and growth corrections.

It increases more now, right?

Does this means that the growth value changed because I evolve?

O-Ooh!

As expected from the species that has high combat ability!

I never thought that growth value by level up will evolve!

Amazing.

This is really amazing.

Besides, there's also 50 skill points!

Before, it was only 20 points, so it's 2.5 times!



I might be able to acquire evil eye on the next level up!

Uha!

This is good.

Good.

If it's like this, it probably won't be necessary to practice "Magic Manipulation" specially.

Ah, but, there's no loss in trying to acquire it myself.

I don't know whether evil eye can be acquire at 100 points or not, so it's still early to count chickens before they're hatched.

Un, I must not be in high spirits.

When I say "Hyahha", most of the time, nothing good happens.

However, when I see my status again, it's considerably balance and it's unexpectedly stable.

Although it doesn't change that it's speed specialized, in addition to this, the defense and resistance rise by "Patience" makes my overall defense ability high.

Although attack looks lower than defense, the essential is the strength of the poison, so this is also high.

Attacks won't hit me easily because I'm evasion specialized, so even if it hits me, I'm tough.

Furthermore, I have "Poison Attack" that's a one-hit kill attack.

Huh?

When hearing it like this, aren't I the strongest?

No no.

I must not get carried away here.

I must go with a modest heart.

-----  
-----  
Author note: I wrote the increased numerical value of the status. How is it?

The academy life was favorable.

Although most of the students have learned the contents of the lessons already, I listened properly because I intended to review it.

When I'm really bored, I will raise my skill level secretly to kill time.

Although it looks peaceful if you remove the classes, there are various problems in human relations.

First of all, teacher.

Being humble to myself, or I avoid getting involve as much as possible, or I get involve in the hot blood way. It's divided into this 3 patterns.

It can be said that I'm from the royal family, but the reason is because my ability value has already exceeded most of the teacher's ability.

Even if I'm humble, I don't have such power. If I avoid plainly, I will hurt the teachers' feelings. Having said that, when I get involved persistently, it's annoying.

Although it's the best if they come in contact with me normally, there are only few of such teachers.

Next is student.

This also is divided into 3 patterns.

The type that flatters, the type that creates a distance, and the type that points hostility.

There's no decent type.

That's why, in the end, I'm often with Sue and Katia.

Hasebe joins there, and we spend most of our time together.

Generally, Katia drive away the guy who flatters.

Because it was obvious that I will put up a forced smile and accompany that guy, I was impressed by the figure of my friend who can cast away any hesitation resolutely.

The type that creates a distance is divided into a few patterns.

Students who have admiring glance, students who throw a cold glance in order not get involved, students who wait for an opportunity to get close, etc.

The most troublesome one is students who point hostility at me.

Students who point hostility at me are either they are from another country, or they are nobles who had a high social standing.

There are also students who rose suddenly from a commoner once in a while.

The thing common to them is their pride is high.

The social position is high and there's also a lot of them who have high ability.

Therefore, it seems that it's inevitable that I'm an eyesore to them because I have a higher social position and ability.

I was even challenged into a duel sometimes.

If a man of another country and I do such a thing, it's likely to be an international problem.

Of course I declined all of it.

Then, when I did so, 「The genius prince is a coward who doesn't accepts duels」, such rumor was scattered in the academy.

Give me a break.

However, it's what a child do after all.

I who can already be said as an adult if I add up my previous life, dodge it with a smile.

I was made to stop Sue who became enraged and went to purge the other party each time.

Sue's state is weird recently.

Even though she wants to ask something from me, she can't ask easily.

Something like that.

Well, though I do have an idea of what she wants to ask.

I mean, I heard it from Katia.

「Sue wants to hear about our relation」

「Eh? Relation?」

「It's about our previous life. I think that she guess it from the attitude when we come in contact with Sensei」

「Ah. Now that you mention it, we talked in Japanese in front of Sue」

「That's how it is. She would obviously find it strange that her brother who should have been together with her for a long time after she was born suddenly speaks in an unknown language intimately with a stranger」

「I see. I have done it」

「Well, when you're asked by her, it's your decision whether to tell the truth or to deceive her」

「Eh? Shouldn't I deceive her there?」

「The one who decides it is you. Whether you will continue to deceive your blood-related younger sister or you will tell the truth accurately. Either way, resolve yourself and deal with it properly. Otherwise, it would be rude to her, right?」

「Ugh, I understand」

That's why, Sue seems to be curious about my relations with everyone.

To be honest, I'm not resolved for this.

Tell Sue about the truth?

Tell her that I who was thought to be her blood-related older brother is actually an unknown man who's reincarnated?

Telling her that and being hated by her, I'm scared.

I intended to love Sue as a real younger sister so far.

But, that's only from my point of view. I wonder how am I reflected in Sue?

I'm aware that she's attached to me.

But, I wonder what she would think when she knows that the older brother she's attached with is a stranger?

I grew up with my former memories and experiences of my previous life.

Against Sue who matches with me by herself, it can be said that I'm cunning.

When she knows it, will she despise me?

I think that Sue will never despise me, but when such imagination came out, it was not good.

Then, if you speak of deceiving her, then I think that it's insincere in that case.

When my real younger sister is worrying so much about it and she's

hesitating to ask, I can't bring myself to deceive her lightly no matter what.

If I want to deceive her, I must resolve myself with the intention to conceal it forever.

I still don't have the answer for it.

But, if Sue asks about it, I have to answer her seriously.

If Katia never told me about this, I might deceive her without thinking

deeply.

I must thank Katia who gave advice to me beforehand.

That's why, neither the inside nor the outside of the human relations in the academy are not going well.

Among that, the one that made me troubled was the remaining three reincarnated person.

Sensei is mysterious as usual.

Just when I thought that she went somewhere without going for class, she appears suddenly and attended the class.

Even if I question her variously when meeting her, she often avoids it .

Especially, when it becomes the story about Kyouya's whereabouts, I think that the tendency is stronger.

Kyouya is a close friend of Katia and me in our previous life.

But, Sensei won't tell us about the whereabouts easily.

Although I manage to grasp some information, it seems that he's not protected.

Although I want to know where and what is Kyouya doing now, it doesn't seems that I can get more information from Sensei.

Hasebe is also a problem child.

Hasebe's current name is Yurin Uren.

Uren of the family name seems to be the name of the church as a substitute for the orphanage.

Hasebe, Yuri was an abandoned child.

There's a lot of abandoned children in this world.

Even in the previous world, there's a lot of abandoned children, so in this severe world that civilization doesn't develop, there's a lot of abandoned children.

It's not good usually, but they are raised like that in the church, and when they have the ability to understand the surroundings, they should live in the church.

But, Yuri is different.

Just after she was born, she has the memories of her previous life, so she has self-consciousness.

When she noticed, she suddenly became a baby.

Although I also experienced it, this is quite a shock.  
I'm confused and above all, I became uneasy.  
What will happen to me after this?  
Did the former me died?  
Then, how did the previous life turned out?

As I was like that, the uneasiness was everlasting.  
Besides, Yuri was left in such a state.  
The shock was not equal to mine.  
To be honest, I can't imagine Yuri's feelings at that time.

Yuri clung to a certain thing in that maximum uneasiness.  
That is the Divine Word Religion.  
It's the religion that the church which picked Yuri up believes in, and it's a doctrine that has strongly permeated throughout the whole Human race.  
If I were to interpret the teaching roughly, it will be 「In order to hear the Divine Word, let's develop the skills」

Divine Word.  
I don't know what is this.  
Although it's like the system message if it's playing a game, it was natural to hear it in this world.  
I think that only us who are reincarnated will feel uncomfortable when hearing this voice.  
It's natural to hear this voice.  
It's natural that there's skill.  
It's the common sense of this world.

Divine Word Religion is a religion that preaches that this voice is surely the voice of God, and in order to hear the voice of God more, they will raise their skill level and level.  
From my point of view, I will think that "what's with that nonsense doctrine", but somehow, it's accepted in this world.  
And, Yuri who should have the same feeling as me also was totally immersed in this religion.

「Shun-kun have raised a lot of skills. I think that it's wonderful. Hereafter, let's raise the skills rapidly and hear the voice of God more」

「Shun-kun never raise your level? That's not good! If you raise your level,

you can hear the voice of God more, you know? You must raise your level to hear the voice of God」

「Shun-kun can use "Appraisal", right? Then, if there's a person with the skill named "Taboo", tell me. It's unforgivable to possess a skill that God determined it to be a "Taboo". It absolutely can't be forgiven. Absolutely. Therefore, absolutely tell me, okay? It's a promise, okay?」

「Shun-kun, your skill level rose and you heard voice of God today, right? Ah, God's divine voice was heard. Today, I can surely spend my day happily」

I draw back.

I drew away from her.

I think that it can't be helped that Yuri's eyes look corrupted when she speaks about the God.

But, Yuri shouldn't have been such a child originally.

She should have been a common high school girl that can be seen anywhere.

It must be the environment that changed her until like this.

The fear of being reincarnated.

The despair of being abandoned by parents.

The uneasiness to live in a different world.

It's not strange that the Divine Word that's heard in the nostalgic Japanese at such a place became her emotional support.

Moreover, only those who worship the Divine Word are in the surroundings.

It might be inevitable that Yuri who was a character that's easy to set adrift became addicted to the religion.

Though I doubt that she made use of the grace called reincarnation to its maximum and became a Saint candidate.

And, the last person was the biggest problem.

Natsume, present Yuugo considers me as an enemy.

And in addition to that, it's not ordinary.

It can't be compared with the hostility of the other children.

Because there's even killing intent mixed in his sight.

I don't know why this guy regards me with hostility to that extent.

Although I don't know, it's impossible that nothing will happen.

That guy will definitely do something soon.  
I have such a premonition.

-----  
-----

Author note: I think that I will double the length of the S series from now on, or submit 2 consecutive chapters.

**I think, therefore I am. I move, therefore I am. I  
am me and me, therefore it is me.**

---



A little while passed after my level rose.  
Although I concentrate my eyes with my strength and look at the things, the  
"Enhanced Vision" skill doesn't rise easily.  
After all, when it becomes level 9, it will be hard to raise its level.  
Though the other skills rose considerably!

First of all, "Silent" became level 3.  
You've done it, Kumo-chan! Stealth nature increases!

Both "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight" rose to level 5.  
You've done it, Kumo-chan! Evasion nature increases!

"Fire Resistance" also rose by 1, and finally became level 3.  
Thanks to "Patience", the speed that I can acquire should increase, but still,  
it took a lot of time.  
I wonder how weak am I to fire.  
I mean, even if my species changed, I'm still vulnerable to fire.  
Perhaps, the resistances other than fire also changed.  
Because I can't try that part, I can't say anything about it.  
Well, because my former defensive ability was weak, even if my resistances  
changed a little, I think that there's not much change.  
But, my defensive ability increased from now on, so it might be better to  
know about my resistance.  
There might be an attribute that I'm weak besides the fire.  
Though I don't have the method to check it....

And, last is "Parallel Thought".  
This became level 10 and evolved.  
The name is "Parallel Will".(並列意思)  
This is interesting.  
As shown in the name, my will increases.  
In "Parallel Thought", it was the feeling to think multiple things at the same  
time in the same will, this "Parallel Will" completely divides the will.  
Like a pseudo split personality.  
Although both are me, it's possible to think as another will respectively.  
And in addition to that, it has the "Parallel Thought".  
It's simply like my thinking ability doubled.  
Very convenient.

The number of parallel wills might increase if its level rose.

However, only one of the will can move the body.

That's why, one side of me is in charge of my body, and the other side of me is in charge of the information arrangement of Appraisal-sama and Detection-san.

Thus, I'll leave it to you, Body in charge!

Leave it to me, Information in charge!

Like that, it's possible to do a one person conversation.

The information sharing is also perfect on both wills for me just in case.

This will has neither main nor sub.

Both are me.

I am me for the sake of me!

Un, I don't know what I'm saying.

Although I somehow become this, the self existence definition seems to be vague depending on the person.

Something like lose sight of oneself wondering which one is the true self.

It seems possible.

I mean, I who can master this normally might be special.

As expected, that won't be.

While Information in charge is thinking, the Body in charge defeated a monster.

Good Job, me.

But, I'm not to that extent.

Although I tried the newly added "Corrosion Attack" this time, this is not useable.

No, the offensive ability itself is an amazing thing.

Even though it's only a level 1, it's amazing.

It's too amazing.

After all, the monsters become dust at a hit, you know?

Isn't it strange?

Did corrosion had such meaning?

Isn't it something like rotting?

It goes beyond rotting and weathers.

The attribute controlling the decay of death is too dangerous.  
It's already an overkill at level 1.  
I wonder what will happen if its level rises.

And, there are two reasons why I said that it's not usable.  
First of all, the corpse of the monster doesn't remain.  
In other words, meal doesn't remain.  
Using this to accumulate experience points is excellent, but it becomes impossible to achieve half of my monster hunting's reason.  
That's unacceptable.  
It's unacceptable in a double meaning.

And, the another one is a big problem.  
I receive damage too.

I look at the sickle that's clad in "Corrosion Attack".  
The blade of the sickle crumbled.  
My HP also decreases.  
This is a suicide attack!?  
Therefore, the power is high, but the recoil is huge.  
If it's a fierce battle where I need to use all my power, I will use it when there's an opportunity, but it would be better to not use in a battle against small fry.  
Especially, while I'm in the middle layer where automatic recovery is becoming slower.

Ah, how much will this sickle recover?  
Because it seems that I will level up soon, it will recover at that time, but in that case, I can't use my sickle in the next battle.  
Well, even if I don't have my sickle, I have "Poison Synthesis", so there's no effect to me as long as the next enemy is not a formidable enemy like the eel.

In the first place, although I started to use my sickle recently, my main weapon in this middle layer is "Poison Synthesis".  
After all, the monsters in the middle layer receive damage just by touching it.  
Although "Enhanced Slashing" will rise if I use my sickle, I will receive damage plainly.

In addition, the contents will spill if I cut it with my sickle, and it's hard to eat.

Thus, Body in charge, let's kill the next prey with "Poison Synthesis".  
Ou, understood, Information in charge.

"Parallel Will" is really convenient.

With this, if there are two bodies, I can do the shadow clone that I dreamed.  
Ah, but in that case, both are the main bodies, so harming either one is painful.

Ah, I don't want that.

Although I will survive if one of them remains, doesn't that means that I will experience a pseudo death?

Well.

I don't want to experience it.

I probably have experience it once, but because it's not in my memory, it's not counted.

Therefore, Body in charge, don't do anything that can lead to death, okay?

No no.

Information in charge, as expected, I won't do that.

Yeah.

## The eight passes

---

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Vision LV9』 has become 『Enhanced Vision LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Telephoto LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Enhanced Vision LV10』 》

Yosh!

Finally, the skill level of "Enhanced Vision" reached the max level.

The reward of reaching the max level of "Enhanced Vision" is a new derived skill.

Let's appraise it immediately and examine its effect.

『Telephoto : It becomes possible to see the distant scenery by magnification』

Ah, it's exactly as stated.

Mmm.

Strange.

The five senses skills are advantages plainly, but the derived skill is also plain.

For the time being, let's activate it.

Thus, Body in charge, activate "Telephoto"!

Request acknowledged, "Telephoto" activate!

Oh?

Ooh?

Oooh!?

Ah, this is amazing.

I'm sorry that I said that you are plain.

An image magnified by "Telephoto" in my view and the image of my former view, these two deployed at the same time.

Although I thought that all of my views magnified like the telescope, it looks like I can activate it with one eye.

Although a person will be confused by the different information from the image usually, well, there are two of me.

There's no confusion at all if I allot the work.

Although the magnification rate is low and the range is short because its level is low now, it might be convenient if its level rises.

For example, when "Detection" discovers an enemy lurking around, I can stare at it with "Telephoto" while securing normal view.

Un un.

This skill is also like a passive skill because there's no MP consumption. This seems to be quite useful, so I should keep it activated and raise its level.

I know you are getting excited, but Information in charge.

What is it, Body in charge?

I found a prey in the scenery seen with "Telephoto".

Ou, immediately useful, what a lovely guy.

Should I kill it quickly?

That goes without saying.

Aye, aye, Sir.

Thus, nearing the enemy quietly.

Because it's impossible to use my sickle by the self-destruction of "Corrosion Attack" in the last time, I will pour Deadly Spider Poison on it using "Poison Synthesis".

The monster's HP exhausted in an instant.

It's power is dreadful as usual.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV2 has become LV3》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Visible Range Expansion LV2』 has become 『Visible Range Expansion LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Life LV9』 has become 『Life LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Life LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Constitution LV1』 》

《Skill points gained》

Oh, level up just came.

My sickle has also recovered after shedding.

And, finally, one of the status strengthening skills evolved.  
Let's appraise it.

『Constitution : A bonus of skill level×10 is added to the HP. And, a growth correction equivalent to the skill level is added when level up』

Should say that it's as expected? It's the same group as "Herculean Strength".

That means, if the other status strengthening skills evolve, growth corrections will come together with it.

If possible, I want to raise it earlier than usual, but I will have to endure until I escape from the middle layer.

I want to go to somewhere safe quick.

And, the long waited!

My skill point became 100 by level up!

Now, is there an evil eye-type skill added in the list?

『Evil Eye of Curse ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts curse attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Extinction ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts corrosion attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Paralysis ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts paralysis attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Petrification ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts petrification attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Disturb ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Disturb」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Phantom Pain ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Phantom Pain」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Insanity ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Insanity」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Charm ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Charm」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Hypnosis ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Hypnosis」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Fear ( 1 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Fear」

to things that enter your line of sight』

Uwa.

It's really added.

Such skills shouldn't have been in the list before.

I mean, there are many kinds.

I must choose one from this.

I'm troubled.

Information in charge.

What is it, Body in charge?

Why not acquire several of them?

Eh, what do you mean?

Did you know? I have eight eyes, you know?

What's with it?

In other words, can't I activate eight evil eyes at the same time?

!? You, are you a genius!?

Fufufu. Yes, I was a genius.

Seriously? I see, I was a genius. If I'm a genius, then I will be forgiven even if I do anything!

That's right. Isn't it amazing that eight evil eyes can be activated at the same time?

Amazing. That's really amazing. Dream will spread.

Because "Telephoto" is using one, there are seven left.

When thinking that the normal view must be secured, there are six left.

That's right. Choose one this time, and the remaining five will be acquired immediately after the skill points are accumulated, OK?

OK OK. So, which evil eye do you think is good, Body in charge?

I think that the attribute we don't have like curse or petrification is good.

Heresy attribute is more antipersonnel rather than fighting against monster.

Yeah. I would choose curse if it's me. We have experienced the petrification by the petrification lizard in the upper layer, and its effect needs time.

Though the power is high when it takes more time. After all, here, I would pick the safest one, curse.

As expected from me. You understand it.

Right?



Thus, let's acquire "Evil Eye of Curse".

『Curse : Weakens every ability, and deal damage to HP, MP, SP』

**Look at my eyes!**

---

"Evil Eye of Curse LV1" was acquired.

Waa.

Now that I have acquired it, I must look for a monster that will become my guinea pig.

Thus, let's look for the thing like that from the information of Detection-san.

Mu.

Mumumu.

It looks like there's something over there.

Although I can't grasp the information accurately because there's still a distance, it looks like it's coming up to the land.

It's just right in time, so let's have this guy be the guinea pig.

『Elro Geafrog LV4

Status

HP : 85 / 85 (Green)

MP : 75 / 75 (Blue)

SP : 68 / 68 (Yellow)

  : 68 / 68 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 67

Average Defensive Ability : 59

Average Magic Ability : 46

Average Resistance Ability : 46

Average Speed Ability : 43

Skill

「Poison Synthesis LV3」 「Acid Attack LV3」 「Shoot LV4」 「Swim LV2」 「Night Vision LV7」 「Poison Resistance LV2」 「Acid Resistance LV2」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Ah, it's the frog's evolved form.

I think this guy is the frog's evolved form.

Although it didn't become so strong, I think that it evolves to adapt in the middle layer's environment.

There's "Heat Nullity".

And, I think that the guy that has "Night Vision" even though this area is bright probably is from the upper layer.

Because the upper layer and the lower layer are pitch-dark.

Something like it strayed off from the upper layer and evolved driven by the necessity.

I hope that there are no monsters that come up from the lower layer to the middle layer.

If such monsters evolve to adapt in the middle layer's environment, it's frightening.

And, I noticed something after looking at this frog's skill, the attack that I thought was a saliva seems to be the same "Poison Synthesis" as me.

It seems to fire it with the "Shoot" skill.

What a good skill.

I want it too.

Then, I can shoot a powerful poison bullet that can't be compared with this frog.

Will the skill proficiency accumulates if I shoot out threads vigorously from my buttocks?

Let's kill it quickly while Information in charge is thinking about stupid things.

First of all, I set all of the damage of Weak Poison to the lowest by "Poison Synthesis".

And, increase paralysis to the maximum.

The frog has "Poison Resistance", so it won't die with the Weak Poison like this.

I approach quietly towards the frog's back, and Weak Poison Synthesis.

Yes, the frog's experiment body is completed.

Ah, Body in charge, Good Job.

With this, I can experiment my "Evil Eye of Curse" without reserve.

Yosh, then, Evil Eye activate!

Un.

Activated without a problem.

How does it feel?

O-Oh.

The frog's HP, MP and SP are decreasing slowly.

As expected, the damage is slow if it's level 1.

Although both yellow and red decrease in SP, the yellow one recovers fast,

so there's no effect on it.

The damage might become higher if the level rises.

Then, I wonder can I always make my opponent into the state of shortness of breath.

How nasty.

Ah, but the HP will be exhausted before that.

HP and SP have roughly the same numerical value.

Oh, the status also decrease.

There's a character said as "Decreasing" added next to the numerical value.

And, the maximum value with the parenthesis is displayed next to the current numerical value.

Hohou.

When receiving an attack that decreases the status, it's displayed like this.

If I were to see this, I would know that I received an attack.

As expected from Appraisal-sama, no blunders at all.

And, as expected, this Evil Eye is not a passive skill that has no consumption.

My MP decreases.

But, the decrease is not so fast.

It decrease by 1 for about 10 seconds.

Because the damage to the frog is 1 for around 5 seconds, it's not bad for its efficiency.

When I think from my MP now, I can activate it for more than 50 minutes, so the cost-effectiveness seems to be efficient.

The damage speed will increase if the level rises.

Ah, the frog's paralysis seems to expire.

Just when I thought of it, Body in charge added "Poison Synthesis" once.

As expected from me.

Quick correspondence.

Hmm.

Although its HP keeps decreasing smoothly, the decrease of its status became not good enough.

Although it decrease until half of the status at the same speed as HP, it hardly decreases after that.

I wonder, is there a limit value in the status decrease.

Well, if I think about it, that's obvious.

If it continues to decrease, it's likely that the defensive ability will become 0.

What's that paper.

It's a weak constitution that can't even be called as a paper anymore.

But, it's considerably big if it decreases until half.

Although it doesn't have much effect on small fries like the frog, if status of powerful monsters like the eel is reduced by half...

Because monsters rely on status more than skill in the battle, status weakening means that it's a great weakening of that guy.

If the status of the eel becomes half, there's no great difference between the eel and the catfish.

This can become the trump card of anti-powerful monsters.

I must give priority to raise this skill level in the future.

Hmm?

Huh?

The frog died!?

Huh?

I'm sure that it still has HP remain.

Somehow the HP decreased rapidly, but why?

Ah, the red SP is exhausted before the HP decreases.

Ah, that's why.

When the red SP is exhausted, the HP will decrease rapidly.

Terrifying!?

Uwa.

Then, it would be very dangerous immediately after evolution.

Thank god that there's meal.

Although my red SP will not be exhausted quickly thanks to "Overeating", let's be careful from now on.

Anyway, "Evil Eye of Curse" is quite useful.

I will activate it when I have extra MP in order to accumulate skill proficiency.

Un.

When something happens, I will leave half of my MP, and I will allocate the remaining MP in the Evil Eye.

I can activate Evil Eye even while I'm moving.

**Because that guy is an idiot, I must get a grip on myself**

---

I'm Body in charge.

There's no name yet.

This time, I want you to accompany me in my complains about Information in charge for a while.

That guy is really an idiot.

Recently, in order to acquire "Shoot", that guy said 「Let's fire threads from my buttocks」, and when I tried it, the threads fired out vigorously more than I expected, and the threads fell into the magma.

I almost caught a fire.

If I didn't cut loose the threads immediately, my body would have been covered with flames.

And well, that guy propose a foolish thing whenever possible like this, and it all end up useless.

There's no successful trial that's proposed by that guy.

Well, I am also the same because I'm always excited every time.

Don't you have a little more decent proposal?

If you think for a moment, you will know that the proposal is bad, right?

Why you never think over carefully when you are in charge of the brain?

Are you an idiot?

You're an idiot.

Therefore, I who's in charge of the body must get a grip on myself.

At any rate, my actions are connected to my life and death.

Body in charge, Body in charge.

What is it, Information in charge?

Can the "Telephoto" be used on the Evil Eye?

!? You, are you a genius!?

Fufufu. Yes, I was a genius.

Seriously? I see, I was a genius. If I'm a genius, then I will be forgiven even if I do anything!

That's right. Isn't it amazing to use "Telephoto" to activate Evil Eye from a long distance?

Amazing. That's really amazing. Dream will spread.

That's why, let's look for a prey!

Hyahha!

I'm Information in charge.  
There's no name yet.

The simultaneous activation of "Telephoto" and Evil Eye didn't went well.  
Muu.

As expected, it can't be help because it would be a cheat if it can do that.  
"Telephoto" became level 5 because I had it activated all the time.  
When comparing with the time it's at level 1, the distance that can be magnified and the magnification rate have increased.  
If Evil Eye can be used with this, a considerable long distance attack seemed to be possible, but it was not possible.

However, this Evil Eye is considerably useful.  
Because I used it whenever I have spare MP, it rose to level 3.  
The rise of the level is slow.  
But, the tendency of using my MP in the middle layer capture is low, so it's just good.

This is something that I noticed in the Evil Eye. It looks like that there's no change in my view while activating Evil Eye .  
Although it's impossible to activate simultaneously with "Telephoto",  
"Enhanced Vision" adapts in it perfectly.  
If I can secure my view properly while activating it, there's no need to leave the eyes that don't activate Evil Eye purposely.  
I can see the dream activation of eight Evil Eyes at the same time.

And, it looks like I can't added every kind of attributes in the Evil Eye.  
Although I tried "Poison Attack", it didn't had any effects.  
It's a regret.  
Well, this is also the same as "Telephoto", so it can't be helped.  
If my current Deadly Poison is used with the Evil Eye, my opponent will die just by looking that can be said that it's the deep blue magic eyes that can see death.  
Because it can deal damage and weaken the enemy just by looking at the enemy, it's already a cheat. And as expected, hoping for more is greedy.



Then, I thought that whether the Evil Eye can be activated in 8 of my eyes, but this can be done.

However, the effect doesn't change.

Although I thought that the effect will become 8 times when it's 8 eyes, there was no such good offer.

But, this simultaneous activation can be quite useful for "Telephoto"

It's possible to magnify different places respectively, so simultaneous activation might be good depending on how I use it.

And, changing the topic, it's about Body in charge.

That guy is really an idiot.

Recently, I thought that I want to acquire the "Shoot" skill, so I propose that that guy should try firing threads out from the buttocks, then that guy said

「Sounds good, that's good. let's do it immediately!」 while firing the threads.

Towards the magma.

Although that guy said 「It flew more than expected」, there's no need to fire it at the direction where there's magma.

Of course the threads that were fired fell into the magma.

When the fire came along the thread like a fuse, I got impatient.

Although it was fine because Body in charge cut loose the thread at the last moment, if that guy didn't make it on time, my buttocks will catch a fire again.

And well, against the things that I proposed to that guy like this, a diagonal increase result is achieved.

Ah, it's a diagonal decrease.

Even if I make a genius proposal with much efforts, it's hopeless if Body in charge of the practice position is incompetent.

If you think for a moment, you will know that it's bad, right?

Because you have only been moving, did you become a muscle brain?

Are you an idiot?

You're an idiot.

Therefore, I who's in charge of the information must get a grip on myself.

At any rate, my instructions are connected to my life and death.

Information in charge, information in charge.

What is it, Body in charge?

I found a monster when I was playing with "Telephoto".

Seriously? It's not in the range of "Detection".

Kukuku. Information in charge, doesn't that means that your significance of existence is becoming thinner?

Nonsense! If you were going to offer information that exceeds mine, you won't be able to catch up with me if you don't have at least 100 eyes, you know?

Fuhaha, say whatever you want now! Wash your neck at best and wait!

Fu, that time will never come, but fine. Try and climb to this distant summit!

Fufufu.

Kukuku.

So, what should we do?

Of course we'll hunt it.

Aye, aye, Sir. Come, guys! Prepare for battle!

Hyahha!

## **Oh? Appraisal-sama's state....?**

---

I wander around the middle layer today.

Umu.

Although quite a long time passed since I reached the middle layer, I still can't see the end.

As expected from the world's largest labyrinth.

If a man tries to capture this, isn't it that this is a level where the man have to be resolved to devote his life?

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Appraisal LV9』 has become 『Appraisal LV10』 》

Oh?

Ooh?

Oooh!?

Finally.

Finally, Appraisal-sama reach max level!

Uwa, I'm very happy!

The first one that I acquired, the Appraisal-sama that shared joys and sorrows has finally become a perfect form!

The "Appraisal" that was useless in the beginning.

A strange element is added whenever its level rises.

The joy that the usability gradually improves.

Appraisal-san who grew up and became splendid.

Although you were complained all the time, you grew up with effort.

And, to become the Appraisal-sama that everyone recognize.

Such you also have finally, finally!

Uoon!

Finally.

You have done well.

I'm impressed!

Thank you, Appraisal-sama!

Please take care of me from now on, Appraisal-sama!

But, there's no evolution or derivation.

No, it's fine.

It's a great thing even if only Appraisal-sama reached max level.

Though I expected something like an evolution to a person who rules wisdom.

There's nothing.

I thought that there is if it's Appraisal-sama, but there's nothing.

It's a shock.

... Really nothing?

《Za,..... Zaa,...Za, Zaa, Zaa,.....》

... What's this sound that's similar to the television's sandstorm?

《Zaa, Request, Zaa, ... lack of High Rank Administrator authority. Zaa, .....》

Eh?

What?

《Zaa, ... nager sari.....Zaa, ... Rejection, Zaa》

Somehow, it's dangerous.

Although I don't know what's dangerous, it's dangerous.

《Zaa, Pin!》

My body shook unintentionally when I heard the clear "Pin" sound.

《High Rank Administrator D accepted the request》

《Skill 『Wisdom』 is being constructed》

《Construction completed》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Wisdom』 was acquired》

《『Appraisal LV10』 has unified with 『Wisdom』 》

《『Detection LV10』 has unified with 『Wisdom』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV7』 has become 『Taboo LV8』 》

《Conditions met. Title 『Ruler of Wisdom』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Ruler of Wisdom』, skill 『Magic Extremity』  
『Divine Magic』 was acquired》

《『MP Recovery Speed LV4』 has unified with 『Magic Extremity』 》  
《『MP Consumption Down LV4』 has unified with 『Magic Extremity』 》  
《『Magic Amount LV9』 has unified with 『Divine Magic』 》 (星魔)  
《『Protection LV4』 has unified with 『Divine Magic』 》

Ha?  
Huh?  
Haaaaaaa?

No no.  
Strange.  
This is indeed strange in various ways.  
What happen?  
Why did it become like this?  
What should I do?

Let's calm down.  
Body in charge, first of all, take a deep breath.

Hi, hi, fuu.

Yosh.  
Let's arrange it in turns.  
First of all, it begun when I heard that sound.  
What's that?  
I don't know.  
Although I will usually cast away things that I don't understand all the time,  
this time only won't that way.  
After all, this is a clearly abnormal situation.

Abnormal, yes, it's abnormal.  
Although I have acquired skills with recognition that this is such a world up  
until now, skills doesn't exist in Japan.  
It's more abnormal if there's skill in Japan.  
Such natural thing and this world is such a world, so is it okay to accept  
such a simple thought?

It was okay if it's a while ago.  
But, now is different.

I certainly heard that the voice of heaven said like this.

《High Rank Administrator D accepted the request》

《Skill 『Wisdom』 is being constructed》

《Construction completed》

This words, it's just like someone is watching me and that person made a skill according to my grumble.

If it's really like that, then the criminal is the person called Administrator D. And, when I think about the word "high rank", this existence called Administrator cannot be only be D.

Then, what does this Administrator manage?

It's decided.

Skills.

If I think by this flow, that's the only that I can think.

In short, the skills in this world are given by those guys called Administrator.

What is it for?

How?

As expected, I don't know that.

Although I don't know, I can only say this.

Something is strange in this world.

A cold thing runs on my back.

It's different from the time when I encounter the Earth Dragon and my Mother, it's an another kind of fear that invades me slowly.

The Administrator, are they chuckling when they see my panicking figure now?

Scary.

The skills that I have relied on up until now has become something that's hard to be understand.

What should I do after this?

What should I do?

## **S15 Ruler class**

---

Whenever Yuugo's eyes looked at me, I became in danger.

Especially, when I get a better result than Yuugo at the class, etc, he will release a cold glance that runs on my back.

It was obvious that something will happen sooner or later.

But still, I can't take any countermeasures.

Yuugo is the eldest son of the large country unlike me.

And, he's a reincarnated person same as me, so his ability is authentic.

Either in authority or in ability, there's no man who could give opinions to Yuugo.

And, the incident happened.

It was the time of the exploration lesson that became the first extracurricular activity.

The exploration extracurricular activity is carried out at the small mountain near the academy.

Well, although I said that it's near, it takes more than half day just to make a round trip if it's by walking.

Only students who manage to passed the examination given by the academy can participate.

In our academic year which is the first year, the number of students participating the exploration lesson is 12 including me.

Judging from the whole academic year, only high achiever was able to pass.

However, the students who didn't manage to participate in this exploration will be able to participate when they acquire power eventually.

The first time and this time was only a little, but in next time, the number of students will surely increase.

Rather, the first exploration has the number of students that can only make one group, so this year, an excellent group is participating.

We have to leave the academy on foot in the morning and reach the foot of the mountain before noon for the exploration.



After that, a briefing of the last confirmation is held in the hut at the foot, and have our lunch.

After lunch, we will be divided into groups and enter the mountain.

After that, we will spend a whole day exploring the mountain, make a camp, and on the next day, we will return to foot of the mountain before noon and return to the academy. This is the schedule for it.

Only weak monsters of the lowest class inhabit in this mountain.

The academy has hired a number of men to examine the area beforehand, and it has been confirmed that there's no strong monster.

Because even a weak monster can become strong when it evolves, this confirmation seems to be vital.

In this exploration, it's one point to learn basic survival skills.

One point to experience the environment where monsters inhabit.

One point to gather medicinal plants, etc, and learn the knowledge of the mountain.

Acquiring those experiences become the purpose.

End safely and obtaining knowledge and experiences are the purpose.

So, fighting a monster assertively subtracts the points.

In case we are attacked, if we deal with it appropriately, it will increase the points, but it's forbidden to purposely attack a monster.

The exploration is carried out in groups, and each group has four students and one teacher.

The breakdown of the group is decided by the lot so that we won't form a biased group.

It became separate groups with Sue, Katia and Yuri.

And, I have become the same group as Yuugo.

The formation of the group, me, Yuugo, Oka-chan aka Firimes, the knight's son Palton, and the magic teacher, Oriza.

My relation with Palton is more than an acquaintance and less than a friend.

Even though Palton's father was a former baron, he make many military exploits and raise his title, and he has reached up to the earl.

Severe training is given to Palton by such father, and he has the skill organization specialized in physical.

His strength is also quite high in the academic year.

The person himself doesn't seems to be content to it, he concentrate in training everyday. He's a serious character boy.

Because he comes in contact with me like a retainer, I will talk to him, but it's like we are on good terms.

Oriza-sensei is a middle-aged magic teacher.

She's the unmotivated one among the teachers, and she is a person who come along because it's her work.

She hate troublesome things, and when Yuugo and I was assigned to the group of her jurisdiction, she scowled without concealing it.

It was well known that there was an unusual sign between me and Yuugo.

However, should I said that she's indeed a teacher? Her combat ability is very high.

Despite being a magic user, she has the skill composition that makes close-range battle possible, and her ability value is also higher than the students.

When something unexpected happened, a teacher must protect the students, so it was impossible that the teachers who came for this exploration lesson are weak.

The unexpected one is that Oka-chan sensei aka Firimes participated in this lesson properly.

Sensei is often absent from lessons without permission.

Although she is acting behind the scenes, she won't tell us about the contents.

She absent from the class without permission, so I'm sure that she's moving busily.

It was unexpected that Sensei will participate in this lesson and be restricted for approximately two days.

However, there's also Yuugo, so if she going to be near, it's reassuring.

Perhaps, even if I include the academy's teacher, Sensei might be the only one who can stop Yuugo.

「Then, dismiss for a moment. After each of you had lunch, please divide into groups and act」

The facilitator teacher declares it, and the briefing ended.

After finish eating lunch, divide into groups and act.

「Nii-sama, we will part for a while. It's lonely」

「Sue, it's only one day」

「It's a big problem even if it's only one day. When thinking that if something happens to Nii-sama in the place where I'm not looking, I can't sleep at night」

「It's alright. The safety in this mountain has already been confirmed, so unusual things won't happen」

I pat Sue's head to make her feel relieved.

I can't say that there's a person in my group is more dangerous than the mountain because if I say it, she might worry about me.

「Shun, be careful of Yuugo earnestly, okay? It looks like that guy's head has completely gone crazy after coming to this world」

「... Understood」

The exchange in low voice with Katia on parting refrains my head.

He's crazy.

He certainly is.

The current Yuugo is not normal.

There's a dangerous sign that it's not weird that he will do something.

The exploration advanced smoothly when I'm worrying about such thing.

We never meet any monsters, and we reached the scheduled camping area safely.

「Shurein-sama, is here the camping point?」

「That's right. It seemed that we arrived earlier than planned」

「It's because the boys have stamina. It's hard to follow for the girl, Sensei, you know?」

「Bullshit. Oka-chan's status is considerably high, right? There's no way you need to persist this much」

「Sensei thinks that even if you know that and you pretend not to know, you still worry about Sensei is a condition of a good man」

「I don't mean to become a man who sees the complexion of the woman in detail」

「Ah, Ore-sama is acceptable」

Palton and I begin the preparations for camping while Yuugo and Sensei doing such exchanges.

Oriza-sensei only looks at us silently.

「Shurein-sama, could you hold that part?」

「Ah, okay. Is it like this?」

「Yes. After that, if I do like this」

「Un. Completed. Thank you, Palton」

「No. Originally, I should be doing this preparations by myself, but I have caused trouble to Shurein-sama」

「Palton. The social position is unrelated in the academy. Therefore, there's no need to mind it so much」

「Although there's also the social position, I personally respect Shurein-sama. Therefore, this is something that I do because I like it. Shurein-sama, please don't make an apologetic face to my actions there」

I gave in to the honest eyes of Palton.

Sue is also the same, where is there an element that can be respected in me?

It's mysterious.

After the preparations for the camp is completed, there a little time remain because we arrived earlier than the schedule.

In that case, we will confirm the surroundings lightly.

Each of us act separately, and explore within the range not far enough to be separated.

Although I objected to take independent action, it's decided that everyone will be within the range where our voices can be heard.

If it's like this, the nearby group member can rush immediately even if something happens.

And, I'm alone in the mountain.

If I gather medicinal plants, etc, by myself, points will be added.

I looked for the medicinal plants while activating "Appraisal".

And there, a sword fight sound is heard.

I heard it from the place near where Palton was exploring.

I wonder whether the opponent's sword was specially made or the opponent has the "Silent" skill because the sound is extremely small.

But, to me who has the "Enhanced Hearing" the sound was clearly heard.

I try to run in a hurry to Palton, but I was obstructed by the person who stands in my way.

It's Yuugo.

「Yo」

「What are you trying to do? Yuugo, no, Natsume」

「I just thought that I should have you exit about here」

I return a tense voice to Yuugo who talks friendly.

Yuugo who says an unbelievable thing calmly.

I didn't know about it and swallowed saliva.

「It's a joke, right?」

「Does this looks like a joke? You're an eyesore」

At that moment, the smile disappears from Yuugo's face.

「This world is the world for me. The world for me to be the strongest and to reign. And yet, there's someone better than me」

「Why are you saying such a crazy thing? This world doesn't belongs to anyone. Return to sanity」

「I'm sane. It's a dream-like world where you can do anything if you have skills, you know? Isn't it that this world is exactly only for me? But you see, this world doesn't need people like you. So, die」

Yuugo draws his sword.

I also have no choice but to draw my sword.

I look at Yuugo's status.

『Human Race LV31 Name Yuugo Van Rengzand

Status

HP : 6 2 8 / 6 2 8 (Green)

MP : 5 6 6 / 5 6 6 (Blue)

SP : 6 0 9 / 6 0 9 (Yellow)

: 5 0 2 / 6 1 1 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 6 0 8

Average Defensive Ability : 5 9 9

Average Magic Ability : 5 4 6

Average Resistance Ability : 5 2 2

Average Speed Ability : 5 8 3

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV4」 「MP Recovery Speed LV4」 「MP Consumption Down LV4」 「SP Recovery Speed LV8」 「SP Consumption Down LV8」 「Magic Perception LV8」 「Magic Manipulation LV5」 「Magic Combat Act LV5」 「Magic Granting LV4」 「Offensive Magic Power

LV2」 「Enhanced Destruction LV7」 「Enhanced Slashing LV7」 「Enhanced Blow LV4」 「Enhanced Flame LV4」 「Fighting Spirit LV7」 「Vitality Granting LV7」 「Vitality Attack LV7」 「Flame Attack LV3」 「Paralysis Attack LV2」 「Sword Talent LV6」 「Throw LV5」 「3D-Maneuver LV6」 「Concentration LV9」 「Prediction LV3」 「Calculation Processing LV3」 「Accuracy LV8」 「Evasion LV8」 「Stealth LV3」 「Silent LV1」 「Fire Magic LV3」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV3」 「Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV1」 「Pain Resistance LV1」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Telephoto LV1」 「Enhanced Hearing LV10」 「Hearing Range Expansion LV1」 「Enhanced Smell LV8」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV8」 「Constitution LV5」 「Magic Well(魔蔵) LV4」 「Body Flicker(瞬身) LV5」 「Durability LV5」 「Herculean Strength LV5」 「Solid LV5」 「Mage LV4」 「Amulet LV3」 「Shrink Space(縮地) LV5」 「Emperor」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill points : 3 5 0

Title

「Monster Killer」 』

Strong.

His status is a little physical unlike me. He has a firm strength.

Besides, this guy acquires skills assertively with skill points unlike me.

Above all, the most troublesome is the "Emperor" skill.

『Emperor : Raise the effect of the skill. And, inflicts heresy attribute effect (Fear) to the opponent by overpowering』

The fear by overpowering is resisted for the time being.

But, it's a foul-like effect to raise the effect of the skill.



Yuugo brandish his sword.

I intercept it with my sword.

Ku, heavy!

「Fu, I know it. You never used skill points to acquire skills, right? In additon, you never raise your level. Points are things that are supposed to be used! Like this!」

Flame surges from Yuugo's sword.

I avoid it by a hair's breadth.

「If I do it too flashy, the others might notice it. So, just die quickly」

「Do you think that you can get away with that if you do such a thing?」

「It's alright. I'm the main of this world's future, you know? Of course I will be forgiven even if I do anything. Besides, the preparations are made properly. My subordinate should be disposing the others at this time. I will release the monster that I brought after I killed you. It's a powerful guy that won't be generated here usually. Something like the pitiful students and teachers have been devoured by the monster that generated suddenly. I will defeat that monster, and return alive. It's such a scenario」

「Such a careless plan, do you think that you won't be accused?」

「Who? Who will? Here is not Japan. I'm the future Sword Emperor, you know? Even if it's a little unnatural, who can state their opinions to me? And, is it fine to make it into an international problem? There's no way it would be fine. That's how it is. You shouldn't think that all the crimes must be make public like Japan」

I'm dumbfounded.

To Yuugo who had the idea that's too un-Japanese.

And, he accepts it naturally.

「Good bye. I will at least remember you in the corner of my memory」

The sword swing downwards while cladding in huge flame.  
However, it didn't reach me.

Yuugo's body blown off suddenly.

「Natsume-kun. You did too much」

A horrifying cold tone different from the usual dull voice.  
The overwhelming presence that doesn't match the figure of the small elf.  
Oka-chan Sensei appeared there.

「Your plan is already crushed. Your subordinates have all been restricted.  
And, I have disposed the monster that you brought along」

「Wh-What!？」

「It seems that you have been paying attention on Shun-kun, but it looks  
like you underestimated me too much. Sorry, but Sensei can't afford to  
overlook your rampage anymore」

Sensei walks up to the fallen Yuugo.  
Yuugo tries to launch a surprise attack,

「Guha!？」

He was struck to the ground by something invisible.

That must be the thing that blew Yuugo's body off a while ago.  
Perhaps, it's a wind-type magic.

Sensei's hand grips Yuugo's head.  
And, I perceive the flow of magical power there.  
Some kind of magic seemed to be put on Yuugo.

「Activate the Ruler Class Privilege. By the Ruler's request, activate the Ruler exclusive skill. Agreement of activation」

「I agree」

From Yuugo's mouth, a flat voice different from his usual voice is raised.  
The magic from a little while ago, is that the "Hypnosis" by the "Heresy Magic" that's said to be forbidden?

My surprise doesn't ends there.  
Rather, a further surprise attacks me.  
Yuugo's status displayed by "Appraisal" falls rapidly.  
Furthermore, the skills are disappearing rapidly.  
Yuugo's skill became only the mysterious garbled text skill in no time.

「!? What did you do to me!？」

Yuugo who finally returned to sanity, shouts.

「Sensei lowered your status and deprived your skills」

「Wha-!? There's no way such thing can be done!？」

「Shun-kun, how's the "Appraisal" result?」

「... Sensei is right, all of your status have fall to 30. In addition, the skill doesn't remain, too」

「Wh-Wha...」

「This world is not yours. Reflect on this at this time and Sensei recommend living as a normal person from now on. Even if you become stronger by acquiring skills, there are no good things about it...」

Yuugo who becomes dumbfounded.

I who's confused.

The exploration class was stopped afterwards.

Palton and Oriza-sensei were safe.

I heard that it was about to get dangerous, but thanks to Sensei's help, there was no serious wounds.

All of Yuugo's subordinates who attacked them were captured.

However, no one confessed their relation with Yuugo, and because Yuugo himself kept feigning ignorance, there was no blame on Yuugo.

Is this also a judgment that thinks about international relations?

I was made to really recognize that the common sense here is different from Japan.

By the way, after I return, I'm troubled because Sue clings to me in tears.

## Wisdom

---

『Wisdom : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. It's possible to acquire information until Inspection Level 1 of all existing things in own range of perception. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the M A area is obtained』

『Ruler of Wisdom : Acquisition skill 「Magic Extremity」 「Divine Magic」 : Acquisition Condition : Acquisition of 「Wisdom」 : Effect : MP, Magic, Resistance rise respectively. A+ correction whenever magic-type skill proficiency gained. Ruler class privilege is acquired : Explanation : The title presented to those who rule wisdom』

『Magic Extremity : Magic control assistance in the system, and all magic formula deployment ability value become the maximum. In addition, the recovery speed of MP becomes the fastest and the consumption becomes the lowest』

『Divine Magic : A bonus of 1000 is added to the MP, Magic, Resistance. And, a growth correction of 100 is added when level up』

『Zoa Ere LV3 No name  
Status

HP : 2 3 6 / 2 3 6 (Green) (Details) (21 up)

MP : 1 4 3 1 / 1 4 3 1 (Blue) (Details) (1120 up)

SP : 2 3 5 / 2 3 5 (Yellow) (Details) (20 up)

: 2 3 5 / 2 3 5 (Red) + 7 9 9 (Details) (20 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 8 7 (Details) (18 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 3 8 7 (Details) (18 up)

Average Magic Ability : 1 3 6 5 (Details) (1110 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 5 0 0 (Details) (1110 up)

Average Speed Ability : 1 4 1 2 (Details) (70 up)

Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV6」 「Magic Extremity (new)」 「SP Recovery Speed LV3」 「SP Consumption Down LV4」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison LV4」 「Fighting Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack

LV3] 「Corrosion Attack LV1」 「Poison Synthesis LV8」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Universal Thread LV1」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV5」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV5 (1 up)」 「Foresight LV5 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV1 (new)」 「High-speed Calculation LV1」 「Accuracy LV8」 「Evasion LV7」 「Stealth LV8」 「Silent LV3 (1 up)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV3」 「Shadow Magic LV3」 「Poison Magic LV3」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Overeating LV9」 「Wisdom (new)」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV3 (1 up)」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV3 (1 up)」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV4」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV8」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV10 (1 up)」 「Telephoto LV5 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Curse LV3 (new)」 「Enhanced Hearing LV8」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV2」 「Divine Magic (new)」 「Constitution LV1 (new)」 「Agility LV9」 「Endurance LV9」 「Herculean Strength LV4」 「Solid LV4」 「Idaten LV3」 「Taboo LV8 (1 up)」 「n % I = W」

Skill point : 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom(new)」 』

....

I want to shout "Amazing" if it's a while ago.

No, although I still think that it's amazing now, I can't be pleased honestly.

U.

Uu.

Uuu.

Udaa!!

Ah, enough!  
Stop thinking hesitantly!  
Well, there's no help for it even if I think about it!  
Even if there were such people like the Administrator, what can I do?  
There's no way I can do anything.  
What can a spider do to such people like God?  
Nothing can be done.

Then, the same as always, I will live my life in my own way.  
Stalker?  
Peeper?  
I will take you on.  
I don't care whether you're a Administrator or a God, but you should engrave my life into your memory to the utmost.  
I will live like a burning fire and die brilliantly!  
You should see my way of life!

Information in charge!  
What is it, Body in charge?  
I'm burning!  
Ou, I'm burning brightly now!  
No! I'm burning physically!  
Ha?  
Thread, thread!  
Eh, a-ah!?  
The thread that I forgot to cut caught a fire because I was in a daze!  
What are you doing!? If you have the time to report to me, extinguish it!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fire Resistance LV3』 has become 『Fire Resistance LV4』 》

Hot!? Hot!?  
Use "Poison Synthesis! Fast!  
Understood, Weak Poison, Come On!  
Uge!? I became numb!?  
Oh no! The Weak Poison has paralysis added to it now!  
What are you doing!?

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Paralysis Resistance LV4』 has become 『Paralysis Resistance LV5』 》

Hot! Numb!

I can't admire that!! Abababababa! HP dangerous!

I will die! I will seriously die!

Ah, my HP became 0.

Wha-!?

Activate "Patience"! Offer MP as a sacrifice, and revive with HP1!

Oh!

But, if the fire is not extinguished, HP will be exhausted again soon! The paralysis still can't be relieved?

A little more, done!

Use Weak Poison Synthesis without the paralysis this time! While you are at it, set the Synthesis Amount to the maximum!

Owa!? A lump of poisonous water fell!?

Ouch. Look, my HP decreased again after being crushed.

Ah, but thanks to that, the fire disappeared.

Ah, un. The effect of "Patience" was able to be confirmed, so it turned out all right in the end.

This is not all right at all!

It's a defeat if you mind it.

I mean, the first HP0 is like this, how is it?

It's a defeat if you mind it.

You're right....

With that just now, our MP decreased to half.

We would have died if we don't have "Wisdom".

Thank god we have it.

Well, the one that cause it is "Wisdom" though.

It's a defeat if you mind it.

Skills are convenient after all.

Right.

Although I don't know what kind of purpose they made skills and distribute them, I will take whatever you give me and make use of it.

That's right. Un. Let's do that.

## Wisdom-sama is amazing

---



Well, the ability of the skill "Wisdom" seems to be an enhanced version of Appraisal-sama and Detection-san.

At that point, it's decided that I have to call it with "-sama".

Wisdom-sama.

First of all, the enhanced part, a thing called "Details" was added into the status appraisal result.

When I double appraise this details, a more detailed information than the status will be displayed. What a wonderful function.

The detailed numerical value of each parts of body are in the attack and defense.

According to it, I understood that my strongest offensive ability is my sickle, and my defensive ability is approximately equal.

Although my defensive ability of my torso is somewhat low, because I'm specialized in evasion originally, it will be fine if I don't make any blunders.

The speed is also similar, but it breakdowns further to reflexive speed, instantaneous speed and endurance speed.

Although it's comparatively average, the instantaneous speed seems to be slightly higher than the others.

And, magic.

This, really.

There are various fields like Magic Offensive Ability, Magic Formula Deployment Speed, Magic Formula Stability Level, Magic Formula Strength, etc, but the numerical values other than the offensive ability have reached max value.

It's 99999.

It's not average at all!

Leaving aside that retort, I think that this is the effect of "Magic Extremity".

It was somehow written that the magic formula related becomes maximum, so I think that it's the effect.

This is telling me to use magic, right?

Fuhehe.

Finally, finally, I can use magic!

Amazing.

I'm looking forward to use it.

Well, the first thing to do now is to reconfirm Wisdom-sama's effect.  
I must not panic.

Last, it's resistance, but this was the most important in the details.  
All of my attribute resistances were there.  
With this, the attribute that I was weak in became clear.

Fire was the one that I'm weak in after all.  
Even though I have "Fire Resistance", it's still the lowest.  
Ah, by the way, when I have the resistance-type skills, the numerical value of the resistance rises equivalent to the resistance skill.

Other than fire, my resistance to water, ice and light are low.  
Especially, ice is low together with "Fire Resistance".  
Although I won't receive any ice attribute attack as long as I'm in the middle layer, I should bear it in my mind.

On the contrary, heresy attribute is the highest.  
Well, I do have "Heresy Nullity".  
The numerical value of this is also 99999.  
The next to it is "Poison Resistance".  
And the next is unexpectedly dark.  
It was higher than the attribute that I have the resistance.

And in this way, my strong and weak resistances became clear, but I think that this can probably be said as an attack.  
For example, even if I use the magic of the fire attribute that I'm weak in, I think that the effect will be low.  
On the contrary, the heresy and dark attributes that I'm strong in seems to have high effects.  
Although it's still in the range of expectation, I think that the probability is high.

The details of the status are about like this, and the details of the skills can be seen, too.  
Specifically, it reach the point that the numerical value of the skill proficiency can be seen.  
Because the numerical value of the necessary skill proficiency to the next

level is also displayed together, it seems that I can raise the level more efficiently.

By the way, the skill proficiency of the skills that I have not acquired can also be seen.

The skill list is displayed even without skill points.

I was surprised at this.

Besides, in the state that all skills were lifted from the ban.

Looking at this only seems to need one whole day.

Among those skills, there's the skill that needs an incredibly high skill points to acquire it.

Although it's ability is reliable to that extent, I absolutely won't acquire it.

I said as a joke to voice of heaven before. Wait, should I stop calling voice of heaven?

No, after all, voice of heaven is all right as it is.

Ah, yes, the continuation of the talk.

I inquire voice of heaven as a joke, and there's really a 「Immortality」 skill, but it needs 100 million points to acquire it.

Nai wa.

There's absolutely no sign to let me acquire it.

Well, leaving aside skills that can't be acquired, I think that I should pick up the usable skills that I can reach.

I will use my skill points for Evil Eye for a while, but when that's over, I will acquire skills that look good.

And, about Detection-san's enhancement, the information picked up by "Detection" can be appraise now.

However, because the information picked up by Detection-san is quite precise, there's no need to appraise it purposely.

At present, I can't think of an effective way to use it, but it's no a disadvantage to have it and it might be used someday.

Lastly, the most important thing is the auto mapping function was added! Waai!

Moreover, this, it's before acquiring Wisdom-sama, the map of all the ranges where I passed before after I am born can be inspected!

This is amazing.

Seriously amazing.

This Elro Great Labyrinth which I wandered aimlessly, part of it became clear by this map so far!

Elro Great Labyrinth is too wide....

The map of the upper layer where I was formerly there, the map of the lower layer where I fell, and the map of the middle layer that I'm advancing now.

I expected that it would be a part of the whole map when the maps are connected, but it became the size that was almost the same as Hokkaido with that alone.

It's only a part, you know?

And, when I predict the distance from the middle layer to the upper layer, I understood that it looks like it's still long ahead.

Although there might be a pit somewhere because it's only a prediction, I should be prepared for a long trip.

Lastly, the language that was impossible to appraise up until now, it's still impossible to appraise.

## Magical Kumoko★Returns

---

I thought that I was gonna die.  
I mean, I should have died with my HP.  
I would have died if I don't have "Patience".  
If I died foolishly like this, I won't die brilliantly.  
Administrator-san, if you saw it just now, please erase it from the log.

Incidentally, I was able to confirm the effect of "Patience".  
Rather than I will revive even if my HP is reduced to zero, it feels more like my HP becomes 0 and my MP becomes the substitute to it and it's possible to act without change.  
Judging from the decrease of MP when I caught a fire, I think that it temporarily choose MP as the HP.  
Therefore, the damage that should be received in HP becomes the decrease of MP.  
It's like the HP and MP sticks together.  
Therefore, when I received an overkill attack, my MP might decrease all at once.

Because my MP increased abnormally thanks to "Divine Magic", it can be said that I became considerably tough.  
But, because even it's original use uses MP, I should take it like an insurance.

And, thanks to "Divine Magic", my magic-type status increased excessively, but it's a loss when I don't use this status, right?  
It appears there, "Magic Extremity"!  
Waaai.  
This skill is the skill that can be said the final development type of the "Magic Manipulation" skill that I wanted!  
Amazing!  
In addition, the MP related convenient skills come in a set, and it's a bargain!  
Wonderful!  
If it's now, the price is free because it's Wisdom-sama's extra!  
Wha-What!?  
It's already bought, so please don't worry!  
Congratulation!

Well then, this "Magic Extremity".

It's seriously an amazing skill.

At any rate, it's like I acquired 「Magic Manipulation」 「MP Recovery Speed」 「MP Consumption Down」 at max level.

My MP that was decreased to half a while ago has already recovered completely.

Because it recovers 2 or 3 in a second, it will recover completely in about ten minutes.

What's that? I can use my MP as much as I want.

Besides, because there's also the effect of "MP Consumption Down", the amount of consumption should decrease other than "Patience".

I can use as much as I want even if I don't use it poorly.

Even if I keep the Evil Eye activated, there's no consumption, so there's no change.

Let's change it to continuous activation at once.

Well, if it's prepared here, of course I want to use magic.

But, I don't know how to use it.

That's only said a long time ago!

I finally learned the way to use magic!

It became clear by Wisdom-sama's new function, search.

Although it's not equal for a certain great teacher, when I search the word related to the skill system, the explanation will be displayed. (TL note: Google-sensei)

The manual function that I didn't stop demanding was implemented at last. Therefore, I searched the way to use magic.

According to it, it seems that I have to pass through some stages to use magic.

First of all, recognition of magical power.

This corresponds to the so-called "Magic Perception".

If you can't recognize the existence of magical power, it's impossible to use magic using the magical power as the fuel to activate it.

So, this becomes the main premise to use magic.

As for me, "Magic Perception" is in the effect of Wisdom-sama.

Next, manipulation of magic.

The image of magical power in me is a thick liquid.

Move this liquid at your will.

This becomes "Magic Manipulation".

Moving it faster and if complex movement can be done, it's good.

Usually, a person needs to train and will become able to move it gradually, but thanks to "Magic Extremity", I can move it freely.

And, the construction of magic formula.

Every magic skills have this and it will be constructed automatically by selecting the corresponding magic.

The image of the constructed magic formula is a pipe, I wonder?

This construction speed also changes according to the status.

Because my Magic Formula Construction Speed is at maximum value, I can activate it at the moment I select it.

Lastly, if magical power is poured into the constructed magic formula, the magic will be completed.

Like pouring a liquid into the pipe.

When the liquid reaches the end of the pipe, it becomes the phenomenon to have influence in this world as magic for the first time.

At this time, if the amount of the liquid poured into the pipe increases, the offensive ability of the magic rises and if the pouring speed is made faster, the time until activation is shortened.

However, an extra burden will be added on the pipe to that extent.

There's a limit in the amount that can be poured according to the thickness of the pipe, so if it's not firmly made, it will explode because of the water pressure.

The magic formula will end with a misfire without being able to endure the burden, and the worst case, it might explode.

Because high rank magic has a complex and long magic formula, the tendency of that is strong.

It's necessary to make a bigger and stronger pipe to stabilize the magic formula.

As for this, I don't have any problems thanks to "Magic Extremity".

You must pass through such a process just to use one magic.

However!

I who have "Magic Extremity" don't have to think about such tedious thing! "Magic Manipulation" can be done with the same sense as moving my body,

and as for the magic formula construction, the best one is completed in an instant after I select a magic.

I can activate magic with ease like pouring water into a glass!

Therefore, let's activate the one that has the effect that can be understood at a glance because there's no monster in the surroundings now.

Ah, come to think of it, I completely forgot to appraise "Shadow Magic."

『Shadow Surface(影表) : Shadow can be generated in the light』

Uwa.

This is also strange.

Even if it becomes level 3, it still has such effect.

"Shadow Magic" is useless if its level doesn't increase more.

Then, let's use magic.

"Poison Bullet" is good here after all.

Even if I activate "Heresy Magic", there's no significance because there's no opponent, and even if I succeed in using "Shadow Magic", it doesn't seem that I will be impressed.

As for the "Abyss Magic", un, the hurdle seems to be high to use it suddenly.

Yosh!

Magic Formula Deployment!

Magical Power Filling completed!

Poison Bullet activate!

After taking stance, a black round thing appeared in front of me, and it flies vigorously.

O-Oh!

Although it succeeded too quick, it's magic.

Amazing.

I was impressed a little.

But, this Poison Bullet don't have much power.

Because this poison is not Deadly Spider Poison.

The Poison Bullet that can be used by "Poison Magic" is not a magic that fires my own poison, and it seems that it's one magic that fires poison.



So, the poison is this magic exclusive poison, and it's different from the Deadly Spider Poison.

And, it's inferior to the power of Deadly Spider Poison even if I have my Magic Offensive Ability.

Although the power can be raised if I consume a lot of magical power, if that's the case, then I should just synthesis poison obediently.

The magic that I was able to acquire with much efforts might don't have a lot of chances to use it....

## **Magic Equipped Spider-type Versatile Warrior**

By the way, following the Poison Bullet of "Poison Magic", I tried Poison Touch.

Although it should have been a magic that inflicts poison damage by touching the opponent, there was a pitfall after all.

Although I thought that it's a fairly good ability for a skill that can be acquired at level 1, I also receive this magic.

It was the so-called self-destruction technique.

I mean, don't I have a lot of self-destruction techniques?

Although it might be suitable to raise the resistance on purpose, this magic can't be used normally.

Ah, but if I use with the level 3 Poison Resist, it might be usable.

Although Poison Resist is a magic that boost poison resistance temporarily, if this is used together with Poison Touch, it might be usable.

Well, I have "Poison Synthesis", so it's not necessary to use it purposely.

There's no need to use such a thing that has low power and it's a self-destruction technique purposely.

Because its power is low, it doesn't help in accumulating skill proficiency.

Although the Poison Bullet seems to still have ways to use it, there's no need to use Poison Touch.

I also tried "Shadow Magic" just in case.

The result is, un, omitted because it was plain.

The effects of "Heresy Magic" can't be confirmed if there's no monster, so I think that I will try it when I encounter the next monster.

Well, because it's a mind attack-type, I might not know whether it's effective or not just by looking at the appearance.

Although I might know if it's Phantom Pain, can Disturb be known?

Above all, is it fine to use Phantom Madness on a monster?

Phantom Madness, in short, it makes someone becomes insane, isn't it?

Making a monster berserk, isn't it a power up instead?

... As expected, I want to think that it's not like that, but let's use it carefully.

And, the last boss who waits at the end.

"Abyss Magic".

My heart throbs considerably to try this one.

In various meanings.

No matter how you think of it, this magic is dangerous.

Although I carried out an appraisal once again just to make sure because it has evolved into Wisdom-sama, the explanation doesn't change.

After all, I don't understand the effect of the magic.

Although it's obvious that it's a high rank Dark Magic, I don't know any more than that.

It might be an outrageous force if it's usable, but it's bad for the heart that I don't know what's going to jump out.

Although I won't fail because I have "Magic Extremity", still, my heart is throbbing.

Then, first of all, let's try from the level 1 Hell Gate.

Yosh!

Magic Formula Construction!

... Huh?

Wa-Wait for a moment!?

I can't control it even when I have "Magic Extremity"!?

What's with this idiot-like difficulty of construction!?

Ku, it's no use.

The magic formula that's being constructed easily left my controls and collapsed.

I want to say "That's ridiculous".

After all, the "Magic Extremity" that I have is as its name shows, it should be located at the top of the magic related skills.

This result even though I have the skill.

If this won't work, then no one in the world will be able to use "Abyss Magic", isn't it?

I mean, a magic with such difficult construction, what kind of dangerous magic is this?

Not being able to do the construction at level 1 magic, what's this?

If I activate the level 10 Rebellion Hell, is it like the end of the world?

Hahaha, never.

It won't, right?

It really won't, right?

However, this at level 1, either way, it's not usable.

No.

It's still early to give up.

It was certainly difficult.

But, I'm a beginner who became able to use magic just now.

The other magicians probably do their best in practicing and raise the skill level steadily, while I acquire a cheat skill by a leap.

In other words, I'm not used to it.

Therefore, I can use easy magic thanks to the skill, but it's impossible to use high rank magic because I'm inexperienced.

I think that it's like that.

Then, there's only one answer.

There's only practice!

This, Body in charge.

Well, I understand what you want to say, Information in charge.

Do you understand?

Un. But, in that case, what should we do with information?

Can you back me up to some extent, Body in charge?

It's possible to do it, but the efficiency will drop sharply when 2 persons do a person's job.

Muu.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Parallel Will LV1』 has become 『Parallel Will LV2』 》

Good Timing!

Hello, the third me.

Hello. I heard the talk. It's already all right because I came!

Yosh! Then, No.3. I will have you in charge of magic!

OK OK. Leave it to me.

Thus, "Parallel Will" leveled up, and the number of wills that can exist at the same time has increased.

Body in charge and Information in charge are as the same as always.

The newly born Magic in charge will practice magic centering on "Abyss Magic" while moving.

By the effect of the "Ruler of Patience" title, the rise of the magic related

skill proficiency should be improved, and if I raise the "Poison Magic" and "Shadow Magic", it will surely be useful in the future.

Besides, Magic in charge can join in the combat by using magic attack individually.

The Poison Bullet of the "Poison Magic" also, if it's use individually, it's quite strange, but if it's used in the cooperation with Body in charge, the utility value rises tremendously.

Feint and an unexpected blow, it seems that I can do various things according to the situation.

The Information in charge who ascertains the situation has an important role after all.

Exactly, the Trinity.

When I think over again, I'm amazing.

My status increase rapidly, and I fight in the way that makes good use of my body at the same time as magic flies.

Just by hearing this, I don't want to antagonize me.

Huh?

Aren't I super-strong?

Q, Regarding q&a corner 9

Q, The resistance endowment of "Omnipotent Thread"....

A, Such carelessness is Kumoko's quality.

Even though she has confirm, consider and verify the skills properly in such a harsh monster life up until now, the suddenly appeared, careless attribute.

I felt that this careless attribute is a negative attribute that's attached to Kumoko-san by force in order to make the development in the convenience of the author.

Will she become natural airhead and thickheaded type from now on?

A, Kumoko is comparatively careless when she get carried away. In addition, there's a belief that she can't use threads in the middle layer. Kumoko thinks like this 「Although my threads evolved, it's impossible to use it or experiment it in the middle layer. For the time being, let's confirm the reason why "Severing Thread" disappeared」. Therefore, her eyes are attracted towards the Attribute Endowment at the very beginning, and the Resistance Endowment next to it was not noticed. It was the result of various misfortune that happen at the same time.

Q, Kumoko-san has surely forgotten that there's the 「Dinosaur」 in the upper layer....

A, She might have forgotten about it.

Q, The Resistance Endowment in "Universal Thread", in other words, can I recognize that it can make a thread that can't be burned by adding Heat Resistance?

A, It was revealed at chapter 102, but the resistance only increases the defensive ability of the attribute. Therefore, if you're weak in that attribute originally, the resistance won't skyrocket suddenly even if the resistance is endowed.

Q, Come to think of it, it looks like it's not a spider, but does the nickname remains as Kumoko?

A, Because she still keeps the spider form, Kumoko is fine.

Q, When "Detection" is activated, only "Thought Acceleration" doesn't rose.

Is it unrelated to "Detection"?

A, Because the effect of "Thought Acceleration" is accelerates the perceivable time, the skill proficiency can only be accumulated in the passage of time under activation.

Q, I feel that she will acquire the Fortitude of the cardinal virtue sooner or later.

A, Actually, the initial plan was not Patience but Fortitude. At the end of worrying, I pick the virtues and so it became Patience.

Q, When she has 500 points, is the reason she didn't acquire the skills that can be acquired without skill points like "Enhanced Vision" because she forgot about it after evolving? Or, there's no skill to acquire?

Does the necessary experience points for the level up after evolving gets reset?

Does the necessary experience points increase whenever she evolves?

A, Although this is lightly mentioned in the story, the skills are postponed because she wants to give priority to capture the middle layer. And, the experience points reset to some extent, but it's not completely reset.

Q, If I say my personal impression of Kumoko-san, Pride rather than Humility. Charity rather than Wrath. Diligence rather than Sloth. Chastity rather than Lust. Gluttony rather than Temperance. I don't know whether she's Envy or Kindness, but the one I don't understand is why Patience when she's Greed-like?

( TL note: Somehow the reader seems made a mistake. Patience is suppose to be opposing Wrath and Greed opposing Charity.)

A, Although she seemed greedy, she actually doesn't have much greed. Although it's said before when she shut herself in her first home, she feels that just by living is relatively a happiness, so she's unselfish. The reason she's greedy to become stronger is because she won't be able to live if she don't do it, and she's a person who thinks that living peacefully and spending time leisurely is acceptable. Therefore, rather than Diligence, Sloth is closer.

Q, How is curse different from heresy?

Is it like curse is an attack to spiritual body and heresy is an attack to the soul?

A, Although it will be revealed in the future, heresy attribute is a considerably special attribute. However, it's all right to recognize it as a mind attack.

Q, Are there training-type skills like 「Taming」 ?

A, There is. However, Kumoko will never acquire this skill. Because she doesn't have the talent....

Q, Isn't it because of "Pride" that the correction became double?

Isn't it 1220?

A, The correction of "Pride" is only the growth correction by level up. In the 1120 of the increase, 1000 is from "Star Magic", 100 is from "Ruler of Wisdom", and 20 is from the previous level up. So it's 1120.

Q, If her resistance increase by 1000, the paralysis seems to end quickly, so she won't die of being covered with flames, right?

Even with the current status.

A, If the attribute offensive ability increases, the power also becomes higher, so it might surpass the resistance even if the resistance is higher. In addition, because Kumoko's Fire Resistance is abnormally low, if she's covered with flames, she will receive a considerable damage.

Q, It seems that the Earth's spider thread with the thickness of a pencil can stop a flying Boeing 747 plane, but can Kumo-san's thread do that much?

A, Please think that "Spider Thread LV1" has the same ability as the spider thread in this world.

Q, Hokkaido—while moving such a long distance, when thinking about the number of combats up until now, it's kinda smooth.

A, In the lower layer, she evade with all of her power, and because she also evade combat relatively in the other layer, number of combat is not equal to the number of monster.

Q, Won't "Poison Magic" become the target of "Poison Synthesis"?

A, It won't. "Poison Magic" is not a magic that makes poison, but it makes magic to become poison attribute. So it's not registered as a physical poison.

Q, ....Eh? Is Google-sensei higher than Wisdom-sama?



A, Wisdom-sama can only search skill related things. It can't match with the great sensei who can search anything.

**Does a Hikki dream of going out?**

Although various things happened, the middle layer capture is going well. I kept defeating monsters and my level also rose, and my skill level also rose considerably.

While doing that, "Overeating" became level 10 at last.

Will "Gluttony" come?

I prepared for it, but the name of the skill after evolving was 「Satiation LV1」.

『Satiation : It becomes possible to take meals exceeding the limit. In that case, HP, MP, SP are recovered. In addition, the surplus can be stocked. Because the surplus is stocked as pure energy, you won't gain weight. The amount that can be stock increases by level』

Although "Gluttony" didn't came, it's still an amazing ability.

In short, the effect that's applied only to SP up until now has applied to HP and MP.

Although the amount of stocked surplus is lower than the SP, it still doesn't change the fact that it's amazing.

I'm glad my plain and low HP has been padded.

Besides, there's also the effect of "Patience", so if my HP and MP increase, my survival rate rises that much.

Although MP originally looked excess, the waste might decrease if I can stock it.

However, about the effect of not gaining weight, I don't have any benefits.

Well, I never gained weight originally.

I wonder why?

In the explanation of "Overeating", it's written that I will gain weight just as much as the stock, and because I have stocked to the limit, I should have gained weight considerably, but I didn't gained weight at all.

Although I don't know whether it's the spider's special constitution or not, I decided to not mind it because I won't gain weight at all from now on.

Oh, yes.

The "Overeating" stock reached the limit value before its level rose.

It looked like the limit value was  $\text{level} \times 100$ , so it stopped at 900.

Although the upper limit increased a little because it evolved into "Satiation", I think that it will probably stop at 1000.  
If it's not possible to stock it any further, thinking that "it's a waste unless I consume it" is the Japanese wasteful mind.

That's why, I bear in mind to consume SP as much as possible since the time of my usual movement.  
Specifically, I advanced while jumping and running.  
By doing it like this, skill proficiency of "Idaten" was gained.  
Thanks to that, the skill level of "Idaten" rose.

"Agility" and "Endurance" also rose, and reached max level at last.  
Both evolved.  
They evolved into "Body Flicker" and "Durability", and growth correction is added to it.  
With this, a plus correction will be added in all of my status whenever I level up.  
Well, thanks to "Magic Extremity", the rise of magic is abnormally high and my speed is high thanks to "Idaten" that I originally had.

Un.  
Even though I was supposed to be a physical high mobility type originally, if only looking at my status, I became a magical high mobility type.  
Although the cause of my 180° change is Wisdom-sama, it's doubtful that I actually change into a magic type.

All of the magic-type's levels rise just in case.  
Although it's rises, it's inferior to the Deadly Spider Poison no matter what.  
After all, when it becomes a serious fight, the Deadly Spider Poison becomes my trump card, and magic becomes the support.

Well, it's inevitable.  
Because I came this far with "Spider Thread" and Deadly Spider Poison.  
It seems to become a complicated feelings if those two are surpassed easily by magic.  
Ah, I want to use "Spider Thread" quickly.  
I can't used it in this middle layer even though it evolved into "Universal Thread" with much efforts.  
When I reach the upper layer, I will make a nest at the very beginning, and I

will spend some time on skill researching there.

After that, to be honest, I don't know what to do.

Although I said that I won't mind it, after all, I'm bothered by it.

Administrator.

Skill.

In order to know it, I must ask a man who knows it after all.

But, in the first place, what does the man of this world think of the

Administrator?

I don't know.

Come to think of it, I have never communicate with another person in this world.

I'm here!

I'm also here!

You guys are no different than me! I'm saying about another person,

Another Person!

Fuu.

The number of idiots increase, and I who's in charge of the brain can't stop this hardships.

Oh, yes, about communication.

Although I hardly communicate even in my previous life, information can be obtained if there was internet.

But, now is different.

Wisdom-sama's search is only a part concerning the skills.

Besides, even if I examined it, the important part is concealed.

All the information related to the Administrator cannot be appraised.

If I think, I'm a Hikki who haven't gone out after I was born when seen in perspective.

I haven't gone out of Elro Great Labyrinth.

If I became a Hikki in the state with no information source, it can't be helped that I'm ignorant about the world situation.

If I want to know about the Administrator, I need to get out of Elro Great Labyrinth and I have to interact with the man in this world.

But, because I'm a monster, I can't talk, so I think that it's quite severe to

communicate normally.

Well, although it's not wrong that I'm a monster, I might manage somehow if it's a conversation.

The first one is acquiring the "Telepathy" skill.

And, the another one is evolve into a certain monster.

A new feature added by Wisdom-sama, Evolution Tree.

If I see this, I can know what kind of monsters that I can evolve in the future at a glance.

Up until now, evolution happens after selecting the guy that appear that time, but apparently, it looks like I have evolved in a good way.

When I see the Evolution Tree, it's understood that 'Poison' is considerably rare.

My current Zoa Ere too.

Well, that's fine now.

The problem is a certain monster's information that's displayed in the Evolution Tree.

Arachne.

The monster that has the lower half of the spider and the upper half of the human.

It's the monster that was also well known in Japan of my previous life.

If I want to evolve into this monster, it's possible but it's somewhat far.

If I have the human upper half, I should be able to talk.

The problem is whether the humans will listen to my story or not because it doesn't change the fact that I'm still a monster.

What should I do?

Well, it can't be helped even if I think about it now.

Whether I evolve or not, it's still a matter for the future.

In the first place, I can't go out until I escape from the middle layer.

Let's think later.

『Zoa Ere   LV6   No name  
Status

HP : 3 0 3 / 3 0 3 (Green) + 2 1 (Details) (67 up)

MP : 2 0 9 5 / 2 0 9 5 (Blue) + 1 7 (Details) (664 up)

SP : 3 1 6 / 3 1 6 (Yellow) (Details) (81 up)

: 3 1 6 / 3 1 6 (Red) + 9 3 8 (Details) (81 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 4 3 (Details) (56 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 4 4 1 (Details) (54 up)

Average Magic Ability : 1 9 9 9 (Details) (634 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 2 1 3 0 (Details) (630 up)

Average Speed Ability : 1 7 4 6 (Details) (334 up)

## Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV7 (1 up)」 「Magic Extremity」 「SP Recovery Speed LV5(2 up)」 「SP Consumption Down LV6 (2 up)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison LV6 (2 up)」 「Fighting Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Corrosion Attack LV1」 「Poison Synthesis LV8」 「Thread Talent LV3」 「Universal Thread LV1」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV8 (3 up)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV6 (1 up)」 「Foresight LV6 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV2 (1 up)」 「High-speed Calculation LV2 (1 up)」 「Accuracy LV9 (1 up)」 「Evasion LV8 (1 up)」 「Stealth LV9 (1 up)」 「Silent LV4 (1 up)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV5(2 up)」 「Shadow Magic LV6 (3 up)」 「Poison Magic LV6 (3 up)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Satiation LV1 (new)」 「Wisdom」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV3」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Blow Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV4 (1 up)」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV5 (1 up)」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Faint Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV8」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Telephoto LV7 (2 up)」 「Evil Eye of Curse LV6 (3 up)」 「Evil Eye of Paralysis LV2 (new)」 「Enhanced Hearing LV9 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV3(1 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「Constitution LV1」 「Body Flicker LV1 (new)」 「Durability LV1 (new)」 「Herculean Strength LV4」 「Solid LV4」 「

Idaten LV4 (1 up)」 「Taboo LV8」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill points : 5 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster  
Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「  
Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of  
Wisdom」 』

**The unrest that creeps to the peaceful shadow**

Yuugo didn't come to the classes after that.

It seems that he's still staying in the academy, but I never saw Yuugo after that incident.

It was the same even if I asked Sue and Katia.

「He should just die because he make a move on Nii-sama」

「Sue. You must not say such a silly thing. However, I certainly can't agree that there's no blame」

The criminals who attacked Palton and the others seems to have committed suicide without confessing any information after all.

In the confinement place where they are restricted, it seems that the preparations to let them confess was not able to be done.

By the way, in the matter that's considered to be important, when a person is forced to confess, a certain item is used.

It's the curse tool that's loaded with the power of the "Heresy Magic" that's said to be forbidden.

"Heresy Magic" is said to be a magic that violates the soul, so the prohibition of acquisition is announced by the church.

The person who has this magic skill will be arrested by the church, and the person will either be placed under the management of the church throughout the life or be executed.

Of course the item that's loaded with the power of "Heresy Magic" is managed strictly by the church, but a person must request to the church to use it and it's permitted to use it when the church judged that the content of the request is appropriate.

Even in this incident, after the criminals were made to transport to the royal capital, they should be forced to confess using the item.

They might have committed suicide because they foresee that.

I was made to recognize this world and the world of my previous life are different again.

「Even if they can't prove the relation to the assailants, it's a fact that the person himself attacked the royalty of another country. Don't you find it



strange that he's not charged with a crime?」

To Katia's question, I can't answer.

Certainly, the fact that I was attacked by that guy doesn't change.

But still, there was no blame in that guy.

It's an unimaginable thing in Japan.

「There's nothing strange about it. Because here is such a world」

The one who answered Katia's question was Yuri.

「Shun-kun and the others might not realized it because you are all at that position. The social position of this world has power that's much stronger than what everyone think. Because I'm a former orphan and a commoner, I have seen this kind of thing a lot of times. There was a person who was executed after being hit by a noble because the noble's hand was hurt when hitting the person. There was a family who were executed because the vegetables sold were infested with insects. This kind of story overflows throughout the world」

Not only me but Katia also became speechless.

We might not know about the world at all.

「The difference of the social position is an absolute difference. Yuugo-kun is the next Emperor of the world eminent large country. It's a simple thing to make an incident like this unsettled」

Katia who looks bitter.

My face would also be the similar.

「Therefore, Divine Word is the true equality. Divine Word won't discriminates anyone. Divine Word grants benefits equally to everyone. Divine Word is the truth of this world and the light that wraps everything!  
」

I leave Yuri who have started a trip.

When it comes to this, she won't stop.

Even if there's no listener, she will continue to talk about the magnificence

of Divine Word endlessly.

Although I listened to her at first, I became good at pretending to listen to her and ignore the contents now.

I think about Yuugo while ignoring the Divine Word admiration of Yuri who has sparkling eyes.

What will happen to that guy in the future?

Status is lowered, and all of the skills were lost.

Perhaps, he's same as me, the "Emperor" skill that he has by nature was lost.

The only skill remained was the 「 $n \% I = W$ 」 that has an unknown effect.

Sensei didn't erase this skill.

Did she left it on purpose? Or, was it because she's not able to erase it?

Apparently, this mysterious skill is a skill peculiar to we who reincarnated.

Both Katia and Yuri have this skill.

And, probably Sensei too.

What kind of meaning does this skill has?

However, at present, this skill hasn't showed its effect.

A skill that doesn't shows its effect even by possessing it.

Such a thing is useless.

If I think about that, Yuugo would lose all his skills.

His status is the low rank monster class.

There's no skill that can be relied on either.

Speaking frankly, the current Yuugo has fell to the weakest class as a human.

The weakening of Yuugo will also be widely known someday.

If that happens, then I don't know what will happen to his future.

The worst case, breaking off the relations might be announced from the native country.

His native country, the Rengzant Empire where power is everything.

Will he who became weak still maintain as the successor to the throne?

When thinking so, this might be the punishment given to him.

Yuugo indulged in power.

After being indulged in power, even his mind has suffered.  
Will there be hope to live in a man who lost all his powers?

Would I indulge in power like Yuugo if Julius nii-sama, Sue and Katia doesn't exist?

I think that it's not impossible.

I know the person who's stronger than me.

But still, I think that I will get drunk on my own strength suddenly once in a while.

I might be actually strong.

Yuugo becomes arrogant to that extent, so I'm sure that there's no one stronger than him in his surroundings.

Even the Rengzant Empire's true strength supremacy principle that's said to be a battleground.

Then, even if there's a difference in magic or physical, I who have the status that's almost equal to him might be considerably strong.

If that's the case, then if the environment is different, it might be me who will become like Yuugo.

I shivered when I think about it.

Possibly, the one who's status and skills got deprived by Sensei might be me.

Sensei, that person is also terrifying.

Because I entered the academy and my age reached the standard, I acquired some magic skills.

I don't know what will happen if I wasn't saved by Sensei that time.

But, even if I win or lose, it might have become a fierce battle that it won't end with a scratch.

Even if I'm peace-loving idiot, but still, in that situation, I should have done one counterattack at least.

However, I'm sure that I will hesitate about giving the decisive blow.

When thinking about it, I think that the winning rate of Yuugo who don't hesitates is higher.

And, Sensei neutralized that Yuugo easily.

In other words, I can't win against Sensei too.  
What if Sensei tries to weakens me and Katia?  
I don't have the technique to resist.

After that incident, Sensei didn't come to the class again.  
Although it's the usual, such action seems to be even more weird if it's after that incident.

What kind of activity does Sensei do in the back?  
How did she acquire such power?  
What is she trying to do with such power?

I don't know.  
It's full of things that I don't understand.  
But, I don't think that I can get the answer even if I ask the person.  
Besides, I'm scared that I will stir up a hornet's nest if I poke it poorly.

However, although it's my intuition, I think that Sensei is not an enemy.  
Although what she's doing in the back is a mystery, I think that she's not doing something that will harm us.  
Although it's not possible to know about it now, I think that a day when everything is spoken will surely come.  
I decide to believe in Sensei and wait till then.

「That's why! Shun-kun should also convert into the Divine Word Religion!  
」

When I was ignoring Yuri, my hand was clasped by her before I know and I was pressed for an answer.

「Ah, although I admit that the Divine Word Religion is excellent, I will refrain from it」

I unbind Yuri's hands gently while cold sweat flows down because Sue engender a silent pressure.  
Recently, Yuri has been pressing on me whether to convert into the Divine Word Religion or not.  
Although I decline her gently every time, Yuri doesn't give up.  
Because Sue seems to lose her temper every time, I want Yuri to stop

because it makes me feel nervous.

Hmm?

Although it's as usual that Sue scowls at Yuri, Katia looks strange.

Usually, she would made an amazed face in such time, what's wrong?

「Katia, what happened?」

「Eh? Nothing. What's it suddenly?」

「No, because Katia's state was somewhat strange」

「Haa. I'm as usual」

「Is that so? If you are ill, then say so, okay?」

「Yes. There's no need to worry」

Because the person herself says that she's fine, it should be all right.

And, when I turned around, Sue and Yuri looked strange this time.

「This time is you guys. What's wrong?」

「No, it's nothing」

「?」

Sue and Yuri look at each other, and both looked strange.

I have no idea what's going on.

After all, everyone have a strange look on that day.

\* \* \* \* \*

「Sue-chan, what do you think of it?」

「Not yet. But, it's not impossible」

「You think so too?」

「That's bad. Very bad」

「It's bad. Very bad」

「But, it can't be stopped」

「This might be a formidable enemy」

「Muu. It's not decided to be like that yet」

「You're right. As for us, we can only pray that it won't happen」

\* \* \* \* \*

「Damn it! Like I will let it end here! This world is mine! Mine, only mine, the world only for me! I won't accept such an end! I won't accept it! I won't let it end until I obtain everything!」

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Desire LV1』 》

「That fucking elf! I'll absolutely get my revenge! I won't forgive you, absolutely won't forgive you!」

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Anger LV1』 》

「I will definitely deprive all of your things someday! In the same way as you did to me!」

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Seizure LV1』 》

「Just wait for me! I will destroy everything that guy values! On top of that, I'll rape that fucking bitch and won't stop even if she cries or screams while laughing!」

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Lewd Technique(淫技) LV1』 》

「Just wait for me! I will take back this world!」

## Eel again

---

Wow.

Here is dangerous.

In front of me is a lake of huge magma spreads out all over.

And, there's no path.

Did I take the wrong path?

I thought about it, but this middle layer is a wide and big passage that continues for a long time.

Because the width is around 1 kilometer, it feels wrong to call it as a passage.

So, I must cross this lake of magma in order to advance ahead.

Fortunately, although there's no path, there are small islands at some places.

It's possible to jump from island to island if it's with my jumping power, and the worst, I can even advance on the ceiling.

Although it's possible to break through because it's me, isn't it impossible for human?

After all, the human's limit is the upper layer.

I think that it's impossible to capture this labyrinth that has the area of the scale more than Hokkaido.

A person must have the power of the legendary class like the Hero.

Though I don't know whether there's such thing or not.

A handsome young man liked by the Administrator might get such special powers unexpectedly.

Uwa, that's unfair.

If there's such thing, then give it to me too!

It's not good?, I see, that's obvious, right?

Ah.

I escaped from reality for a moment.

What I said that it's possible to break through is only crossing over this magma.

What's dangerous here is that a lot of monsters lurk here.

This lake of magma is wide and the depth is considerably deep.

The depth is around 200 meters.

If the magma gets clogged up that much, won't it cool down and harden?

Although I think of it, this huge lake is actually formed here.

And, in that deep and wide lake, there's a lot of monster.

It's good if it's a small fry, but there are dangerous ones mixed among them.

There seems to be a sign of eel within the range of my detection here and there.

This is dangerous.

Although I want to ignore the monsters and advance, from my experience so far, I seem to get involved in such dangerous zone.

The footing is bad.

There's no escape.

If I fall, I will die.

Countless formidable enemies.

I can't get tired of it.

I can't get tired of this.

My Danger Perception is reacting strongly.

But, I can't advance ahead unless I break through here.

Really, what is this labyrinth?

It doesn't have the mind to let me capture it, right?

Die?

The God says, I'm destined to die here.

Administrator, is it your act!?

Haa.

Yosh!

Let's go.

In the way that combat is avoided as much as possible.

Strategy: let's advance further, Change to treasure my life.

Thus, I jump to the nearest island first.

Land splendidly.

An eel that appears from the bottom.

Oiiiiiiii!?



However, it's still not the time to panic!

Although the eel is a formidable enemy, the current me should be able to defeat it!

But, should I escape from here for safety?

Body in Charge, Magic in Charge, what do you think!?

[The footing is small and it's hard. One vote to escape]

{Agreed. There's no need to fight purposely on a disadvantageous field}

Yosh, let's escape!

[Yes Sir]

{I will support}

Therefore, I will escape!

Although I thought about it, the eel's state is strange.

Even though it should have notice my existence, it doesn't try to attack me at all.

No, it stiffens in its attacking posture.

Hmm?

[Information in Charge, isn't this paralysis?]

Ah, that's it!

That's right.

When I became level 5, I acquired "Evil Eye of Paralysis".

Although I thought that I was going to pick "Evil Eye of Extinction" or "Evil Eye of Petrification" at first, I stop after all and pick "Evil Eye of Paralysis".

The reason is because I have experience the paralysis myself, and I noticed how dangerous was it.

That's dangerous.

It's impossible to move.

Because of that, I was almost dead, or rather, I died in HP.

The "Evil Eye of Extinction" is good if I take its offensive ability, but judging from "Corrosion Attack", it's scary that it seems to damage myself.

In addition, I can't eat if I use it on a small fry because the corpse doesn't remain.

The reason of "Evil Eye of Petrification" is also the same.

As expected, I can't eat stone.

Besides, I know that petrification is certainly troublesome because I was harmed by the petrification lizard before, but it needs time to show its effect. Although petrifying a part of my opponent's body is certainly an unpleasant effect from the opponent's point of view, but it's not an advantage for me. Stopping a part from being use. If it's like that, then paralysis that can stop the whole body is better.

Thus, the second Evil Eye was decided to be paralysis.

This is also the same as the "Evil Eye of Curse" that it consumes MP while activating it.

But, even if I activate both at the same time, it's rather a positive income and expenditure by the effect of "Magic Extremity" and "Satiation".

Ah, about the "Satiation" stock, it has been understood that automatic recovery is also stocked naturally.

Super-convenient.

Thanks to that, my HP is saved up little by little.

Though the HP is hard to recover because of the heat damage.

Because my MP recovers very fast, I use it as much as possible.

Because there's a skill called "Magic Combat Act" that raise the physical ability temporarily by consuming MP, I tried circulating magical power in my body and the skill was acquired comparatively easy.

This also is activated continuously now.

"Fighting Spirit" that has the same effect but consumes SP instead of MP is activated sometimes after I consult with my SP stock.

As for magic, Magic in Charge activates continuously centering on "Shadow Magic".

Though she's firing "Poison Magic" towards the eel now.

The eel receives the poison while paralyzed, the curse reducing its HP slowly, and it died in the end.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV6 has become LV7》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Talent LV3』 has become 『

Thread Talent LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV7 has become LV8》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

Because it was wasteful to let my precious meat sink, I manage to raise it up to the land using the thread.

I change the thread that caught fire quickly and pull it like this, "take, change, pull, change".

This might be more harder than a battle.

I didn't thought that the eel that I had a hard fight last time can be killed this easily.

I really became incredibly strong.

Uhehe.

Now that I know that even the eel can't defeat me, there's no one that can defeat me in this middle layer!

Ah, excluding Mother.

There's no way I can win against such thing.

But, the eel was actually outstandingly strong in this middle layer, so there's no monster that can be my enemy in the middle layer.

Although it might be a different story if it's the lower layer, the greatest enemy in the middle layer is the terrain, so the monster's strength itself is not that much.

If it's the catfish class monsters, there are here and there, but there's not much when it comes to the eel class.

I mean, there's only the eel.

Isn't it impossible for me to lose anymore in the middle layer because I can defeat the eel easily?

Therefore, I decided to hunt assertively at the lake of magma.

If I can paralyze the eel, the win is mine already, so victory is decided at the moment when most of my opponents were paralyzed.

In the present condition that Spider Thread can't be used, it looks like acquiring "Evil Eye of Paralysis" is right as a new restriction means.

Speaking of Evil Eye, although my skill points increase because I leveled up, I decided to save it without acquiring a new Evil Eye this time.

It's also because the remaining lineup of the Evil Eyes became doubtful.

The might be a self-destruction, Evil Eye of ruin.

The mass production of uneatable parts, Evil Eye of Petrification.

Because I have the "Heresy Magic", acquiring the heresy-type Evil Eyes have become meaningless.

That's why, I'm saving now to acquire higher rank skill.

Actually, I have decided what skill to acquire.

Ah, I'm looking forward to acquire this.

Kufufu.

I advance through the lake triumphantly.

But, since the first eel, the monsters doesn't attack me.

Everyone conceal themselves in the magma.

Un.

Did I overdo it?

The spider that defeats the eel easily that's the boss class in the middle layer.

Un.

If I'm a monster that inhabit in the middle layer, then I definitely won't attack.

Oops.

Does this means that I have done it?

I can't do anything from here when they are shutting themselves in the magma.

Well, it can't be helped.

Although I want to gain experience points and raise my level, they have their own life.

If they attack me, I won't show mercy on them, but I will overlook them if they stay indoors.

Be grateful, okay?

I think about such thing and advanced further, but my Danger Perception is reacting.

I search the cause of the danger signal using the other perceptions.

Found the pertinent individual.

An approaching huge sign of fish confirmed under the magma approximately 100 meters of distance and water's surface approximately 30 meters bottom.

This is bad.

It's obviously bigger than the eel.

There's a monster of the length twice of the eel.

This is a little bad.

Body in Charge, Magic in Charge, prepare to intercept.

[We don't escape?]

{The footing is bad, so shouldn't we escape?}

Ah, although I really want to do that, the other side doesn't wants to let me go.

I wonder does that monster has such a skill, because the other monsters position themselves to block my escape route.  
I should take it that it doesn't wants to let me go.

[Isn't this dangerous?]

This is dangerous.

{Judging from the monsters positioning, it seems to be highly intelligent}  
Right.

And, that guy came out from the magma in front of me slowly.

『Elro Genesoka LV17

Status

HP : 2 3 3 1 / 2 3 3 1 (Green) (Details)

MP : 1 8 9 4 / 1 8 9 4 (Blue) (Details)

SP : 2 1 1 9 / 2 1 1 9 (Yellow) (Details)

: 2 3 1 5 / 2 3 1 5 (Red) + 2 6 4 (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 9 9 9 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 1 8 7 6 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 5 5 1 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 5 2 8 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 1 6 5 7 (Details)

Skill

「Fire Drake LV9」 「Reverse Scale LV2」 「Automatic HP Recovery LV2」 「MP Recovery Speed LV1」 「MP Consumption Down LV1」 「SP Recovery Speed LV3」 「SP Consumption Down LV3」 「Flame Attack LV5」 「Enhanced Flame LV3」 「Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Enhanced Blow LV4」 「Cooperation LV5」 「Command LV7」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV8」 「Presence Perception LV4」 「Danger Perception LV7」 「High-speed Swim LV7」 「Overeating LV8」 「Blow Resistance LV6」 「Heat Nullity」 「Constitution LV1」 「Agility LV8」 「Endurance LV9」 「Herculean Strength LV1」 「Solid LV1」 「Magician LV4」 「Protection LV4」 「Dash LV5」

Skill points : 1 1 2 5 0

Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Leading One」 』

It's a Drake that appeared there.  
It's a genuine Drake that has a drake-like form more than the eel.  
Seeing the skill composition, it's probably the evolution form of the eel.  
It's hard to say that this guy is a fish.  
It's a genuine Fire Drake.

Ah.  
This is a dangerous guy.  
Although it's still better than the Earth Dragon or Mother, it's still strong.  
Can I win?

The "Reverse Scale" is a higher rank skill of "Dragon Scale", and the effect simply rises.  
Although I didn't mind it before, the "Dragon Scale" has the effect of weakening the magic power by interfering the magic formula composition.  
If it's the eel's scales, it can't interfere my magic because I have "Magic Extremity", but this Fire Drake's "Reverse Scale" might be able to obstruct my magic.

There's also the combo of "Accuracy" and "Probability Correction" that tormented me in the eel's case.  
Moreover, "Evasion" joins there too.

Furthermore, it's fully loaded with the fire attribute attack that's my weakness.

And, the most troublesome one is the "Cooperation" and "Command" skills.

The monsters that came out from the magma one by one were caught by my Detection.

"Cooperation" and "Command" have the effect as shown in their name.  
"Cooperation" increase the ability to cooperate, and "Command" has the effect of accompanied by subordinates.

Both skills come from the title 「Leading One」, but this title is also a tricky thing.

This title has the effect of raising some of the subordinates' status.

I who's completely surrounded by a crowd of monsters.

The Fire Drake who leads it.

The battle of the spider and the Fire Drake group, begins.



Well, Body in Charge.

[This is hard. The fact that there's no footing is hard]

Body in Charge, go with evasion as maximum priority for now.

[OK]

If possible, I want to keep the Fire Drake in my view.

[I will do my best, but I will give priority to evasion]

That's fine.

There's a chance to win if I can reduce even a little with Evil Eye.

And, Magic in Charge.

{Intercept the opponents' attacks and small fry cleaning. Is that OK?}

OK.

Our mutual understanding level set to the maximum.

Because I will circulate information at any time.

[ {Roger} ]

The tuning level is raised to the maximum and three consciousness overlapped.

When it's this situation, even a little discrepancy can't be allowed.

But, there's no problem.

Even if there are 3 wills, they are all me.

It's impossible that an opinion differs from me.

First, I must increase the number of usable footings.

I'm at a small island now.

If it's here, I can't evade as I want.

But, even if I move to the other islands, there are monsters floating on around the area.

Even if I jump, I might be intercepted in the air.

The Fire Drake roars ignoring me who's thinking.

That's the signal, and the surrounding monsters shoot fireball all at once.

I jump up.

The island that I made as a footing sinks into the sea of flames.

More fireballs attack me who jumped, but all are intercepted by firing Poison Bullet.

Poison Bullet possesses the physical offensive ability to some extent.

It's the most suitable magic for interception among my magics.

I fire a thread to the ceiling, and pull immediately.  
I escape to the ceiling.  
I start moving quickly.  
When doing that, I activate Poison Bullet and "Poison Synthesis", and scatter my poison.  
Poison Bullet as precision fire.  
"Poison Synthesis", the amount is increased and surface attack.

The poison generated by "Poison Synthesis" pours into the overhead of the monsters.  
With that alone, monsters die noisily.

But, the monsters' fireballs also fly towards me.  
I kicked the ceiling and fall towards the island.  
I intercept the approaching fireball with Poison Bullet.  
I land on the new island safely.  
I jump up again at that moment and evacuate to the ceiling.

An extra-large fireball hits the island where I was directly.  
It's the Fire Drake's fireball.  
That one just now is probably either the Flame Ball that's acquired at "Fire Drake LV5" or the Large Flame Ball that's acquired at "Fire Drake LV7".  
If it's the Large Flame Ball, then it's fine, but if that's a Flame Ball, that means that it has a more powerful fireball attack.  
Either way, I will die if I receive that.

I evade the endless storm of fireballs earnestly, and scatter poison on the interception.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV8 has become LV9》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fighting Spirit LV3』 has become 『Fighting Spirit LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

Crap!?

The shedding is starting.

My movement became dull for an instant because of that.

The monster's fireball hits me directly.

Kuu.

That's effective.

But, it was endured.

It was good because it's a small fry's fireball.

Although my HP decrease a lot, it's not to the extent that I will die.

I never thought that I will receive damage because of the level up shedding that helped me so far.

The timing was bad.

I run around the ceiling and make a landing sometimes, then I return to the ceiling again.

That's repeated.

The "3D-Maneuver" skill that raised plainly is useful.

There's also the grace of my status growth, and it's possible to move more smoother on the ceiling than the time I fought against the eel.

Although it's still slow compared with the ground, it's easy if I only need to avoid the small fry's fireball.

The problem is the attack of three eels and the Fire Drake.

I can't receive these four attacks.

There's a possibility that I will die in one hit if I receive it.

Anyway, I will devote myself to avoiding now, and gain time.

As long as I can gain time, it's my win.

One of the eels bend backwards greatly.

A Flame Breath is coming.

But, I won't let you do that.

I activate "Heresy Magic".

The magic of "Heresy Magic LV5", Hypnosis.

The eel which was going to breathe out the Flame Breath towards me change its target to the eel next to it and the breath was released.

Although it's not effective because the eel has "Heat Nullity", its movement was able to be obstructed.

The effect of Hypnosis is a magic that force the target to obey the magic user temporarily.

Although I can manipulate only for an instant if it's a monster of the eel level, I can still turn the attack like this.

However, it has a quite complicated magic formula construction, and a large amount of MP is consumed according to the opponent's resistance.

It's a magic that can't be activated immediately in battle if there's no "Magic Extremity".

Besides, although it's effective to the eel for an instant, it's ineffective to the Fire Drake.

It seems that I have to give up on attacking the Fire Drake and avoid everything.

I escape to the ceiling.

The fireball follows after that.

I continue such a tag endlessly.

Because I fought while escaping, I'm quite far from the place I was at first.

But, this tag will end soon.

The small fries drop out one after another.

Because they can't endure the "Poison Magic LV6" Poison Mist that I have activated a while ago.

The Poison Mist is just as its name, a magic that generates mist that contains poison.

In case of the poison that's generated by the "Poison Synthesis", the toxicity is lost at the moment it evaporates.

I cover the weak point by using the magic that scatters poison widely which is the Poison Mist.

The effect is low that it can't be compared with the Deadly Spider Poison.

But, if a person stays in this mist for a long time, the body will be ruined by the poison gradually.

It's to the extent that weak monsters can't endure it if time passes.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV9 has become LV10》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Poison Magic LV6』 has become 『Poison Magic LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Poison LV6』 has become 『Enhanced Poison LV7』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Title 『Drake Killer』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Drake Killer』 , skill 『Life LV1』 『Drake Power LV1』 was acquired》

《『Life LV1』 has unified with 『Constitution LV1』 》

Now, there are only those who I keep looking with Evil Eye left, the weakened Fire Drake and the three eels.

How will I cook it?

## **Fear Bringer**

---

The match was settled.  
Small fries are purged.  
The boss has been weakened.  
The executives are no longer my enemies.  
They have no ways to reverse this situation.

There are also no reinforcements like the monkeys.  
Only monsters that will escape from me are caught in my Detection.  
I never thought that I who continued to escape became an existence that makes others to escape.

The Fire Drake should have understood it halfway.  
That this will happen.  
But, I wonder whether it's the Drake's obstinacy or not because even if it's weakened and its subordinates die one after another, it still continues to challenge me.  
If this was a sport, I might admire that spirit.  
But, in the war of killing, I have no choice but to say that it's a incompetent commander.  
Although the catfish will escape desperately, it didn't escape and end up getting killed by me probably because of the Fire Drake's "Command".

The eel seems to want to escape now.  
But, the Fire Drake still show its fighting spirit.  
It might have been degenerated to the seahorse level because of its recklessness.

It's a pity that even that fighting spirit is already meaningless.

The remaining Fire Drake and the three eels are caught in my Evil Eye.  
My "Evil Eye of Paralysis".  
Even if I activate the same Evil Eye on several eyes, the effect doesn't change if there's only one opponent.  
But, when there are several opponents, the single target attack Evil Eye can attack several enemies.  
And, I have eight eyes.  
I can make preys of Evil Eyes up to 8 targets.

It's different when it's the large crowd a while ago, but with only four monsters remaining, there's no means that can defend against my Evil Eye.

The amazing part of "Evil Eye of Paralysis" is that the effect continues if I keep looking at it.

In case of paralysis poison, the effect becomes weaker by time progression, and it will be relieved eventually.

But, "Evil Eye of Paralysis" don't have that.

If it surpass the opponent's resistance once, the means that the opponent can take to break out of the paralysis by oneself is considerably limited.

Even if its skill proficiency accumulates and acquire "Paralysis Resistance", it takes a considerable amount of time to surpass the effect of my Evil Eye.

If it has that much time, I wonder how many times I can kill it with my Deadly Spider Poison.

Therefore, I can do whatever I like either to boil or to grill.

Well, because it has "Heat Nullity", there's no help for it even if I boil it or grill it.

I get down from the ceiling to the island nearest to the Fire Drake.

I extend my threads, and pull the eels' body to the island.

Ah, I want the thread that can't be burned.

I work with a great deal of effort.

Meanwhile, the Fire Drake tries to resist and clenches its teeth, and the eels trembled in despair.

Although I thought about it at the monkey time, if you come with the intention to kill me, I want you to at least be resolved that you are going to be killed.

Me?

No, if I'm almost killed, I will escape.

So there's no need to decide such resolution.

And, after pulling the bodies of the Fire Drake and the eels to the island, I give the decisive blow.

First of all, the eels.

Making good use of the paralysis, Deadly Spider Poison is thrown into the mouth without reservation.

The eel that can't move because of paralysis twitch greatly once, and died.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV10 has become LV11》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『3D-Maneuver LV8』 has become 『3D-Maneuver LV9』 》

《Skill points gained》

The other eels that saw it stiffen the face in fear.  
Don't worry.  
I let you die without suffering as much as possible.

Deadly Spider Poison is also thrown into the second eel.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV11 has become LV12》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV8』 has become 『Evasion LV9』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Title 『Fear Bringer』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Fear Bringer』 , skill 『Intimidation LV1』 『Heresy Attack LV1』 was acquired》

I received a title.  
Again a title that has a dangerous name.  
I will be a dangerous person if only my titles were seen.  
Ah, I'm not a person but a spider.

Well, I will confirm it later.  
I have also obtained the title called "Drake Killer", so I should just confirm it together.

It's decided that I will give the decisive blow to this guy now.



Thus, a present of poison for the third one.  
Accept it because I have put great efforts to make it.  
Hai, say aah.  
Was it delicious?  
I see, it was delicious enough to die.  
I'm glad that you like it.

{ Information in Charge is scary! }  
[ Good, do it more! ]

Ah, you guys returned?  
[ Yeah. It doesn't seem that it's necessary to maximize the tuning level anymore ]  
{ It was good that we were able to win unexpectedly easily }  
Ah, I didn't think that it would turn out well.  
[ It was good that the Fire Drake was an idiot ]  
{ Well, if it's me, I will choose to withdraw immediately }  
Yeah.  
Isn't it because this guy never fell into such a pinch up until now?  
{ Ah, it might be }  
[ Something like "There's no way I can be defeated"? ]  
That's right.  
Because it's pitiful, let's give the decisive blow.

And, I gave the first and final defeat to the Fire Drake that might have not tasted defeat before.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV12 has become LV13》  
《Every basic ability rose》  
《Level Up Bonus: Skill Proficiency was acquired》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Destruction LV2』 has become 『Enhanced Destruction LV3』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Destruction Resistance LV2』 has become 『Destruction Resistance LV3』 》  
《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV13 has become LV14》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Corrosion Resistance LV3』 has become 『Corrosion Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV14 has become LV15》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Blunt Resistance LV2』 has become 『Blunt Resistance LV3』 》

《Skill points gained》

## **The thing acquired after defeating the Fire Drake**

---

Well then, Body in Charge!

[Ah. Tiresome work is waiting]

Umu, take care of the scale peeling.

I leave the scale peeling of the Fire Drake and the eels to Body in Charge.  
Meanwhile, I will check the ability of the title that I have acquired.

『Drake Killer : Acquisition skill 「Life LV1」 「Drake Power LV1」 :  
Acquisition condition : Defeat a certain number of the Drake species :  
Effect : A slight increase in damage when the opponent is a Drake or  
Dragon species : Explanation : The title presented to those who defeated a  
lot of the Drake species』

『Fear Bringer : Acquisition skill 「Intimidation LV1」 「Heresy Attack  
LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Make others to gain skill proficiency of  
Fear Resistance until a certain point : Effect : Inflicts the heresy attribute  
「Fear」 effect to those who saw your appearance : Explanation : The title  
presented to those who embodies fear』

Uoi!

Leaving aside "Drake Killer", the effect of "Fear Bringer" is not good!

In short, those who saw me will feel fear, right?

That's not good!

It might be good for the enemy, but making everyone to fear of me is a  
negative effect instead!

Besides, this is different from skill because it doesn't have the on-off.

Uwa.

If it's a timid monster like the catfish, won't it escape at the moment it saw  
me?

It's possible.

Well, nothing can be done on the things that I have acquired.

I pull myself together and see the skills.

Although I should have seen these skills in the list, I don't remember the  
effects.

Un.

This lack of memory.

Should I acquire a skill of the memory?

Well, it's fine.

『Drake Power : Drake's power is temporarily gained』

Hmm?

Hmm, I don't understand.

It looks like a activation-type skill, so let's activate it once.

Oh?

My status rose a little when I activate it.

And, both MP and SP decreased.

It looks like it's a skill that consumes MP and SP to raise the status.

It's different from the "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit", the magic related status also rises.

Because it's level 1, the rise is not that much, but if I activate this continuously and raise its level, it might become an amazing skill eventually.

Although there's a great effect even if "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" overlap, if "Drake Power" joins there....

This is good.

That's really good.

『Intimidation : Inflicts heresy attribute 「Fear」 effect to the surroundings』

And, even you?

Although this one has the on-off function unlike the title, if both overlap, won't common monsters escape at the moment they saw me?

Ah, the title already can't be undone anymore, so activating this continuously is fine.

It doesn't seems that there's consumption too.

『Heresy Attack : Endows heresy attribute 「Soul Break」 to the attack』

Ah, this is a bad one.

『Heresy Attribute 「Soul Break」 : The attribute that destroys the soul directly』

It's already not the level that it can be said as a mind attack!  
How nasty.  
Let's try it next time.

Un.  
"Drake Killer" is simply an increase.  
As for "Fear Bringer", the increase and decrease of the revenue and expenditure is strange.  
It can be said as good, but it can also be said as bad.

Well, title is such a thing.  
Now then, the long waited skill points was obtained from level up.  
Besides, because it rose without stopping, it's quite a large amount.  
And, the skill that I had exactly requested is reached.  
Uhehe.  
I didn't thought that I can acquire it so fast.

『Space Magic ( 5 0 0 ) : The magic that manipulates space』

This is it.  
Speaking of "Space Magic", it's the standard of cheat.  
Although I can't use the magic that I expected because it's level 1 after acquiring, I have the privilege that makes the magic-type skills to level up faster in the effect of the "Ruler of Wisdom" title.  
If I work hard to raise it, it should level comparatively fast.

Fufufu.  
The thing that I have expectation in this "Space Magic".  
That's Teleport!  
After all, there's such magic.  
Speaking of "Space Magic", it's obviously Teleport, Item Box, and a villa in a different space!  
There might be the Item Box that can store things into a different space, but I don't need it because I'm not carrying anything now.  
Although I want a villa, I think that the level must be quite high, so it's still a long way to go.

Teleport.

The wonderful magic that can move to another place in an instant.

As long as I have this, I can end this huge middle layer without advancing with great effort!

Thanks to Wisdom-sama, there's the upper layer map!

If I link it with the map, I'm sure that I can teleport to the upper layer!

Thus, voice of heaven!

"Space Magic" please!

《Currently you have 500 skill points.

The skill 『Space Magic LV1』 can be acquired by spending 500 skill points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

Yes!

《『Space Magic LV1』 was acquired. Remaining skill point 0》

Yosh.

Let's try the magic that's usable at level 1 at once.

Magic in Charge!

{Aye, aye, Sir}

Magic in Charge activates the "Space Magic LV1".

The name of the level 1 magic is 「Coordinates Specification」

A cube of green line appears.

Magic in Charge enlarges it, changes the shape, and moves it left and right.

It doesn't seem to be a material, and it sank not just into the magma but also the ground.

I remember the range specification of the PC.

I mean, it's probably that.

{This is only a magic that specifies space}

What is it used for?

{Perhaps, a preliminary arrangement for magics after level 2?}

Yeah.

That means that it's useless unless it reaches the upper levels similar to the "Shadow Magic.

{Yeah}

Un.

Well, I didn't think that it will be useful in combat right away, and the fact that I acquired it is important.

Let's raise its level steadily from now on.

Therefore, Magic in Charge.

{Use this one than the other magics, right?}

Un.

By the way, how many magics can be activated in parallel now?

{Depends on the magic. But, the Coordinates Specification is not so difficult, so I think that I can activate at the same time if it's another two simple magics}

Roger.

Gain skill proficiency while moving within the range that you don't overdo it.

{Yes, Sir}

Body in Charge is still having a hard time with the scales.

Well, it's three eels and the Fire Drake of the size twice of the eel.

It seems that it will take a little more time until I can start tasting the Fire Drake.

However, I won comparatively easy against such a strong crowd of monsters leaded by the Fire Drake.

Am I much more stronger than I think?

Fufufu.

Should I name myself as the Demon King in the future?

I also have the "Fear Bringer" title, so I might have reach that point.

I am the Spider Demon King!

Just kidding.

I at this time didn't know about it.

That 'Becoming the Demon King' which I said as a joke.  
The meaning of it.

『Zoa Ere LV15 No name

#### Status

HP : 5 0 2 / 5 0 2 (Green) + 1 8 9 (Details) (199 up)  
MP : 4 0 9 6 / 4 0 9 6 (Blue) + 4 3 7 (Details) (2001 up)  
SP : 5 2 2 / 5 2 2 (Yellow) (Details) (206 up)  
     : 5 2 2 / 5 2 2 (Red) + 9 7 1 (Details) (206 up)  
Average Offensive Ability : 5 0 6 (Details) (163 up)  
Average Defensive Ability : 6 0 3 (Details) (162 up)  
Average Magic Ability : 3 9 0 1 (Details) (1902 up)  
Average Resistance Ability : 4 0 2 1 (Details) (1891 up)  
Average Speed Ability : 2 5 8 0 (Details) (834 up)

#### Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV7」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic Combat Act LV2 (new)」 「SP Recovery Speed LV6 (1 up)」 「SP Consumption Down LV7 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV3 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison LV7 (1 up)」 「Fighting Spirit LV4 (2 up)」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Drake Power LV1 (new)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV3」 「Corrosion Attack LV1」 「Heresy Attack LV1 (new)」 「Poison Synthesis LV8」 「Thread Talent LV4 (1 up)」 「Universal Thread LV1」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV7」 「3D-Maneuver LV9 (1 up)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV7 (1 up)」 「Foresight LV7 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV2」 「High-speed Calculation LV3 (1 up)」 「Accuracy LV9」 「Evasion LV9 (1 up)」 「Stealth LV9」 「Silent LV5 (1 up)」 「Intimidation LV1 (new)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV6 (1 up)」 「Shadow Magic LV7 (1 up)」 「Poison Magic LV7 (1 up)」 「Space Magic LV1 (new)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Satiation LV1」 「Wisdom」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV3」 「Destruction Resistance LV3 (1 up)」 「Blunt Resistance LV3 (1 up)」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV4」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV5」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV4 (1 up)」 「Faint Resistance



LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV8」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Telephoto LV8 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Curse LV7 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Paralysis LV5 (3 up)」 「Enhanced Hearing LV9」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Taste LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV8 (1 up)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV4 (1 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「Constitution LV1」 「Body Flicker LV1」 「Durability LV1」 「Herculean Strength LV4」 「Solid LV4」 「Idaten LV4」 「Taboo LV8」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill point : 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom」 「Drake Killer (new)」 「Fear Bringer(new)」 』

**B1 The Demon King's close aide lets out a sigh at the conference**

---

I'm walking on the long hallway.  
A petite back is diagonally in front of me.  
About two heads lower than me.  
Because of that, the walking speed is considerably slower than me.  
Thanks to that, I must move slower than usual.  
It's difficult. but I can't overtake.

Because the girl walking in front is the current Demon King.

After advancing through the long hallway, we arrived in front of a door.  
Then, Maou-sama stops walking.

To be honest, I don't want to open this door.  
Although I don't want to open it, I must open it.

I swallow the sigh that almost leaks out unintentionally and open the door.  
And, I give way to Maou-sama, and lower my head respectfully.  
Maou-sama stepped into the room as if it was natural without giving a glance to me.

I confirm that Maou-sama has entered the room, and I followed afterwards.  
I close the door quietly so that there's no sound.

The room that I looked back was the so-called conference room.

The round table around the seat of honor where Maou-sama should sit is at the center of the room.

10 men and women have already sat down on their seat at the round table.  
Half of the number in the room who stood up according to Maou-sama's entrance.

The remaining half sit as it is on the seat.

The problem is that my younger brother is included in the guys who sat on the seat.

I push back the sigh that's going to come out into my throat again.

I pull Demon King's chair, and prompt her to sit.

As expected, Maou-sama sat down with a casual gesture which didn't have the fragment of elegance without giving a glance to me.

I didn't overlook that some of those who sat in a row frown.  
Maou-sama probably didn't overlook it either.  
It's obvious because she enjoys seeing the reaction.  
I think that it's a bad taste, but if even I show such an expression, I don't know what will be said later.  
Maintaining a poker face is the most effective against this Maou-sama.

「Then, I shall start the conference. Balto」

「Yes」

It's the holding signal of Maou-sama.  
I who answer it briefly.  
To put it bluntly, when Maou-sama finish giving the holding signal, she has no more act in here.  
Because I'm the one who advances the progress of the conference and all of the practices.  
It was forced to me.

「Then, at first, let's hear about the reports of each quarter. Report in order from the first army」

The usual flow of this conference is to hear the activity report of the army deployed in various places.  
The one who stood to my words is the Commander of the First Army, Agna who's said to served as the general since the Demon King of two generations ago.  
Although Agna-dono looks youthful according to a human, he's a person who have live for a long time among the Demons.  
He has the ability that it's strange that why this person is not the Demon King.

「The First Army is at the front of the Rengzant Empire and the advancement preparations to the Kursorion Fort was completed. Because the logistics deployment was completed, it's possible to march anytime if there's an order. That's all」

Agna-dono who finishes it directly without inserting any unnecessary

report.

The simple and sturdy temper seems to catch a glimpse.

「The Second Army is also similar. However, if I can have a little more time, the string-pulling might bear a fruit」

The next one who stood after Agna-dono is a bewitching beauty.

The Commander of the Second Army, Sanatoria.

She is a Succubus that uses charm as weapon among the Demons.

Probably the string-pulling is that kind of thing.

「How long will it takes?」

「Two or three days at the earliest」

「You may advance it if there's no obstacle in the march」

「Thank you」

Sanatoria sits on her seat after giving me a charming smile that almost shocked me unintentionally.

However, even after Sanatoria sits down, the following Commander of the Third Army doesn't get up.

「Commander of the Third Army, Kogou」

「Au. After all, it turns out into a war」

To my call, Kogou who has a large build shorten his body and said it.

「Can't the war be avoided?」

「Avoid, is it? If it's possible to avoid, we would do so」

「Au. No matter what?」

When I was going to answer Kogou, a different speech interrupted and sounded in the room.

「No matter what. However. Commander of the Third Army, Kogou, if you want to avoid war no matter what, there's a way to stop it」

It's Maou-sama.

A ill-natured smile sticks to the face like she thought of a cruel mischief.

「Wh-What is it?」

「It's easy. Everyone in the Third Army should just be the world's foundation」

Kogou stiffens to Maou-sama's words.

「What's wrong? War can be evaded because of that」

「I-I'm sorry. I won't say it anymore. Therefore, please forgive me」

「Kogou, if you have learned from this, then don't speak of unnecessary things. Do you have a report?」

I entered the talk before Maou-sama opens her mouth to corner Kogou.

「It's all going well」

「Good. Next」

Although Maou-sama seem to looked a little dissatisfied, this is fine.  
The report of the Fourth Army, Fifth Army, Sixth Army finished without a problem.

Next is the Commander of the Seventh Army.

However, the Commander of the Seventh Army, Blow who's my younger brother didn't have the sign to stand from the seat at all.

「Blow」

「Aniki, after all, I can't agree with this」

Blow said it unpleasantly while folding his arms and being arrogant.

「Why is it that Aniki who unified and direct the Demons is not the Demon King but that woman? Isn't it strange!？」

「Blow」

「Aniki also! Why are you serving such a woman!? I can't see that she has the ability that can make Aniki to pledge allegiance!」

「You! There's a limit of how rude you can be against Maou-sama」

It's Darado of the Commander of the Fifth Army who enraged towards Blow

who releases his anger that piled up.

The character of Blow and Darado doesn't match because they often clash like this.

Although the surroundings will enter to stop them every time, no one tries to stop them this time.

Those who agree with Blow, those who agree with Darado, and those who pretend contemplation.

The reaction of the Commanders were like that.

However, as for the feelings, everyone in this place intend to pretend contemplation.

「Blow, no matter who's the Demon King, we Demons follow the Maou-sama is the world's providence! Did you forgot about it?」

「Like I know such a thing! Is that woman so excellent!? I haven't even saw her do anything before!？」

「Do you think that it's allowed for us to doubt Maou-sama's thoughts!? Maou-sama has deep thought that we can't imagine!」

「That means that she abandoned to think! There's no way I can obey anything just because it's the Demon King's order! You who's a fool that can't think about things by yourself has no rights to give opinions to me」

「You bastard, how dare you call me a fool!？」

Placed between two people who exchange intense verbal attack, the Commander of the Sixth Army, Hyuui that has a child face distort with annoyance.

The other Commanders watch over the outcome.

Among them, there's the Commander of the Fourth Army that even I can't read his thoughts.

The Commander of the Fourth Army, Merazofis has a dropping pale face that doesn't budge even an inch.

This man has an existence that's not understood well among the Commanders that are full of suspicious people.

Although I'm cautious of his movement, there's no doubtful movement at present.

「Bring it on!」

Finally, Blow puts his hands on his weapon.

Although Darado also reaches for his weapon, his hand didn't reach the weapon.

「Wha-, my body」

「I can't move!？」

The body of both of them stood still ignoring their will.

「I know that I'm to blame, but can you refrain from fighting over such a worthless matter？」

The bitter words of Maou-sama who's the cause of the fight.

Astonishment rules over the room.

It was not only the fact that two people who got their movement sealed. They don't understand how Maou-sama sealed the movement of the two people.

That's natural.

Maou-sama has never shown her power to the utmost up until now.

It's the thin threads that's almost invisible that stop the movement of the two people.

The threads extend behind the neck of the two people.

Thread of Marionette.

Those who got caught by this thread become puppets of Maou-sama.

And, it's not limited to living things only.

As far as I know, Maou-sama uses this thread to manipulate ten puppets that are developed at the same time, and enemies can be annihilated.

However, I only know that much.

Maou-sama has not shown me her secrets yet.

Maou-sama is not incompetent like Blow said.

The Demon King is not a Demon King just because he or she is called a Demon King.

A Demon King is one who is worthy of being a Demon King.

「When it seems to be too worthless, I'll kill you directly, okay？」

A sublime smile.

Seeing that, there was no one who would say that they will defy Maou-sama.  
The Thread of Marionette is pulled.

With that alone, the two of them were made to sit on their seat forcibly.  
The thread parts from the two of them at the same time, and then, freedom of the body returns at last.

「I'm so sorry」

「...」

Darado turned pale and apologizes whereas Blow can't say anything.

「Well then, the report of the Eight Army」

Although it might be terrible as an older brother, I leave my younger brother as he is.

「There's no problem」

The Commander of the Eight Army, Wrath reported briefly.  
This man doesn't show much interest in the Demon King.  
In exchange for that, there are various problems on different things, but because it's unrelated in this case, it's all right.

The problem is the remaining two.

「The Ninth Army can also march without a problem」

If I were to speak of this man, he is black.  
The black armor that seems to have combined with his body.  
The dark skin that slightly looks like a face.  
His hair is also black.  
However, only one point, the eyes are strangely red.  
The man's name is not even known.  
However, he's called as Kuro.

「The Tenth Army, no problem」

And, the girl sitting next to the black man is the exact opposite, white.



The worn robe is snow white.  
The exposed skin is also strangely white.  
The long braided hair is also white.  
Because her eyes are shut, all the colors were white.  
This woman's name is also not known.  
However, she's called as Shiro.

The two people whom Maou-sama added to the executive of the Demon army.  
The identities are not known.  
Although I don't know, I can imagine it.  
These two people are probably Rulers.  
Ruler that's said to manipulate this world from the back.  
It's the two of them.

I don't have no way to know how Maou-sama added such two people as subordinates.  
However, to the overwhelming eeriness, wariness is heated by all means.

「Un un. It's going well」

Maou-sama who nods in a good mood.

「Then, let's start the war」

And, by those words, the great war that can be said to be the worst one between Demons and Humans, begins quietly.  
I expressed a sigh about the fact quietly.

## Y2 And the war began

---

There's movement in the Demon army.  
It's just this morning that I heard the report.  
It's the report brought by the spy who infiltrated into the Demon territory.

「So, it came at last」

「Yeah. I will be glad if it didn't come」

「Julius, it won't go that way. I know that you don't prefer fighting, but Humans and Demons are arch-enemies. You should have understood that this will happen someday, right?」

「That's right. After the previous Hero-sama died, the Demons became active, so I think that we are maintaining well」

Saint Yana, former adventurer Jiskan and Hawkin who's a former thief which was reformed.

Just as my comrades said, after the previous Hero-sama died, the Demons act actively.

It didn't escalate into a large-scale war and it ended with only a skirmish up until now, so we might be maintaining well.

「So, when will the Demon army reach here?」

「Hyrint has went to confirm it now. Soon, ah, he returned」

When I turn around to Yana's words, there was my childhood friend, Hyrint who's the second son of the Quoto Duke's family walking towards us.

「Hyrint. How is it?」

「Ah. Judging from the marching speed, it's estimated that they will reach this fort tomorrow」

「I see. Finally」

War.

After I became the Hero, I have lived in the fight every day.

But, the fight of this scale is my first experience.

And that's not only me.

There was no large-scale war in the previous Hero-sama's era.

Therefore, those who know such a war of the scale is the generation that

knows the Hero-sama of two generations ago hardly survived anymore now  
When it's that generation, unless the person is a race with long life, most of  
the people will probably have an old body that can't fight.  
In other words, the Humans who participate in this war have not  
experienced a large-scale war to this extent.

On the other hand, the Demons live longer than the Humans.  
It's not strange that there's a Demon who's as the same generation with the  
Hero-sama of two generations or even older generation.  
How will the difference of experience appear?

In addition, the combat ability of the Demon is high.  
The magical power that's superior to the Human and the physical ability  
that's superior to the Human.  
And, the intelligence similar to the Human.  
The power of skills and wisdom are large for Human who has inferior status  
to fight against monsters that have high status.  
However, it won't work against the Demon.  
Because Demon can use skills and wisdom similar to the Human.

To be honest, I'm scared.  
But, it's not permitted that I who's the Hero to bring out uneasiness.  
If I who's the hope of the Human do that, everyone will feel uneasy.

I grasp the muffler that wrapped my neck lightly to hide my uneasiness.

「Although this has been in my mind for some time, what's that muffler?  
You wore it even when it's hot, right?」

「This? This is Mother's keepsake」

A plain pure white muffler.

「This is the thing knitted for me before Mother died after giving birth to  
Shun」

Mother fell sick immediately after giving birth to Shun and died just like  
that.

The Demons became active just then, and I became the Hero.  
Father still worked as a king busily while shouldering the sadness of losing

Mother.

Because of that, he neglected Shun and Sue.

Although I believe that the time when they will become a normal parent and child will come, those two should be attending the academy now.

I can't do anything but to have Father to endure it until they graduate.

When those two graduate from the academy, I'm sure that they will become amazing.

「I see. Was it so?」

Yana comes to have found herself at a loss for words.

Oops.

She might thought that she asked an unnecessary thing.

「Yana, there's no need to worry about it. I got over it already」

「But」

「That's right. There's no need to worry about it. Rather, it's better to say "You mother complex!"」

「Hyrinth, isn't that an exaggeration?」

I return Hyrinth's joking tone with a laugh.

Laughter can be heard from the surroundings.

This is fine.

Dark atmosphere doesn't suit the surroundings of the Hero.

It's all thanks to Hyrinth who did a follow-up.

After all, the best person to have is a friend who's an understanding person.

「Do you know what is this muffler made of?」

Hyrinth asks Yana.

Ah, isn't it better to not tell her?

「It doesn't seems to be a common cloth. Even though it's worn every day, it doesn't has even a scratch」

「That's right. This thing is made from a quite special material. It's a valuable thing that's said to be impossible to obtain now」

「Eh, is it such a valuable thing?」

I wonder is it because Hawkin is a former thief, because his eye color changed.

「Ah. The correct answer is spider thread!」

「Spi-Spider thread!?!」

Aaa.

Yana falls off from the chair.

Yana is not very good with insects.

And she especially don't like spiders, so I remained silent about it so far.

「Un? Is that the spider thread of Elro Great Labyrinth?」

The one who entered the talk was unexpectedly Jiskan.

「Un. That's right. You know it well, right?」

「Ah. Because it's a famous story among the adventurers」

「A-Ah! The Phantom Spider of Elro Great Labyrinth! I remembered it!

Hohou. So, this is the spider thread」

Hee.

It was quite famous.

「Eh, what's that story?」

Yana asks in a timid state.

「Ah. Although this is a story when I was still a child, a certain party of adventurers that burned the nest of a spider-type monster called Taratect in the Elro Great Labyrinth. This monster is weak if you fight it normally, and it's extremely rare that it will make a nest. That nest is troublesome in any case, and it's the tacit consent of the adventurers to burn it right away if it's found. And, there's a large amount of threads found at the inner part of the burned nest. Surprisingly, it's different from the common magic thread, it's an amazing thread that has abnormally excellent magical power conductivity and physical resistance ability. The threads brought back were sold at an outrageous price and the adventurers that brought the threads back made a fortune at a single stroke. It's quite a famous story as the

adventurer's success story」

「After that, it seems that it was popular to capture Taratect. After all, the individual that can make the same thread can't be found, and it's called as the Phantom Spider」

「Hee」

I'm sure that Mother used this thread to make it.

In the story that I heard, it seemed that a wealthy merchant with good judgment presented it to the royal family.

Leaving aside my comrades who still talks about it, Hyrinth sends me a "Telepathy".

[Julius, the movement of the Demons this time is strange in any way]

[What's strange?]

[The enemies scatter their forces and attack the Human territory all at once. However, I don't understand why they scatter their forces]

[You mean there are some motives?]

[Ah. Even though it should be better to concentrate at one area, they purposely scatter their forces. I think that we should think that there's something]

[Do you happen to know of that thing?]

[Well. As expected, I don't know about that. However, it would be better to not be careless]

[Understood. Thank you]

I had an unpleasant premonition.

As if I fell into a huge trap before I knew.

But, as the Hero, I'm not allowed to escape here.

I grasped the muffler made from the spider thread again.

## Human-Demon Great War ①

---

Author note: This becomes the third person point of view

---

## 【Okun Fort】

The later historian talks that it's the Human-Demon Great War started at the Okun Fort.

Generally, it was said that the Demons invaded the Human territory at the same time, but before that, the Demons invaded the Okun Fort.

One day before the beginning of the war where the Demons advance at the same time.

A certain luggage was delivered to the fort.

It's the unit that always carry the supplies that delivered the luggage into the fort.

Nobody suspected them who had worked seriously up until now as the supply unit.

And so the luggage was carried into the fort's inside without inspecting it. Without knowing that it's an outrageous bomb.

「Un? What's this luggage?」

「Who knows. I didn't heard the contents. Judging from the smell, isn't it something like the warhorse's food」

「No, isn't it moving?」

「Ha? Never.... It's moving」

「Oi. Which unit that brought this here?」

「I-I don't know. Because it's already here when I noticed it...」

「Inquire immediately. After that, report this to the top. I will watch this luggage here」

「Ah. Understood」

The correspondence of the soldier who found the luggage was not wrong. Although it was not wrong, it was a little too late.

「! Look out!」

It jumps out from the luggage.

It jumps at one of the soldiers as it is, and push him down.

「Gu!?!」

「Wha-, an Anogratch!?!」

It's one monster that sprang at the soldier.

It's a monkey-like monster.

「What!? What's wrong!?!」

「Mo-Monster!? Why is it in the fort!?!」

「I'll save you at once!」

The other soldiers who heard the commotion and rushed.

They pull out their sword, and they thrust the blade aiming at the monster that's attacking their associate.

「Stop! Don't kill it!!」

If they were in calm state, they should have been able to recall it.

The terror of the monster called Anogratch.

The monster that got pierced by innumerable swords, and dies.

That as the signal, the monsters of the same species jump out from the other luggage.

Some of the soldiers who saw that appearance notice the meaning of what they have done, and they became pale.

「It can't be helped that it became like this! Intercept!」

The remaining monsters are also killed by the soldiers.

It's a monster that's not very strong if it's alone.

It's not an enemy for the soldiers in this fort that serve as the front line in the fight with the Demons.

However, that's the story when the opponent is alone.

「Report to the top」

「Ah」



The expressions of the soldiers who annihilated the monsters are heavy.

「What should I report?」

「The nightmare of the revenge monkey begins」

Anogratch, alias revenge monkey.

The ferocious monster said that it absolutely won't forgive the existence that harmed its same kind.

If a person kills the monster, they will surge in large troop.

And, it won't stop until either the opponent dies or the troop is annihilated.

The monster that bears insanity of anger.

「What will become of us?」

「The worst case, this fort may fall」

It's the next day that the large troop of Anogratch attacked Okun Fort.

It was exactly on the same day as the Demons began the simultaneous attacks to the Human territory.

「It went well」

「Yes. Without any blunders」

The Second Commander of the Demon army, Sanatoria and her adjutant looked at the Okun Fort distantly.

Countless numbers of monkey-type monsters clings to the fort's wall, and invade into the fort one by one.

The Humans who defend the fort intercepted the monsters with magic to stop the invasion at first.

However, even if the monster called Anogratch is killed, they spring out one after another and gathered in the fort one by one.

This violence of numbers is the terror of Anogratch, and the most troublesome characteristic is that they have the abnormality of attacking without fearing death.

If it's marked down by this monster, even a solid fort can fall in the end.

「Yes. With this, our damage ended with 0」

「That's right. However, it's impossible to approach the fort for a while」

Even the Demons don't meddle with the Anogratch.

Because to not let the Anogratch to marked them down, even if the fort falls, it's impossible to approach the fort until all of the Anogratch withdraw.

「That's inevitable. In addition, Invasion is not the purpose of this war. This is enough」

「That's also right. However, it was a wonderful ability」

「Not at all」

Sanatoria thinks so from her true feelings.

The thing she did this time was indeed simple.

Using the Succubus ability to seduce the Humans of the supply unit, brainwash them and capture several Anogratch.

And, it's carried into the fort together with the supplies.

That's all.

There's a lot of holes, so the probability to fail is high.

However, it's fine even if Sanatoria failed.

The important thing is to just make a situation where the Humans meddle with the Anogratch.

Even if the Anogratch is not carried into the fort, she could just brainwash the other Humans and kill the Anogratch on the spot.

After that, she can just have the person to enter the fort innocently.

It only went well by chance this time, and there was no exactness to be called as a plan.

「I'm sorry, Maou-sama. I don't intend to get on your motives obediently」

Sanatoria muttered in gloom.

The Demon King's appearance comes to her mind.

Sanatoria has the power that can lead the army of Demons.

But still, she don't think that she can win against that Demon King.

Sanatoria don't think that she intend to defy an opponent that she can't win.

Although she don't think of it, even if she obeys as it is, she can see that she

will be used till the end.

That Demon King is such a person.

Therefore, she gets off from the motive even a little while obeying obediently.

「Although it might be wrong as a Demon, I will achieve my quota. So, will she overlook me?」

There's no one to answer Sanatoria's monologue.

Author note: This becomes the third person point of view

---

---

### 【Dazaro Fort】

In the Dazaro Fort, the shooting of intense magic was developed.

The Human who control the Dazaro Fort is the Elder Ronant who's the best Human magician besides the Elf.

And, it's the Elder Ronant's apprentices who have been deployed.

It was good to say that the Human's best magic combat group is concentrated in this fort.

On the other hand, the Demon army is the Sixth Army led by Hyuui.

Hyuui is also the leading magician in the Demon armies.

Naturally, the army corps leaded by Hyuui are also good in magic combat.

The fight was rivaled.

The Humans make the best use of the geographical advantages to fight against the Demons who are superior in race.

Demons using their own power, Humans using the geographical advantage, both were excellent.

However, the flashy shooting of magic is just a pretense.

Both were planning to fire a great magic at the timing that becomes the trump card.

In the large-scale war that the army clash with another army, an anti-army great magic has an important meaning.

Those magics exist among the high rank magic, and if the magician is not excellent, it can't be activated alone.

Therefore, some assistants that have magic formula assistance skills will assist the magician and transfer magical power to the magician using magical power transfer skills, then it becomes possible to use for the first time.

And, in case of a large-scale magic formula to that extent, it can only be seen

through by a first-class magician who has Magic Formula Perception. As long as the magician knows what kind of magic the opponent tries to shoot, it's possible to intercept or defend. Gathering magicians of all kind of attributes is indispensable to move the armies. Therefore, even if the great magic is proud of its tremendous power, it's often prevented when it's shot casually.

Because the great magic has intense consumption, it can't be shot many times.

To make the great magic effective, the magician must bring out the power exceed the opponent's expectation and penetrate the defense, or complete the magic formula construction at the speed that the defense can't be made in time and fire it, or outsmart the opponent. It's necessary to satisfy one of that.

However, power is not something that can be raise easily.

The speed of the magic formula construction is also the same. If a person becomes a magician that can be called first-class, the speed will roughly become similar.

It rarely succeeds unless both opponent is quite low rank.

Then, there's no choice but to outsmart the opponent.

The use of the anti-army magic is the way to drive the great magic into the opponent.

And, in order to drive in the great magic, it's necessary to read the opponent's great magic and make sure that the great magic of oneself is not read.

This back fight where both plans are read is the true battlefield of the army corps that mains in magic to fight.

It should be like that.

When Hyuui noticed the fact, the situation had inclined considerably.

Hyuui who has the high ability as a magician has concentrated on reading the opponent's great magic rather than commanding.

It was right if it's the usual.

However, the opponent is the experienced magician who's called as the best in the Humans.

Hyuui who has a child face and looks youthful and he's a Demon that has

longer life than the Human, has lived for a long time.  
But still, the opponent this time was bad.

Elder Ronant uses the great magic as a decoy and snipe with low rank magic, gradually reducing the Demon army's forces.  
Elder Ronant and his apprentices have devote themselves to study the way to raise the power of low rank magic.  
Usually, the power of low rank magic don't go that far.  
It's because the magic formula can't endure the power.  
And, it's impossible to completely surpass the opponent's resistance with a magic that has low power.  
Not more than an injury.

And, that common sense was broke by Elder Ronant.  
He has devoted in studying the strengthening of magic formula.  
The strengthened magic formula can use stronger magic, and the raising of the low rank magic power that can't be done so far becomes possible.  
As a result, it's possible to inflict a fatal wound to the Demons who have high resistance even if it's low rank magic.

Elder Ronant train his apprentices by using this method, and they were able to draw out high power with the low rank magic.  
The magic attack that's thought to be a feint actually had a fatal power.  
And, Elder Ronant makes the great magic to the limit that it can't be perceived as a decoy to make Hyuui to concentrate at there.  
When Hyuui noticed it, the damage of the level that can't be ignored began to appear.

「Damn!」

「Hyuui-sama, the withdrawal!」

Hyuui thinks.  
If he withdraw here, will that Demon King forgive him?  
Impossible.  
When it's that Demon King, it's impossible.  
The enemy's damage is insignificant compared with the damage here.  
It's hard to say that he has achieved the quota.  
Then, the compensation for that amount will be demanded.  
That Demon King is such an existence.

「Withdrawal is impossible」

「Why!? Damage will only increase if this keeps up!」

「What's impossible is impossible!」

The adjutant doesn't know the circumstances.

Because he doesn't know, he can speak of withdrawal.

「I will use the great magic. Assistance」

「Even if the great magic is used now, it's meaningless! Withdrawal!」

「Assist me」

The surroundings fall silent to Hyuui who doesn't says "Yes".

「Assist me quick!」

He gets enraged and stamps the ground.

That was the last action taken by Hyuui.

A sniping magic from a long distance pierces Hyuui's forehead.

A high power sniping that aimed only at the general accurately.

The Elder Ronant's attack after seeing through the enemy's confusion.

It was the long distance sniping magic that can even rival the great magic if one were to judge it by power, magical power and the difficulty of magic formula construction.

Hyuui's life comes to an end by the mysteries of Elder Ronant.

【Demon King's close aide, Balto】

I confirm the war situation of every place in the tent.  
There must be a messenger soldier who has the higher rank skill of "Telepathy" which is the "Distant Communication" skill in each army.  
Based on the information sent by them, I monitor the war situation of every place and give instructions.

The Second Army led by Sanatoria seems to have succeeded in setting the Anogratch into the enemy's fort.  
What a person who does unreasonable things.  
Even if it's just after the 'large breeding', it's not strange that it will explode anytime. And, she purposely did such a thing.  
The Anogratch has the nature to greatly increase the number by doing 'large breeding' periodically.  
The harm is small because it inhabits in the depths of the forest when the number is little, but the range of action expands after 'large breeding' to search for food.  
Although the habitat range of the Anogratch extends over the Demon territory and the Human territory, it's closer to the Demon territory.  
So, it was the Demon that receive the damage after 'large breeding'.

Sanatoria used such a vexing monster adversely.  
Usually, this is a strategy that won't be done first because there's danger of being targeted.  
That means she was at a pinch too.

Kogou of the Third Army and Wrath of the Eighth Army have won the war.  
On the contrary, Hyuui of the Sixth Army and Merazofis of the Fourth Army were defeated.  
Merazofis side ended with wounds and it seems that it's not life-threatening.  
However, Hyuui was killed.  
At present, he's the only one who was killed among the leaders.

As for the others, the battle still continues.  
However, we are in losing ground.  
The Kusorion Fort that the First Army led by Agna-dono attacked is the



important base connected to the large country of the Human, Rengzant Empire.

Naturally, the soldiers deployed there are the best.

As expected, even Agna-dono seems to have difficulty dealing with them.

Darado of the Fifth Army also has a bad tide of war.

Although they seem to be equal at present, it seems that our side is gradually being pushed.

And, the most problematic one is the Seventh Army led by Blow.

The Hero is there.

Although the forces seem to be equal, it seems that the advance of the Hero and his comrades can't be stopped.

The worst case, they might reach to the Blow in the end.

「Going well, going well. Don't Kuro-chan think so too?」

Maou-sama who sat on a chair elegantly spoke to the black knight who stood next to her while I'm giving instructions to every place.

「Ah, yeah」

「Kuro-chan, so blunt. Can't you say it a little more amiable?」

「I don't see the meaning to do that」

「Buu」

This carefree conversation even though we in the war.

No, Kuro is serious, so Maou-sama is the one being carefree.

「However, the Commander of the Second Army, Sa-, what was it? Well, never mind. That Succubus. She did an interesting thing. Using that monkey like that, huh? Un un」

Maou-sama nods on what's so interesting while grinning.

「Is it fine?」

「Hmm? It's fine. Those human beings died to that extent even though our damage is 0」

「I see」

「That's right. The important thing is to keep dying even if it's the Demon or the Human」

A chill runs down my spine to the words.  
As expected, this person sees us only as baits.  
Without the comrade feeling, I'm sure that she will cast us away without hesitation when the time comes.

「Kuro-chan, could it be that this matter is worrying you?」

「Ah」

「That's obvious. At any rate, the war this time is caused by your clumsiness」

My body stops for an instant, and I keep it up desperately.  
What are they talking?  
This war is caused by Kuro?  
Even I don't know such a story.  
What are they talking that even I don't know?

「Yeah. This is caused by my naivety」

「Un un. And, I'm cleaning it up for you, you know? Be grateful.」

「I can't be grateful. I judged that this is necessary. However, I can't tolerate with your ways after all」

「Saying such thing, I wonder why can't you understand that it didn't stopped like this because it didn't change from the old days」

「That might be so」

「It's like that. Well, hesitating like that seems to be you」

I pretend to work and listen attentively to the conversation.  
To obtain information even if it's a little.  
If I accept the talk just now, does that mean that Maou-sama and Kuro are not on good terms?  
Although it didn't reach until hostility, there's the atmosphere that it's one step short to it.  
However, it's unnatural to have such a talk calmly when I'm here.  
Is it because it's something that has no problem even if it's heard? Or, is it all an act to lure me?  
I can't decide it.

「Well, the target number has been achieved, I wonder? Balto, you may issue the withdrawal order to every place」

「Yes. Understood」

While I'm awfully shaken in my mind, still, I prevent it from getting out.  
Withdrawal?

Although there are certainly a lot of disadvantageous situation in the remaining battlefields, it's still early to withdraw.

What's the reason to withdraw?

「The aim this time is only the Hero. As long as we can kill the Hero, the rest doesn't matter」

Maou-sama mutters as if she's answering the question of my mind.

Kill the Hero?

However, the Hero is still alive.

Why even though he's not killed?

「There's no need to worry. At any rate, Shiro-chan is over there. Be it the Hero or whatever it is, nobody can win against my best masterpiece, Shiro」

Maou-sama who declares it with full of confidence.

The girl called Shiro accompanied by the Tenth Army together with Blow are at the ground where the Hero is.

「As long as Shiro-chan is there, the Hero won't return alive. Absolutely.」

To the figure of Maou-sama who said so and laughed, I pick up an unpleasant premonition.

## Human-Demon Great War ④

---

## 【Hero Julius】

I cut down the attacking Demons.

We attacked the Demon armies that have attacked the fort from the flank as the raid unit.

At first, we fought a defensive battle from within the fort, but because it seems that the situation will get worse and worse as it is, we decided to attack.

Even if we can still fight, the other units didn't seem to last.

If that's the case, then we tried to break through the Demon armies.

If it goes well, we will break through it and we might reach the general Demon.

As long as we can kill the general, the war situation can be overturned.

A Demon comes to slash me while shouting in the Demon language.

Although I don't know what is he saying because I can't talk in Demon language, I cut the attacking Demon in two.

I advance just like that.

The Demons in front of me holds their shields in a hurry.

I swing my sword sideways towards the shields without dropping my speed.

The Demons at the back of the shields split in two together with the shields.

I cut down every attacking Demons with a swing.

And eventually, the Demons falter.

「Clear the path! I won't chase those who run away!」

I shout with a faint expectation.

But, there was no Demon that ran away.

「Well, Julius. I think that they won't understand if you use Human language」

To Hyrinth who points out calmly, I feel ashamed and became slightly uncomfortable even though I'm in a battlefield.

「But, it's effective as a threat」

When I see it, even though the Demons in the surroundings enclosed us, they are hesitating to attack us.

「They are scared of Julius's ridiculous strength」

「If they will withdraw only due to this, then this conversation will be quick」

The Demons' enclosure breaks to my mutter.  
A Demon came this way from there.

「Hero, is it?」

「I didn't thought that someone will asked in Human language purposely.  
That's right. I'm the Hero. Hero, Julius Zagan Anareich」

The Demon man nods once, and draw his sword slowly.

「I'm the Commander of the Seventh Army, Blow. Hero. Now, let's have a fair match!」

「I accept it」

We glare at each other.

The Demons in the surroundings and my comrades hold their breath and watch over the one-to-one fight of me and the Demon Commander.

It was the Commander named Blow who moved first.

A diagonal slash from the shoulder.

I swing my sword to match it.

Both swords intersect.

Although I slashed seriously, I was not able to cut Blow's sword.

I blow Blow off with pure power. (TL note: Shouldn't have name him Blow. Never mind)

「Oi, that Demon, he stopped Julius's sword」

「That Demon is enough to be a monster」

I pursuit after Blow who got thrown off balance after being blown.  
Blow avoid my Sword Attack because he judged that receiving my sword was bad.  
But, he can't avoid it like that.

I release the Holy Light worn to the sword.  
Holy Light is a slashing attack accompanied by a shock wave and it attacks Blow who avoided the sword.  
Surprisingly, Blow defend this with his sword as a shield.

Blow who regains his stance.  
I clad my sword in Holy Light again.  
I deploy ten Holy Light sphere at the same time.

「Julius became serious」  
「That means that the opponent is a really tough」

The Holy Light spheres that float around me.  
I send instructions to each one of them.  
And, I fire them towards Blow.  
All the Holy Light spheres move by my will.  
It will pursue the opponent even if it's avoided.

Blow seems to intend to attack the approaching Holy Light spheres.  
The first Holy Light sphere hits Blow's sword.  
The Holy Light sphere scattered the light of destruction in that moment.

Blow takes a direct hit, and is blown away.  
And, the remaining Holy Light spheres explode without mercy there.

I look around the surroundings while holding my sword.  
The dumbfounded Demons.  
My comrades remain calm as if it's the obvious result.

「I-I'm not done yet」

I return my eyes to the voice.  
Surprisingly, Blow stood up even though he's bleeding throughout his body.  
The wounds recovered in a moment.

Because it doesn't look like magic is activated, it's not Recovery Magic. Perhaps, he used either the "Magic Treatment" skill or the "Vitality Treatment" skill to cure the wounds.

「You shouldn't overdo it. You should have understood the difference of the ability」

「I still haven't lost! If I return defeated shamelessly like this, I can't face Aniki!」

I see, this man has an older brother.

I also have an older brother.

But, when you ask which one, I would say that the sense of being Shun's Onii-chan is stronger.

As an older brother, I'm sure that he wants his younger brother to return safely rather than overdoing it.

I'm sure that he thinks so.

「If you have a brother, then shouldn't you survive here? Withdraw your army. I won't chase」

「I can't afford to withdraw!」

Blow charges.

I knock Blow together with the swinging sword down.

The power of Holy Light destroys Blow's body without mercy.

But still, Blow stood up.

Over and over again.

And, it's reaching the end at last.

Blow's recovery stopped.

「It's over」

「N-Not yet」

「It's over. I warned you. And, you disregard it and was defeated」

I approach Blow slowly.

I raise my sword slowly and swing it down.

「Da...mn...it. A...ni」

The intermittent words were spoken in Demon language.  
But, I have understood the meaning somehow.  
A bitter feeling wells up.  
But, sympathy is unnecessary to the enemy.

The Demons that fall silent.  
There was a person who stepped forward from there.  
It was white.  
It can only be expressed that way, a white girl.

And, the closed eyes opened slowly.



## 【Kusorion Fort】

The Commander of the First Army, Agna's expression became severe after looking at the battlefield in front.

The war situation is not favorable.

Although it seems that the seesawing offense and defense are developed at a glance, the truth is that the Demons are having trouble in attacking.

The Kusorion Fort is the base with high importance among the the bases that became the aim for this simultaneous attack by the Demons.

It's not an exaggeration to say that this fort is the border that separate the Demon territory and the Human territory.

Even if the other bases fall, it's necessary to defend this fort to the last.

The fall of this fort means that the Humans failed to stop the invasion of the Demons.

It's such an important base.

Therefore, the deployed soldiers are full of the best among the Humans.

It's not strange that even a common soldier can become a General in a small country. It's composed of such strong men.

On the other hand, the Demon First Army led by the brave warrior of the Demon, Agna, gathered elites too.

If the Hero and the Demon King are excluded, it can be said that the best forces are gathered in this fort now.

Demons are assumed to be superior than the Humans.

However, Agna thinks that it's incorrect.

Although it's not wrong, it can't be said that it's right either.

The difference between the Demon and the Human is the difference of status.

Generally, the Demon's status is higher than the Human's status.

However, that's all.

Even if it's said that the status is high, there's individual difference in Demon.

If there's a weak Demon, then there's a Human who's better than it.

Above all, there's no difference in skill.

The proportion of skill is higher than status regarding the combat ability in this world.

Although this also has individual difference, if you see the Demon and Human in all, it can be said that the difference doesn't exist.

If you see only the height of the status, there's monster that's higher than the Demon.

However, as the danger degree determined by the Humans, it can be said as S and Over S, etc, if it's not a monster like a living calamity, it's possible to win.

Because monsters don't have intelligence, so they won't acquire skills by themselves.

Demons and Humans don't have the inborn skills unlike the monsters. But on the other hand, they can use their knowledge and acquire skills through training.

And that accumulated skills become the weapon to defeat the monsters with inborn skills.

The monsters' skill are acquired either simply by themselves or accidentally while they still alive.

On the other hand, Demons and Humans have skills as much as they trained.

That's the thing that overturns the difference of the status.

The difference between the Demon and the Human is not as big as it's said.

The difference is small when it's compared with a high rank monster.

And, there's no difference of the skills.

It's not wrong that Demons are superior, but it was the conclusion from Agna after opposing the Humans for many years that the difference was an insignificant thing.

In addition, because the Demons are long life, their birth rate are lower than the Humans.

Naturally, the number decreases to that extent too.

The Humans that are great in numbers and the Demons that are superior in status.

Both forces rivaled.

Therefore, in this war, the Humans who have an absolute advantage of the location were more advantageous.

Thanks to the defensive wall called the fort, the Demon army can't attack well, and the loss gradually grows bigger.

Looking at the human forces and the defensive wall that they're using like a shield, the casualties that they've sustained have been insignificant.

Although the defensive wall is gradually being destroyed, if this pace continues, the collapse of the army might be earlier than the destruction of the defensive wall.

Agna was not able to think of an effective measure while having that recognition.

The Human armies are advancing a solid fight.

They defend the fort with an established tactic without relying on a clever scheme.

The established tactic is made based on the experience and knowledge accumulated for many years.

It's an established tactic because it's rarely broken, and if an unskillful clever scheme is used to break it, it will receive a severe retaliation.

It's possible to break the established tactic with a clever scheme.

However, one way or another, Agna was an old Commander.

Because he was also good in moving according to the established plan, he was not good at using a clever scheme to fight.

But still, Agna was a superior Commander, and have even succeeded in surviving the overwhelmingly disadvantageous situation somehow.

The person who was called as the great Commander who has the foresight derived from the longtime experiences and the precise instructions.

But still, the war situation worsens moment by moment.

The instruction of withdrawal was given from the headquarters at such time.

Agna was going to carry out this instruction immediately.

Even if they continue to fight, the damage will only increase in vain.

However, the withdrawal was not able to be done.

By the existence of a huge monster that appeared suddenly.

「Q-Queen Taratect!?!」

Agna opens his eyes wide.

A Myth rank monster that even Agna who has lived for many years sees it for the first time in life.

The top of the spider-type monster that's said that only five exist in this world.

Queen Taratect appeared in the battlefield without any harbinger.

「Impossible!?! How did it come here!?!」

There should only be five Queen Taratects that exist in the world.

Even if the individual that inhabit the nearest, it should be far away from the Kusorion Fort.

It was unnatural to appear suddenly like this no matter how he thinks.

Agna calms his head down which almost got confused by forced.

In the first place, there's no way a Queen Taratect that has a large build can escape from the soldiers eyes and appear suddenly.

In that case, then there's only one method.

"Transfer" by "Space Magic".

As far as Agna knows, there's only a person who can control Queen Taratect and transfer that large build by "Space Magic".

The crooked smile of the person who controls the Demons appears in Agna's mind now.

「I see. I have served my purpose, huh? Maou-sama...」

And, the trampling regardless of the Demons and the Humans by the Myth class living calamity of the danger degree Over S begins.

The Kusorion Fort vanished without leaving any trace on this day.

## **S17 Voice informing the collapse**

---

After I was attacked by Yuugo, my surroundings were peaceful.  
However, my thoughts changed by that matter to some extent.  
I must not think that this world is the same as Japan.  
This is a dangerous world where I don't even know when my life is threatened.  
But, I didn't want to change the part of the root.  
Although it might be a naive thinking after coming this far, I didn't want to completely throw away the morals that has been cultivated in Japan.  
Therefore, I didn't want to murder as much as possible from now on either.

Even if I say so, I must be able to protect my body by myself.  
I have let my surroundings to be worried about me by the matter that I was attacked by Yuugo.  
Even though I have reach an appropriate age, Katia and Yuri not to mention Sue who still clings to me worried about my body.  
Especially Katia seemed to be upset about me being attacked more than I thought.

「When I heard that Shun was attacked, I got panic」

I heard it from the person's mouth.  
I'm sure that I will react the same if something happens to Katia.  
When I said that, she begun to mutter something while looking downwards.

「Seriously? Am I serious? No, it's wrong, right?」

What on earth is it?  
On the contrary, I was worried by her state.

But, it's a fact that I have cause her to worry.  
If Sensei didn't rush, I might have been killed by Yuugo.  
When I think about that, I became scared.  
I'm scared to die.

And, I made up my mind to become stronger.  
Although I have been strengthening up until now assertively, I will put

more efforts seriously.

Using the skill points that I didn't use, acquire good-looking skills and develop the skills emphatically.

Defeating monster was also part of the class.

I who have trained and didn't have any combat experiences at all defeated it easily.

But, there's experience points.

And, if I gain experience points, level will rise.

I'm no longer level 1 like the time I was attacked by Yuugo.

As my body grows up, my magic-type status became balance-type.

By having a strong body, my physical status has caught up with my magic status.

With this, both sword and magic might have become the level that can be called as first-class.

But still, I repeated training.

I became strong.

There's the actual feeling.

But, I know a person who's stronger than me.

I don't think that I can reach that place.

But, I want to approach it even a little.

I became strong, and my desire might have appeared.

At first, I intended to become stronger to protect myself.

But, recently, I came to want to become able to protect the people close to me.

Well, there's no weak people who are close to me to have me protect including Sue.

But still, I wanted to become stronger to be helpful when something happens.

Besides, it's not only people close to me who I want to protect.

Beginning with Palton, the students who admired me gradually become friendly with me without self-interest.

Although it's not to the extent that it can be called as a friend, I want to protect them if I can.

Recently, I think that whether this is the sense of the royalty or not.  
Did Julius nii-sama who's the Hero always fight while holding such a sense?  
When thinking so, I felt that I have able to approach that person only a little.

I haven't meet Nii-sama since I entered the academy.  
I didn't know what Nii-sama is doing now either.  
Although I often heard that there's an increase in activity of the Demons,  
the information about the outside world is hard to be obtained in this  
closed academy.  
Perhaps, he's fighting against the Demons.  
Well, although there's no need to worry when it's Nii-sama, I was worried  
about the movement of the Demons.

I wonder is it according to the Demons' movement because Sensei doesn't  
show her appearance recently.  
Even though she attended the class sometimes before, she hardly attended  
the classes for this one year.  
Because I meet her in the academy, it's true that she made here as the base,  
but I still don't know what she's doing when she doesn't show her  
appearance.

Speaking of not showing up, there's another one.  
Yuugo has never showed up after that attack.  
I don't even know that whether he's in the academy or not.  
Although I heard that he was in the academy after the attack, there's no  
such talk in this several years at all.  
I think that he might not be in this academy anymore.

It's a lie if I say that I'm not worried about Yuugo after that incident.  
I still can't forgive what he did.  
But, at the same time, I sympathize him a little.  
He who indulged in power lost all the power.  
I'm sure that losing power is similar to losing everything for him who thinks  
that power is everything.  
Although I know that it's a naive thinking, I still can't stop to sympathize  
him a little.

When neither Sensei nor Yuugo is here, every day passed peacefully.  
I attend the classes, chat with Sue, and if there's time, I train.

And, every day passed.

It was really peaceful that even I will doubt that the Demons made a threatening move.

《Conditions met. Title 『Hero』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Hero』 , skill 『Hero LV1』 『Holy Light Magic LV1』 was acquired》

The voice that break the peace.

「Eh?」

Because I was also in the class, my puzzled voice sounded more than I expected in the classroom.

「Shurein-san, what's wrong? Is there a part that you don't understand?」

The teacher in charge of this class asks me.

The teacher's voice passes by the confused me.

「Shurein-san? Shurein-san!? What's wrong!?!」

Perhaps, my expression at this time have become worse.

After all, isn't it strange?

Only a man can hold the Hero title.

And, there's only one Hero that I know.

A title can't be released after obtaining it.

In other words, that means that the Hero title can't be released.

While the person is still alive.

In other words, it's such a thing.

Such a thing happens.

I can't believe it.

I don't want to believe it.

But, the title is certainly listed in my status.

On this day, a Hero dies, and a Hero was born.



**Human-Demon Great War Secret**

---

「Was the invasion of the Demons not stopped?」

「It's inevitable. Recently, the present Demon King has been acting like a Demon King in the way that's not likeable for us」

「And, how much is the damage of both armies?」

「It's enormous. As for the Humans, the lost of the Hero is the biggest. In this unreasonable invasion, the Demons have lost quite an amount overall」

「Is this also the motive of the Administrator?」

「Ah. I never thought that a Queen Taratect is thrown into the battlefield. It should be one of the Demon King's trump card」

「Is it thrown into the battlefield to kill General Agna?」

「I don't know whether the relation between us and Agna was perceived or it simply just want to crush the Kusorion Fort together with the Humans and the Demons」

「At any rate, we have lost one of the Cooperators」

「Yeah. However, the thrown Queen Taratect got wounded considerably. That might be useless for a while」

「If we want to defeat the Demon King, now is the best time?」

「No. Even if that can't be used, the Demon King is strong. It's better to judge that it's just one force that decrease and the action is limited」

「Is it to that extent?」

「The Demon King's vanguard called Shiro has a considerable strength. I never thought that she can win against that Hero」

「Was the Hero of this generation weak?」

「He was not weak, but it's hard to say that he's strong. I would say that he's average as the Hero」

「I see. Shun-kun will surely be sad」

「We are moving to end that sadness. Don't forget it.」

「I understand. By the way, who's the new Hero?」

「I still don't know. However, it must be born somewhere. We must find it before the Demon King and the other troublesome force」

「It would be good if my skill can be applied on the title」

「It's inevitable. Skills are not versatile」

「Actually, I don't want to rely on skills. Whenever I use this power, an unpleasant feeling like being soiled wells up」

「Skills are simply free power. Whatever the Administrator's motive is, there's no need to loathe free power」

「Although I understand that, this is the problem of feelings」

「I will warn you just in case, even if you loathe it, don't do such a reckless thing again like what you did recently, okay?」

「Yes. I won't do it anymore」

「I hope you really won't do it. When it comes to the students, you always act recklessly」

「I'm a teacher after all」

「Fu. Well, fine. Oka, you continue act in cooperation with Leston」

「I understand～」

「Stop that weird tone of yours when you're in front of me」

\* \* \* \* \*

「Is there a need to throw 'that' in?」

「What's 'that'? I wonder what is it. If it's 'that' only, I don't know」

「It's the Queen Taratect」

「Ah, that big Kumo-san. What an amazing coincidence to suddenly transfer to the battlefield」

「Don't play dumb」

「Kuro-chan, scary. Shiro-chan, save me!」

「...」

「Shiro-chan, Onee-san wants you to at least give a reaction back」

「Don't change the subject」

「Isn't it fine? Such a thing is not a big deal, right?」

「That's not a big deal?」

「That's right. What? Kuro-chan, don't tell me that you're angry because of such a small thing」

「Do you know how many victims have appeared with just that?」

「I don't know」

「You, do you think that this is a problem that can end by not knowing?」

「Kuro-chan, is that the line you should say to me?」

「What do you mean?」

「The 'problem that can end by not knowing', is this a line that can be said by such a tiny person?」

「What are you saying?」

「You should know it well, right? The truth that the world forgot. The people who forget it and live comfortably.」

「That's...」

「Kuro-chan, no, Administrator Gyuriedistodiez. Because you who's an Administrator is like that, I have to do such a troublesome thing like becoming the Demon King. So you have no right to say all kind of things to my actions」 (TL note: That name)

「But」

「But what? It's too late already. Humans, Demons and also the Elves that move in secret, all of them are guilty. I just have them to pay back the unpaid accumulated tab. If you say such a thing about this much, how about the future?」

「This is not enough?」

「Not enough. It's completely not enough. I must expand the war even more for that reason. It's necessary to make the world despair more. If I don't do it, it won't balance」

「What will become to the world if you despair it further?」

「It won't become anything, but if I must say, then my diversion?」

「You...」

「What? Kuro-chan is going to oppose? I don't mind, you know?」

「Do you understand? Even if it's you, you can't win against me」

「There's no way that I don't understand. I said it on top of that. You can do as you please if you want to oppose me」

「What are you planning?」

「Must I put it in words? Hey, don't you think that the bottomless kindness and the bottomless stupidity are only a paper-thin difference?」

「I don't think so」

「Oh, really. But shouldn't you remember this? Those who are saved by kindness don't worth much」

「I was saved by that kindness. And, that will mean that you will deny us」

「That's right. Therefore, you and I are hostile in this way」

「I take that you don't intend to draw back, is it?」

「Nope」

「I understand. I will associate with you for a while」

「As expected from Kuro-chan! You understand well!」

「However, when it becomes impossible to agree with you, I won't go easy  
」

「I know. If possible, I hope that time won't come」

**Delicious cuisine**

---

[Fufufu. You guys were formidable enemies. Ah, I admit it. You managed to hurt me this far. Certainly, a mortal combat. It was a battle suitable to be called that. However, your hard fights were also vain against me. Fuhahaha! Finally, I won! Today, on this day, you guys have carved the absolute defeat in your body in front of me!]

Body-in-charge's tension is strange.

What's wrong with this guy?

Is this guy getting excited?

{Information-in-charge, when did this guy break so much?}

Sh!

A good child must not see it!

{I see. Body-in-charge has finally entered the area that must not be entered}

Yes, that guy went there.

Therefore, we who were left must live strongly.

{Body-in-charge. I won't forget about you if it's around 3 minutes!}

Cup noodles!

{Cup noodles.... I'm hungry...}

Didn't you forget about Body-in-charge in an instant?

{It's possible that there's no such thing}

[Hey, aren't you cruel since a little while ago?]

{Body-in-charge!?!}

Ridiculous, you returned to sanity!?

[No, shouldn't there be "Impossible!"? In that case, I will be like a fool even if I return to sanity]

Eh?

{Was it different?}

[Hey, let's talk]

We make noise for a while.

Well, it can't be helped that Body-in-charge's tension rose.

At any rate, the scale peeling of the Fire Drake was finally completed.

Just as Body-in-charge said, it was a fierce battle.

The scale peeling of the Fire Drake and the three eels.

It was extremely hard.

Let's say it frankly.

The time spent on the scale peeling was longer than the combat time.

Well, I don't know the accurate time because I don't have a watch, so the time might be longer when I concentrate in a combat.

Besides, even if I said that it was hard, the one who did it was Body-in-charge.

Meanwhile, Magic-in-charge and me the Information-in-charge worked diligently to raise skill proficiency while chattering.

Although Body-in-charge got tired and asked to take over regularly, of course the answer is no.

But I refuse. (TL note: Jojo reference)

Well, because Body-in-charge is no different than me and there's only one body, it doesn't change the fact that I will get tired after all, but this is the problem of the feelings.

It's the feeling that the child's delusion was realized because I can force my homework to my other self.

[Fu. However, I have accomplished it!]

Congratulations!

{ Congratulations! }

[Thank you! Thank you!]

Then, let's eat it at once.

[Ou, I have been waiting for it!]

{ Catfish, eel and this Fire Drake }

Surely, the taste must also evolve!

[When I eat this, I will say "This is delicious!"]

{ That's bad. That's the unappetizing flag }

Thus, time to taste it!

Un.

Umu?

Hmm.

[Strange]

{ Somehow, it's hard to say that it's unappetizing, but it's also hard to say that it's delicious, an exquisite prescription... }

It's that, like the whitefish that has no taste.

[Ah, I understand]

{ Certainly, this seems to have the potential to transform if there's a soy sauce }

Is there a soy sauce in this world?

[No, I guess]

{ It's impossible for a Japanese to live without soy sauce }

I think that subculture and soy sauce are the pride of Japan.

[Although I don't have the interest in meals when I was a human being, I realized it after I became a spider]

{ Yeah. The cuisines in Japan are really delicious }

Don't give up!

[Information-in-charge?]

This world might not have the soy sauce!

However, there might be a seasoning equal to it!

{ Even if it's not a seasoning, as long as there's a delicious cuisine... }

[That's right. We have only ate raw monsters so far]

In the first place, can a monster be called as a food?

[Ha!?!]

{ To figure that out, are you a genius!?! }

Oh, yes

I was a genius.

{ Seriously? I was a genius. If I'm a genius, then I will be forgiven even if I do anything! }

That's right!

Today, on this day at this time, I declare one decision!

I will escape from this Elro Great Labyrinth in order to eat proper cuisine!

[Oh!]

I have enough of eating monsters that are not delicious!

[I have enough of bad-smelling meat!]

{ I'm also sick of poison! }

A healthy life begins with a healthy meal!

[More delicious things!]

{ Sometimes, sweet things! }

I want to eat something sweet.

[Ah, I want to eat chocolate]

{ Although there might be no chocolate, fruit will do... }



Aaah, although I have never thought about it up until now, I can't already.

[My body wants sugar!]

{When Body-in-charge says it, I will be troubled because it sounds real}

Yosh.

Let's aim at Arachne earnestly.

[Ah. Well, it becomes so]

{When you think of taking communication with human being}

After all, do you want to eat only monsters until death?

[I don't want that!]

{I want to eat delicious things!}

Right?

The cuisine made by the human being should be more delicious than a raw monster!

I will stop being a spider!

[Arachne is also a spider]

{But, even if we became an Arachne, can we communicate with human being?}

We'll use our spirit there.

{Recall my low communication ability}

[Hey, I can't remember my last conversation with human being when I was a human being...]

In the first place, when was the last conversation?

{Long ago to the extent that I can't remember}

[Am I all right?]

W-With spirit.

{I mean, can the people here understand Japanese?}

Ah.

[Ah]

{The future seems to be full of troubles}

## Monsters that change into metal

---

It's difficult to communicate with human being.  
I'm even bad at the exchange in the internet.  
Isn't my communication ability is the lowest class?  
Ku, I never thought that there's such a high wall that stands in my way in order to eat delicious cuisine!

Well, it's still not the time to panic.  
Even if I say that I will aim at Arachne, it's still a long way off.  
In the first place, it's not worth considering unless I escape from the middle layer.

After eating the Fire Drake, I ate the three eels.  
Even though it had evolved, the eel was more delicious.  
Isn't this a degeneration?

As expected, "Satiation" stock maxed once because the amount was large.  
I surely thought that the highest was 1000, but it was possible to save up to 1100.  
It looks like the capacity increased after evolving.  
Because my SP pool is too much now, I activate "Fighting Spirit" and "Drake Power" at the same time to consume energy.  
Although "Drake Power" consumes MP too, it's just right because my MP will keep accumulating if I don't consume it.

At the same time, Magic-in-charge raise the skill proficiency of "Space Magic".  
The green line goes here and there.  
But, the level hasn't rise yet.  
It's the magic that I used 500 points, so it's growth is slightly slow.  
When I compare it with my other magics, the necessary skill proficiency for the next level is considerably a lot.  
Well, because it's gradually accumulated, I think that it will level up soon.

Speaking of skill points, I'm hesitating to pick which skill to acquire.  
In case of the skill that can be acquired with 100 points, I will go for the Evil Eye that I haven't acquire yet, but there are some good skills if I save more.  
Like the remaining seven deadly sins.  
I think that this is the same broken skill as "Pride" and I want to acquire it,

but even the lowest one 『Sloth』 needs 1000 points.

As expected, it's hard to save up to there.

Besides, the "Gluttony" that I thought was the "Overeating" evolution is not there somehow.

Even though the other seven deadly sins are there. How mysterious.

And, there's also the seven virtues.

I don't know much about that part, but it's pairs up with the seven deadly sins, right?

There are some that looks like it.

But, this also don't have seven.

Is there a rule for these skills that are not in the list?

And, I'm interested with the 『Hero』 skill.

Although it doesn't have the mysterious language in the explanation like the seven deadly sins, it's considerably high efficient.

Well, even if I say that I'm interested, I can't acquire it because it demands a ridiculous figure of 15000 points.

And, there's also the 『Demon King』 skill.

Although this is similar to the "Hero", this one is cheaper than "Hero" with 5000 points.

If I want to acquire, I would acquire this one, but it seems that I will get the Demon King title at the moment I acquire it.

If I have the skill points, it's a quite high efficient skill, and it's delicious as a material, so I want to acquire it.

Well, I wonder should I go safely here and acquire the high rank Evil Eyes.

There are some high rank guys of the Evil Eyes that can't be acquired at 100 points.

Although it doesn't match with the broken skills, it's possible to get it easily, so I think that I should acquire that.

Therefore, I need to defeat monsters and gain experience points to get skill points.

But, there's no monster at all since a while ago.

Although the party led by the Fire Drake were annihilated, there's no monster at all even if I have advance considerably from there.

No, the monsters are there.

They just shut themselves in the magma, and don't come out.  
I can understand that they are running away with all their might and trying to hide.

Then, the reason why they are running away and hiding is that they are running away from me.

Well, the cause should be the "Fear Bringer" title.

Ah, and also "Intimidation".

The monsters are scared of me by these two effects.

The way they run reminds me of the Metal guy who appears in a certain national RPG.

(TL Note: Metal Slime from Dragon Quest)

They run away at top speed at the moment when they noticed me.

As for those guys who hide, I hate it that they acquired the "Stealth" skill just by that.

I want to say that "How desperate are you".

When they run away like this, I can't even hunt properly.

Moreover, unlike the Metal guy, I won't get a lot of experience points even if I defeat them.

My current level is 15.

Finally, I have also exceeded level 10.

Zoa Ere is a high rank species, so I already know that my next evolution exceeds level 10 in the next evolution condition.

I think that after I exceeded level 10, I really did become a high rank species.

When I see my magic status only, I feel that I can even do well in the lower layer.

My status has actually reached the a part of the Earth Dragon Kaguna's status.  
Huh?

When did I become that strong?

Eh, I just noticed it.

Come to think of it, although I only manage to appraise the HP, etc, if I'm not mistaken, isn't it around 3000?

When it's my magic status only, won't it be an equal match?

Seriously!?

Can I fight against the Earth Dragon!?

No no.  
Calm down.  
The opponent is that Earth Dragon.  
It's surely my misunderstanding.  
Un un.  
It's only my magic status that caught up with it.

Ah, but I became strong to that extent.  
No wonder the monsters runs from me.  
If there's a strong person scattering fear by "Intimidation", of course anyone will run away.  
Even I will run away.  
Ah, this was my story.

However, I'm troubled.  
I can't raise my level like this.  
What should I do?

Un.

I finally get out from the lake of magma area, and I have reached the area that has the land.

Although it was good, I haven't hunted a monster at all since then.

Thanks to that, my SP that has so much started to decrease gradually.

As expected, it won't decrease to the extent that I will starve to death, I'm not using the SP-related skills to save it now.

Ah, what should I do?

Shutting themselves in the magma is really nai wa.

If it's like that, I can't do anything.

What a coward to run away and hide in it's advantageous field.

Can't you fight fair and square? You shameless person.

However, this is really troubling.

Most of the monsters in the middle layer can run and hide in the magma.

If they are on the land, I can kill them before they run with my speed, but if they are in the magma from the beginning, I can't do anything.

If I only eke out a living, then killing the monsters on the land is enough, but in that case, the experience points is not delicious.

I want to accumulate skill points.

Because I can evolve at level 20, I want to acquire one Evil Eye till then.

Even though I will aim at "Sloth" after evolving and receiving the bonus, my plan is out of order now.

What should I do?

If I go to the upper layer, I can chase them even if they run because there's no magma.

Ah, is there a monster that won't run away from me somewhere?

Although I thought of such thing, isn't this bad?

『Fire Dragon Rendo LV20

Status

HP : 3 7 0 1 / 3 7 0 1 (Green) + 1 2 0 0 (Details)

MP : 3 1 2 2 / 3 1 2 2 (Blue) + 1 2 0 0 (Details)

SP : 3 6 9 8 / 3 6 9 8 (Yellow) (Details)

: 3 6 6 5 / 3 6 6 5 (Red) + 9 1 2 (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 2 8 1 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 3 0 0 9 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 2 6 4 5 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 2 6 0 1 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 3 1 7 5 (Details)

#### Skill

「Fire Dragon LV1」 「Reverse Scale LV8」 「High-speed HP Recovery LV3」 「MP Recovery Speed LV6」 「MP Consumption Down LV6」 「Magic Perception LV5」 「Magic Manipulation LV4」 「Offensive Magic Power LV4」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV1」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV1」 「Flame Attack LV9」 「Enhanced Flame LV7」 「Enhanced Destruction LV6」 「Enhanced Slashing LV2」 「Enhanced Piercing LV2」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV2」 「Cooperation LV10」 「Direction LV2」 「3D-Maneuver LV4」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV5」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Heat Perception LV3」 「Flight LV7」 「High-speed Swim LV10」 「Satiation LV2」 「Fire Magic LV4」 「Slash Resistance LV1」 「Pierce Resistance LV1」 「Great Blunt Resistance LV1」 「Heat Nullity」 「Abnormal Condition Resistance LV1」 「Constitution LV5」 「Magic Well LV4」 「Body Flicker LV5」 「Durability LV5」 「Herculean Strength LV5」 「Solid LV5」 「Mage LV4」 「Amulet LV3」 「Shrink Space LV5」

Skill points : 3 0 0 5 0

#### Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Leading One」 「Dragon」 「Conqueror」 』

The start was abrupt.

Did both of us entered the range of Danger Perception? While wondering that, both of us take stance almost at the same time.

That is a Fire Dragon.

The form of the Fire Drake that has wings grown on it, a Dragon-like Dragon.

Seeing from its status, I think that it's almost equal to the Earth Dragon

Kaguna.

Just when I thought that I might be able to fight against Earth Dragon

Kaguna.

There's still a distance to each other.

But, apparently, the other side is motivated to do it.

What should we do?

[One vote in escaping]

{Same here}

Yeah.

Thus, full speed sprint, start!

I escape with a dash.

Like I can fight against a Dragon!

And, the Fire Dragon ran after my back!

You got to be kidding!?

[This is bad. That guy has the higher speed!]

{We will be caught up!}

Magic-in-charge, use that magic to escape!

{Roger!}

Magic-in-charge activates a certain magic.

The magic of "Shadow Magic LV7", Shadow Sink.

This magic is the magic that sinks something into the shadow.

Although the MP consumption changes according to the size of the thing, it's impossible to sink something bigger than the shadow.

Though it's possible to sink big things into the shadow using it together with the "Shadow Magic LV2" Large Shadow.

If you ask what happens after sinking into the shadow, it looks like it connects to a special space called the shadow space.

And, there's no air in that space and it's hard to move, so it's a dangerous space that nothing can be done but to die once entered.

It seems that I can win if I sink the enemy here.

But, because it's impossible to close the entrance, it's comparatively easy to get out.



Besides, if the sinking one intends to resist, it can get out easily.  
It's been proven because I tried making a pitfall against a monster before.

Although it seems useless, I thought of using this as a emergency escape magic by combining it with the "Shadow Magic LV3" Shadow Surface that can generate shadow in the light.  
Although I haven't tried it once, it's better than getting caught up.

Thus, \*plop\* into the shadow just before the Fire Dragon catch up.  
I turn off "Intimidation" at the same time, and erase my presence.  
Although I can't breathe because there's no air, if I search for the appearance by Detection, I can see that the Fire Dragon is confused of its prey's disappearance and it looks around the surroundings.  
If you leave without noticing me, then the strategy success.  
But, can I hold my breath till then?

Ah, this is bad.

Suddenly, it realizes it.  
After looking around for a while, the Fire Dragon has begun to stare at its feet.  
The feet where I lurked.

That's right.  
I forgot that there's a troublesome one in the Fire Dragon's skills.  
Presence Perception LV10.  
It's not a rat in a trap, but it was a spider in the shadow.

## Spider vs Fire Dragon ②

---

Now that it has gone this far, I have no choice but to prepare for the worst.  
I maximize the consciousness tuning level of "Parallel Will".  
In addition, I have Magic-in-charge activate magic.

The shadow where I hide myself changes its form and approaches the Fire Dragon's body like a spear.

A technique that's called Shadow Spear that combines the "Shadow Magic LV4" Shadow Change, "Shadow Magic LV5" Solid Shadow and "Shadow Magic LV6" Shadow Manipulation.

The shape of the shadow is changed into a spear shape using Shadow Change, solidify it using Solid Shadow, and move it using Shadow Manipulation.

Surprisingly, if the "Shadow Magic" is not use together with the level 6 magic, it can be said that it's impossible to attack properly. It was a difficult magic.

The consumption is also bad and it's inefficient.

It's a disappointing magic that there's no much use.

But, I was saved thanks to that magic now.

The Fire Dragon dodges the approaching Shadow Spear easily.

I escape from the shadow in the interval.

I take a distance from the Fire Dragon.

The Fire Dragon and I who face each other.

To be honest, I don't think that I can win.

The ability value of the other side is absolutely higher.

In addition, the affinity of the attribute is not good either.

Above all, the Fire Dragon's "Abnormal Condition Resistance" skill is hard.

This skill is as shown in its name, it has the effect of raising the resistance of abnormal condition attribute attacks.

I should think that it has a considerably high defensive ability if the originally high resistance value is added with the "Abnormal Condition Resistance" skill.

And, I'm specialized in abnormal conditions.

It can be said that the affinity was bad in that sense.

Moreover, its skills don't have a breach either.

Although I have continued fighting monsters with higher status, I think that my skills are better.

I have higher number of skills, but the Fire Dragon's skills are the same as me, or maybe even higher ability than mine.

Some of the skills are the same as me, some are higher level, and even skills that have evolved.

It's superior than me either in the status or in the skills.

In addition, the affinity is bad.

There was no element that I can win.

But, I must do it.

If I don't win, I will die.

I resolve myself.

There's still a prospect of victory.

But, the possibility of defeat is higher after all.

I might die.

I'm scared to die.

But, there's no life that can't die.

Then, as I said before, I will live like a burning fire and die brilliantly.

Although I don't intend to die, even if I die, I don't want to die unsightly.

Fire Dragon, will you kill me?

Then, come with a suitable resolution.

I'm not that easy to be killed unhurt, you know?

I turn on the "Intimidation" at the same time as I resolve myself again.

Opening all Evil Eyes.

Simultaneous activation of "Magic Combat Act", "Fighting Spirit" and "Drake Power".

Magic Construction Start.

The Fire Dragon cloak its body in flame while I wonder did it took that action after seeing my resolution.

The 『Fire Dragon』 skill seems to be the evolution of the 『Fire Drake』 skill.

Naturally, it can use the effect of the 『Fire Drake』 skill too.

One of those is the Flame Cloak that's acquired at "Fire Drake LV8".

It's the higher rank technique of the "Fire Drake LV2" Heat Clad, and it's literally cloaking the body in the intense flame.

Furthermore, it's also a technique that improves the movement ability due to the heat.

Apparently, it seems that the Fire Dragon has recognize me as a formidable enemy.

There are neither carelessness nor self-conceit in each other.

A serious fight starts.

The Fire Dragon spits out a fireball.

An attack that can't be thought as a serious attack, a wait-and-see attack. But still, if I think about my weak "Fire Resistance", it's a power that can turn me into cinders if I receive it directly.

Because even this toying attack is equal to the previous Fire Drake's full power fireball.

I evade it with all my power.

Because of the combo of "Accuracy" and "Great Probability Correction", I can't avoid it lightly.

It's the level that I need to borrow the power of "Evasion" and stacking three strengthening skills to avoid that toying attack.

Making full use of "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight".

The Fire Dragon shortens the distance at the same time as it spit out a fireball.

Using the fireball as a distraction and the real attack comes.

It bends its long body like the snake, and swing its huge tail.

The single blow that has the fatal effect called flame added to it and the already powerful physical attack.

I also barely dodge this.

The cloaked flame grazes my body.

My HP decreases slightly with that alone.

If I didn't perceive the approaching Fire Dragon with "Thought Acceleration" and see the action with "Foresight", it would be bad.

At present, it seems that my "Evasion" combo is slightly better than the Fire Dragon's "Accuracy" and "Great Probability Correction" combo.

But, the situation is not good.

No matter how much time passes, the Fire Dragon doesn't paralyze.

As for the curse, HP, etc, are reduced slightly, but there's no effect in the status.

It seems that both resistances are high.

Although the effect of Evil Eye will be effective if time passes, the Fire Dragon won't wait in silence for that long.

I barely evade the claw attack from the rushing Fire Dragon.

The Fire Dragon becomes cautious of me who even evaded that, and it takes distance for a moment.

The Fire Dragon roared.

Impatience arises in my heart.

The Fire Dragon's skill is roughly the higher rank of the Fire Drake's skill.

Naturally, it can use the skill that the Fire Drake had.

In other words, the skill that embodies the violence of the number that the Fire Drake used to corner me.

"Direction".

It's the higher rank skill of the Fire Drake's "Command".

It's a skill that make the user to be accompanied by subordinates using stronger control power.

My Detection catches the appearances of the monsters that begin to gather one after another.

There was no self-conceit in me.

I recognized the Fire Dragon as a higher rank formidable enemy, and I have even resolved to die.

But, there was no self-conceit in the Fire Dragon either.

It uses all its power in order to defeat the lower rank me.

And, there's no unfairness.

The probability of my survival became even lower.

## Spider vs Fire Dragon ③

---

I must bring it to an end before the monsters that have gathered participate the battle.

Because in this situation where I need to use all my power to avoid the Fire Dragon's attack, I don't have the time to be concerned about the other miscellaneous matters.

The Poison Bullet that's fired at the same time as I avoid the Fire Dragon's attack vanished before reaching the Fire Dragon.

The magic construction is interfered by the effect of the "Reverse Scale" skill and the power is weakened by the flame of Flame Cloak.

The weakened Poison Bullet burned out completely before reaching the flame armor.

Even though the Fire Dragon itself didn't took any action to intercept it, the Poison Bullet was neutralized with that alone.

The defensive ability that it's impossible to inflict damage by a half-hearted attack even with an instant death class offensive ability.

In addition, it has the speed higher than me.

If it feels like it, it should be able to avoid the Poison Bullet with its speed and the power of the "Evasion" and the "Great Probability Correction".

I'm really sick of it.

The opponent's HP gradually decreases thanks to the "Evil Eye of Curse".

But, the one that's decreasing was the effect of the "Satiation" skill.

Unlike me, the Fire Dragon's HP raised to 1200 that's the limit of the skill level.

MP is also similar.

Although only the SP was not stocked to the limit, there was still a large amount.

To be frank, it's impossible to reduce this amount completely with the Evil Eye.

I will run out of energy before that.

I can't expect much from the decrease of the status too.

Although it's a little, it's decreasing.

But, the decreasing speed is considerably slow compared with the other monsters.

This need to take a considerable amount of time to be able to realize the

effect.

As expected, I will die before that.

The "Evil Eye of Paralysis" that has the possibility to reverse the situation. I shouldn't expect much from this either.

The Fire Dragon's "Abnormal Condition Resistance" rose to 2.

If it's because of the skill proficiency is close to the limit, then it's fine, but in case that it's not, that means that my opponent's resistance rises quickly because of the accumulation of my paralysis power.

As expected, it doesn't completely protect it, but it seems to be too convenient to wish for the Fire Dragon to be paralyzed.

That is also not good, and this is also not good.

When it becomes like this, the means left for me is limited.

The most effective method among that is to drive in poison at the level that surpasses the opponent's resistance.

My Deadly Spider Poison is the most lethal weapon that I have.

Even if the Fire Dragon has the "Abnormal Condition Resistance" skill, I don't think that it can come out unhurt after receiving my Deadly Spider Poison.

But, once is probably not enough to kill this guy.

Even if I hit a lucky hit, it's useless.

I must hit a more certain and strong attack.

But, the Flame Cloak is a hindrance.

Intense flame that my HP will decrease just by grazing it.

I can't attack unless I penetrate this.

If I can't do that, I will get burned even if I shift to attack.

While thoughts are repeated, Body-in-charge avoids the Fire Dragon's attack desperately.

Attack is completely abandoned, and concentrates in evasion.

Even if Magic-in-charge shoots an interception magic, it's blown off easily in front of the combo of "Reverse Scale" and Flame Cloak.

The Poison Mist that killed a massive amount of monsters previously is meaningless against Flame Cloak.

The Fire Dragon soars up into the air.

I who saw that quickly adjust the poison using "Poison Synthesis".

Immediately after that, flame surged from the Fire Dragon's mouth.

A very large breath attacks the ground.

It's the Hell Flame Breath that's acquired at "Fire Drake LV10".

The wide-range annihilation breath of death blows off the surrounding ground, melts it, and it changes into the new sea of magma.

I jumped on the spur of the moment, and activate Weak Poison by "Poison Synthesis".

I generated the maximum amount that can be synthesized, and evacuate in the huge drop of water.

Because I set the damage relation to the lowest, there's not much decrease in my HP.

I evacuated into the Weak Poison's drop of water almost at the same time as the Fire Dragon's breath covered the ground completely.

The Weak Poison evaporates only by the aftermath.

My HP decreases even though I didn't receive a direct hit.

I extend a thread to the ceiling before the Weak Poison evaporates completely and evacuate in a hurry.

I escape along the ceiling without looking aside.

Although the Fire Dragon pursues me naturally, I succeeded in escaping from the magma that was newly formed.

A fireball approaches me.

I kick the ceiling and let my body move in the air.

A fireball explodes at the position where I was until a while ago.

My body that was thrown into the air is pulled by the gravity and falls.

And the Fire Dragon approaches with its fang in the air as if it's waited for it.

I pulled the thread that I fired to the ceiling in secret that's hard to be seen by the Fire Dragon.

At the same time, I synthesize Deadly Spider Poison with the paralysis attribute.

The Fire Dragon's body passes right under me.



The Fire Dragon does a tailspin in the air.

I witnessed with my enhanced vision that the Fire Dragon twists its body to evade from swallowing the poison at the moment it closes its mouth.

The strategy of using poison as a substitute that buried all of the monsters in the middle layer so far was defeated.

But, I use that interval and I succeed in going down to the ground again.

However, it was a failure.

The monsters called by the Fire Dragon have gathered on the ground.

I who was unable to move being surrounded by monsters.

And, the Fire Dragon releases the Hell Flame Breath again.

My body was swallowed in the flame without any resistance.

And, that body was burned thoroughly by the flame without any resistance, and not even cinders remained.

It was immediately reported to Father through the teacher that I obtained the Hero title.

Immediately after that, I'm called by Father and I left the academy, then return to the royal castle.

The royal castle that I returned after a long time.

But, my mind was not stable until I will be indulge in deep emotion.

I manage to calm my shaken heart, and meet Father again.

The place was not the throne room, and it was Father's personal room.

Although it's wide, it's a room with documents, etc, scattered around.

Several man gathered there.

「Shurein. I'm sorry to call you purposely」

With my entrance, Father uttered a heavy voice.

Even I who didn't met Father a lot of times understood that Father's voice was more heavy than usual.

It's a much more heavy voice than the time I heard it at the appraisal ceremony.

「First, let me confirm whether you have really obtained the Hero title or not」

「Yes」

The appraisal stone used in the appraisal ceremony is grasped in Father's hand.

When I answered, an unpleasant feeling like being lick all over attacked my body immediately.

This is the feeling that I felt when I met Sensei for the first time.

This must be the unpleasantness that's felt when being appraised.

「You really have it」

Father's heavy voice.

Immediately after that, Father covers his face with his hand and begins to sob.

「Julius...」

Older brother's name leaks out from Father's mouth.

Tears came out from my eyes after hearing that.

Breaking the self-control that I shouldn't do it here, my view is blurred by tears.

My shoulder is gripped.

The person is the third prince and the older brother above me, Leston-niisama.

My head is patted and I'm hugged gently.

I didn't have much opportunity to meet with Leston-niisama.

But, he's friendly and he was a congenial brother next to Julius-niisama.

I surpassed my limit.

I cling to Leston-niisama, and cried without reserve.

Only sobbing sounded in the room for a while.

「Father. I understand the feeling to grieve for Julius. However, it's necessary to think about the future. Let's begin the discussion」

The one who break the gloomy silence was the first prince who's our oldest brother, Cyris-niisama.

To be honest, I'm not very good with this person.

I have never seen him laugh and he's always devoted to work with a sour look.

If I omit my older sister who's married into another country, he was the only one among the siblings that I have the intuition that I can't get along with him well.

「Cyris-aniki, Father and Shun are hurt. Isn't it fine to wait for a little more?」

「No, Leston. It's as Cyris says」

「But, Father」

「Stop it, Leston. Father has say so」

「Cyris-aniki...」

「It's fine. There are feelings of mourning as a family. However, we are the royalty before a man. Then, it's necessary fulfill the obligation as the royalty. Mourning comes after that」

Father wipes the tears with the sleeve.

Although Father's eyes swelled up red, a powerful light dwelled in there.

Is this the king's appearance?

That's amazing.

I can't do that.

「Shurein has inherited the Hero title, so that means Julius have died」

Father said the thing that nobody dared to say it clearly while biting his lips.  
In that word, Julius-niisama's death was pointed out again.

「Although this was hidden from Shurein and the people, the information that the Demon army finally have started the invasion was sent. Perhaps, Julius have died in the fight」

The Demon army.

Although I have heard talks of the Demon army's movement frequently, finally.

Even that Julius-niisama can't win against the Demon army.

「The report on how the result of the battle is not here yet. I have sent an excellent magician who can use Space Magic to confirm it, but...」

Immediately after that, a knocking sounded in the room.

「Enter」

「Excuse me」

Although I don't remember the name of the person who entered, he's one of the person who served as the general in this country.

He advances slowly towards the center of the room, and get down on his knees.

「I would like to report. It's about the war of the Human army and the Demon army」

「It was just at the right timing. How is it?」

「Yes. Although the detailed information is uncertain because the site is still confused, it seems that we have barely repelled the Demon army while there's a serious damage」

「I see. Continue」

「In case of the information that's understood now, some of the forts seem to have fallen. Among those, the Kusorion Fort was destroyed」

「What!? That large fortress!？」

「Y-Yes. This is still not a certain information. The site is confused, so this is a baseless rumor. The Demon army summoned a huge monster, blown by an unknown great magic and so forth. Rumors and guesses, it's a situation where we don't know which is the real information」

「Umu. However, the information of the Demon army withdrew is true, is it?」

「Yes. That's certain」

「I understand. Thank you for the report. Please continue to collect information」

「Yes! Then, excuse me」

The general leaves the room.

Father close his eyes and wrinkle up his eyebrows, thinks about something.

We brothers waited for Father's next words.

「It seems that Julius's death has yet to be confirmed」

「Yes. The site seems to be confused. What shall we do?」

「Conceal Julius's death and the fact that Shurein became the new Hero for a while」

There was no one in this place who's dissatisfied with Father's decision.

I don't understand the politics well, so I shouldn't interfere.

「It's still uncertain whether the Demon army completely withdrew or not. If the Hero's death is announce here, it will give uneasiness to the people. Although Julius's death will be known eventually once the talk from the site rises, don't reveal it to the others until then」

「Father, what would Shurein do in the future?」

「Shurein, I'm sorry but you have to leave the academy today. At the same time, make preparations so that we can announce the new Hero any time. Shurein」

「Yes」

「Although you might be confused because it happened suddenly, you are the Hero from now on. Succeed Julius's will, and you must bear the full brunt of the war as the hope of the Humans. You might not be resolved for this yet. So before Julius's death is known, I want you to decide the resolution」

Hope of the Humans?

E-Even if you ask me to decide such resolution suddenly.

「Your heart is probably not sorted yet. You may retire for today. Rest at ease」

Father's kind voice.

I will depend on that for now.

「I'm sorry. Excuse me」

I said it briefly and leave the room.

The worrying eyes of Father and Leston-niisama.

Cyris-niisama's cold eyes.

I close the door to obstruct the view.

Although I was driven by the impulse that wants to collapse on the spot, I bear it somehow and begin to walk.

After that, 30 days passed.

During that time, I did nothing but independent training in the castle.

Since I became the Hero, I must become stronger.

That's just an appearance because if I don't do anything, I will think about various things and I won't calm down.

If I move my body, my feelings were diverted a little.

According to the story I heard, it seems that Julius-niisama's death is concealed worldwide.

It might be Father's influence, but each country might have judge that it's dangerous to announce the Hero's death to the citizens at this unstable time,

It seemed that the site of the battlefield is well known already, but it seems to be a future matter for the rumor of the battlefield to enter this country because this country is far from the battlefield.

It seems that the Demons didn't attack afterwards.

It's said that there's a considerable amount of damage on the Demons in this war, so they are considered to not move for a while.

But, I can't be careless.

It's not somebody else's problem anymore.



It seems that there's no change in the state of the academy.

I often talk with Sue and Katia with "Distant Communication" and hear the state.

[How's the state there?]

[There's no change. There was a little confusion when Shun left the school suddenly]

[I see. Please tell everyone in the academy that I'm fine]

[Yes. Of course.]

[Sue. How are you?]

[I'm fine]

[I see. How's there?]

[Today, Yuri was called back by the church]

[Did she?]

[Yes. Perhaps, I think that the information of Julius-niisama's death has reached the church]

[So, Yuri was called back because she was the next Saint candidate]

[Probably. What happened to the Saint that accompany Julius-niisama?]

[It seems that Nii-sama's comrades have died except Hyrinth-san]

[... I see]

[It seems that Hyrinth-san who survived will return soon. I think that I can probably hear the story from him. I will ask various questions at that time]

[Yes. If possible, please behave yourself, okay?]

[Un? Well, I'm told to not reveal that I'm the Hero until Father announce it. So I won't do anything]

[Then, it's good]

[You sure say a strange thing. By any chance, are you worried?]

[That's obvious]

[I see. Thank you]

[... My pleasure]

Such exchanges was done several times.

Hyrinth-san is Julius-niisama's childhood friend and the comrade in arms equal to Nii-sama.

I have met him several times with Nii-sama.

When Hyrinth-san returns, I'm sure that I can ask various questions.

How did that Nii-sama died?

To be honest, I can't believe that ridiculously strong Julius-niisama can be defeated easily.

Either he was caught in an unfair trap, or Nii-sama fights against a large army that even he can't win.

I don't think that Nii-sama can lose in an one-to-one fight.

I'm sure that this will be known when Hyrinth-san returns.

I did nothing but independent training to brace my heart that almost sunk.

\* \* \* \* \*

「Shun inherited the Hero title」

「This is the worst」

「Ah. In addition, the movement of the surroundings is somehow suspicious. I might not be able to deal with it」

「I understand. I will return immediately」

「I'm sorry even though you are busy」

「If it's for the students, Sensei can work hard」

「I respect that part of yours」

「Well, I shouldn't be such a hot blooded character though」

「How about the report to Potimas-danna?」 (TL note: He calls Potimas as Potimas no danna)

「It's already done. The worst case, it's necessary to think that to have Shun-kun to be sheltered by the Elves」

「I see. That might be good」

「Won't you oppose it?」

「Julius-aniki is dead, so I don't want my younger brother to die. If that's the case, then even if we won't meet anymore, it's better for him to stay alive」

「Yeah. Let's do our best」

「Ah. I'm counting on you」

## Spider vs Fire Dragon ④

---

The battle ends, and the Fire Dragon looks down at the sea of magma that's made by itself.

There's the appearance of the subordinate monsters, and there's no

appearance of the spider.

The subordinate monsters have "Heat Nullity", but the spider doesn't have it.

There was no reason that it can survive after receiving a direct hit of the Fire Dragon's strongest breath.

Did you thought about that, fool!

A huge drop of poison is generated above the Fire Dragon.

That poison is different from the Weak Poison that covered my body a while ago.

It's the powerful lethal poison, Deadly Spider Poison that has paralysis set to the maximum.

The Fire Dragon was convinced that the battle has ended, and the Deadly Poison hits the Fire Dragon that became defenseless directly.

The lump of huge Deadly Poison breaks through the Flame Cloak's defense and erodes the body.

And then, sickle attack with all my might!

The perfect single hit that aimed at the moment the flame disappeared due to the drop of Deadly Poison.

My whole power is put into the attack.

In other words, the double combo of "Deadly Poison Attack" and "Corrosion Attack"!

The hard scales are torn by corrosion, and the inside is undermined by Deadly Poison.

I think that my strongest physical attack is nasty.

The Fire Dragon raised the voice of pain and falls into the magma.

I follow the thread that I attached on myself quickly and return to the ceiling.

The Fire Dragon should have clearly seen the image of me being killed. I'm sure that it's confused now.

The whole story of how I survived is easy.

In the first place, I didn't received that guy's breath.

Before that, I didn't even go down to the ground from the ceiling.

The "Heresy Magic LV6" Phantom Dream's effect made it possible.  
The trump card no.1 that I have waited to activate it all the time.  
Phantom Dream is the magic that shows hallucination.  
I cast the magic at the chance when it panics because it's about to swallow  
the poison generated by "Poison Synthesis".  
If the "Heresy Magic" is not fired at such a chance, it would be resisted by  
"Reverse Scale" and its resistance ability easily.  
The Fire Dragon might have saw me going down to the ground, but I was  
actually clinging to the ceiling.

And, a surprise attack when it became careless because the battle ended.  
Before my strongest physical attack, even the Fire Dragon received a large  
damage.

I also thought about escaping using hallucination for a moment.  
But, I must not escape here.  
The escaping spider life.  
If it's like that, no matter how much time passes, I won't change from the  
time that my home was burned by that man.  
'I will live proudly'.  
I won't achieve that aim.  
My pride can never be regained.  
That's not good.  
I'm the Ruler of Pride.  
I as the Ruler of Pride must live proudly.  
So, I won't escape.  
Even if the winning chance is low, as long as the winning chance is not zero,  
I won't run away.

I will win against the Dragon here.  
I will win against the Dragon and say goodbye to the weak me.  
That's right, I will win against the hated Dragon.

...?  
Hate?  
Huh?  
Although I thought that the Earth Dragon is scary, I never really hated it.  
Huh?

Where does this feeling come from?

Such thing is not worth worrying now.

Even if I gave a huge hit, it doesn't change that I'm in a disadvantageous situation.

After all, my HP is 1.

The state that "Patience" is activated.

It became like this because of the recoil of my attack a while ago and my HP is reduced little by little.

Although the "Corrosion Attack" is strong, the recoil is also huge accordingly.

But, that's not the only damage this time.

The heat of Flame Cloak produce after being extinguished by the poison damages me.

I still have my MP.

In other words, I still won't die.

But, all of the Fire Dragon's attacks are instant death classes.

The Fire Dragon also has received a considerable amount of damage by my single hit, but still, there's reserve strength.

In addition, the monsters that came as reinforcements.

Still a disadvantageous situation.

I avoid the magma and go down to the ground this time.

The Fire Dragon still remains sinking in the magma.

The other monsters have no time to care about me after being crushed by the Fire Dragon's body right after the breath's aftermath.

Now's the chance.

I activate the trump card no.2 that I have prepared ever since the battle starts.

My MP decreases at a ferocious pace.

In my current state, MP consumption is equal to life consumption.

But, this magic has the worth to activate even if I must pay the price.

Right?

Magic-in-charge, No.1, No.2.

{Yeah!}

〈Leave it to me!〉

The magic activation using the power of two persons by the "Parallel Will" that leveled up.

No.2 advances the preparation all the time, No.1 turns to assistance and it becomes possible to activate at last.

Now is the time, Open, Hell Gate!

The vicinity darkens.

The enormous darkness that even swallowed the light generated from the magma crawls up from the ground.

That's as if the darkness of Hell that exist underground begin to leak out to the world.

Swallowing the magma, ground, and monsters.

The overflowing darkness swallows everything.

"Abyss Magic LV1" Hell Gate.

The highest rank Dark Magic that informs the beginning of Hell.

It's manifested in this world.

The darkness swallowed everything, converged, sucked into the ground abruptly and disappeared.

That's as if being sealed.

Like the gate of Hell was shut again.

After that, only the worn-out Fire Dragon and me that have remained.

Seriously?

It can even endure that.

But, the Fire Dragon's HP left a little.

Its MP and SP are almost exhausted too.

I'm sure that it used the skill's power to convert it into HP.

Otherwise, there's no explanation that it can endure Hell Gate.

My MP decreased considerably because I used the Hell Gate.

In other words, I'm also worn-out.

Both worn-out.

The battle will be decided by the next attack.

The attack that the Fire Dragon chose is the most primitive attack.

In other words, it was a ramming attack.

Ah, it's the right choice.

In the state that both MP and SP are very limited, it's probably the most effective attack that the Fire Dragon can take.

If it's the Fire Dragon's status and large build, it's the most effective attack.

That is if the opponent is not me.

I'm a spider.

What's the spider's best weapon?

Is it poison? Is it claw? Is it fang?

It's all wrong.

The Fire Dragon's body stops.

By the "Universal Thread" endowed with Fire Resistance.

Even if it's Fire Resistance is endowed, I can only use it for an instant in this middle layer.

But, that's enough.

If it's the Fire Dragon that don't have the Flame Cloak, I can stop it for an instant.

My sickle that swung down there.

Although one side was crushed because of the attack a while ago, both hands have my sickle.

And, my attack with all my might cut the Fire Dragon's body.

## Dragon Killer

---

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV15 has become LV16》

《Every basic ability rose》



《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『3D-Maneuver LV9』 has become 『3D-Maneuver LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『3D-Maneuver LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Space Maneuver LV1』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV16 has become LV17》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Corrosion Attack LV1』 has become 『Corrosion Attack LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV17 has become LV18》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evasion LV9』 has become 『Evasion LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Probability Correction LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Evasion LV10』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV18 has become LV19》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Accuracy LV9』 has become 『Accuracy LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Probability Correction LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Accuracy LV10』 》

《『Probability Correction LV1』 has unified with 『Probability Correction LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Universal Thread LV1』 has become 『

Universal Thread LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Title 『Dragon Killer』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Dragon Killer』, skill 『Destiny LV1』 『Dragon Power LV1』 was acquired》

《『Constitution LV1』 has unified with 『Destiny LV1』 》

《『Drake Power LV3』 has unified with 『Dragon Power LV1』 》

The voice of heaven echoes, the status disappears from the Fire Dragon's appraisal result and its name changes into 『Corpse of the Fire Dragon』. When I see it, I finally relaxed.

There's no appearance of the monster in the surroundings.

Although there's a great number of monsters that gathered outside of the range of "Abyss Magic", I was able to confirm the figures running away at top speed when I search using Detection.

Did they ran because the Fire Dragon was defeated? Or, did they ran because they saw the "Abyss Magic"?

Either way, it's a great help for me because I'm tired now.

Although my status recovered completely by level up, I'm mentally tired.

Although this happens every time, it was a hard battle.

Half of my victory is like miracle.

After all, the Fire Dragon's attack can kill me in one hit.

I'm on the verge of death with just a graze by the aftermath.

If I get hit by it directly, it will pierce my "Patience" and instant death.

If I meet the Fire Dragon before my "Parallel Will" level up, it would be dangerous.

"Parallel Will" leveled up, and there are two Magic-in-charge.

Thanks to that, I came to be able to use the "Abyss Magic" that was not usable up until now.

Even if I say it, I used it without any trial this time.

Although I understood that it's a range annihilation-type magic from the magic composition, I'm scared of its destructive power that's more than my expectation.

After all, the ground of about 100 meters in radius and 5 meters in height with me as the center was dented.

Especially, the ground where the darkness converges and sucked became a deep hole.

When I examine it with Detection, the deep hole goes beyond the range of Detection.

Isn't this hole looks like it connects the middle layer and the lower layer?

No, I don't know whether the lower layer is below this or not.

Well, when I look at this hole, I will even think that it connects to the Hell.

As expected from Hell Gate.

If such power is shown, it's obvious that the monsters will run.

However, even though I killed a lot of monsters with this, I don't level up.

If I level up at that timing, I would have some composure.

Was the experience points insufficient?

Hmm.

I think that I killed a lot of monsters though.

Oh, well.

I was able to win somehow.

Ah, but my level rose a lot. 19, huh?

I only need another level to evolve.

So close.

Ah, crap.

[What's wrong, Information-in-charge?]

Because the ground sank by "Abyss Magic", magma is flowing.

{Eh, seriously?}

Serious, serious.

Body-in-charge, carry the Fire Dragon's body and withdraw before the magma overflows.

[I have to carry this huge thing!?!]

Of course.

[Uwa. It seems that I will get muscular pain]

Thus, I withdraw while carrying the Fire Dragon's body with great efforts.

Although the speed of approaching magma was not fast, it was quite last-minute because I have to carry the Fire Dragon.

I almost sank into the magma.

Then I should have throw the Fire Dragon, but I have defeated it through so many troubles, so not eating it is rude.

Defeat, eat, thank you for the meal!

All these come in a set!

Well, I can't eat the monsters that got swallowed by "Abyss Magic" because they disappeared without a trace.

Fuu.

Well then, Body-in-charge, the custom scale peeling.

[Yay. Brute]

And, I do the custom skill check.

## **The meaning of killing a Dragon**

---

Now, skill skill.

The proper confirmation of skill is important.

Really important.

Why, you say?

It's because I didn't noticed the resistance endowment of the "Universal Thread" so far!

It's that.

I'm an idiot.

Why did I overlook such an important thing?

One of the effects of "Universal Thread", the resistance endowment is as its name, the effect of my resistance-type skills can be endowed to the thread. In other words, "Fire Resistance" can be endowed.

It's no use even if I endow abnormal condition-type resistance like the "Poison Resistance", etc, but if I endow something like "Acid Resistance", it will become very strong like the frog.

I found the resistance endowment accidentally when I checked the skills again some time ago.

Yes, I was surprised.

I was surprised that it has such an effect and the careless me who overlook it.

Ah, the thread will have more turns if I found this effect a little earlier.

Even if I say that, it doesn't change the fact that it's easy to burn even with the "Fire Resistance", so its highlights won't increase dramatically.

If you ask me whether it's a help or not, it's probably a help.

I should confirm the newly acquired title and skill now.

As expected from the Dragon.

I never thought that I will get a title just by defeating one.

Now, how's the effect?

『Dragon Killer : Acquisition skill 「Destiny LV1」 「Dragon Power LV1」  
: Acquisition condition : Defeat a Dragon species : Effect : An increase in damage when the opponent is a Drake or Dragon species : Explanation :  
The title presented to those who defeated the Dragon species』

It looks like the higher rank of "Drake Killer".

The skills are also similar.

『Destiny : A bonus of skill level×100 is added to the HP. And, a growth correction of skill level×10 is added when level up』

『Dragon Power : Dragon's power is temporarily gained』

I did it!

The skill that made up for my low HP was obtained!

Although I'm not so weak thanks to "Patience", having HP is better after all.

I might use my MP like this time too.

Ah, but because the level up this time was earlier. it's slightly a waste to level up for 4 levels.

If the title acquisition came earlier than the level up, I would be more happy with the growth corrections.

Umumu, well, it can't be helped.

I wonder is the "Dragon Power" the evolved skill of "Drake Power".

If it's so, then, I must verify how much is the difference from "Drake Power" later.

This is important.

Very important.

Although "Abyss Magic" was used without trial because I didn't have the time to test it, it's important to confirm the skill's effect after all.

Ah.

"Abyss Magic", huh?

Although I want to test the magic above level 2, the power of this magic is not a joke.

Even the level 1 magic can change the terrain, you know?

Really, what will happen if the level rises?

The MP consumption is also enormous, so it's not a magic that can be used casually.

Even if this place is huge, as long as here is the labyrinth's underground, if I use "Abyss Magic" poorly and the labyrinth collapse, I will suffer from it.

At present, even the level 1 has an outrageous power, so it's a little scary to try the one above it.

I think that I will seal the magic of "Abyss Magic" that are higher than level 2 until I escape from the Elro Great Labyrinth unless a formidable enemy that can't be defeated with Hell Gate appeared.

Next, some skills evolved and derived.

"Probability Correction" is derived from "Evasion" and "Accuracy".

"3D-Maneuver" evolves into "Space Maneuver".

"Probability Correction" is the one that the eel had.

Well, this is as expected because I saw the eel's skill composition.

Because "Evasion" and "Accuracy" have reached max level, I just need to raise "Probability Correction" now.

If I do that, my evasion and accuracy will be raised.

This skill also seems to improve luck.

I will pray for a moment.

I want to live a little more peaceful life.

Yosh.

I think that I'm interested in the "Space Maneuver" that's the evolution of "3D-Maneuver".

Let's see.

『Space Maneuver : Possible to move freely in every space』

Hmm?

It's somehow an amazing explanation, but I don't understand.

Every space?

Like the air?

Can I do a double jump?

This also will be confirmed later.

When the skill evolved, it becomes more usable.

A disappointing skill might evolve and improve unexpectedly, so "Space Maneuver" might be a good skill.

My strategy seems to expand more if I can double jump.

I think that's all.

Un.

My skills have powered up considerably.

But, if only my level rose one more.

A further leap would be possible.

It's so close.

\* \* \* \* \*

「A Dragon perished? The place is Elro Great Labyrinth, huh? Is it that guy?  
No, it's different. That guy consents to anti-war. That guy will never move.  
Then, what? Administrator Authority activate. ... What's this? A Ruler?  
Furthermore, it's 3? What is this? I don't know such thing like Wisdom.  
Being able to do such a thing, is it D? But, why? What is this skill? ... It's  
necessary to confirm it」

## **Beam from the eyes! I won't do it though**

Is the scales not done yet?  
[Then, replace me]  
But I refuse.

It looks like the scale peeling still need some time.



Meanwhile, let's use the skill points to acquire new Evil Eye.

My level rose 4 times and the skill points have increased to 200, with this, I can acquire the higher rank Evil Eye.

The Evil Eyes that can be acquired at 200 points are

『Evil Eye of Lightning ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts lightning attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Wind ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts wind attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Earth ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts earth attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Heaviness ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts heavy attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Darkness ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts dark attribute damage to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Soul Break ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Soul Break」 to things that enter your line of sight』

『Evil Eye of Stupefaction ( 2 0 0 ) : Inflicts heresy attribute effect 「Stupefaction」 to things that enter your line of sight』

It's like this.

This is the attribute attack-type whereas the Evil Eyes that can be acquired at 100 points were abnormal status-type.

As for the Evil Eyes of the attribute that has bad affinity with me like fire, the points are more higher.

Although the ability of two heresy attributes are nasty, I will pass it again because I will probably learn them sooner or later in "Heresy Magic".

Then, it will be the attribute Evil Eyes, but I don't know which to choose.

Although dark is the most compatible, but I don't want my attributes to be the same.

Although my number of attacks increased a lot now, at the beginning, I only had nothing but thread and poison, so my winning chance disappears when countermeasures of those two are done.

Although I don't think that effective countermeasures can be done against all of my attacks, still, I think that I should have more attacks.

That's why, dark is rejected.

Wind, lightning, earth and heavy have remained.  
But, what's the "Evil Eye of Earth"?  
How does it work?  
I can't imagine it.  
Although I feel like wanting to see it, it seems to be useless against flying opponents.  
It might not be like that, but there's a possibility.  
I will pass the earth.

Three choices.  
I'm hesitating.

I think that the wind probably shoot a shock wave-like thing to the guy who entered my line of sight.  
Then, isn't it effective to use it as defense?  
For example, shooting it to an approaching fireball and offsets it.  
Because it's effective to the thing that entered my line of sight, I'm sure that it's possible.

The lightning is completely offensive.  
It seems to be the highest power among the three.  
Does the lightning comes with paralysis?  
if it comes with it, then the paralysis rate will increase if I use it with "Evil Eye of Paralysis".  
The possibility of no paralysis seems to be higher though.

Heaviness is probably gravity.  
This one looks like a continuation-type whereas the others are single-shot attack-types.  
I think that it raises the opponent's gravity.

I'm hesitating because there are merits in all of them.  
Hmm.

Yosh, I decided it!

《Currently you have 200 skill points.  
The skill 『Evil Eye of Heaviness』 can be acquired by spending 200 skill

points.

Do you want to acquire it?》

Yes.

《『Evil Eye of Heaviness』 was acquired. Remaining skill point 0》

The one I chose after hesitating is "Evil Eye of Heaviness".

I choose this because I thought that I can obstruct my opponent's movement if I use this.

My opponent's movement is slowed with "Evil Eye of Heaviness", weakened with "Evil Eye of Curse" and completely seal my opponent's movement with "Evil Eye of Paralysis".

The Evil Eyes triple play is completed here!

Thus, I made the Evil Eyes to stop my opponent's movement.

My other weapons are comparatively enhanced.

When the time comes, I can just acquire a suitable magic skill at 100 points.

Huh?

Isn't that better?

Although I'm very obsessed with the Evil Eyes, my status is a magic specialized status, right?

Isn't it better to acquire magic skills?

Of course not.

I will keep it that way.

It's not because I yearn to deploy 8 Evil Eyes at the same time.

It's not that case.

Well, either way, I will save my points for a while.

I don't know how many points I will get in the evolution bonus.

I will change the correspondence a little according to the amount.

If it's a lot, I might put skills that need a lot of points like "Sloth" in my list.

Well then.

The reason why I chose "Evil Eye of Heaviness" is not only because it has an advantage in combat.

With the meaning to test it, Evil Eye activate!

[Gue. What are you doing, Information-in-charge!?!]

I tried putting gravity on myself.

[It's heavy!]

I thought of what am I lacking of? And, that's muscle!

[This guy started to talk]

That Z Fighters train with many times of gravity, and they obtain the power to be able to defeat the approaching powerful enemies! (TL note: Dragon Ball)

[Ah. Although I understand what you are saying, it's a hindrance while I'm scale peeling]

There's no meaning if you don't accustom it.

{ Sounds good, do your best, Body-in-charge! }

〈 Aim to overcome the 1000 times gravity! 〉

[I'll die!]

Thus, it was decided that gravity will always be applied on myself.

Un.

It looks like this Evil Eye has the effect as I thought.

Raise the gravity of the thing that enters my line of sight.

If I continue to apply this on myself regularly, I'm sure that the Evil Eye's skill proficiency and my physical status will increase.

If things go well, the "Herculean Strength" skill might rise.

Although it's only a little heavy now because it's still level 1, it will become a considerable burden if its level rises.

If I release my gravity during battle, I can do a limiter release.

Sounds good.

At that time, I want to shout 「Restriction Release!」 by all means.

My voice won't come out though.

## Administrator

---

[I removed the scales!]

Well done.

{ I will praise you }

⟨Well, passing mark, I guess⟩

[Why are you guys such self-important?]

Body-in-charge has finally finished peeling off the scales.  
I can finally eat the Fire Dragon.  
Now, I wonder how's the taste of the Fire Dragon.

There's reaction in my Space Perception.  
Distortion of space?  
Although it's my first experience, I understand it somehow.  
This is Transfer.  
Something is going to teleport towards here.

I can't interfere it.  
In the first place, with my "Space Magic" level, I can never be able to interfere the person's teleport who can manipulate such advanced space.  
The guy who's trying to teleport himself here is good at handling the "Space Magic" according to the distortion of space that I perceived.  
That guy is far higher than me if only in "Space Magic".

And, the biggest problem is the opponent uses magic.  
In other words, it has the wisdom to use magic.

Up until now, there was no monster that used magic.  
The Fire Dragon that was defeated is inexperienced even if it has the skill.  
After all, the Fire Dragon didn't activate magic at all.

If you say it's natural, it's natural.  
There's a troublesome action to construct the magic in order to use it.  
It's necessary to have the wisdom to do it.  
In case of the Fire Dragon, it was much more effective to make a fireball rather than constructing a magic.  
Although there might be a species that can use magic in the monsters, there are simple skills that are stronger than magic.

But, the guy who's trying to teleport now can handle the construction of the complicated magic.  
That means that guy has a firm intention and tries to come here.  
What for?  
There's only me here.  
If that's the case, I think that the aim must be me.

Such carefree thing like transferring to this place accidentally is unthinkable.

I conclude it like that with "Thought Acceleration".  
I put myself on guard.

The space splits and a man appears.

It's a black man.  
There's nothing more to express about him, but black.

The slim armor that looks like it combined with the body.  
The skin of the face that's the only skin that can be seen is also dark.  
The hair is also black.  
However, the eyes are strangely red.

I realize it at the moment I saw the man's figure.  
I can't win.  
It's a different level.  
And, the thing that proves it.

『Impossible to appraise』

Those words.

But, there's no sense of danger somehow.  
On the contrary, a sense of intimacy rises in the man somehow.  
And a somewhat irritating strange sense.  
Why?  
This should be the first meeting with the black man.  
When such a strange existence appears suddenly, I shouldn't have such feelings if it's me.  
What are these feelings?

「 \* \* \* \* \* ? 」

The man says something.  
But, it's a language that I don't know.  
I tilt my head to the side unintentionally.

「++++++++++++++++?」

The man says something again.

No, please speak in Japanese.

Otherwise, I won't understand.

I can't speak different world language. (TL note: アイキャントスピークイセカイゴ. Just putting it here)

The man frowns.

Hmm.

For the time being, it seems that this man has no intention to oppose me right now.

But, what should I do?

To be frank, I can't understand the man's speech, and even if I can understand it, I can't talk.

Although it might be possible to communicate in writing, I can only write Japanese.

Either way, mutual understanding is impossible.

I'm troubled.

It seems that the man is also perplexed somehow.

Something fell between the man and me in the atmosphere that's not possible to say anything.

It was a smartphone.

Huh?

No no.

I don't even know why is there a smartphone, but in the first place, how did it appear in front of me?

This appeared suddenly without getting caught by my Detection, you know?

『Hello. This is Administrator D』

A voice was suddenly heard from the smartphone.

Moreover, it's double.



One is Japanese, and the other one is a language that I never heard before.  
Ah, no, is it the language that the man spoke a while ago?

「 \* \* \* \* \* ! ? 」

Ah, the man is saying something with the feeling of surprise.  
That means, the other language is this world's language that the one that the man spoke.

『Yes. I'm D. Kumo-san, please wait for a moment』

Ah, yes.  
I wait because I was told to wait for a moment.  
The voice of the smartphone is speaking to the man in the different world language.

The voice of the smartphone is a woman's voice.  
Although it's a wonderful sweet voice, I become extremely uneasy when hearing it.  
It's such a voice.  
It's also scary that there's no feeling in the flat tone at all.  
What's this?

The man's expression changes whenever the talk advances.  
Although it's not an exaggerated change, the middle of his forehead wrinkled and opens his eyes wide lightly.

And then, the man lets out a grand sigh and turns around suddenly.  
And, he teleport himself with "Space Magic" just like that.

Only me and the mysterious smartphone remained.

『I'm sorry to have kept you waiting. Because I have talked to him, he won't get involved with you by himself in the future』

Ah, is that so?  
Rather than that, who are you?

『I'm D』

Ah, yes.

!?

Wait a minute!?

Did you read my mind just now!?

『Yes. I read it』

It's a violation of privacy!

『Because you can't talk, it's a temporary measure. Usually, I won't read until the mind』

Until the mind... That means my actions were observed?

『I don't prefer calling it as observing. Spectating is more fitting』

It's all the same.

In short, you are a stalker.

『That's right. Because I won't get tired looking at you』

D, I remembered it.

It's the name that I heard when I acquired "Wisdom".

『Yes. That's a reward to you who's working hard. I'm glad that you are using it effectively』

What is your purpose?

『It's just an entertainment』

Huh?

『It's just an entertainment. There are no any further meaning and purpose』

Are you serious?

『Yes. After all, I'm the world's worst Evil God』

... This person is not good.

Seriously dangerous.

It was not an imagination that my body trembled just by hearing the talk since a while ago.

This person is a genuine Evil God.

She only feels that my life is an entertainment to be used until the end.

『Although you said it in a terrible way, it's not wrong』

Was this world made for your entertainment?

『That's wrong. If I'm seen from the world, I'm an outsider』

What do you mean?

『I won't tell you any further. If I tell you, it will become uninteresting』

Making me as a toy.

『Yes. Therefore, struggle to the utmost from now on and entertain me.  
There might be an answer that you are seeking for over there』

Saying such thing as you please.

『See you later』

The smartphone disappears.

Without feeling any change of space.

That was the meeting with the Administrator D and the Administrator called Kuro.

## S19 Julius

---

Hyrinth-san has returned.

It was yesterday that I heard about it.

Although I can't stand doing nothing, everything have this thing called the order.

It took time for me to be able to meet with Hyrinth-san.

I couldn't calm down yesterday.

And, finally, the meeting with Hyrinth-san comes true today.  
I was waiting impatiently for Hyrinth-san to enter the room where the meeting was held.

「It seems like I kept you waiting」

Hyrinth-san who entered the room.  
He looks a little thinner than his tough appearance in my memory.

「Shun, I'm sorry!」

Hyrinth-san put his head on the ground and prostrate suddenly.  
A trivial thought comes into my mind for an instant that there's prostrating in this world.

「The truth is Julius shouldn't be the one who died. The one who survived should not be me but Julius」

「What do you mean?」

I manage to say it while my mouth almost dries.

「This」

「What's this?」

It was a red feather which became tattered that Hyrinth-san held out.

「That's the phoenix feather. It's the item that temporarily gives the user the immortality effect」

(TL note: I thought it was a phoenix down)

「What's wrong with this?」

「Normally, this was supposed to be held by Julius who's the Hero. But, he said that I as the shield should hold it and he pushed it to me」

「Then」

「Ah. I survived thanks to that item. But, it has already lost its effect now. The one who survived shouldn't be me but Julius」

Hyrinth-san puts his head on the ground as if he's confessing and he

continues to prostrate.

「Hyrinth-san, please raise your head. There's no need to lower your head」

「No, I...」

「Hyrinth-san, I'm sure that Julius-niisama forcibly gave it to you, right? Saying something like 『It's all right because I won't die』 」

「Haha. As expected of brothers. It's correct」

Hyrinth-san raise his head while smiling wryly.

「『I won't die, but the death probability of Hyrinth is high because you're the shield, right? Then, Hyrinth should hold it rather than me』 . Now matter how many times I try to reject, he will say that and won't accept it」

My mouth loosens to Hyrinth-san's mimicry that's not similar.  
I tighten it and ask the thing that I must ask by all means.

「Hyrinth-san, please tell me about Nii-sama's last moment」

「I understand」

Hyrinth-san stands up.

Hyrinth-san and I sit down facing each other.

「Rather than telling, it's faster to see it」

Hyrinth-san says so and takes out a crystal-like stone.

「What's this?」

「This is an item that has the special ability called Past Vision. It's a valuable item that even skill can't reproduce at present」

Hyrinth-san puts his hand on the crystal.

「Please put your hand on top of mine」

「Okay」

I put my hand according to what Hyrinth-san said.

「Close your eyes. Let's go」

At the moment I closed my eyes, an image rises on the back of my eyelids.

Not only image but I can even sense the sound and smell.

It was a battlefield.

The innumerable Demons who seemed to be the figure of the soldiers.

Corpses everywhere.

The front of the image is Julius-niisama's back figure.

The white girl who steps up slowly.

Julius-niisama has an impatient atmosphere that I have not seen it before.

Julius-niisama who moves forward to protect his comrades.

And, the next moment, Julius-niisama's body became dust and disappeared.

Blackout.

The image stopped there.

「What's that?」

「That was Julius's last moment」

Can such a thing happen?

Julius-niisama is the Humans' strongest Hero.

And, that Nii-sama became dust instantly without any resistance being permitted.

Impossible.

Even though I think like that, Hyrinth-san says that it's Julius-niisama's last moment.

「Such...」

「I also don't understand what happened. After that, I was surrounded by Demons when I realized it. From there, I manage to withdraw, draw out my memory and I finally realized that Julius had died」

「What's that?」

That white girl.

That killed Julius-niisama.

「I don't know. That Demon's identity is not known. However, if it's the

attack that killed Julius, I can guess it to some extent」

「What is it!？」

「Corrosion Attack」

「Corrosion...」

「Ah. It's said that some monsters have it. The attribute that controls death. When a person fails in resisting the attack, it's said that the body will become dust. Julius was also the same. And, only the body becomes dust. The things worn doesn't change」

Hyrinth-san takes it out.

「This is the thing that Nii-sama always wear」

「Ah. It seems that Julius never told you about it. This is the final present that your mother handed to Julius before dying」

Hyrinth-san hand it over to me.

The pure white muffler.

「Sorry. It was the only thing that I can bring back」

「It's okay. Thank you」

It was my limit to say until there.

My view is blurred.

I remember the time when I met Nii-sama for the first time.

That's the time when I was still a baby.

Nii-sama came over to the nursery with the attendants.

Nii-sama looked at Sue and me, and shed tears.

That was the only time that I saw Nii-sama's tears.

Nii-sama patted our head while saying something and left.

I at that time still don't understand the language of this world.

Therefore, I don't understand what Nii-sama said at that time.

I still don't understand.

But, I think that Nii-sama made up his mind at that time.

Afterwards, I knew the death of our mother on the day before.

To be honest, even if it's said that this muffler is made by Mother, I can't



react on it.

Because I never met with Mother.

But, Nii-sama is different.

For Nii-sama, Mother might have been an irreplaceable important person.

Losing his beloved mother when he's young, and he must fight as the Hero.

In that pain, I wonder what kind of determination that Nii-sama made.

「Nice to meet you. I'm your Onii-san, Julius. Even if I look like this, I'm the Hero」

I still remember Nii-sama's smile when I met him the second time after I was able to understand what happened.

I was surprised that he who looked like a child at the lower grades of elementary school had a calm smile.

I was made to think that it's impossible for me to smile like that even though I should be more older if I add with my previous life.

It was a smile that has something deep dwelled in it.

「Shurein is smart. You might be a good statesman in the future」

「Sue. It's not good to be spoiled」

「Shurein also has the Sword Talent. How about coming with me in the future? Ah, Sue, don't scowl at me so much. I understand. At that time, Sue also come along, okay?」

「Shurein. I heard that you got a girlfriend. Moreover, you are calling each other by nicknames. Can I also call you as Shun from now on?」

「Shun. I know that Sue is cute, but it's bad to keep spoiling her, you know?」

「Shun, Father is gentle. However, before he's a father, he's a king. He is fulfilling his responsibilities as a king who supports this country. Can you understand it?」

「Shun, you can rely on Leston if anything happens. He's always in the royal castle. And, he's the most free in our family, so he will help you immediately」

「Brother is really Brother. Although I lose sight of myself now, the feelings to this country are the same as me. Therefore, there's no need to worry.」

「Hyrinth, I think that you should marry and succeed your house because you are almost reaching a good age. And yet, there's no such talk at all. I'm

getting a little worried, you know? Me? Even if I get married, I can't give anything to my spouse. Marriage that will only bring sorrow shouldn't be done」

「Fufu. Because I have the Evasion skill, don't think that such snow ball can hit me! Wabu! Hey, Sue, that's cheating! Ouch! Sue! That's not snow! Because the stone is pain, it's not good!」

「Hero is the hope of the Humans. That's why, I can't lose. Absolutely」

Memories with Julius-niisama overflow.

Nii-sama always smiled.

A smile that has deep gentleness that lets the person feel relieved.

Inside me, the Hero is Nii-sama.

Can I even inherit that Nii-sama?

I don't have the confidence.

But, I don't want to let the thing which Nii-sama aimed to end because there's no confidence in me.

「It's fine even if it's a dream. It's fine even if it's laughed that it's a nonsense that can't be achieved. But, I'm sure that it's fine to aim at it. A world where everyone can laugh and live peacefully. I will continue to chase that ideal until I die」

I also think that it's naive.

But, it's not as much as Nii-sama.

But still, I want to inherit that naive ideal.

「Shun. No, Hero Shurein」

Hyrinth-san talks in a formal voice.

「I was not able to protect Julius. I disqualified as a shield. If such miserable me is fine, please let me work as the shield of the New Hero」

「Hyrinth-san」

「Let me protect you as much as I was not able to protect Julius」

「Hyrinth-san. I should be one who say it. Please help me from now on」

Hyrinth-san and I shook hands firmly.

[So, does it seem that the action as the Hero is still early to begin?]

[Ah. It will still take time for the church to support the New Saint, so I think that it's after everything is prepared]

[I see]

[Sue. I know you understand this, but once I start my action as the Hero, we can't be together like before]

[As expected. I thought that Nii-sama will say so]

[Sorry]

[There's no need to apologize. I'm no longer a child]

[Un. I know that Sue is very strong among the adults. But, I don't want to take you along after all. I don't want to get Sue involved in dangerous things]

[I understand it]

[This is my selfishness. Sorry]

[There's no need to apologize]

[I understand. Sue, you can do anything you like until you graduate. Because you will be safe if you are in the academy.]

[You are right]

[Even if I start acting as the Hero, I will make sure to show my face as much as possible like Julius-niisama]

[Nii-sama, will you avenge Julius-niisama?]

[... I don't know. I think that it's unworthy to act as the Hero to move for personal grudge. But, I still can't forgive it. I also don't know what I should do]

[It's all right. There's no need to worry about it]

[Why?]

[You will understand soon]

[I see. I understand. I won't try to think about such thing as much as possible for now]

[Yes]

[Then, I will hang up any time now. Good night]

[Yes. Good-bye, Nii-sama]

\* \* \* \* \*

「Oka-san. It became bad」  
「The situation?」  
「It's the worst. Oka-san, I'm sorry to say this because you just returned,  
but prepare to take Shun out of this country immediately」  
「Did something happened?」  
「My subordinate betrayed me」  
「What?」  
「Our movements leaked out. Sorry. It's my mistake」  
「What's the prediction of what happens after this?」  
「If that's possible, I won't have a hard time. But, my unit received an  
assault. It's certain that there's something」  
「Let's hurry」  
「Ah」

## Extra Bestiary ③

---

Author note: To commemorate the total of 150 chapters

-----

-----

『Anogratch LV1

Status

HP : 140 / 140 (Green)

MP : 3 0 / 3 0 (Blue)  
S P : 1 0 0 / 1 0 0 (Yellow)  
: 9 0 / 9 0 (Red)  
Average Offensive Ability : 1 0 0  
Average Defensive Ability : 8 5  
Average Magic Ability : 2 5  
Average Resistance Ability : 3 0  
Average Speed Ability : 1 0 0

#### Skill

「Throw LV1」 「Accuracy LV1」 「3D-Maneuver LV1」 「Cooperation LV5」 「Anger LV8」 「Revenge」 』

Also known as monkey. It has the unique skill called "Revenge". It's called as the revenge monkey from the fact that it will attack those who harm it's comrades persistently. The breeding season exists, so the damage when the numbers increased becomes serious. While the individual danger degree is D, it's a dangerous monster that can be ranked as S according to the scale of troop. The individual inhabit in the Elro Great Labyrinth has the "Night Vision" originally. By the way, the troop that Kumoko defeat in the story is the smallest scale.

#### 『Bugragratch LV1

#### Status

HP : 6 0 0 / 6 0 0 (Green)  
MP : 1 0 0 / 1 0 0 (Blue)  
S P : 5 8 8 / 5 8 8 (Yellow)  
: 5 6 4 / 5 6 4 (Red)  
Average Offensive Ability : 5 5 9  
Average Defensive Ability : 5 3 1  
Average Magic Ability : 9 7  
Average Resistance Ability : 1 0 6  
Average Speed Ability : 5 4 8

#### Skill

「Throw LV6」 「Accuracy LV6」 「3D-Maneuver LV6」 「Cooperation LV6」 「Overeating LV1」 「Rest LV1」 』

Also know as huge monkey. The evolved form of Anogratch that has a huge crocodile-like mouth. However, the "Revenge" skill and the "Rage" skill are lost by evolving somehow. It's a strange species that loses skills by evolving. Because "Revenge" was lost, even if it's defeated, it's comrades won't attack in great numbers. It might get mixed in the large troop of Anogratch once in a while, but it won't cooperate with them. The individual danger degree is C that's near B. It's an unusual species that it's said that it's pre-evolution is more dangerous. It's said that the skills were lost because of species preservation, but the truth is uncertain.

### 『Elro Generush LV1

#### Status

HP : 1 3 2 / 1 3 2 (Green)  
MP : 1 0 6 / 1 0 6 (Blue)  
SP : 1 2 8 / 1 2 8 (Yellow)  
     : 1 2 8 / 1 2 8 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 7 0

Average Defensive Ability : 7 0

Average Magic Ability : 6 8

Average Resistance Ability : 6 7

Average Speed Ability : 7 3

#### Skill

「Fire Drake LV1」 「Accuracy LV1」 「Swim LV1」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Also known as seahorse. It's a monster that has the appearance of a seahorse that has limbs grown. Low rank Drake species. Usually, it swims in the magma and looks for food. Although it will lose to any monster in the middle layer, it will shoot fireball to the intruders from the upper layer and lower layer. However, it's a muscle-brain, so when its MP is exhausted, it will rush physically. Reckless. But, it will run away if the opponent is too strong. Danger degree, D.

### 『Elro Piek LV1

#### Status

HP : 1 3 0 / 1 3 0 (Green)  
MP : 1 3 0 / 1 3 0 (Blue)

S P : 1 4 1 / 1 4 1 (Yellow)

: 1 4 9 / 1 4 9 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 0 2

Average Defensive Ability : 9 6

Average Magic Ability : 9 5

Average Resistance Ability : 9 3

Average Speed Ability : 1 0 6

Skill

「Enhanced Smell LV3」 「Fire Attack LV1」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Also known as red dog. An appearance of a red dog. Comparatively lovely. Uses the sense of smell to find its prey like a dog. But, it burns brightly when attacking. It's not cute at that time. Danger degree, D.

『Elro Geneseven LV1

Status

H P : 3 9 0 / 3 9 0 (Green)

M P : 1 5 0 / 1 5 0 (Blue)

S P : 1 4 8 / 1 4 8 (Yellow)

: 3 9 5 / 3 9 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 9 6

Average Defensive Ability : 2 5 6

Average Magic Ability : 9 1

Average Resistance Ability : 8 8

Average Speed Ability : 8 9

Skill

「Fire Drake LV2」 「Dragon Scale LV1」 「Accuracy LV6」 「Swim LV5」 「Overeating LV1」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Also known as catfish. It's a monster that has the appearance of a catfish that has limbs grown. Low rank Drake species. The evolved form of the seahorse. Swallows everything with its huge mouth. Changes into coward after evolving. It will run away even if the opponent is only a little stronger. It's always aimed by a certain spider because it's delicious. Danger degree, C.

## 『Elro Generave LV1

### Status

HP : 980 / 980 (Green)

MP : 490 / 490 (Blue)

SP : 880 / 880 (Yellow)

: 950 / 950 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 881

Average Defensive Ability : 809

Average Magic Ability : 444

Average Resistance Ability : 421

Average Speed Ability : 573

### Skill

「Fire Drake LV4」 「Dragon Scale LV5」 「Enhanced Fire LV1」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV1」 「Probability Correction LV1」 「High-speed Swim LV2」 「Overeating LV5」 「Heat Nullity」 「Life LV3」 「Agility LV1」 「Endurance LV3」 「Powerful LV1」 「Sturdy LV1」 』

Also known as eel. It's a monster that has the appearance of a eel that has limbs grown. Medium rank Drake species. The evolved form of the catfish. It can shoot out a powerful fireball attack that can't be compared with the low rank Drakes. It's physical abilities are also high, so it's purely strong. It also has the thinking ability to judge the situation. Although it's not a coward like the catfish, when the opponent is a higher rank, it might withdraw. In addition, it's also aimed by a certain spider because it's delicious like the catfish. Danger degree, B.

## 『Elro Debegiad LV1

### Status

HP : 88 / 88 (Green)

MP : 33 / 33 (Blue)

SP : 70 / 70 (Yellow)

: 60 / 60 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 50

Average Defensive Ability : 42



Average Magic Ability : 1 9

Average Resistance Ability : 1 5

Average Speed Ability : 3 8

Skill

「Swim LV1」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Also known as round insect. It's a monster that has an appearance like a round globe with four feet. Its status is also low, and it's only weapon is ramming attack, so it's very weak. However, it will escape into the magma as soon as it perceives danger. Danger degree, E.

『Elro Geafrog LV1

Status

HP : 8 0 / 8 0 (Green)

MP : 7 0 / 7 0 (Blue)

SP : 6 5 / 6 5 (Yellow)

: 6 5 / 6 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 6 4

Average Defensive Ability : 5 5

Average Magic Ability : 4 2

Average Resistance Ability : 4 2

Average Speed Ability : 4 0

Skill

「Poison Synthesis LV2」 「Acid Attack LV2」 「Shoot LV3」 「Swim LV1」 「Night Vision LV7」 「Poison Resistance LV2」 「Acid Resistance LV2」 「Heat Nullity」 』

Also known as frog's evolved form. The alias as it is. The evolved form of the frog that inhabits in the upper layer to adjust the middle layer's environment. Therefore, neither its status nor skills have strengthened dramatically. Danger degree, D.

## Let's forget about it quickly

---

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

Bitter.

Very bitter.

It's bitter, a little sweet, and a sad taste.

Good morning.

Although I don't know whether it's morning or not, I was able to wake up safely today.

Unfortunately, the very useful "Parallel Will" can't be used to sleep by turns. No matter how many wills there are, there's only one body. That's why, if my body sleeps, my consciousness will also fall. This only can't be helped.

Yesterday, after I talked with D who's a Evil God, I was absentminded for a while.

Although I was able to confirm the existence when I acquired "Wisdom", I never thought that she would talk to me like that.

Well, the only thing that I understand about her is that she is seriously dangerous.

Un.

I understood the thing that I didn't understand.

The mysteries increased instead.

Smartphone, fluent Japanese, black man.

Although I don't know who's that black man, I think that he's a man in this world.

He talked to D in the mysterious language, so I think that it's probably the language of this world.

But, if it's like that, there's a question.

Why can D speak Japanese fluently?

In the first place, it's strange that there's a smartphone.

No matter how I look at it, that was a smartphone.

Although I don't know what's the technological level of this world, even if it's on the same level, it's hard to think that a smartphone can be made exactly the same in such a different world.

Then, is that smartphone a product from Earth?

When thinking that, I can understand why D can speak Japanese fluently. She is in Japan.

Although I don't know whether she's in Japan now or not, I'm sure that she has been in Japan.

Come to think of it, the voice of heaven and the appraisal result, both are in Japanese.

I should have feel weird towards the Japanese that's used in this world naturally.

Because I only know Japanese, I was convinced that it's matching me, but it's probably wrong.

D sets to Japanese.

The suspicious one is the mysterious garbled text skill.

This skill might have the function to translate the different world language into Japanese.

Ah, if it's like that, I should have been able to understand the black man's talk, so it's wrong.

But, the system-related sound and display are made Japanese.

It seems probable.

Various secrets might be compressed in this skill.

Although it's good until there, I don't understand any further.

What's the existence called Administrator? Does she really look at me only as an entertainment?

I don't know.

Hmm.

It's no good.

It's getting complicated.

This is not like me.

Here, I should be as the usual me, things that I don't know are left unknown.

Although I don't know whether she's a Evil God or not, if it's only peeping, there's no harm.

I don't intend to live an embarrassing live.

Ah, I'm sorry.

Exclude the part where my buttocks caught fire.

Well, whatever her motives are, I'm am me.

I should live like me from now on.

That's right.

Let's do that.

Let's forget D for the time being.

Because she said that the black man won't get involved, it's fine to forget it.

Ah, but D said that she gave the "Wisdom" skill as a reward.

Maybe, I should say my thanks to her there.

... Oh, well.

If she come again, let's say it at that time.

She said 'later'.

Well then, let's restart the exploration.

Yesterday, Body-in-charge ate the Fire Dragon while I was absentminded.

The taste is like adding the whitefish and chicken, then divided by 2.

It was delicious.

But, after all, I want seasoning.

Although it's more delicious than the unappetizing monsters up until now, it's a little unsatisfying.

Ah, since I ate the catfish, I ate a lot of delicious things, so my desire might have came out.

Although the taste was such feeling, the amount was a considerable volume.

To the extent that my SP that the stock had decreased considerably in the mortal combat became full.

Because it was a waste, I consume my SP to gain skill proficiency and while I'm at it, I ate the remainder.

If the level of "Space Magic" rises, will I learn an item box-like magic?

Although I thought that it was unnecessary at first, if I meet a big thing again, it's hard to finish eating everything.

Because I don't want to leave it, it would be convenient if I can take the part that I can't eat finish.

By the way, Shadow Sink can't become the substitution for the item box.

If a thing is put into that, it can't be moved.

It's really a strange magic.

I mean, the "Shadow Magic" itself is quite strange.

Both offensive ability and the utility.

It's also troublesome that it's a late bloomer that it needs to become level 6 to be useful.

Besides, while saying that it's a late bloomer, the flower bloomed is strange.

Will the "Shadow Magic" derives or evolves into "Dark Magic" when it becomes level 10?

It will probably become it, but judging from me who has already acquired the highest rank "Dark Magic" , I don't feel much charm.

Well, the "Abyss Magic" has the weakness of can't be used casually because of it's high power, so it's a welcome to get magic that has moderate firepower.

However, because I have defeat the Fire Dragon, it might have really became that there's no enemy in the middle layer.

Let's break through the middle layer with this condition.

## **Flying flying flying**

---

Fufufu.

Kufufufufu.

Uhehehehehe.

Ah, I can't stop grinning.

Now I feel like I can even fly.

Physically.

What I'm trying to say is that the new skill evolved from the "3D-Maneuver" skill, "Space Maneuver" was considerably high spec.

I can do a wall run or a jump without relying on "3D-Maneuver" because I'm a spider, so it was useless, but "Space Maneuver" is different. This skill makes aerial double jump possible!

As for how it feels, it's like an invisible footing appears in the air temporarily.

By kicking this footing, I became to be able to move freely in the air.

In the eel battle before evolution, I almost died because I didn't have enough mobility on the ceiling.

Although it became better after my status rose because of evolution, I recognize it again that I need air mobility when fighting with the Fire Dragon.

Even if I can fight with threads in the air, it won't go any further than that. In that case, I can't fight against opponents that can fly like the Fire Dragon. That's why, I even used one of my trump cards which is the Genjutsu in the Fire Dragon battle to avoid air battle.

But, if I have this "Space Maneuver", the problem is solved.

Rather than the normal flying with wings, because I make use of my speed that's my characteristic, it can be said that my aerial combat ability increased at a dash.

I seem to be able to fight with the bee in the air now.

Having said that, aerial mobility is not versatile.

There are some weaknesses or perhaps I should say, defects.

First of all, red SP is consumed to activate.

Well, this can't be helped.

If such a convenient skill can be activated without consumption, it would be like a Balance Breaker. (TL note: High School DxD!???)

It may become the natural enemy of flying guys.

If possible, I would prefer it to consume my excessive MP, but I shouldn't be luxurious.

Thus, I can't keep flying endlessly.

It looks like the degree of the consumption is proportional to the time of the footing is formed.

So, the most efficient is to make the footing for an instant and jump.

On the contrary, my SP will decrease at a ferocious pace when I stand still

on the footing absentmindedly.  
It decreases to the extent that I might starved to death.

Next is the footing is comparatively fragile.  
I think that it's probably because of the low skill level.  
If it's my current full speed, the footing will be pierced when I kick it.  
When I kick it full power, I will drop because of the footing being pierced rather than advancing forward.  
Of course when I'm in full speed condition and I land on the footing, it will still be pierced.  
Therefore, I must drop my speed in the air.  
Because I have tested it several times, I grasped the how much speed that I need to drop to prevent piercing it.  
It was good because it's experimenting, but if this is used without testing in a combat, I will become defenseless at the moment I pierce it.  
Verification is really important.

If this is said as can't be helped, it sure is, but I can't do anything but to expect the footing becomes firm when the skill level rises.  
I think it will become like that if its level rises, and I want it to be able to endure my top speed as early as possible.  
But, because I want to save my SP as much as possible, it's hard that I can't do my usual skill proficiency gaining.  
Ah, it would be really good if it consumes MP.

Everything is because of the small fries hiding inside the magma.  
Like this, I can neither eat nor gain experience points.  
Even though I just need 1 level to evolve, that 1 level is endlessly far.  
Although I think that my level will rise sooner or later if I defeat the monsters on the land continuously, the experience points gained from small fries don't worth much.

Thanks to Wisdom-sama, I know the necessary experience points to level up.  
When I appraised the 'level', the necessary experience points to the next level is displayed.  
Although I always checked it after fighting, it looks like the experience points gained is proportional to the opponent's strength.  
If it's the seahorse, it's considerably few.



If it's the catfish, it's normal.

If it's the eel, it's somewhat a lot.

Fire Drake is a lot.

Fire Dragon is an extremely large amount.

Like that.

My strength is unrelated, and it looks like there's a fixed experience points depending on the opponent's strength.

If it's the game, the experience points gained from the small fries decreases according to the player's strength.

So, if I think from the current data, the necessary experience points to my next level up is six eels.

It's to the extent that even if I defeat the Fire Drake, it still won't be enough.

The level that I will feel depressed when I convert it into the small fries.

If I can defeat the eel of the Fire Drake, it will be quick, but I only saw one Fire Drake in the lake of magma, and the eel is considerably rare.

I can't find the figure like it even if I search with the Detection.

In addition, even if I found it, I think that it won't come out from the magma.

It's not like the eel and the catfish that they won't challenge an opponent that they can't win.

On the contrary, if it's the Fire Drake, it might attack me.

Although it might be only that Fire Drake in that lake of magma has that personality, if the Fire Drake species is belligerent, I might be able to eat it together with its subordinates if things go well.

Well, that's only if there's one.

Fire Dragon?

Like I can fight against such monster carelessly.

Even if you say that I won, it's a higher rank than me.

I don't want to do it again because winning it previously was something like a miracle.

Well, I have no choice but to hunt small fries little by little and go one step at a time.

## **I obtained the Dragon Power! Uhahahaha!**

I see the front from the shadow of the rock quietly.  
At the land considerably far ahead, about seven monsters gathered there.  
Valuable food and experience points.

That monster is the red dog.  
Although it's a red colored dog, it has nothing to do with a certain Marine  
higher-up.  
(TL note: Akainu!!!)

The red dogs are spending their time playing around and sleeping.

But, that dog has sharp sense of smell because it's dog, and it will noticed before I approach it.

For the time being, "Intimidation" off.

Although I noticed it, the effect of "Stealth" slightly returns when I turn off "Intimidation".

I become hard to be noticed by my opponent.

Well, as long as I have the Fear Bringer title, I can never hide completely.

It's just that even if I turn off "Intimidation", I became a little hard to be noticed.

Because the red dogs' enemy searching ability is high, I'm now using "Telephoto" to look at them so that I don't get noticed, but they will noticed sooner or later if I approach them.

Then, they will run away naturally.

The red dogs don't have the "Swim" skill.

So it can't escape to the magma.

But, it will be troublesome if they scatter and run.

Although I don't intend to let even one to get away, if they run to the opposite direction, unnecessary labor is needed.

I must hunt them well so that it won't happen.

Fumu.

Here, I should test that skill that I obtained some time ago in combat.

Thus, Dragon Install!

"Dragon Power" activate.

Ah, by the way, "Magic Combat Act" has been activated.

My status skyrockets at that moment.

I begin to run to the red dogs with my enhanced speed.

Although the red dogs notice my existence on the way, it's already late.

I brandish my sickles and decapitate two heads quickly.

I go around the two that try to run away, and decapitate their head similarly.

The remaining three try to run to the opposite direction, I release a breath

immediately.

As planned, the breath collides with the ground in front of the red dogs, and cause an intense explosion.

The red dogs were overturned by the shock.

I finish them off without missing that chance.

Mission complete.

Fu.

This kind of thing is easy for me.

Well then, I will eat it while it's fresh.

Fufufu.

"Dragon Power", as expected of Dragon Power.

The rise of status that can't be compared with the "Drake Power".

Although it's incredible with that alone, "Dragon Power" has two additional effects.

One is breath.

Only at the time "Dragon Power" is activated, I can release a breath.

There are two kinds of breath that can be released that are the single-shot-type like the fireball and the annihilation-type wide range breath.

Unfortunately, the power is not so high.

As expected, I can hold a part of the Dragon's power, but I'm far behind the original Dragon.

Well, even if I say that, it's enough because it has the power approximately the same as the eel.

The reason why I never let the red dogs receive it directly is because I thought that they will vanish if they receive it directly.

There's no way I will let my precious meat to vanish.

By the way, this breath seems to become the user's most suitable attribute.

In my case, my breath is a composition of poison and dark attribute.

Dark attribute bring forth pure destructive power, and poison attribute erodes the opponent.

When thinking about it, although it will lose to a real Dragon in destructive power, it might win in the nastiness.

The second one is the same effect as "Dragon Scale", the power to obstruct magic.

This also don't have the effect like the original Dragon, but I think that it can at least attenuate the power.

Because there's no monster that uses magic, I can't test it.

My status rises purely, my weapon is done, and my defense also increased. Although it's such a wonderful skill, there's a defect that the consumption is significant.

Although it was the same as the "Drake Power" that it consumes SP and MP, the consumption increased.

MP is fine.

But, the decrease of SP is not fine.

Although I used it this time to try it out, the cost is too high to use it in a small fry battle.

It's a anti-boss class skill.

Hmm.

Recently, my use of SP became plenty.

Although it's fine for normal activities, if I think to gain skill proficiency, it's not enough.

"Space Maneuver", "Dragon Power" and "Magic Combat Act".

It would be fine if I have the Automatic SP Recovery, but there's no such thing.

I have eat my meal obediently.

Compared with that, I have excess MP.

I activate "Magic Combat Act" while moving, and Magic-in-charge No.1 and No.2 use magic continuously, but still, it's only to the extent that the consumption is slightly higher than the recovery.

No matter how much effort I put to consume it, when I wake up from my sleep, "Oh, wow, complete recovery".

Although I can use the magic that has a lot of consumption like the "Abyss Magic", if I do that, a natural disaster will occur in my surroundings in the labyrinth.

That's bad.

That's definitely the collapse flag.

Besides, I'm concentrating in raising the level of the lowest level magic that I have which is the "Space Magic" now.

"Space Magic" became level 2.

As expected, this skill demanded a lot of skill points, so the level up is more slower than the other magic skills.

The magic learned at level 2 is Coordinates Fixation.

It's a magic that only fix the selected range of the level 1 Coordinates Specification.

Even if I say fixation, it only stops the line that appeared by the Coordinates Specification, so it has no material influence at all.

This is also the same as Coordinates Specification that it's a preliminary step to use the higher level magic.

However, while Coordinates Specification was not useful at all, this Coordinates Fixation is useful.

I can shoot magics and skills to the fixed coordinates.

In this case, the hit rate to the coordinates is 100%.

Now that my "Accuracy" skill has reached the max level, I don't think that it's needed, but it's better than nothing.

I want it to level faster and learn Teleport.

Because my MP is superfluous, do your best, Magic-in-charge No.1 and No.2.

## Upper layer, I have returned!

---

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

Like pulling a thread.

Slowly and carefully.

Chew it like taking a sip.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Satiation LV2』 has become 『Satiation LV3』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Divinity Area Expansion LV4』 has become 『Divinity Area Expansion LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV8』 has become 『Taboo LV9』 》

I increase my pace and continue advancing for several days.

When I see the auto map drawn by Wisdom-sama, it's understood that I have moved a considerable distance.

Apparently, this middle layer is meandering between the upper layer and the lower layer, and covered the whole thoroughly.

Although it's good that it's a one main path unlike the upper layer, it's a very long path to the extent that I'm amazed.

Although I found several passages for Mother and pits, of course I didn't approach it.

I must not get carried away just because I defeated the Fire Dragon.

I still don't think that I can defeat Mother.

Rather than that, that the mysterious attack fired when I saw it in the middle layer, I start to think that it's the breath of "Dragon Power".

Although this is only a guess, if it's that Mother, it shouldn't be strange that it has "Dragon Power".

Then, that means Mother has already achieved the Dragon Killer.

Hahaha.

Like I can win.

Like I will approach the place where such thing might wander around.

Along the way, I advanced without meeting any danger-like danger.

Not only Fire Dragon, but there's even no Fire Drake.

After all, generally, the monsters' level in the middle layer falls considerably than the lower layer.

Strong monsters might not grow up because of that.

Although some eel-like shadows was detected, they didn't come out from the magma.

I shot the breath and magics, but it only made them to stay in there even more.

The catfish is also the same.

I mean, even the seahorse that comes attacking me irritatingly runs away at the moment it saw me.

Although it's possible to release a breath before it noticed to get one kill, if I do that, the consumption is huge and the corpse doesn't remain.

Even if it remains, it's useless because it will only sink into the magma.

Then, I can't get my meal.

Although it becomes experience points, when thinking about cost-effectiveness, I don't want to do it.

That's why I only defeat the monster that came up to the land by chance.

And, if I don't consume my SP uselessly, it can last.

I saved the experience points little by little, and if I compared it with the time I fought the Fire Dragon, it became almost half.

But still, it's half.

The distance until evolution is far.

Because I advanced while suppressing the consumption of my SP, SP related skills didn't rise too much.

Well, it can't be helped.

Although I don't need to save this much if I can eat as much as I want, I make sure that I have enough SP so that I'm fine even if I meet a formidable enemy like the Fire Dragon.

Even if it's not so, I may starve normally if there's no monster on the land.

I can't consume my SP incessantly.

The MP related rose considerably instead.

Every magic, "Poison Synthesis", "Magic Combat Act", and every Evil Eyes.

As for magic, "Shadow Magic" became level 10.

As expected, the derived skill was "Dark Magic".

Because the "Shadow Magic" is still strange even though it has reached max level, I think that I will train the "Dark Magic" from now on.

Although "Space Magic" rose fairly well, Teleport is still not learned.

Although there's no need to rush because it's rising steadily, the growth is slower than the other magics, so it makes me anxious.

"Poison Synthesis" and "Poison Magic" have reached max level too.

Should I say it as unexpected? The derived skills are similar types that are "Medicine Synthesis" and "Treatment Magic".



Is it that?

That poison can also become medicine.

At any rate, I have finally obtained a recovery means.

Up until now, because I have relied on automatic recovery and level up to recover, it's great that I can recover wounds by myself.

Well, the level is still low, and the effect can't be confirmed yet because I'm not in a HP decreasing situation.

I think that I will try reducing my HP when I have the time sooner or later.

"Heresy Magic" also reached max level.

And, the derived skill of this guy was a big problem.

It was "Taboo".

Fortunately, the level didn't rose, but I thought that my heart was going to stop.

No, although it didn't rose at that time, it became level 9 before I know.

One more to max level.

This might be slightly dangerous.

Some Evil Eyes have reached max level too.

"Evil Eye of Curse" evolved into "Evil Eye of Grudge".

This Evil Eye, the decreased HP, etc, by the curse are returned to me.

Because the pure offensive ability rises, the effect is absolutely higher than before evolution.

Although I can't absorb the status, it's great that I can absorb the SP.

Absorb with the Evil Eye, and the effect is accelerated by the meal!

"Evil Eye of Paralysis" also evolved into "Evil Eye of Stasis".

It looks like this not only has the paralysis, it has the attribute that's close to time stop.

The monster that trembled by the paralysis became stationary suddenly with this Evil Eye.

I think that it probably the attribute is a mix of paralysis and an attribute that I don't know.

Because there's no similar attribute even if I see the skill list, there's no positive proof.

Well, because my win is decided when my opponent caught it as usual, it simply became stronger.

Although "Evil Eye of Heaviness" rose, as expected, it didn't reached max

level.

I acquired a resistance called "Heavy Resistance" instead because I continued putting it on me all the time.

However, it was a miscalculation that acquiring made my muscle training efficiency fall.

Lastly, "Telephoto".

This evolved into "Clairvoyance".

As for the effect, it has an enhanced effect of "Telephoto", and the see-through effect is added.

I can see the scenery behind the wall.

However, it's slightly different from the "Clairvoyance" that I heard that it can see everywhere in the world.

It's simply an extension of "Telephoto".

A certain thing reflected in that "Clairvoyance" a while ago.

The long slope to the top.

It was long.

I had a terrible experience until here.

Finally, I can relax.

It's time to say farewell to this ridiculously hot place.

I'm home, Upper Layer.

## Deep fried!

---

I have returned, upper layer!

Finally, finally, I have returned!

Ah, because the middle layer life was long, I missed this upper layer's comfortable atmosphere.

It's so wonderful when it's not hot!

I taste the impression of returning to the upper layer for a while.

It was really long until here.

I got chased by the snake and I fall into the lower layer.

Fight with the bees.

Roared by the Earth Dragon.

Wander around the lower layer that's full of powerful monsters.

Attacked by the monkeys.

When I thought that I finally escape from the lower layer, the middle layer is a Burning Hell.

When I'm preparing my middle layer capture, the Earth Dragon roared at me again.

When I started my middle layer capture, the greatest enemy called the magma blocks me.

The catfish is a delicacy.

The eel is a formidable enemy.

Mother wanders around aimlessly.

The Fire Drake comes in great numbers.

The Fire Dragon was ridiculously strong.

Huh?

Why am I alive?

I wonder what's the meaning of being alive.

I'm alive!

Well then, because I have achieved my biggest objective that was to reach the upper layer, what should I do from now on?

Several days after returning to the upper layer.

I spread my nest near the middle layer's entrance.

Ah, this.

This is what I have wanted.

A wonderful My Home.

I don't need to worry about it getting burned and I can sleep soundly.

After all, the life with threads calms me down.

Ah, happiness.

Although I looked around the surroundings in this several days, there's no monster that seems to be strong in the vicinity.

Even if it's the same upper layer, the place where I am now is almost the other side of the place where I was at the beginning.

It's so far that it seems that Honshu of Japan can enter between the distance completely.

I wonder will the ecology change to that extent when it's far because there was monster that I'm not familiar with.

But, I was relieved a little because there's the monster as before.

Like the frog.

Although the vicinity of the entrance to the middle layer is considerably wide, it branches into narrow passage when advancing advancing forward from there.

Therefore, there's no large monster in the vicinity.

Well, although it's not necessarily that large equals to strong, the strong monsters that I have seen so far are mostly large.

On the contrary, there's not much small guys that are strong.

When thinking so, am I who's strong and small rare?

Even if it's a small and weak guy, it might come in crowd like the centipede and the monkey, so I can't be careless.

If it's the current me, I can eradicate them with "Abyss Magic", but when I think of using it in such a complicated cave-formed place, I can only see the future of a great collapse.

I guess I will have to substitute it with Poison Mist.

Well, at present, there's no monster that has such threat.

Because there's no refuge called the magma, the monster can't escape from me.

Although I feel that the number of monsters that I encounter decreases as days pass, this is surely an imagination!

And, I think that now that I have escaped from the middle layer desperately, I will raise my skill leisurely and live here for a while.

Do it moderately unlike the time before the middle layer capture.

I want to laze around a little.

Because I have done my best to reach here, it should be permitted.

And so, I increased my personal security that was a matter of concern for the time being when I reached the upper layer.

Although it was not guaranteed, it's certain that the upper layer is safer

than the middle layer where my thread is not usable.  
Although I have thought about it before, I think that I want to do the thing  
that I didn't do.  
For that reason, I made my nest near the middle layer.

I go out of my home slowly.  
Towards the middle layer.  
Ah, hot.  
When I experience the air in the upper layer, I understand how tiresome the  
air in this middle layer.  
I did well to move in this place for a long time.  
I want to praise myself.

Such a thing is fine now.  
I approach the magma quietly.  
Ugh, it's very hot when I approach it.  
Uaa, when I want to do it, it's scary.  
Eei.  
Woman is courage!

Torya!

I thrust my sickle into the magma.

Gyaaaaaaaaa!?  
Hot, pain!?  
Guuoooooooo!!

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Pain Alleviation LV8』 has become 『  
Pain Alleviation LV9』》

I have Magic-in-charge No.1 and No.2 continue to keep using the newly  
learned "Treatment Magic LV2" Micro Treatment to my sickle.  
But still, the sickle is burning faster.  
Rather than burning, isn't it melting!?

Ah, crap.  
Even my body caught fire.

I pull up my sickle from the magma in a hurry and "Poison Synthesis".  
The lump of poison extinguished the fire on my body.

Haa.  
It was painful.

What I wanted to do was to raise "Fire Resistance".  
Even though I walked in the middle layer for a long time, my "Fire Resistance" is on level 7.  
The rise is terribly slow.  
Even though I experienced such a painful experience, my "Fire Resistance" didn't rise.  
I'm glad that "Pain Alleviation" rose instead.

Although I came out of the middle layer, there's no change that I'm weak to fire.  
Because there's a place where I can raise "Fire Resistance" like this, I think that I should just strengthen it until it becomes "Heat Nullity".  
I can't do it even if I thought of it because I have given priority to safety up until now, but there's no need to worry about safety from now on.

Ah, nevertheless, after all I say, my sickle is melting.  
The Micro Treatment learned at "Treatment Magic LV2" can't cure the injury with a part loss.  
It's a magic at the soothing level that it can only cure scratch or small injury.  
As for this, I have to wait my automatic recovery to regenerate it.  
Because the automatic recovery has evolved into high-speed recovery, it won't take so long.

Hmm.  
But still, with this condition, it looks like "Heat Nullity" will take a lot of time.

『Zoa Ere LV19 No name

Status

HP : 4 9 9 / 6 8 7 (Green) + 0 (Details) (185 up)

MP : 5 0 1 2 / 5 0 1 2 (Blue) + 1 3 0 0 (Details) (916 up)

SP : 6 3 6 / 6 3 6 (Yellow) (Details) (114 up)

: 6 3 6 / 6 3 6 (Red) + 1 1 9 1 (Details) (114 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 5 9 0 (Details) (84 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 6 8 5 (Details) (82 up)

Average Magic Ability : 4 7 5 7 (Details) (856 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 4 8 7 1 (Details) (850 up)

Average Speed Ability : 3 1 5 2 (Details) (472 up)

## Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV1 (new)」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic Combat Act LV8(6 up)」 「SP Recovery Speed LV7 (1 up)」 「SP Consumption Down LV8 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV3」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison LV8 (1 up)」 「Fighting Spirit LV5 (1 up)」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Dragon Power (new)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV4 (1 up)」 「Corrosion Attack LV2 (1 up)」 「Heresy Attack LV1」 「Poison Synthesis LV10 (2 up)」 「Medicine Synthesis LV2 (new)」 「Thread Talent LV4」 「Universal Thread LV2 (1 up)」 「Thread Manipulation LV8」 「Throw LV8 (1 up)」 「Space Maneuver LV2 (new)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV8(1 up)」 「Foresight LV8 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV3 (1 up)」 「High-speed Calculation LV4 (1 up)」 「Accuracy LV10 (1 up)」 「Evasion LV10 (1 up)」 「Probability Correction LV2 (new)」 「Stealth LV9」 「Silent LV6 (1 up)」 「Intimidation LV5 (4 up)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Heresy Magic LV10 (4 up)」 「Shadow Magic LV10 (3 up)」 「Dark Magic LV3 (new)」 「Poison Magic LV10 (3 up)」 「Treatment Magic LV2 (new)」 「Space Magic LV6 (5 up)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Satiation LV3 (2 up)」 「Wisdom」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV4 (1 up)」 「Destruction Resistance LV3」 「Blunt Resistance LV3」 「Slash Resistance LV3」 「Fire Resistance LV7 (3 up)」 「Heavy Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV2」 「Paralysis Resistance LV5」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV4」 「Corrosion Resistance LV4」 「Faint Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV8」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV9 (2 up)」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Clairvoyance LV3 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Grudge LV2 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Stasis LV1 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Heaviness LV6 (new)」 「Enhanced Hearing LV10」 「Hearing Range Expansion LV1 (new)」 「Enhanced

Smell LV9 (2 up)」 「Enhanced Taste LV9 (2 up)」 「Enhanced Touch  
LV9 (1 up)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV5 (1 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「  
Destiny LV1 (new)」 「Body Flicker LV3 (2 up)」 「Durability LV3 (2 up)  
」 「Herculean Strength LV5 (1 up)」 「Solid LV5 (1 up)」 「Idaten  
LV5 (1 up)」 「Taboo LV9 (1 up)」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill point : 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster  
Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「  
Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of  
Wisdom」 「Drake Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Dragon Killer (new)」 』

---

## S20 Fall

---

Something is strange.

I have such uneasy feeling for some time.

But, it's just recently that I'm conscious of it clearly.

I only felt it somehow unconsciously until then.

Something is strange.

But, I don't know what's strange.

Even though I'm haunted by the uneasiness, I don't know that identity.

I had to find out the identity of the uneasiness by all means.



And, I will regret it.

I'm called by Father and I head towards the room.  
Lately, Father has been completely busy.  
I heard the story well because I'm related, but apparently, the rumor that the Hero died from the battlefield has spread into the town.  
It was already the limit to conceal the fact that Julius-niisama died.

Then, the Divine Word Church seems to announce the death of the Hero formally.  
And, at the same time, the new Hero is announced.  
In other words, I finally have to stand in front the people as the Hero.  
I was called today is probably because of that.

The question was Sue was called with me.  
Sue is walking on the side next to me.  
Purposely absent from the academy, I wonder what business to call Sue together with me.  
It seems that nothing was told to Sue.  
When having such question, we arrived in front of the room.  
Well, I will understand the contents if I meet Father.  
I knock the door.

「This is Shurein」

「Un? Enter」

「Excuse me」

I open the door and enter inside.  
Sue follows silently after that too.

「What's wrong?」

Father asks while writing something to the documents.  
No, it's me who want to ask that.

「No, isn't Father who called us? What's the matter?」

「Un? I didn't called you」

Huh?

When thinking so, the situation has already changed.

I should have surely raised the question.

And yet, the sound didn't go out.

A kind of Wind Magic, the effect of Silence was applied around me.

The magic construction activated at the speed that I can't cope with.

Those who can do that are limited, and the person who can do it in this place is Sue who's right beside of me.

What for?

Even if I speak, the surrounding air erases the sound.

As a troublesome point of this magic, it can create a situation that I can't put up a resistance where not only my voice is erased but the voices around me are also erased.

Once it's activated, it's the end unless the magic composition is interfered forcibly.

A worsened situation happens to the confused me.

Sue shot Father.

My eyes opened wide in surprise.

What? Why?

It's Light Magic that Sue used.

The magic that I'm most good at it.

That ray fired through Father's forehead.

「Kyaaaaa! Nii-sama! What are you doing!?!」

Sue who screams at the same time.

As for me, my head is too confused and it became blank.

「What happened!」

The door is opened vigorously, and Cyris-niisama and the armored knight

guards enter the room.

「Nii-sama killed Father!」

「What!? Have you went mad, Shurein!」

No!

It's not me!

Why!?

Even if I shout so, my voice is erased.

「Guards! Shurein has attacked His Majesty!」

Contrary to me, Cyris-nisama's shout sounds in the castle well.

「Arrest Shurein!」

The armored knight who moves to Cyris-nisama's word.

The knight unsheathed his sword and swing it down.

While I'm confused, I draw my sword at once and respond to the attack.

My sword was cut into two by the armored knight's sword.

Impossible.

Even though I didn't strengthen my sword because it was an instant, my sword as the Hero is not a blunt sword that can be found everywhere, so it shouldn't be easy to be cut.

And yet, my sword was cut into two in the middle.

My thoughts can't catch up with the situation that changes bewilderingly.

The armored knight didn't overlooked that chance.

The blade returns and cuts me.

It didn't become a fatal wound because I half step to the back.

But, it's unchanged that it's a serious wound because it was a diagonal slash from the shoulder.

If the next attack comes, I will be killed.

「Yo. What a good state, Hero-sama」

The armored knight speak like making fun of me.  
Although the voice is slightly blocked by the helmet, still, it's the voice that I didn't misheard it.

「Y-You. Are you Yuugo?」

「Correct」

He removes his helmet.  
Standing there was Yuugo who should have lost his skills and fall.

「Yuugo. Don't reveal your identity on purpose」

「Isn't it fine. It's called giving a good memory」

Cyris-niisama's manner is like he knows that the inside of the armored knight was Yuugo.  
Like he knows the fact.  
But, why?

「Do you want to know it? This Onii-sama wants the throne. I want to get my revenge on you and Oka. Both of us think that you are a hindrance」

「W-Why? Isn't the next king should be Cyris-niisama?」

「That's wrong. That dead Ou-sama has planned to make you as the next king. With the thoughts of you don't have to go to the battlefield if he announce that you are going to be the next king before announcing you are the Hero」

「Like I will let such a foolish thing to rob away my throne!」

Cyris-niisama shouted it with a sour face unintentionally to Yuugo's words.  
That shout also was made unheard except us by the newly applied Silence.

I look at the person who activated Silence.

「Nii-sama. I'm sorry to say this, but please die here」

Although it was her usual tone, that voice was like another person.  
It's a cold voice like despising me opposite to her usual flat and yet passionate voice.

「Sue, what's wrong?」

「Nii-sama, I just realize the truth of love. Therefore, I will kill Nii-sama」

Strange.

The current Sue is obviously strange.

I activate "Appraisal".

The abnormal conditions called 『Hypnosis』 『Brainwash』 『Charm』 were displayed.

「Yuugo! Is it your act!?!」

「Oh? Did you noticed? Have you noticed? Yeah. It's my act. How is it? The feelings of being deprived? Frustrating, right? Because I have tasted it, I understand it well! Gyahahahaha!」

「Return Sue to normal right now!」

「Like I will return her even if you ask me to do so. Are you an idiot?」

My front becomes bright red.

However, my body doesn't move against my will.

「The guards will come soon. Then, I will have you exit here」

Yuugo holds his sword.

「I won't let you!」

A small Elf's body cuts in there.

A shock wave of wind strikes Yuugo's body, and blow him away.

「OOKAAAA!!」

「We will run!」

Yuugo's resentment is ignored, and Sensei begins to run.

Somebody carries up my body.

「Hyrinth-san」

「I'm also confused of what's going on here. However, just think about surviving now!」

I was told by Hyrinth-san who started running, and I use Treatment Magic to heal my wound.

The approaching guards are blown off by Sensei's magic.

The figure of soldiers fighting here and there was seen.

「What on earth is happening?」

「It's a revolt」

「Revolt?」

「Yes. The principal offenders are the first prince, Cyris and Yuugo. However, they planned to put the blame on you, and they will quell the revolt」

I grow pale to Sensei's explanation.

「The one fighting now is Leston-kun's unit. We will run away while he's holding them off」

And, we got away from the castle.

After we escaped from the castle, we headed to a house.

「It's planned to meet Leston here. After that, we will run away from this country」

「Wait for a moment, Sensei! Yuugo, if I don't do something to him, Sue will..」

「I can't allow that」

「Sensei. This commotion should calm down if we can do something on that guy. Although I lost a while ago, my wound has healed, so if we return to the castle and catch him」

「I can't allow that」

「Sensei!」

「The church has announced the new Hero. The name is Yuugo Van Rengzand」

「Huh?」

「This matter, even the church is an accomplice」

I staggered unintentionally.  
My shoulder is supported by Hyrinth-san.

「Does Elf-dono has an idea why the church take part in such a ridiculous thing?」

「Perhaps, it will be proper to think that Yuugo's brainwashing has infiltrated into the church」

「That's impossible. The effect of brainwashing-types ends in an instant. It shouldn't be able to cause such a situation」

「Yes. That's if it's normal, but there's an exception」

「Exception?」

「The highest rank skill, 『Lust』 which is from the seven deadly sins series. This skill's brainwashing effect can't be compared with the other skills. It's certain to consider that Yuugo has this skill」

Seven deadly sins series?

Was there such a skill?

In the skills that I confirmed, there was no such thing.

In other words, does that means that it's an abnormal skill that can't be acquired at 100000 skill points?

「Anyway, I don't know how far is controlled by Yuugo. It's better to think that this country is finished」

「Such thing...」

When I was speechless, Leston-niisama and some nostalgic faces entered the house.

「Shun, are you all right?」

「Your Highness, it's been a while」

「Your Highness has become splendid」

It was Anna and Clevea who worked as the maid of Sue and me before that entered together with Leston-niisama.

Anna still keeps a young appearance because the Elf's blood runs in her

body, while Clevea seems to have grown old.  
And yet, they seemed to rush to my predicament in this way.  
But, I despaired.

「Anna, are you the same?」

「Pardon?」

「You are also under Yuugo's control!」

The appraised Anna's status clearly has the word 『Hypnosis』 『Brainwash』 『Charm』 .

At the same time as I shouted, Anna has a glazed look.

The magic that's constructed at high speed.

I interrupt it, and I made Anna faint with the chop.

In addition, I try to release the abnormal conditions with Treatment Magic.

However, the abnormal conditions didn't disappear from Anna's status.

「Damn it! Even Anna!」

Leston-niisama clench his fist frustratingly.

「This is bad. We are surrounded」

Many soldiers have surrounded the house when I looked outside of the house to Hyrinth-san's words.

「Let's force our way through」

Everyone who nods to Sensei's word.

「Shun, use my sword」

Leston-niisama handed me a sword.

「This?」

「It's the divine sword handed down in the royal family. It would be better for Shun who's the Hero to use it in battle than me」

「I understand. Thank you」



With Hyrinth-san as the vanguard, we plunge into the encirclement.  
At the same time, Leston-niisama's unit that was hiding launches a surprise attack.

「Now!」

We break through the encirclement.  
But, there's a different unit ahead.  
And, the one leading it is,

「Shun. You sure don't know when to give up」

「Katia...」

My best friend from my previous life stood in my way.

\* \* \* \* \*

「Yuugo, you purposely let him go, right?」

「I wonder what are you talking about」

「Don't play dumb! If that guy is alive, I don't know what kind of inconvenience will appear!」

「Like I know」

「You bastard!」

「What are you misunderstanding?」

「What?」

「You are one of my pieces after all. Why are you ordering me arrogantly?」

「What!?」

「I can kill you anytime. So, understand that」

「Y-You」

「Like I will be satisfied with things ending like this. I need them to suffer more and even more」

## Real tag    The "it" is a spider

---

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

Little by little.

So that I'm not noticed.

Scrape it off slowly.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Heresy Attack LV1』 has become 『

Heresy Attack LV2』 》

Kumo here.  
I'm in a pinch.  
I'm gradually cornered.  
What should I do?

The monsters disappeared.

Seriously?  
Why there's nothing?  
It's not caught in the nest and even I go out, there's nothing.  
What's going on?

No, well, I do have an idea about it somehow.

Here, a question!  
A monster came from the middle layer!  
That monster is a dangerous creature that releases an outrageous  
intimidating air, spread curse and paralysis, and fires magic continuously.  
If such a crazy person appears, what do you think that the monsters that  
inhabit in the upper layer originally would do?

The correct answer is of course they will run away, you idiot!

Hahaha!  
Isn't that crazy person is me?  
Ah, yeah.  
If you see me objectively, aren't I outrageously crazy?  
Then, of course the monsters will run away.  
After all, getting caught by me equals to being eaten by me.

Ah.  
Seriously, what's up with that?  
If I don't go far in the upper layer, I can't find a prey.  
The middle layer also, they keep staying in the magma.

Because I still have my "Satiation" stocks, I don't have to worry about starving suddenly, but if I don't think of exploring now, it might be too late.

Ah, well, it's not like there's no options.  
I mean, that's the only one.

"Space Magic LV9", Long-distance Transfer.

This magic is a dreamlike magic that I can go anywhere as long as it's a place that I know.

Besides, because I can link it to Wisdom-sama's map, the place where I transfer can be set in detail.

I can Transfer to every path that I have pass through up until now since I was born.

If I use this magic to go to a suitable place, I can choose my prey.

But. I think that I shouldn't do that.

I feel like I should start looking for the exit soon.

Therefore, I will expand my field of activities while looking for preys, and I will Transfer back to home when I'm tired.

I think that I should repeat this.

If I make this home as a base, I can continue to raise my "Fire Resistance".

If it really reach to the point where I can't find any preys, I will go to lower layer.

If it's there, I will encounter a monster just by walking a little.

I think that the current me won't lose unless the Earth Dragon comes out.

Because the Earth Dragon will come when I say something like this, I don't want to go to the lower layer so much.

Thus, let's depart to expand the map!

While I'm at it, obtain meal!

... The monsters in the upper layer is bad though.

I stroll around the upper layer, and return home with Transfer when I get tired.

I continue such life leisurely.  
The upper layer's map has expanded considerably.  
Even if I say that, it's only 10% of the middle layer.  
The middle layer was really long.

I didn't meet much monsters along the way.  
Well, they are running away from me, so it's natural.  
Thanks to that, I didn't obtained much experience points and meals.

However, there's only one that I obtained that's good in experience points and meal.  
Although I came out from a similar passage as the middle layer's passage, I encountered the Earth Drake there.  
It was a guy that looks like a dinosaur.  
When I thought that I have seen it somewhere before, it was the guy that I saw in the crowd of monsters when I was just born.  
Because there's a considerable distance from that place to here, I think that it's a different individual of the same species.

It was strong when I fought it.  
Ah, it was strong.  
I restricted it with threads, completely stopped it with "Evil Eye of Stasis", and absorb it until nothing with "Evil Eye of Grudge", but it was strong.  
I'm sure that it must have been strong.

It's that.  
I who's the Dragon Killer, as if a Drake can be my opponent.  
Come to think of it, I won against the Fire Drake comparatively easy.  
There's a wall that can't be surpassed by the Dragon and the Drake in strength.

Thanks to this guy, my SP stock has increased and the experience points was very delicious too.  
Unfortunately, the taste was not delicious.  
Thanks to the "Evil Eye of Grudge" absorbed it, my SP stock reached the max value without eating.  
It's good that I have extra SP.  
With this, the starvation course is considerably distant now.  
The corpse that I was not able to finish eating was left enclosed with my

threads, and when my SP decreases, I will just Transfer there to eat it little by little.

The experience points is also delicious.

Because it's approximately equal with the Fire Drake, I'm getting closer to level up.

But still, it's not enough.

But, if I continue with this condition, I will level up soon.

In that case, I can finally evolve.

Although it won't end because I evolved, it just becomes a break.

As expected, I should divide my objective into small, and achieve it one by one because it feels more efficient.

The present objective is to evolve.

Strengthen "Fire Resistance".

Find the exit.

There's no need find the exit in a hurry, so even if I found the exit, I will only feel that "It's good".

It would be troublesome if I meet with human beings.

Human being.

What should I do if I really meet one?

I don't think that I will kill willingly, but if they attack me, I will counterattack.

To be frank, I don't have the feeling of evasion towards murder when I was in Japan.

Ah, I think that I probably don't have much feelings like that when I was in Japan.

It was only troublesome, so even if I do it, there's no meaning to it.

When thinking so, if I kill a human being in this world, it might be troublesome.

I also don't want them to marked me down.

Un.

I wonder should I escape if I meet a human being.

I don't even know how strong is the human being in this world.

Are all human beings equal to the Dragon class?

Well, I don't think that they are to that extent because they didn't break

through the middle layer.

Anyway, let's pray that we won't come across.

## Elro Great Labyrinth Abnormality Investigation Team ①

---

Author note: The point of view of a certain middle-aged man

-----

-----

I looked around the knights who gathered.  
I swallowed the sigh that I wanted to let out unintentionally.  
If I let out a sigh here, my son will get angry.

「Ah. Knights-san. Do you guys know where are you going to go?」

When I speak with an amazed voice, the knights' face dyed with irritation.  
Incidentally, my son who's next to me looks like going to lose his temper.  
Ah, sorry, sorry.  
My true intention came out unintentionally.

「Know your place as a guide. You guys only have to guide us」  
「Ah. Is that so? If that's the case, I will quit this work」  
「Do as you please. We can rely on other guides」  
「Is that so?」

I was hit hard by my son when I was about to half rise my feet.

「No. Knights-sama, I'm sorry. Although my father has a bad mouth, he's a real deal as a labyrinth guide. Besides, because of the spider hunt is popular on the other side now, there's only a few labyrinth guides. If you fire us, I wonder whether the other people are free or not」

This guy.  
He hit me seriously.

Well, I will just entrust this to my son who's good in speaking here.  
Judging from their attitude, they don't know how influential am I in this industry.  
If people know that I quit, it's obvious that the other people will quit.  
Did this guys came without preliminary investigations?

「Hmph. Well, fine. Be grateful because we are using you」  
「Yes. We are already grateful」

How troublesome.

「Well then, Knight-sama. When do you want to enter the labyrinth?」  
「After this, immediately」  
「I see. That means that the preparations such as food and antidotes are done. As expected of Knight-sama」  
「Wait. Food and antidote?」  
「Pardon? It's not prepared?」



My son has a look that he's wondering in the bottom of his heart.  
Even though this guy understands it.

「Why is food necessary for the investigation?」

「Eh? After all, the place that's going to be investigated this time takes 10 days to reach, you know?」

「Huh?」

The knights who begin to rustle.

These guys is really not good.

Did they come until here without knowing anything about the labyrinth?

How did such an ignorant group get this labyrinth investigation job?

Don't tell me that they are too incompetent and the higher-ups toss it to them irresponsibly.

「Knight-sama, is this your first time to enter the Elro Great Labyrinth?」

「A-Ah」

「The Great Labyrinth is the huge labyrinth that connects the two continents. This is the only way to go to the other continent in substitute for the almost-impossible-to-sail sea that's the Water Dragon's territory. Are you okay this far?」

「Are you making a fool of me? That's common sense」

「Yes. However, because of the Great Labyrinth's wideness, it's said that traveling is impossible if there's no guidance by the guide who's an expert in this. The survival rate of those who don't hire us is almost 0. Although I don't know whether it's true or false, it's said that the old Hero-sama entered the Great Labyrinth alone and didn't come back」

The knights become pale.

Haa.

It seems that they finally begin to understand the meaning to enter the Great Labyrinth after hearing that even the Hero didn't return alive.

「The Great Labyrinth has a wide complex structure that branches innumerable. If you lose your way, it's the end. It's not likely to be able to get out alive. Even we the guides don't grasp all the paths. Knight-sama, do you know what is this?」

「What's that paper bundle?」

「All are the maps of the Great Labyrinth. It's only a part though」

It's the map of the routes where it's safest and shortest to cross the continent which the guides of the Great Labyrinth upper layer use that my son took out.

That alone becomes the amount that can be said as a paper bundle.

Even the whole picture of the upper layer is not clear.

That's the place called the Great Labyrinth.

「The place where Knights-sama are going to investigate this time is the place about 10 days advancing from the entrance. 10 days for a one-way trip. 10 days to investigate. 10 days to return. If there's no storage of foods for at least 30 days, you will have to turn back on the way. If possible, I want to take another 10 days food as reserves」

This time, these guys, knights have been dispatched because the amount of the monster has increased recently at a certain area in the labyrinth.

These guys will investigate the cause and cull the monsters, but with this condition, nothing much can be expected.

The area where the monsters are springing out in large quantities is exactly the place where the shortest route is.

When thinking of the things from now on, if possible, I hope that they will investigate the cause and eliminate the monsters.

I wonder what will happen.

「And also, because most of the monsters in the Great Labyrinth have poison, antidote is indispensable. Also, light source and its fuel. If possible, it's better to have a person who can use fire. Because it's possible to run away by igniting it when caught in the cobweb. Therefore, Knights-sama, we will write the list of things need, so please supply the materials. Because the guides have the space storing item, leave the carriage to us. Ah, and, how about sending a letter to your family? Because it will be a long journey」

My son said it in rapid succession, and the knights only nod in utter amazement.

With such condition, it's going to be hard in the future.

Well, I guess I will at least support you guys so that the letters that you sent to your family don't become a will.

## Elro Great Labyrinth Abnormality Investigation Team ②

---

Author note: The middle-aged man point of view

-----

-----

Eight days after entering the Great Labyrinth.

The area where the abnormality takes place is close.

About the knights who I didn't expect much from them, they were useful when it comes to battle and only useless in their head.

At first, I thought that I was forced to guide a inexperienced nobles unit, but the fact is this unit seems to be composed of the noble's second son and third son.

As expected of the powerful country, Rengzant Empire.

It was not a mere decoration unit.

「Certainly, we are a medley unit of nobles, but we have acquired training and combat experience similar to the other units. In the first place, this is the unit that's gathered with those who can't succeed the title. Everyone is desperate when they can receive a title by raising their achievements」

I'm told like that.

Although they still have their former noble's arrogance, they seemed to experienced a lot of battles, so they seemed to have flexible correspondence unexpectedly.

For the proof, they don't listen to my instructions before entering the labyrinth, but when they entered the labyrinth and experienced how severe it is, they apologize obediently and follow my instructions.

「To be honest, I have underestimated the Great Labyrinth. The fault of the former nobles' unit is lacking of common sense. It might be better to allot some time of training to general education from now on」

The knight's captain seems to be a competent man.

Although it's a nice miscalculation that the knights are useful, I can't stop the unpleasant feeling in me.

Although I'm sure that we haven't reached the area where the report was raised, the number of monsters is more than usual.

Although there's no casualty at present, there are some who got wounded.

It's not a problem because there's a Treatment Technique User, but the scary part of the Great Labyrinth is you don't know what's going to happen.

We have brought a large amount of antidotes, and there are knights who acquired the "Poison Resistance" in the continuous battles.

I think that it won't become a dangerous situation quick, but still, I have an unpleasant feeling.

Is there even a Queen somewhere here?

It's not impossible.

The Taratect hunting is popular on the other side means that the Queen has laid the eggs.

In other words, it came to the upper layer.

Queen Taratect is an Over S moving calamity.

Only one was killed by the Hero-sama long ago together with a large army in exchange of their lives in the subjugation record of the Queen Taratect.

Even if I exclude that one, there are still five of them in this world.

And, one of them settles in this Great Labyrinth.

Usually, it's at the layer below the upper layer, but it will go up to the upper layer when it lays its eggs.

Although it would go down immediately, I can't be careless because it sometimes stays in the upper layer.

I think that it's not there, but if we meet such a thing, no matter how many lives we have, it won't be enough.

I guess we should avoid large passages that the Queen seems to be able to pass.

Another thing that's in my mind is the area where the abnormality takes place is at the entrance to the middle layer.

If I think reasonably, it might be a powerful monster came from the middle layer and chase those guys who originally inhabit there.

However, is there such a powerful monster in the middle layer?

The middle layer is a Burning Hell where magma spreads all over.

It's a flame domain that the Humans can't capture.

However, the monsters' strength shouldn't have much difference from the upper layer.

It's the testimony that the adventurers who challenged the middle layer brought back.

Those adventurers raise their "Fire Resistance" for many years, fully equipped with fire-proof equipment and they challenged the middle layer.

After all, the food runs out because of the extremely huge middle layer, and they have to give up on the exploration.

However, they became the first adventurers who returned alive from the Great Labyrinth Middle Layer.

It's said that the Great Labyrinth consists of upper layer, middle layer and lower layer.

There are several huge holes in the upper layer that connect to the lower layer.

Although there were adventurers who went down the hole, most of them didn't come back.

The small number of adventurers who came back testified that there's a frightening amount of monsters above C rank in there.

It's said that the Queen makes the lower layer as its base. Although this is an urban legend, it's said that there's even a layer under it that's called bottom layer.

Although it can't be confirmed whether it's true or not, if they don't approach purposely, the lower layer and the even lower layer are unrelated.

Or, this time's abnormality is maybe something that came to the middle layer from the lower layer and crawled out.

I have such foolish wild ideas.

「Today, I think that we should rest around here once. What do you think?  
」

「Ah, I think that it's good. If it's the outside, it's the time when it gets dark  
」

「The time in the labyrinth gets out of order. You know the time well like that」

「Well, if you enter and exit the labyrinth for a long time when you're a kid, you will get used to it eventually. Guides are like that」

「I see. The guides are terrific people more than I thought」

「It's not like that. If it's the direct combat ability, Knight-san is way superior. In short, the right person in the right place. We are specialized in getting out from the labyrinth. Knight-san is specialized in fighting. It's like that」

「I see. By the way, I know this may be rude, but how many skills do you possess?」

「Huh? Skill, eh?」

「I'm sorry. I'm just interested in it. If you don't want to tell, there's no need to tell me. If you are offended, I will apologize」

「Ah, no. It's not like that. When it's people like us, it's rare to be appraised with appraisal stone. The last time I saw my skills is quite long ago, so I don't remember what kind of skills and how many I have」

「Skill is a lifeline. Isn't it better to grasp your own skills?」

「Well, I remember that "Night Vision" and "Danger Perception" have become level 10, but I have forgotten the others」

I who laughs lively, the captain returned an amazed look.

Well, half of it is a lie though.

Although it's true that I don't grasp all of my skills, I remembered it roughly.

However, there's no need to tell my skills purposely to another person.

It's my lifeline, isn't it obvious?

## **Elro Great Labyrinth Abnormality Investigation Team ③**

---

Author note: The middle-aged man point of view

-----

-----

The 13th day after entering the labyrinth.

We arrived at the area that we aimed at first, and currently conducting the cause investigation and the cull of monsters.

But, we became puzzled.

「There's no monster」



「Umu. Although the number of monsters increased strangely in the report, there's no such presence」

「Ah. Like this, there's even more along the way」

There was certainly a lot of monsters along the way.

Although we usually evade combat as much as possible, the cull of monsters is important this time.

Whenever we find a monster, the knights will fight.

Because of that, the planned 10 days journey has extended to 12 days.

When thinking about the return, we have to advance the investigation as fast as possible.

「Well, it's still the first day of investigation. There's no need to be in a hurry. In addition, it's rather convenient that the monsters disappeared. That the abnormality has settled down and issue settled」

「I hope it's like that」

Although I say it to the captain lightly, it's not that I myself believe in those words.

This is because the unpleasant feeling that I felt after entering the labyrinth becomes more and more stronger.

Good things won't happen usually when I have such feeling.

It's better to be careful.

The 15th day.

「There's still no monster. Here, shouldn't we examine the large passage resolutely that we have avoided so far?」

「Hmm. The large passage, eh?」

There's no result in the investigation.

It's natural because the monsters that are said to be here are not here.

I hesitate to the captain's proposal.

It's hard to think that there's a Queen by chance, but there are also monsters of a different level than the normal passage.

Especially, the Earth Drake is a troublesome monster with great physical

ability.

If possible, I don't want to step into the large passage, but when thinking about the purpose this time, I have no choice but to go.

「It can't be helped. Captain-san, if you judged that it's dangerous, retreat right away」

「That's right. Everyone, listen! We are heading towards the large passage after this! If you judged that it's dangerous, retreat right away! Have such intention!」

The unit advances by the captain's command.

「Here it is」

「Umu. Let's advance carefully from now on」

We move forward to the large passage.

I look at the surroundings carefully.

There's no figure of monster.

「There's no monster here either」

「Umu. From what I heard, this large passage should have a lot of monsters, right?」

「Ah. Such quiet large passage is the first time for me. This is eerie」

「It would be better to advance more carefully」

The unpleasant feeling that I feel becomes stronger.

My instinct is telling me that advancing ahead is dangerous.

「I don't like this. The unpleasant feeling won't stop」

「I'm the same too」

The captain breaks into a cold sweat.

Similar sweat streams down my cheeks.

I advance ahead slowly.

A certain thing caught my eyes there.

「This is a cobweb?」

「Is it the Taratect monster?」

It's a huge cobweb.

Only the nest and the master's figure is not seen.

This size, I'm sure that the master of this nest has grown into an adult form.

「Is the master of this nest the cause of this abnormality?」

「It might be so. Look at that」

At the place where I pointed, there's the half-eaten corpse of the Earth Drake caught in the nest.

「Even the Earth Drake is like this. This one might have evolved into the Greater class」

The Taratect species is the species that strength rises tremendously according to the evolution.

The highest rank Queen is Myth rank.

While the newborn child spider is the lowest F rank.

It's needless to say how big is the change by evolution.

Greater Taratect is the very rare evolution individual.

The strength is B rank that's near A rank.

When thinking that the Earth Drake is defeated, it's not strange even if it has reached A rank.

「Can we fight with a A rank monster?」

「It's impossible. Although it might be possible to subjugate it if you challenge it with the resolution of getting annihilated, such thing can't be done」

「You are right. We better go back. This is too much for us」

「I agree. It's better to escape as soon as possible」

The captain's opinion and mine match.

Both of us nod, and start to leave the place,

A very large chill attacks me.

I catch my breath.  
The cobweb that I have turned my back to.  
Something appeared there.  
I exchange looks with the captain next to me.  
I nod and look back slowly.

And, our eyes met.

A spider.  
Although it looks like the Taratect species, it's slightly different.  
It's a black small spider monster that has the hands of sickle.

I realize it in an instant.  
This guy is dangerous.  
Although I don't know how it appeared suddenly, anyway, it's dangerous.  
My body becomes stiff because of fear.

Greater Taratect?  
Not such level.  
This guy is not a simple one.

「Retreat!」

I come to my senses by the captain's shout.  
I run away at full speed.  
The rank is no longer a matter.  
I only move my legs desperately to escape from that earnestly.

While wondering how far did we ran, we got out from the large passage.  
That guy didn't chase us even if we look back.

Sighs of relief leak from everywhere.  
The captain breathe out once, and began a roll-call immediately.  
There was no missing member.

「Let's get out of the labyrinth immediately」  
「Ah. I must contact to my country. We can't do anything against such monster」

It's not like they actually fought it.

But, it's understood at first sight.

That is an outrageous monster.

The reason why there's a lot of monsters is the monsters are chased by that monster, lost their habitat and overflow the outskirts.

And, the reason why there's no monster around here is because they ran away from that.

No matter how I think, it's a monster that surpasses the A rank easily.

It might even be a S rank.

Only Hero-sama and the elites of each country can fight against such thing.

It's an existence that ordinary people like us can't do anything against it.

「Zoa Ere」

Someone muttered.

「What is that?」

「It's that monster. The spider monster that signifies sinister. But, there shouldn't be such a monster」

Apparently, that monster is a species called Zoa Ere.

However, I have not heard that such monster was generated in the Great Labyrinth.

Did it mutate suddenly from the Taratect species?

It seems to be obviously different from the normal Zoa Ere, so I'm sure that it's a mutation.

At any rate, we can't do anything further than this.

After that, we escape from the labyrinth immediately.

## **Show me the possibility that a person has**

---

Ah, I was surprised.

When I transfer and return to the Earth Drake storage, there's a lot of people.

Of course I will feel surprised.

It's not like I have anthropophobia, but I'm not good at contacting a person.

I was surprised and I stared at the hairy-faced uncle unintentionally.

Ah, I turned off the Evil Eyes just in case.

I hate it when we oppose each other just because our eyes met.

That uncle is quite cool and good-looking. He's my preference.

If he smile while smoking a cigarette, he seems to look extremely good.

Crap, that is good.

I might chase him and ask him.

Even if I say that, I can't speak. In the first place, what's that torture to have

me who have a community disease to talk to a person.

However, why did those people come?

Although they suddenly shout something and start running, what is it?

Did they endured to go to the toilet?

I don't know.

Well, if they overlook me, that's better for me, so it's very welcome.

Although I think that I can win even if it becomes a fight, it's troublesome.

Although it's a knight-like group that has armor on them, they are not strong.

The strong person is almost as the same as the snake in status.

After I have returned to the upper layer, I have killed several snakes, but the snake was so weak.

I also had the time when I thought that it's a boss character.

I became very strong.

The strong person is around the snake.

Although the skill was considerably enhanced, still, the status is about the snake.

It doesn't seem to be my enemy.

Is human being actually weak?

They also looked like knights, so that means they can fight in their own way.

And, with that strength only?

Uwa.

Human being is weaker than I thought.

Although I thought that they can fight against Mother for a certain period of time, they can never do it!

Well, maybe, only that group is particularly weak.

Perhaps, the difference of human being between the strong and the weak is intense in this world.

There might be a "I'm STROOONG"-kun.

Because I also became this strong, so it's not strange that there is.

Hmm.

If I follow after the people a while ago, won't I know where's the exit?

Ah, but that uncle has "Presence Perception".

If I follow, I can see that I will be found.  
I don't want that.  
I don't want to associate with a person so much.  
But, in order to eat delicious cuisine, I have to associate with a person.  
Although it's troublesome, I can't yield this.

When I buy stuffs in my previous life, I didn't even make an eye contact with the salesperson.  
I will have to learn the language of this world, and various problems lie ahead.

Oh, well.  
When things cooled down, I will explore the direction where the people went.  
The direction that I go don't have any monsters recently, so it's just right.  
There's no need to hurry.  
I still can't be an Arachne.  
Even if I go out with a spider's appearance, I probably can't enter a town.

When it's said that whether I can enter a town after becoming an Arachne, I feel that it's impossible, but that's the only way at present.  
Because the hallucination of "Heresy Magic" only has an instant effect, it's meaningless.  
It's a wishful thinking of trying to approach human form even a little.

However, those people, why did they come?  
Because they are knights, are they a unit of a country somewhere?  
Did they come to subjugate something?  
Monster that seems to be the target for subjugation around here is the Earth Drake.  
Sorry, I have made it into my food.  
I don't think that it will be, but is the subjugation target me?  
No no.  
In the first place, this is my second time to meet with human beings in this spider life.  
I never did anything to the extent that the subjugation corps need to be dispatched.

Ah, but it might be bad if one of them have "Appraisal".



"There's a dangerous spider monster, so let's subjugate it", it might flow this way.

Because they started running immediately, I was not able to appraise everyone, so there might be a person with "Appraisal".

After all, should I just chase them and confirm it?

Ah, but I don't want to associate with people.

Mumumu.

Never mind.

It's troublesome.

Why must I associate with people assertively?

Let me stay as a loner.

In addition, when the time comes, I can just escape with Transfer.

If I escape to the middle layer, of course I can run away from the human beings that don't have "Fire Resistance".

I mean, I can escape at the moment I transfer.

Besides, looking at the people's strength a while ago, it's doubt whether I need to run away or not.

Although it's troublesome to associate with people, if they come with the intention to kill me, I won't show mercy.

Ah, but if I do that, my delicious meal will become distant again.

Kuu, even though I just want to eat delicious meal, why did it become such a troublesome thing.

Ah, no no.

Rather, I should kill them and steal it.

Those people seem to have food too.

Ah, but if it's such a labyrinth, they won't have fresh and delicious things.

I'm not glad even if I get an unappetizing preserved food.

To raise the hostility flag with the human being because of that doesn't worth it.

I should just become the Demon King seriously and rule them.

Then, I can eat delicious things as many as I want every day.

Ah, that might be good.

If I can do such a thing, I won't have any hardships.

Ah. I want to eat a delicious thing.

## Mercy is not for others

---

Today also, I explore the upper layer leisurely.

Lately, there's really no monster.

If it's a game, there's an interval until the monsters re-spawn, so the enemy will never come to an end.

But, if it's the reality, it won't increase if it doesn't breed, so it decreases if it's defeated.

After all, I hunt every monsters that I found to gain experience points and securing food.

Even if I don't do that, the monsters will run away from me and hide, so I will have to agree that they can't be found.

A little more, I have really accumulate experience points until a little more to evolve.

Another 2 or 3 small fry.

And, I can evolve.

It's probably no problem this time because it's safe if I use my home near the middle layer entrance and I have my "Satiation" stock too.

Even if it's not enough, because the corpse of the Earth Drake still remains, there's no problem if I Transfer there as soon as my MP recovers and eat it. I have already prepared the environment to evolve.

Now only the experience points.

Damn it.

Is there a good experience points somewhere?

If it's now, I can "Hyahha" with composure.

Of course there's none.

Haa.

I have to look for it steadily.

When I thought about it, I found it relatively easy.

Experience points, er, rather monster.

A snake.

In this upper layer, it's the strong one, so if I defeat it, I can level up and evolve.

But, there's one problem.

The snake is fighting with the human beings.

Two human beings are confronting the snake.

Another two who are already wounded are at a slightly remote place.

And another one doing the treatment.

Five people in total.

Judging from the situation with my "Clairvoyance", the adventurers got attacked by the snake.

Hmm.

Although it would be better if Appraisal can be used together with "Clairvoyance", judging from the situation, the snake is superior, is it?

So, even two people can't win against the snake.  
Ah, because two people have already knocked down, so it's five people at first.  
It seems that human beings are weaker than my expectation.

Ah, what should I do?  
Although I can thrust myself into there and snatch the snake, if I do that, I will associate with those people.  
Troublesome.

But, if I leave them like this, they seem to be annihilated.  
But still, isn't that fine?  
Isn't it better to defeat the snake after they are annihilated?  
If it's that case, I don't need associate with them purposely.

... After all, as expected, that's not acceptable.  
If I do it, I can't called myself as a former human being.  
Although I feel like it's okay even if I do it, it's troublesome and I kinda feel sorry for those people who got abandoned.

Thus, because I can't stand it, I will help.  
You should thank this me who has a transcendence wide heart.

Dash.  
There no direction like "I came here to help you guys!".  
I kill it quickly and withdraw quickly.  
Like that, it won't have future troubles.  
That's why, Snake, I will have you exit here.

I arrive at the place that I looked with "Clairvoyance" in an instant.  
Making full use of "Space Maneuver", I move to the top of the snake's head.  
The sickle that swings down.  
"Enhanced Slashing", status strengthening and the additional effect of "Deadly Poison Attack".  
My sickle pierces through the snake's head.  
With that alone, the snake's HP became 0 in an instant.

The defeated snake.  
I pull out my sickle from the snake's head, and shake off the blood.

Once again, I have cut a worthless object.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zoa Ere LV19 has become LV20》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Faint Resistance LV3』 has become 『Faint Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Individual, Zoa Ere can evolve》

《There are multiple choices of evolution. Please choose from the following.  
Ede Saine  
Greater Taratect  
Ortho Kadinart》

Yosh!

Finally, level up.

With this, I can finally evolve.

Now then, when I look at the adventurers state, they stop in blank amazement.

Well, it's not like I don't understand how they feel though.

Well then, I will carry the snake like this and good-bye with Transfer.

Although I thought about that, the two people in the interior who fainted seem to die.

It looks like the snake's poison is effective.

Although the man who's nursing them is trying his best to cure them with magic, the construction speed and power are low.

If it's like this, they will die before recovering.

Hmm.

Well, it's the friendship that I did until here.

If I do it, I should do it thoroughly.

I move to the two fainted people.

Although the magic construction disperse on the way because the man who

was treating them was surprised, it doesn't have any change even if there's this guy's magic or not.

"Treatment Magic" activate.

The magics of Abnormal Condition Recovery and HP Recovery for both of them.

My "Treatment Magic" rose considerably because I kept using it when I was raising my "Fire Resistance".

If it's such a poison and wound, I can recover it without a problem.

The man who treated them opens his eyes wide after seeing my magic.

Ah, if I associate any further, it will be troublesome.

As expected, you guys should do it yourself from this point.

I return to the snake and this time, I will transfer.

And, a certain thing was reflected in my eyes.

It was a fruit.

It looks like a dried persimmon.

Fuoooooooo!?

Sweet thing!?

This is a sweet one, right!?

Is it the thing dropped by them when fighting!?

Can I take this!?

I won't let you say "No", you know!?

I will take it no matter what!

Thus, sweet obtained!

Uoo!

This is even happier than the level up!

I skipped cheerfully to the snake.

I leave the adventurers who are still dumbfounded, and transfer this time with the snake.

## I'm going to evolve! Part 4

---

I transfer and return to My Home.

Let's eat the fruit that I obtained immediately.

Evolution?

Such thing can be done later.

Now I will use all my energy to taste the first sweetness in this spider life!

"Enhanced Taste" Maximum Output!

Incidentally, "Enhanced Smell" too!

First, I will enjoy it by looking at it slowly and carefully.

Incidentally, Appraisal.

『The fruit of dried Kurikuta』

『Kurikuta : A plant that grows naturally and widely in the Kasanagara

continent. Periodically bloom and bear fruits. It's actually sweet, and it has an effect of slightly recovering the MP』

I see.

This fruit was not just a snack.

So, it will recover MP.

If they hold it as a recovery medicine, I might have did something bad.

But well, I recovered the serious wound, so they won't complain even if I take this.

Because the price must be paid properly, it's okay.

Well then, deep breath.

Suu, Haa.

Yosh!

Itadakimasu!

... Sweet.

Ah, sweet.

It's sweet.

There's bitterness and it's not delicious if I compare it with the fruit that I ate in my previous life.

Because it's dried, there's no juiciness too.

But, it's sweet.

After I became a spider, it's the first sweet thing that I eat.

It's sweet.

It's delicious.

I'm happy.

I taste it slowly and eat it.

I taste it thoroughly and eat it.

Until the very last.

Fuu.

Thank you for the meal.

As expected, proper sweet things are special.

I must say that delicious things are delicious without thinking.

No matter how delicious it is, it's not good to eat and feel complicated.



Well then.

Now that I have soaked myself in the aftertaste, I think that I should evolve.

This time, the preparations are perfect unlike the time I evolve in the middle layer.

Safety is secured, and there's food too.

There's no problem.

If there's a problem, then there's only one. "Taboo" seems to have reached max level in this evolution.

"Taboo", huh??

I think that something will happen when this reaches max level, but I don't know the details even with Wisdom-sama's power.

I wonder what will happen.

Well, now that I have come until here, evasion is already impossible, so I have no choice but to accept what happens.

I pray that it won't be an instant death or an irrevocable penalty.

Hmm.

Well, although scary things are scary, I think that it won't go until that nasty.

Up until now, the mysterious skill like "Pride" don't have disadvantages after all.

It might super-strengthen me unexpectedly without a disadvantage.

Even if it won't be like that, I don't think that D who's a criminal for pleasure will impose a death penalty like instant death when it reaches max level.

Because it's that fellow, I'm sure that she will choose to keep me alive and enjoy looking at me.

Huh?

If that's the case, then I will experience a more frightening experience than death.

... Let's not think about it.

It can't be helped even if I think.

As for "Taboo", I will take it as it comes.

There's no more than this.

The candidate of evolution is three.

Greater Taratect is the evolution to return to the former Taratect.

It's the guy that I saw at the lower layer.

Well, it's certainly strong, but I don't have the intention to evolve to this.

After all, my body will become big.

One of the evolution conditions of the Arachne is a small size or medium size spider-type monster, so if I become that huge Greater Taratect, I can't evolve into the Arachne.

That's why, Greater Taratect is out.

The remainder is two.

Ede Saine and Ortho Kadinart.

『Ede Saine : Evolution Condition : Zoa Ere LV20 : Explanation : The small spider-type monster that's feared as the symbol of death. It has a very high combat ability and stealth nature』

『Ortho Kadinart : Evolution Condition : Small spider-type monster that has status more than the standard value, possesses magic-type skills : Explanation : The spider-type monster that's well versed in magic. It has high intelligence, and it's good at entangle-type such as putting a trap, etc』

Ortho Kadinart is a magic-type, and Ede Saine is the higher rank evolution of Zoa Ere.

However, Ortho Kadinart is not so important.

Although it's an evolution unlocked thanks to "Magic Extremity" and "Divine Magic", to be frank, it's a failure evolution.

After all, even if it says that it's intelligent, that's the monster standard.

I have been creating traps since I was born.

In addition, the Ortho Kadinart stops evolving here.

In other words, it's to that extent.

Even if I look at the Evolution Tree, it can't be said as a high rank monster, so it's not attractive.

Compared with it, Ede Saine is amazing.

It's final evolution is still far, and when I see the Evolution Tree, it's a monster of the rank one step before Mother.

The monster's rank can be understood to some extent according to the position of the written monster's name in the Evolution Tree.  
When saying from the position of the name, it's the evolution form that's one evolution behind the Queen Taratect which seems to be Mother's species.  
That's Ede Saine.

The rank as a monster is way higher than the other evolution candidates.  
Thus, if I were to choose, it's Ede Saine.  
If there's no Wisdom-sama's Evolution Tree, I would be hesitating.  
Wisdom-sama is really amazing.

By the way, Arachne is a special evolution, so it's independent from the Evolution Tree.  
The evolution conditions are "Pride" holder, small size or medium size monster, and more than level 50.  
It's an incredibly absurd.  
And, there's something wrong with me who seriously aim at it.

《Individual Zoa Ere evolves into Ede Saine》

Then, Evolution Start!

《Evolution completed》  
《Became the Ede Saine species》  
《Every basic ability rose》  
《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『High-speed HP Recovery LV1』 has become 『High-speed HP Recovery LV2』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Magic Granting LV4』 has become 『Magic Granting LV5』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Destruction LV4』 has become 『Enhanced Destruction LV5』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Slashing LV5』 has become 『Enhanced Slashing LV6』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Poison LV9』 has become 『Enhanced Poison LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV1』 was derived from Skill 『Enhanced Poison LV10』 》

《『Enhanced Poison LV10』 has unified with 『Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV1』 has become 『Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fighting Spirit LV6』 has become 『Fighting Spirit LV7』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Vitality Granting LV3』 has become 『Vitality Granting LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Universal Thread LV3』 has become 『Universal Thread LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Dark Magic LV7』 has become 『Dark Magic LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Dimension Magic LV1』 has become 『Dimension Magic LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Destruction Resistance LV3』 has become 『Destruction Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Blunt Resistance LV3』 has become 『Blunt Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Slash Resistance LV3』 has become 『Slash Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Petrifaction Resistance LV3』 has become 『Petrifaction Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Acid Resistance LV4』 has become 『Acid Resistance LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Great Pain Alleviation LV3』 has become 『Great Pain Alleviation LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Destiny LV1』 has become 『Destiny LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Body Flicker LV4』 has become 『Body Flicker LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Durability LV4』 has become 『Durability LV5』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV9』 has become 『Taboo LV10』

』 》

《Acquired skill 『Corrosion Resistance LV1』 by evolution》

《『Corrosion Resistance LV1』 has unified with 『Corrosion Resistance LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Corrosion Resistance LV4』 has become 『Corrosion Resistance LV5』 》

《Acquired skill 『Evil Eye of Extinction LV1』 by evolution》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Activating the effect of Taboo. Installing》

《Installation completed》

## Taboo

---

... Good morning.

....

This is the worst.

Ah, really the worst.

What "Taboo".

Certainly a "Taboo".

I shouldn't have let such a thing to reach max level.

It's better if I don't know about it.

D, what a person with a bad personality.

What do you want me to do, telling me such information when I'm a person who violates the taboo?

This is the worst.

I shouldn't have helped the adventurers a while ago.  
This is sickening.  
It's the worst.  
This is the worst.  
All of the Humans and the Demons should just perish.  
I feel sick.

What did Administrator Gyuriedistodiez do so far?  
Why did you spoil them until it became like this?  
There's no need to give such mercy to those guys.  
It's not enough even if you exterminate them.

Ah, I understand it.  
Such a thing can't be done.  
Although I understand, I will get irritated when I think including it.

What should I do?  
Now that I know this, it can't be said that I'm unrelated.  
There's no more time either.  
I must take actions.  
For that reason, I need power.  
My status rose considerably by this evolution.  
But, such thing is meaningless.  
The power in the W system is only a power that works in the system after all.  
If I start my actions now, it's necessary to acquire the power that can only interfere the MA area.  
Although I have three authority of the Ruler class, it's insufficient with just those.  
It must be the power of the Administrator class.

Then, I have no choice but to reach the Administrator class by force.  
D foresaw it.  
That fellow.  
So, that's why it's the  $n \% I = W$  skill.  
Although it might be her own way of showing sincerity, I can't think other than she aimed at this to happen.  
Damn.  
After all, everything is on top of her palm.

Although it's the worst, I have no choice but to get on her palm.  
There's no other choices.

Ah, damn.  
I'm feeling irritated.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Anger LV1』》

Ah, yeah.  
It doesn't matter.  
Even if I have such skill, it doesn't have any meaning.

... No, if I devote to skills, maybe,  
Will it work?  
Un.  
It seems to work.  
If that's the case, I will raise my level as usual, and develop my skills.  
But, I can't say carefree things anymore.

Let's resolve myself.  
Now that it become like this, it can't be helped.  
If it's true, it's quick to keep killing the Humans and the Demons, but if I do that, as expected, Gyuriedistodiez will not remain silent.  
Even though he's restrained by D, that guy will definitely come and obstruct me.  
If it's the current me, I can't win against Gyuriedistodiez even if he does a handstand.  
In order to make him not to obstruct me, I must become more stronger than him.  
Even if I can't be so strong, I must at least acquire the power at the level that he will hesitate to interfere me.

I eat the snake's corpse that I left.  
I must restore my SP that decreased because of evolution first of all.

I finish eating the snake.  
I can't say that I can eat the other one slowly anymore.  
I will eat it quickly.

Transfer.

The destination is the lower layer.

If it's here, I don't have to worry about the monsters.

Although I have made the upper layer as a base in consideration of safety up until now, I can't afford to say such thing anymore.

I will hunt every monster that's caught in my eyes.

And, how many level will rise?

And, how much is the effect?

I have no choice but to do it.

Move.

Found a monster.

Appraise.

A monster of the eel class in strength.

But, it's no longer my enemy.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV1 has become LV2》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV2 has become LV3》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV3 has become LV4》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evil Eye of Extinction LV1』 has become 『Evil Eye of Extinction LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

3 level up.



Only one skill rose.

Not enough.

It's not enough at all.

Let's go with the intention to kill all the monsters in the lower layer.

If the Earth Dragon appears, I will kill it without hesitation.

It's fine to kill such a worthless vanguard.

Rather than secluding themselves in such a labyrinth where no one comes, it's better for them to be my food and they can prove their use for a long time.

There shouldn't be a Dragon in the upper layer and the middle layer anymore.

There are four in the lower layer, and there are nine in the bottom layer.

I will kill everything.

Ah, I wonder why did I reincarnate to such a world.

It would be better if this world will just perish.

Why, for such a world....

Ah, I understand.

I must do it.

But, it's not for this world.

It's only for me.

I will do it only for me.

Otherwise, who will do it for such a shitty world?

This is the worst.

It's the worst.

Let's kill the life of this world widely.

Although it's a troublesome thing, let's acquire power to ruin this world.

## K2 The last obstinacy of a man

---

Author note: Kanata's point of view

-----

-----

Why did it become like this?

I look at the other me in an absentminded consciousness.

The other me shoots magic toward Shun without hesitation.

Together with the soldiers around me.

My magic doesn't work on Shun.

Originally, there was a difference in talent between me and Shun.

Even if the difference was small when we were still small, the difference became big as we grow.

I have also been jealous of that talent.

But, I came to respect Shun purely when I see him who continue to put efforts earnestly.

Ah, come to think of it, this guy was a guy who will dash without hesitation if he has an aim since the previous life.

Although he was absorbed in game in the previous life, in this world now, the aim is his older brother, Julius-san who's the Hero.

He was already talented, and the result of continuing to put efforts with a higher aim was the scene in front of me.

The Flame Magic that I shot is the annihilation-type magic that burns a wide range.

Although it doesn't have the power like the great magic, still, the damage becomes serious if it's shot at a group.

Shun offsets it with magic, and even protected the enemy soldiers in the surroundings, making the damage to 0.

He's a good-natured guy like a fool with absurd skills as usual

I can only say that he's a fool to protect the enemy purposely.

Although I tried to smile wryly, I showed a hateful expression against my will.

「Katia! Return to sanity!」

「You are noisy. I am sane. A rebel should just be punished obediently like a rebel」

The things that I don't think of goes out from my mouth.

But, I know.

That I myself is the one who tell these words.

There was a lot of such sign since childhood.

My previous life is a man.

In this world, I'm a woman.

I live as a woman while having the mind of a man.

Such odd me.

Like water and oil, there was something that didn't mix somewhere.

The gap deepen steadily as I grow.  
I was attracted to the cute accessory that I ignored in my previous life.  
Even though I shouldn't have liked sweet things, it became my favorite.  
I felt nothing even if I see a woman's body.  
I had my first period like it was natural.  
It became natural that menses came.  
My chest swells and my figure became like a woman too.

It's not only my body.  
The inside also gradually changed.  
Before even I myself notice.  
The decisive one is when Shun was attacked by Yuugo.  
At that time, I was upset to the extent that even I don't know.  
The moment I thought that Shun might be killed, my front starts to become pure white.

At first, I thought that Shun is my best friend from the previous life, and it can be said that he's already my one and only best friend.  
But, when I meet Shun afterwards, my feelings can't calm down.  
Even I myself don't know what the feelings are.  
However, I thought that I didn't want to lose Shun strongly.

That feeling became strong day by day.  
My feelings won't calm down when I'm close to Shun.  
And yet, when Shun is not close to me, I feel lonely and can't calm down.  
My feeling won't calm down even if I'm close to him or not.  
I was puzzled over such unstable feelings.  
I was swung around by my incomprehensible feelings.

No.  
I actually knew what the feelings were.  
However, there was only the mind that I didn't want to accept it.  
I who was a man originally.  
I'm now a woman.  
Perhaps, my heart have definitely broke recently.

My heart splits whenever I see Sue and Yuri cling to Shun.  
Despite that, there's the me who doesn't accepts it.

The contradicting heart's conflict.  
But, the balance had already inclined.  
My mind depends on my body.  
In other words, it's such a thing.

Therefore, I who's looking at my fight with Shun is only the remainder of  
the existence called Ooshima Kanata.  
The remainder that has a man's mind.

Perhaps, because I was a man, the Charm that Yuugo cast didn't work on  
me.

After that incident, although I didn't tell Shun, I applied a strict watch on  
Yuugo.  
I build a monitoring system with my Duke house initiation, I checked his  
actions in detail everyday.  
Although it should be like that, a suspicious point can be seen in the report  
after sometime.  
I use a trustworthy man for monitoring.  
There's no way that he will betray.  
And yet, the contents that can only be think as false started to be mixed in  
the report.

I changed the monitoring person.  
If I think about it now, that was not good.

Shun inherited the Hero title and left the academy.  
The change from there was instant.

At first, Yuri's state became strange.  
Yuri who should have been devoted to the Divine Word Religion stopped  
telling such story.

Next is Sue.  
It was clear that she will be depressed because Shun left the academy, but  
unbelievably, she became lively.

Something begins to go amiss.  
Even though I recognize it like that, I don't know the cause.

I understood it after I was called by the people of the Duke house who were monitoring Yuugo, entrapped, and I was brainwashed by Yuugo.  
At this time, most of the people of the Duke house have already brainwashed by that guy.

And, now I end up fighting with Shun.  
Yuugo's brainwash is dreadful.  
It can be said that having normal consciousness like this is a miracle.  
Surely, the other brainwashed guys must love and respect Yuugo from the bottom of their hearts.

Even if I have my consciousness like this, there's nothing I can do.  
The me who's a remainder can do nothing.

But.  
That doesn't means that I have to give up!  
In a man, there's a thing called as a man's pride!  
I shouted to my absentminded thought.  
At the moment my outer consciousness concentrates on magic construction, I interrupt the construction with all my power.

The magic explodes.

「Katia!？」

Shun rushes over in surprise.  
I'm caught just before I fall to the ground.  
But, I understand that my life is ending.

This is fine.  
The outer me should have also wished for this.

The desperate face of Shun is reflected in my blurred sight.  
What a terrible face.  
I laugh incidentally.  
Unlike a while ago, my cheek rises according to my will.  
If I can die laughingly, I'm satisfied.  
And, my consciousness sinks as it is into the abyss.

I'm pulled forcibly by a warm light.

「Ah, Shun?」

「Katia, did you return to sanity?」

「Huh? My...wound?」

There's no wound that I should have received by the magic explosion.

「I cured it」

Shun who says it easily.

I certainly thought that I died.

「You..are...an..absurd..guy..as...usual」

「Don't talk anymore now. We will escape from here」

I'm lifted with a princess carry.

At that moment, my heart throbs to the extent that I thought it was going to explode.

Even though it's such a situation, my face flushes.

Ah, this is bad.

It's already bad.

At this moment, Ooshima Kanata became Carnatia Seri Anabald in a true meaning.

## **B2 Maou-sama is dismayed**

---

I confirm the import of goods and take a breath.  
Our side has considerably worn out in the previous great war too.  
Weapons, foods, and life goods.  
It's the situation where it's insufficient no matter how many goods we have.

I swallow the desire that wants to take a rest somehow, and move.  
I have a lot of things to do.

I'm pressed to reorganized for the next departure and the confirmation of  
the Demon army damage situation from the previous great war.



We were able to inflict considerable damage to the Humans in the previous great war.

Especially, the Hero was killed.

The Hero is the best force of the Humans.

If that is lost, the Human's morale will drop too.

Although a new Hero might be born somewhere, it will take time to find the person, and even if the person becomes the Hero, it may not be strong at first.

There's a possibility that it's a child.

Because it's said that the Hero killed this time inherited the Hero title during his childhood, so it's not impossible.

However, the damage here is also large.

It's large to have lost General Agna who led the First Army.

That person was a person who had the power, experience, and knowledge to the extent that he can be the Demon King.

He has been annihilated together with the army by the Myth rank monster, Queen Taratect that appeared in the battlefield suddenly.

This loss is too big.

Queen Taratect.

A super-rank monster that appeared suddenly and disappeared suddenly.

I don't think that it appeared in the battlefield accidentally.

If that's the case,....

「Oh? Isn't it Balto? What's wrong?」

I endure my body that almost trembled somehow.

When I turned around, there's the figure of the person who I don't want to meet now.

It's Maou-sama.

Standing beside her is Shiro.

「Hey hey. It looks like you're working busily. Hardship hardship」

「If you think so, please help a little」

「But I refuse」

The laughing Maou-sama.

It looks like her mood is unusually good.

Shiro who's at the side pulls Maou-sama's sleeve.

「Ah, right. Balto, did the luggage reach?」

「Luggage, is it? If it's the import of goods, it's completed」

「Oh! Shiro-chan, we can't stay here like this! Balto, there's a luggage for me, right?」

「Eh?」

「Eh?」

Maou-sama and I tilt our heads to the side.

I think that there was no such luggage.

「By the way, what are the contents?」

「The finest Kurikuta set」

「Ah」

I have an idea about that luggage.

「Ah? It's there, isn't it? So, where is it?」

This is bad.

I didn't know that it was Maou-sama's luggage.

「Well, I gave it to Sanatoria」

「Why!?!」

「I'm sorry. Because Sanatoria likes to eat the Kurikuta fruit since the old days, I misunderstood that it was her thing」

「Wh...at...?」

The depressed Maou-sama.

Shiro who leaves Maou-sama and begins to run.

Maou-sama and I return to consciousness, and chase Shiro.

Ahead of my sight after turning the corner of the hallway, Shiro was smashing the door of Sanatoria's room.

「Eh!? What!?!」

Sanatoria's surprised voice sounds.  
Shiro stiffens in the state that the door was smashed.  
She opens her eyes wide.

When I see the room, there was the figure of Sanatoria and Kogou.  
And, the empty tableware placed on the table.

「A-Ah...」

Shiro speaks in a despaired voice.  
Maou-sama also becomes stiff staring at the empty tableware.

「Fuu」

「Shiro-chan!？」

Shiro fell suddenly.  
Falls backward from the head.  
A dull sound is made and stopped moving.

「Gyaa!? Shiro-chan!？」

Is it a shock to not being able to eat the fruit to the extent that she will lose consciousness?  
It becomes doubtful whether she really the person who killed the Hero.  
However, I can understand it if I see that eyes a little while ago.  
At the moment I saw it, fear runs in my body.

「This is bad! Shiro-chan is not breathing! MEDIC!」

Maou-sama runs off while carrying Shiro.

Leaving behind me and the two who don't understand the situation.  
Sanatoria sinks down on the spot.  
Kogou also looks pale.

「What is it?」

「Ah. Sorry. The fruits that have been delivered here was actually Maou-sama's thing that I delivered by mistake」

It seems that Sanatoria understands from that.

「I thought that it was strange because I didn't ask for it. Because I was talking with Kogou, we ate it together」

「Sorry. It's my mistake」

「Please do the follow-up properly, okay? I don't want to be executed for such a foolish reason」

「Ah」

There's no way that a precious General will be executed for such a foolish thing.

But, I'm not sure because it's that Maou-sama.

「However, it's unusual for you to talk with Kogou」

「It's just right. You should also join」

「What?」

「The contact with the Elves」

「What?」

「It looks like General Agna has advanced the negotiations with the Elves. They came into contact with me」

「Is that true?」

「Yes. Do you have the mind to betray that Demon King and side with us?」

My movement stops by Sanatoria's words.

「You heard it, right? Blow's last moment. While Shiro has the power to instant kill the Hero, she overlooked easily that Blow was killed. If we follow that Demon King, it's clear that we will also be used and crushed sooner and later. If we deceive that Demon King in collusion with the Elves, we should be able to defeat her」

I look at the direction where Maou-sama disappeared slowly.

「Blow is your younger brother, right? Aren't you frustrated?」

「Of course I'm frustrated」

A low voice came out even if I say so myself.  
Sanatoria draws back one step to my voice.  
I let out a sigh to that state.

「This is the friendship of a childhood friend. I will pretend that I didn't hear this story」

「So, you won't join?」

「Because there's no winning chance」

「Why do you think so?」

「I can't win her. If she feels like it, she can even exterminate the Humans and the Demons alone. I know that. That's why, I can't do such a suicidal action like opposing her」

I turn my back on Sanatoria who became silent and the flustered Kogou who has not even said a word from a while ago.

「You should reconsider it」

「I will return those words as it is completely」

I began to walk without looking back.

\* \* \* \* \*

「I have heard it, I have heard it. Elves, huh? They are annoying by now」

## I lost

---

Eat.

Eat.

Eat.

I don't hide the act anymore.

I crunch daringly and swallow it.

Like eating everything until it runs out.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Satiation LV3』 has become 『Satiation LV4』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Divinity Area Expansion LV5』 has

become 『Divinity Area Expansion LV6』 》

I rampaged in the lower layer.  
As if I'm venting my accumulated anger.  
The weak monsters and the strong monsters are hunted equally and thoroughly.

At such time, I met that guy again.  
Earth Dragon Kaguna.  
The second Earth Dragon that I met in the lower layer.

I fought it.  
I lost.

That's right, I lost.  
An unexpected defeat.  
If I was late even in an instant to escape with Transfer, I would be burned by the breath.  
Ah, well, because the Earth Dragon's breath is similar to the power of earth, I won't be burned though.

Ah.  
I never thought that I will lose.  
I became slightly strong and was self-conceited.  
After all, the Earth Dragon is scary.

In the first place, what's with that strange toughness?  
Isn't it unfair that my "Corrosion Attack" can only graze it?  
Even though I receive a self-destruction damage that makes my sickles useless.

I can't use the huge magic like "Abyss Magic" now.  
Having said that, if it's a magic with low power, it will be negated by the effect of "Reverse Scale".  
Although it's movement is very slow, it's defensive ability is too high.

Ah, I can't stand this.

Haa.

But, it did become a good opportunity to cool my head.

I thought that it's not like me.

To go berserk and rampage.

Well, I understood the cause, so it's a fact that I felt unpleasant.

But, as expected, charging with blood rose to my head is not like me.

Although I will continue to raise my level in the lower layer from now on, let's calm down a little.

In the first place, although the period of the serious battle in the middle layer is too long, my original combat method is to make a home and stay inside there.

How can I charge to the Earth Dragon without any plan.

With that alone, I almost lose myself.

Nai wa.

I'm definitely receiving the effect.

Otherwise, I won't lose my temper even if it's "Taboo" or whatever it is.

If it's back then, I will do it with a light mood like 「Seriously? Yosh. Let's kill the Humans and the Demons!」 .

I shouldn't have such unpleasant feelings to this extent.

Ah ah, Microphone Test, Microphone Test.

This is Main-in-charge, please respond.

[This is former Body-in-charge, over]

{ Loud and clear, over }

< Same on the right, over >

( Same on the left, over )

[ Same at the top, over ]

「 No, why did you go up? Over 」

Everyone, how are your conditions?

[ Intense resistance continues, over ]

{ Roughly favorable, over }

< Same on the right, over >

( Same on the left, over )

[ Same at the top, over ]



「Same at the bottom? Over」

Then, continue as it is.

And so, I challenged the Earth Dragon a while ago and lost.

[Huh?]

{Huh?}

〈Haaaaaaa!〉

(Are you an idiot?)

〔Are you stupid?〕

「Are you a trash?」

You all, saying things as you please.

Sorry, I'm a stupid idiotic trash, I'm sorry.

〈So, how's the damage?〉

There's none.

Because I transfer at the last moment and escaped.

〔Well, it's fine if you're safe〕

(Because Main is pretty much the main body, so if you die, we might die like a chain reaction, you know?)

「Right. Please move a little more careful」

Understood.

I have reflected it.

As expected, I judge that I can't win it alone.

Therefore, can someone return during the next time I fight with that guy?

〔Saying something like someone, does that means that everyone don't have to return?〕

Un.

One person is fine.

(Is it all right?)

Probably.

In addition, if I can't overcome such a handicap, the Administrator is a dream within a dream.

{I understand. If that's the case, I will return}

Roger.

I will call you when that time comes.

「Then, is that all for this time?」

(Good job)

Yes yes.

I'm counting on you.

〈Roger〉

Now then.

They are doing well.

The problem is here.

I must work out a strategy to be able to defeat the Earth Dragon somehow.

First of all, let's recall that guy's status.

『Earth Dragon Kaguna LV26

HP : 4 1 9 8 / 4 1 9 8 (Green)

MP : 3 3 3 9 / 3 6 5 4 (Blue)

SP : 2 7 9 8 / 2 7 9 8 (Yellow)

: 2 9 9 5 / 3 1 1 2 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 9 8 9 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 4 3 3 3 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 8 3 7 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 4 0 0 5 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 1 2 2 5 (Details)

Skill

「Earth Dragon LV2」 「Reverse Scale LV9」 「Hard Shell LV8」 「Steel Body LV8」 「High-speed HP Recovery LV6」 「MP Recovery Speed LV2」 「MP Consumption Down LV2」 「Magic Perception LV3」 「Magic Manipulation LV3」 「Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「SP Recovery Speed LV1」 「SP Consumption Down LV1」 「Earth Attack LV9」 「Enhanced Earth LV8」 「Enhanced Destruction LV8」 「Enhanced Piercing LV6」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV5」 「Accuracy LV3」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Heat Perception LV6」 「Soil Magic LV2」 「Destruction Resistance LV9」 「Great Slash Resistance LV2」 「Great Pierce Resistance LV3」 「Great Blunt Resistance LV6」 「Great Shock Resistance LV4」 「Earth Nullity」 「Fire Resistance LV3」 「Lightning Resistance LV7」 「Water Resistance LV3」 「Wind Resistance LV5」 「Heavy Resistance LV2」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV8」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Pain Nullity」 「Great Pain Alleviation LV3」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV4」 「Enhanced Vision LV3」 「Enhanced Hearing LV1」 「Destiny LV2」 「Magic Well LV3」 「Body Flicker LV1」 「Durability LV1」 「Herculean Strength LV9」 「Fortress LV2」 「Mage

LV2」 「Heaven Protection LV1」 「Shrink Space LV1」

Skill points : 3 1 2 0 0

Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Dragon」 「Conqueror」  
』

Seriously hard!

What's terrible is the defense skills are too perfect.

This is a moving fortress.

Can I defeat this with a handicap?

I'm losing a little confidence.

## Earth Dragon Kaguna capture preparations

Well, how to defeat that Earth Dragon?

I mean, can that be defeated?

Completely specialized in defense.

Although my status is also one-sided, that guy even has its skills specialized in defense.

High defensive ability and the ability to interfere magic by the Dragon's default skill, "Reverse Scale".

And increasing the defensive ability even more with the "Hard Shell" skill and "Steel Body" skill.

Both are continuous activation-type skills, so it simply increases the defensive ability.

Because of these skills, it's already high defensive ability improves even more.

And there, the various resistance-type skills.

It doesn't have the intention to receive any damage.

Especially, the troublesome one in the resistance is "Great Abnormal Condition Resistance".

It's the evolved skill of the "Abnormal Condition Resistance" skill that the Fire Dragon had.

It's the worst affinity to me who uses abnormal condition attack as my main weapon.

Thanks to that, neither the poison nor the paralysis nor the curse work.

Ah, the curse seems to enter the abnormal condition category somehow.

Because of that, the Evil Eyes are almost useless.

It's considerably painful that poison doesn't work either.

After all, I have relied on poison so far after I was born.

It's considerably a shock that it doesn't work.

I who even made resistance holder into my poison's prey up until now, but the opponent has high defensive ability this time.

Although it still receives damage, it's recovered instantly by "High-speed HP Recovery".

Abnormal condition doesn't work.

Having said that, it's impossible if I say whether physical attack works.

Even the "Corrosion Attack" only graze it, so if I think to do something on that with physical attack, I will need the physique of Mother class.

But still, it's frightening that I don't know whether I can break through that defensive ability or not.

Even if I break through the defense and inflict damage like that, after all, it has "High-speed HP Recovery", so it will gradually recover.

What a cheat to be tough and a recovery holder.

Thanks to that, there's not much meaning in using heavy attack.

If neither physical nor abnormal condition work, as expected, I only have magic.

Fortunately, there's no resistance to my specialty, dark.  
But, when becoming a battle of reducing each other, the possibility for it to endure with recovery and high original defensive ability is high.  
Then, it's possible that it will acquire resistance in the middle of the fight, and the damage and recovery are reversed.  
If that happens, it's already the end.

"Space Magic" don't have offensive means.  
If its evolved skill, "Dimension Magic", it has offensive means, but because it's difficult to use, I don't want to use it.

"Heresy Magic" is out of the question.  
If I use Soul Break, it's putting the cart before the horse.  
Why did D include such a thing in the system?  
No, although I understand the reason, I can't help but to doubt her sanity.  
Ah, no, there's no way that it's sanity.  
It's a person who has a mad existence.

Well, leaving aside D.  
If I shoot magic foolishly, it might acquire the resistance, so it's better to think that halfway damage has the opposite effect.  
Then, after all, the reliable one will be a huge shot.

There's only "Abyss Magic".  
With what I have now, it's the only one that has winning chance.  
The problem is how to activate it.

The "Abyss Magic" can't be activated by me alone.  
I must use the power of "Parallel Will".  
Because it's decided that only one will return, it can be activated.  
But, the other me can't do any other supports in order to prepare for the activation.  
Then, after all, I need to fight with that alone until the preparations are completed.

Earth Dragon Kaguna's attack is plain and simple.  
It will crush me with its large build physically if I'm near, and it will release a breath if I'm far.  
That's all.

But, even though it's only that much, it's strong.

The power of the breath is impressive.

It's more dreadful than the Fire Dragon.

Although it's the only help that its "Accuracy" skill is low, it doesn't matter if it releases a wide range breath.

Its physical ability is also high.

Being huge alone is a threat.

Because that huge thing approaches without questions, it's not a thing that can be endured.

With that body, it's slow, or so I thought, but because it's speed exceeds 1000, it's more faster than common monsters.

Well, if it's my speed, I can dodge it, but it will probably end if I receive it.

Must I complete the "Abyss Magic" in the tension?

It's hard.

Because the magic composition of "Abyss Magic" is complicated, I can't do a skillful thing like making it beforehand as reserves.

Although it might be possible if I gather everyone, it's impossible to gather everyone now.

After all, I have no choice but to construct the magic while fighting and fire it on the spot.

Difficult.

But, it's possible.

After all, I have the perfect skill for restraining called "Universal Thread".

I will make full use of "Universal Thread" to restrain the Earth Dragon, gain some time to advance the preparations of "Abyss Magic", and fire it when it's completed.

It's good.

Fufufu.

Just wait for me, Earth Dragon Kaguna.

Your fate will end soon.

I explore the lower layer triumphantly.

And, I found my heart's desire Earth Dragon Kaguna.

『Earth Dragon Geere LV24

HP : 3 5 5 6 / 3 5 5 6 (Green)

MP : 2 9 9 1 / 2 9 9 1 (Blue)

SP : 4 0 6 7 / 4 0 6 7 (Yellow)

: 3 5 6 2 / 3 8 4 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 4 3 3 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 3 8 7 4 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 3 4 3 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 3 3 9 6 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 4 1 2 2 (Details)

Skill

「Earth Dragon LV2」 「Reverse Scale LV6」 「Hard Shell LV2」 「Steel Body LV2」 「High-speed HP Recovery LV3」 「MP Recovery Speed LV1」 「MP Consumption Down LV1」 「Magic Perception LV3」 「Magic Manipulation LV3」 「Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV3」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV3」 「Earth Attack LV8」 「Enhanced Earth LV8」 「Enhanced Destruction LV9」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV8」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV4」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV8」 「Space Maneuver LV5」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV7」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Presence Perception LV8」 「Heat Perception LV7」 「Motion Perception LV8」 「Soil Magic LV2」 「Destruction Resistance LV4」 「Slash Resistance LV8」 「Pierce Resistance LV8」 「Blunt Resistance LV9」 「Shock Resistance LV5」 「Earth Nullity」 「Lightning Resistance LV3」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV3」 「Corrosion Resistance LV1」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV5」 「Enhanced Vision LV7」 「Enhanced Hearing LV5」 「Enhanced Smell LV4」 「Enhanced Touch LV3」 「Constitution LV9」 「Magic Well LV1」 「Heaven Motion LV2」 「Abundant Sky LV1」 「Herculean Strength LV8」 「Solid LV9」 「Mage LV1」 「Amulet LV8」 「Idaten LV3」

Skill points : 3 1 0 0 0

Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Dragon」 「Conqueror」  
』

Together with another Earth Dragon.

## **No.1 of hardness, No.2 of speed**

---

No, that's impossible.

Nai wa.

What's that?

Of course I escaped with Transfer.

There's no choice to not escape.

There's no way I can win.

Kaguna that I don't know whether I can win or not is together with Geere that has "Space Maneuver" and it's clear that it's a speed type just by seeing



its status.

It's like I'm told to die.

If they come in such lineup, I can't win even if I gather all of my "Parallel Will".

Nai wa.

Earth Dragon Geere has a considerably smart appearance, and it was a figure close to Alaba.

Although it was huge, unlike the short and stout Kaguna, it has a sharp form that seems to be fast.

Actually, it's speed type that has the speed exceeding 4000.

Besides, it has high perception-type skills and "Evasion" skill, so it seems that it doesn't have the intention to receive any attack.

I mean, although it's serious that my eyes are attracted to its speed, Geere-san's defensive ability is quite a lot.

Although it's not as much as Kaguna, it has high status with the support by the skills, quite a lot of resistance, and there's also the "High-speed HP Recovery" skill.

It won't hit and even if it hits, it's not painful.

What can I do against such thing?

And, it's physical offensive ability is high enough.

Especially, the blades attached to both arms.

I have the premonition that I will split in two if I receive it.

Move around in high speed, blessed physique, and the attack with the blade. Of course, breath is a standard equipment.

My attacks can't hit, and even if it hits, it's not a big deal if the power is low.

What an impossible game.

Huh?

Although this guy's level is lower than Kaguna, isn't it more troublesome than Kaguna in a certain meaning?

First of all, I should marked it, and wait for those two separate from now on and act.

Marking is one of the effect of "Wisdom", I can attach a mark on the target.

It's a function that I can know the target's location no matter where it is as

long as this mark is attached.

Well, if it's a place that I don't know, it will only show roughly "around here" though.

Although the lower layer's map is not completed yet, the mark of Kaguna and Geere is close together.

It seems that they won't separate for a while.

Incidentally, if I mark it, I can confirm the target's status anytime.

If I see this, I can transfer to it and assault it when it's weakened.

Though I don't think that the two Earth Dragons will weaken.

By the way, something like composing a different magic before transfer, and fire it to the opponent at the moment I transfer can't be done.

Even if I compose a magic beforehand, it will disperse at the moment I transfer.

This is not just the composition power, but it can't be helped because it's the specification of Transfer.

For the time being, let's raise my level in a different location until these guys separate.

There should still be other Earth Dragons in the lower layer, so it's alright to defeat the other one first.

Like a revenge on Alaba.

Come to think of it, I begin to be afraid of Earth Dragon is because of that guy.

It's not bad to defeat that guy to overcome my trauma.

Should I return to the pit where the large swarm of bees are there after a long time?

Ah, I have "Space Maneuver" now, so doesn't that means that I can overhunt the bees as much as I want?

Oh.

That's good.

Good for experience points and food.

Because I started to overhunt the monsters in the lower layer, I have secured too many foods.

But, when I start the level raising of skills that uses SP, the foods are consumed quite fast.

I have a lot of skills that I want to raise like "Dragon Power" and "Space

Maneuver" that didn't rise much in the middle layer and the upper layer.

That's why, food is never too much no matter how much I have.

If it's the current me, it won't be a hard fight against the bees, so I will consider that place as my temporary food storage.

If luck is on my side, I will encounter Alaba, and I want to at least check its status and mark it.

Just by seeing Kaguna and Geere, it seems that it's hard to fight the Earth Dragon without countermeasures.

Besides, Alaba's level should be higher than Kaguna if my memory is right. I return with the data, and I must fight after making the countermeasures.

When I think like this, the Dragon is strong after all.

I did well to defeat the Fire Dragon in first sight.

That was really a miraculous victory.

However, the Fire Dragon has a more smart composition of status and skills than the Earth Dragons.

If I say it well, it's versatile.

If I say it badly, jack-of-all-trades and master of none.

There was only a little resistance, and it might not have much enemy in the middle layer.

Compared with it, the Earth Dragon seems to work its way up.

What's with that high resistance?

What kind of eventful Dragon life did it live to become like that?

Did it become a Dragon after fighting to the bitter end?

Lower layer is terrifying.

It might be because of that, it became such a one-sided status.

Raise its strength to the limit, and match it with the inborn defensive ability.

Kaguna swings to defense, and Geere swings to quickness.

Moreover, while they swing to one side, it's nasty that I don't have a chance.

When someone specialized in something like me, it's normal that there's a weak point that remains somewhere.

Those cheaters.

Anyway, even if I fight against such guys directly, I can't win, so let's work hard to raise my level until it becomes the situation where I can crush each one of them.

What if they never separate?

What should I do?

I don't know.

## Spider's natural enemy

---

Do you know the spider's natural enemy?

Ah, of course excluding the fire.

There's no way a spider that lives in the nature normally will go to a fire purposely.

Returning to the spider's natural enemy talk.

Although I don't know it very well, if I'm not mistaken, there are two kinds of spider's natural enemies.

I get to know about it when I looked at the documentary program while

playing online game.

Thinking back now, I should have watch that program a little more.

I never thought that I will become a spider even in the dreams.

If I know more about the spider's ecology, it might be useful.

I derailed again.

One of the spider's natural enemies is the bee.

The destination that I'm heading to after transferring to a certain My Home in the upper layer is the missed pit.

When I look from the top, it's a swarm of bees just like that time.

To return to here again.

If it's a little while ago, I won't think so.

Because there are various traumas in this place.

Although the biggest trauma was my nest burst by the Earth Dragon, other than that, I have also fall into a critical situation.

This place might be the place where I'm aware of death for the first time in my life.

I was stabbed by the bee, and the countdown to death starts from there.

Thunk!

That's right, just like this.

Huh, hogyaaa!?

I was stabbed!

Wha-, you, why did you launch a surprise attack when a person is engrossed in deep emotions?

Read the atmosphere!?

I restrain the bee that got on my back and stabbed me with my thread like the old days, and hurl it as it is with a one-armed shoulder throw.

A dull sound is heard, and with that alone, the bee's HP decreases by about 70%.

For the finishing blow, I cut it in small pieces with the thread endowed with slash attribute.

Ah, you have done me.

I never thought that a surprise attack was launched to me who has the Detection ability.

Well, my HP didn't decreased much, and my automatic recovery recovers it completely.

I have also suffered from critical condition because of this in the old days. A hole opened at my back, and because I didn't have the "Automatic HP Recovery" at that time, it was a death situation where I must level up to shed.

Thunk!

Again!?

Although there's hardly any pain because I have the "Great Pain Alleviation", it doesn't change the fact that it's irritating!

Because it's troublesome to throw it, I will cut it with the thread manipulated with "Thread Manipulation".

Ah, if there's the second time, there's a third time?

How dare you to get to my back without getting caught in my Danger Perception.

Ah, perhaps, it didn't recognize it as danger?

Certainly, it seems that there's no damage, when asking whether it's dangerous or not, it's strange.

Ah, when thinking so, that means that it didn't recognize the bee as an enemy.

Well, it's not wrong because I recognize it only as a food.

Thunk!

Stop it already!

No, as expected, isn't it strange?

Why can it get to my back easily even though it doesn't have the "Stealth" skill?

Even if you exclude the stupid me, it's strange, right?

Come to think of it, was the spider's natural enemy the bee?  
Perhaps, there's a hidden affinity outside of the system.  
No, that's definitely no.

Anyway, even though there's no damage, it's annoying.  
Although I acknowledge that courage to fight me who has the "Intimidation"  
and Fear Bringer combo without being scared, your opponent was bad.  
Therefore, let's start the annihilation!

I jump in the air with "Space Maneuver".  
I fire magics to the bees that catches my eyes, and cut the approaching bees.  
Wow.  
The bees that I can win if I have a home in the old days can't win against me.  
Fuhahaha!  
Look!  
The bee is just like a trash!

Oh?  
A bee that I have not seen before came out.  
Let's see.

『General Finjengoath    LV4

Status

HP : 3 7 1 / 3 7 1 (Green)

MP : 2 9 9 / 2 9 9 (Blue)

SP : 3 6 6 / 3 6 6 (Yellow)

      : 3 0 1 / 3 6 1 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 0 0 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 1 6 0 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 3 9 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 4 3 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 2 1 5 (Details)

Skill

「Poison Stinger LV9」 「Enhanced Piercing LV3」 「Enhanced Poison  
LV3」 「High-speed Flight LV2」 「Cooperation LV6」 「Command LV6」

「Night Vision LV7」 「Poison Resistance LV6」

Skill points : 9 0 0 』

I see.

It's the evolved form of the captain bee.

Un.

For a low status, its skills are enhanced.

Among the monsters that have almost the same status, isn't it a considerably strong one?

Well, to be frank, its status is too low, and it's not my enemy.

When I fell into this pit, most of my status is 2-digits.

If I happen to meet this guy at that time, it might be dangerous even if I use My Home.

However.

My current strength is not equal to that time!

To be specific, there's a difference of about 100 times!

I'm seriously troubled just by seeing my status became that strong.

It might not end with 100 times if I think until the skills.

It's a tremendous growth speed even if I say so myself!

Thus, although it appeared pompously, I have made the general bee to exit.

When I thought about it, the same kind of the guy came out.

Ah, that means I'm getting closer to the beehive.

Certainly, there's an object that looks like it that can be seen above.

Rather than an object, it's a building?

As expected of the 3 meter class bee's habitat.

Huge.

Un.

I have hunted a lot of bees and accumulated a lot of foods, so let's end here for today.

It's more efficient to leave it for a while to increase its number rather than annihilating it.

Therefore, I recover the corpses that dropped to the ground and withdraw.

I leave the attacking swarm of general bees in the air and fall to the ground.

I make a landing like a ninja using "Space Maneuver".

I did it.



But, my Danger Perception perceived something.  
It's not the bees.  
Those guys are not dangerous.

I look at the origin of the danger.

The spider has two kinds of natural enemies.  
That's the spider that specialized in hunting spider.

In my sight, the spider monster appeared.

## Spider vs Spider ①

---

Ah, so it finally came.  
Was it rather late?  
Well, because I kept transferring between the upper layer and the lower layer, it might have a hard time chasing me.  
Finally, it became clear that it's eaten from the inside by me.

Ah, hello.  
{ Hello }

Any movement over there?

{ It looks like it's heading somewhere }

Ah, as expected.

{ Did something happened? }

Un.

Mother's subordinate has attacked.

{ Ah, finally, huh? }

Where's the present location?

{ Wait a minute. I will link it }

Okay.

{ Hmm. Like this? }

Ah, OK.

If it's at this position, well, it should be all right.

{ For the time being, if there's any change, I will report it }

Aye.

Fumu.

It doesn't seem that Mother can interfere with the battle in a place like this.

But, the problem is can I defeat this guy normally.

『Arch Taratect LV31

HP : 4 4 6 6 / 4 4 6 6 (Green) + 1 4 0 0

MP : 3 1 8 2 / 3 1 8 2 (Blue) + 1 4 0 0

SP : 4 2 6 7 / 4 2 6 7 (Yellow)

: 4 2 6 2 / 4 2 6 2 (Red) + 1 2 8 8

Average Offensive Ability : 4 3 9 9 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 4 3 1 5 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 3 0 0 4 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 3 1 0 1 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 4 2 3 7 (Details)

Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV5」 「MP Recovery Speed LV7」 「MP  
Consumption Down LV7」 「Magic Perception LV7」 「Magic  
Manipulation LV7」 「Offensive Magic Power LV6」 「Magic Combat Act  
LV4」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV2」 「Great SP Consumption Down  
LV2」 「Fighting Spirit LV7」 「Thread Talent LV5」 「Universal Thread  
LV3」 「Thread Manipulation LV10」 「Telekinesis LV2」 「Poison

Synthesis LV5」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV10」 「Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV3」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV4」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV8」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV3」 「Great Enhanced Shock LV1」 「Space Maneuver LV8」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV2」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Motion Perception LV10」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV4」 「Satiation LV4」 「Great Destruction Resistance LV1」 「Great Slash Resistance LV2」 「Great Pierce Resistance LV2」 「Great Blunt Resistance LV4」 「Shock Resistance LV9」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV8」 「Corrosion Resistance LV6」 「Heresy Resistance LV5」 「Pain Nullity」 「Great Pain Alleviation LV2」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Clairvoyance LV2」 「Enhanced Hearing LV7」 「Enhanced Smell LV2」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Destiny LV2」 「Magic Well LV8」 「Heaven Motion LV1」 「Abundant Sky LV1」 「Fortitude LV2」 「Fortress LV2」 「Mage LV7」 「Amulet LV8」 「Idaten LV1」 「Taboo LV7」

Skill points : 3 4 5 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Thread User」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」 「Human Killer」 「Conqueror」 』

Isn't this impossible?

This guy, even though it's a spider, it has higher status than the Earth Dragon.

Besides, it has three Greater Taratects as attendants

In addition, there are some crawling around.

A lot of Small Lesser Taratects.

Also a lot of Small Taratects.

About 30 Taratects.

Ah, there's Poison Taratect.

Oh, Oh.

After all, the appearance is not different from the normal Taratect.

Now's not the time to feel admiration.

Although transfer and escape is the best choice, I don't want to be chased by these guys all the way after this.

Should I fight a little to reduce the number?

Assuming that the boss, Arch Taratect is impossible, I want to at least kill a Greater Taratect.

### 『Greater Taratect LV29

HP : 2 8 4 5 / 2 8 4 5 (Green)

MP : 2 1 0 1 / 2 1 0 1 (Blue)

SP : 2 8 3 3 / 2 8 3 3 (Yellow)

: 2 8 3 9 / 2 8 3 9 (Red) + 7 8 6

Average Offensive Ability : 2 7 6 6 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 2 7 1 0 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 2 0 9 9 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 2 1 0 2 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 2 7 4 4 (Details)

### Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV1」 「MP Recovery Speed LV2」 「MP Consumption Down LV1」 「Magic Perception LV6」 「Magic Manipulation LV5」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV1」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV1」 「Fighting Spirit LV4」 「Thread Talent LV2」 「Spider Thread LV9」 「Thread Manipulation LV5」 「Severing Thread LV5」 「Poison Synthesis LV2」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV5」 「Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV9」 「Enhanced Destruction LV8」 「Enhanced Slashing LV8」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV1」 「Enhanced Blunt LV5」 「Space Maneuver LV2」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV5」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Motion Perception LV10」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Poison Magic LV8」 「Satiation LV9」 「Destruction Resistance LV6」 「Slash Resistance LV6」 「Pierce Resistance LV8」 「Blunt Resistance LV9」 「Shock Resistance LV5」 「Abnormal Condition Resistance LV8」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Heresy Resistance LV1」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV8」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV5」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Telephoto LV7」 「Enhanced Hearing LV4」 「Enhanced Touch LV4」 「

Constitution LV6」 「Magic Well LV2」 「Body Flicker LV6」 「Durability LV6」 「Herculean Strength LV6」 「Solid LV6」 「Mage LV1」 「Amulet LV2」 「Shrink Space LV6」 「Taboo LV4」

Skill points : 2 9 5 0 0

Title

「Blood Relative Eater」 「Gross Feeder」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Monster Slaughterer」 』

This is the strongest guy among the Greater.

I only want to kill this guy.

Because it needs another level to evolve.

If it becomes like that, it's dangerous.

If the already dangerous Arch became two, my winning chance will disappear.

Well, although it won't be equal to the other Arch immediately after evolution, still, I'm sure that it will become troublesome.

I will kill the Greater while dodging the Arch's attack.

It's certainly a difficult work.

『Ede Saine LV14 No name

Status

HP : 2 4 9 2 / 2 4 9 2 (Green) + 1 7 0 0 (Details) (1805 up)

MP : 9 1 1 0 / 9 1 1 0 (Blue) + 1 7 0 0 (Details) (4098 up)

SP : 1 8 1 3 / 1 8 1 3 (Yellow) (Details) (1177 up)

: 1 8 1 3 / 1 8 1 3 (Red) + 1 4 4 6 (Details) (1177 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 6 9 2 (Details) (1102 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 1 7 6 3 (Details) (1078 up)

Average Magic Ability : 8 7 5 8 (Details) (4001 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 8 7 0 4 (Details) (3833 up)

Average Speed Ability : 5 5 4 0 (Details) (2388 up)

Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV7 (6 up)」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic God Act LV2(new)」 「Magic Granting LV7 (new)」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV1 (new)」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV1 (new)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV6 (3 up)」 「Enhanced Slashing LV8 (5 up)」 「

Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV1 (new) 「Fighting Spirit LV9 (4 up)」 「Vitality Granting LV5 (3 up)」 「Dragon Power LV7 (6 up)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV6 (2 up)」 「Corrosion Attack LV4 (2 up)」 「Heresy Attack LV6 (5 up)」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV7 (5 up)」 「Thread Talent LV8 (4 up)」 「Universal Thread LV6 (4 up)」 「Thread Manipulation LV10 (2 up)」 「Telekinesis LV1 (new)」 「Throw LV10 (2 up)」 「Shoot LV2 (new)」 「Space Maneuver LV8 (6 up)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV9 (1 up)」 「Foresight LV9 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV7 (4 up)」 「High-speed Calculation LV6 (2 up)」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV7 (5 up)」 「Stealth LV10 (1 up)」 「Camouflage LV1 (new)」 「Silent LV8 (2 up)」 「Tyrant LV1 (new)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Degeneration (new)」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10 (7 up)」 「Darkness Magic LV2 (new)」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10 (8 up)」 「Space Magic LV10 (4 up)」 「Dimension Magic LV4 (new)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Anger LV2 (new)」 「Satiation LV7 (4 up)」 「Sloth (new)」 「Wisdom」 「Destruction Resistance LV5 (2 up)」 「Blunt Resistance LV5 (2 up)」 「Slash Resistance LV5 (2 up)」 「Flame Resistance LV2(new)」 「Great Heavy Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Deadly Poison Resistance LV3 (1 up)」 「Paralysis Resistance LV6 (1 up)」 「Petrifaction Resistance LV5 (2 up)」 「Sleep Nullity(new)」 「Acid Resistance LV6 (2 up)」 「Corrosion Resistance LV7 (3 up)」 「Faint Resistance LV5 (2 up)」 「Fear Resistance LV9 (1 up)」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Great Pain Alleviation LV5 (new)」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Clairvoyance LV8 (5 up)」 「Evil Eye of Grudge LV6 (4 up)」 「Evil Eye of Stasis LV5 (4 up)」 「Evil Eye of Magnetism LV1 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Extinction LV3 (new)」 「Great Enhanced Five Senses LV1 (new)」 「Perception Range Expansion LV5 (new)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV6 (1 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「Destiny LV3 (2 up)」 「Body Flicker LV7 (4 up)」 「Durability LV7 (4 up)」 「Fortitude LV2 (new)」 「Fortress LV2 (new)」 「Idaten LV7 (2 up)」 「Taboo LV10 (1 up)」 「 n % I = W」

Skill points : 9 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom」 「Drake Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Dragon Killer」 「Ruler of Sloth (new)」 「Natural Calamity of Monster (new)」 』

## S21 The world's truth

---

Ten days passed after we escape from the royal capital.

After that, we break through the soldiers that surrounded us, and somehow escape from the royal capital.

By Leston-niisama becoming the decoy.

「We will gain time. Oka-san, Let's meet at the 16th hideout」

He says so, and led his unit and charged to the soldiers.  
I hesitated, but with the desire of protecting Katia who's carried in my arms  
and because my shoulder was pulled by Hyrinth-san, I decided to leave  
Leston-niisama and escape.  
However, it was a mistake.

Leston-niisama didn't appeared at the 16th hideout that we are told to meet  
here.

I should have hold back Leston-niisama forcibly that time.  
If I do so, then more people should be here.  
The people in this hideout now are me, Sensei, Hyrinth-san, and Katia. Only  
4 of us.  
Leston-niisama, Clevea as well as the people of Nii-sama's unit, not a single  
person reached here.  
If I fought together with Nii-sama at that time, it might turn out more  
different.

But, I actually understand.  
I at that time can't leave Katia alone and fight.  
Katia who broke from the brainwash, shot a magic to herself.  
It was a high power wide range annihilation magic that can blow up a large  
number of people.  
Usually, she would have died.  
Even though I recovered her, Katia was awfully weakened.

I can't fight properly while carrying Katia in my arms.  
That's right, I understand it.  
Even though I understand, regret becomes stronger.

It's not only the time we escape.  
Now that I think of it, when I talk to Sue and Katia with Telepathy, there  
was a strange feeling.  
Sue was somehow strange, and as for Katia, even though it's a Telepathy  
between the two of us only, Japanese was not used.  
Even though Katia always uses Japanese to speak with me when it's just the  
two of us.

The abnormality happened.



And yet, I was not able to notice it.  
If I notice it, I won't allow Yuugo to raise such a thing.

I practice swing without holding a sword in the room to dispel the sunken thoughts.

Only when I move my body, I can end without thinking anything.

When I was immersing myself without thinking about a useless thing, the door was knocked.

「What are you doing?」

「Katia, is it already okay to walk?」

It's Katia who was bedridden until just recently that opened the door and entered.

「Ah. My body is already okay. My head still aches sometimes though」

「Don't force yourself, okay? Even if the brainwash was broken, it doesn't means that the effect completely disappear」

Yuugo's brainwash is ingrained.

Although Katia succeeded in regaining her consciousness for an instant by willpower, being able to do that was a suicide.

Otherwise, it can't be helped because the brainwash power was too strong. Although the effect of the brainwash has already disappeared now, Katia is still suffers from an unknown headache.

「It's all right. Ah, and, I want Shun to appraise me」

「Appraise?」

「Ah. It's a new skill that I acquired, but I never heard of this skill before. As much as I remember, I think that it's not in the skill encyclopedia, but because I don't know the effect, I thought that I should have Shun appraise it」

「Ah, I see. I understand」

I activate "Appraisal" aiming at Katia.

Certainly, there's a skill that's not in the list is added.

It's a skill that I don't have.

『Divinity Area Expansion : Divinity area is expanded』

I don't understand it even if I appraise it.  
Let's appraise it further.

『Divinity Area : The deep area of soul that the life possess. The root of all lives, and it's also your own final dependence area』

After all, I don't understand it.

「Sorry. I don't understand it」

「Even if you appraise it?」

「Ah. Although it seems to say something like soul, I don't know what effect it has with that」

Both of us incline our heads to the side.

「Well, never mind. And, "Heresy Resistance" also rose」

「Ah. That's probably because you broke from Yuugo's brainwash」

「Next is "Parallel Will"?」

「When you turn on the skill, you will temporary become like split personality」

「What's that? Is there a meaning to do that?」

「It's possible for one side to fight as usual and the other side use magic」

「What's that? Isn't that unfair?」

「If you think that you will become the force of two temporarily, it's quite unfair」

「Oh. Then, on at once」

「Ah, don't use it usually. Although I tried it when I acquired the skill, if you keep it on regularly, you will get confused whether who's the real one. After all, multiple personality is one of the mental illness. It's better to turn it off in your daily life, and turn it on when fighting」

「Oufu. What a scary skill」

「By the way」

「Un?」

「Aren't you close?」

Katia is in front of me.

The distance is extremely near.

Because I'm taller, I have to look down, but that angle, her chest.

「Don't mind it」

「No, of course I will mind. Even if you're a former man, you're a woman now」

「So, Shun look at me like that. Hmm」

「Ah, no, this, um, it's that, it's the man's nature」

「Hmm. Then, will you react if I do this?」

Katia steps another step forward, and presses her chest against my body.

「I give up! Please stop teasing me!」

「How innocent」

Katia steps back while laughing.

「How is it? Did your feelings recover a little?」

「A-Ah. I see. Thank you」

I see.

Katia do such a thing on purpose to relieve my consciousness a little.

Really, a thoughtful person.

「Hey, I want to ask one thing. The Treatment Magic you used that time, it's not a normal Treatment Magic, right?」

Katia asks so.

「Then, Leston's execution will be held three days later, huh?」

「Yes. Please make sure that this is not transmitted to Shun-kun」

I who was going to answer have sensed that conversation by Telepathy.

I rush out of the room in a hurry.

「Sensei! Is it true that Leston-niisama is going to be executed!?!」

「Shun-kun!? How, ah, you used Telepathy」

「Such thing doesn't matter. Is it true that Nii-sama is going to be executed?

」

「Shun, calm down. It's true」

「No, then, I have to save him!」

「It's a trap」

「Eh?」

「It's most likely a trap. Still, you want to go?」

「I will go. Nii-sama remained at that place to let us escape. So, this time, it's my turn to save Nii-sama」

Hyrinth-san lets out a big sigh.

「Even if Leston doesn't hope for it?」

「Yes. I will still go」

「You must not go」

「Sensei. Even if it's Sensei's words, I won't hear it this time」

「It's no use」

「Even if it's no use, I will still go」

「I'm saying that it's no use!」

Sensei activates the restriction magic.

It's the magic that steals the freedom of the opponent's body with wind.

But, a magic of that level won't work against the current me.

I dispel the wind restriction with a swing of my arm.

「Wha-!?!」

「Sensei, it's useless even if you stop me. I will go」

「You must not go! If you go now, you will surely be killed!」

「Sensei. You should have understood when you see that just now, right? I have become considerably strong. That's why, I won't be killed easily」

「It's not that! Such thing like strong doesn't matter! For an Administrator, such thing doesn't matter! ...Ah」

Sensei has a "Oops!" face.

「Sensei, what's this called Administrator?」

Katia's sharp voice.

「Is that the reason why Sensei moved around stealthily up until now?」

「That, I can't say it」

「Sensei, do you think that you can get through just by saying "I can't say it" now? If you can't say it, you have no qualifications to stop Shun」

「Gu!」

「I will say it clearly. Sensei, you can't be trusted. In this situation without any explanation, you have taken too many suspicious actions up until now. Although Shun seems to trust you unconditionally, I can't trust you. If you obstruct Shun's actions without any explanation, I will become your enemy」

「No..」

「Katia, calm down. Sensei too」

I calm Katia who heats up, and comfort the drooping Sensei.

「Sensei. I don't think until becoming your enemy. But, it's true that I have a lot of things that I want to hear from Sensei's mouth. If possible, please tell us」

I persuade as gentle as possible.

If Sensei is only seen from her appearance, she's a younger girl.

The Elves only have slow growth, so we are actually the same age, but when adding the previous life, she's older.

But, the Sensei now looks like her appearance, only a girl who seemed to burst into tears.

Silence.

The time that nobody talks passes.

Sensei looks down and is troubled.

Katia stare at such Sensei fixedly.

Hyrinth-san watch over the development.

「I understand. I will tell everything」

That was the answer after she was troubled for a long time.

「First of all, I will say this to Hyrinth-san. The three of us died in another world, and were reborn in this world」

「What?」

「Please hear it based on that. What I'm telling now must not be revealed to others」

Hyrinth-san who look at us because of the sudden story.

I also didn't thought that she will start from there.

「The first thing I do after reincarnating to this world was the learning of language. When I understood to some extent, I acquire Telepathy with skill points. I tried a conversation using Telepathy with the Elves' head Potimas. He volunteered for the students' search after hearing my story. By the time I grow up, a considerable number of students were found and they were sheltered in the Elf Village safely. After I grow up to the extent that I can move, I also joined the search. There were also four students who were too late. There were those born under a powerful person and there was child that can't be interfered carelessly too. Those were Shun-kun and Katia-chan, and Yuugo-kun. Although Yuri-chan is an orphan, when we found her, she was already the Saint candidate and was guarded by the church. Actually, I also want to you all to be sheltered by the Elves, but that can't be done because there's political issues. The reason why I want to shelter you all is because I want to make sure that you won't get involved in this world's system as much as possible. Don't you have doubts in this world's skill, status and level? Because Hyrinth-san is born in this world, you won't have any doubt, but in our former world, skill, status and level didn't exist. Such things only exist in games. It's impossible for such things to exist in reality. And, this world is a game. Those guys who are called as the Administrator, they give strength to people for them to fight by making the Humans and the Demons fight. They raise skills, status, and levels. And, they extract power from the soul of dead man, and make it into their power. That is the system of this world. And, the Hero and the Demon King are no more than pieces made by the Administrators to make the Humans and the Demons to fight efficiently. The church is also the same. The belief of developing their skills to hear the God's voice is also made by the Administrators. This time's riot has the church involved in it means that

there's probably the Administrators' motive. Yuugo-kun believes that he's using the church, but I think that he's being used. And, Leston-kun's execution was revealed by that Yuugo-kun. There's no mistake that it's the Administrators' trap, aiming at the power of Shun-kun who became stronger than the residents in this world. That's why, I can't let Shun-kun go. Sensei don't want my students to be killed helplessly by those unknown guys called the Administrators. So, please don't go. Please」

Everyone fall silent.

The one opened the mouth was Hyrinth-san.

「In your point, the Hero, was Julius made to fight pointlessly for this guy called the Administrator?」

「Yes. We Elves, in order to put an end to this pointless fight, we have appealed to both the Humans and the Demons to stop the war. The previous Hero and the previous Demon King accepts that offer, and reconciled, And, we Elves made preparations to challenge the Administrators in secret. Both of the previous Hero and the previous Demon King are rare Dimension Magic users. It seems that they used the power, opened the dimension, and tried to fly to the ground where the Administrators are. However, it failed, and it connects to our world. We died because of the accidental explosion of the magic」

「What!? No way!?!」

「I don't know how far the Administrators are related to the accident. But, we who died there were dragged into this world's system, and we reborn in this world. The reason we have inborn skills that shouldn't be possible is because we are people from a different world, and when we died, the power in our souls was not recovered by the Administrators」

「Then, we died because of the Hero and the Demon King?」

「Consequently, it's because of the Administrators who are pulling the strings at the back. The Administrators are the worst people who made us and this world as their food」

「The reason why Sensei didn't let us meet with the other students is?」

「The other students are made to live in this world without acquiring skills as much as possible. So that they won't be marked down by the Administrators. But, you all have become strong. The Elf Village is completely isolated from this world and it's protected with a powerful barrier that even a Ruler can't make a move on it carelessly. However, if I

take you all who might have been marked down by the Administrators, the Administrators might get attracted to the other students. I was uneasy of that」

「What's a Ruler?」

「The Ruler is the existence that normally becomes the Administrators' underling and work for them. Therefore, only a little of the power of the world's system can be used. A person will become a Ruler by acquiring special skills, etc, and I acquired one of the skills and became a Ruler. However, I never received the Administrators' influence」

「The reason why Sensei moved behind-the-scene up until now is?」

「I moved to evade the war of the Humans and the Demons. And, the steps to defeat the Administrators」

「Can you defeat them?」

「I don't know. In the first place, the Administrators whereabouts are not known」

Sensei turns toward me once again.

「Shun-kun, I understand the feelings of wanting to save Leston-kun. But, please don't go. If you go, you will die.」

To that sincere glance, I...

## Spider vs Spider ②

---

Well, first of all, let's reduce the number of small fries.

Although I thought about that, isn't it unnecessary to fight all of them honestly?

It's a strategy that I thought for the Earth Dragon, but if it's the Arch Taratect, won't it work?

Is it worth trying?

If it failed, I just have to think another way.



There's not much loss even if I fail.  
Thus, let's do it, oh?

The movement of the Arch is caught by "Foresight".  
I avoid it.  
The fangs of the Arch pierced through the place where I was a little while ago.

Scary!?  
Fast!?  
As expected of the fastest monster that I have appraised.  
Its "Accuracy" also reached max level, and its "Great Probability Correction" is level 2.  
If I don't have my evasion combo of "Thought Acceleration", "Foresight", "Evasion" and "Probability Correction", I would be stabbed by that poison fang.  
It's scary.

Well, even if I say that it's fast, it's slower than me though.  
Although the Arch also activates both "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" to raise its physical ability, I'm faster.  
After all, my level of "Magic Combat Act" and "Fighting Spirit" is higher.  
My "Magic Combat Act" has evolve into "Magic God Act".

"Magic God Act" is a higher rank skill of "Magic Combat Act".  
The effect is the strengthened "Magic Combat Act" and even raises magic-type status.  
Thanks to that, my already absurd magic status becomes a ridiculous numerical value.  
When I activate both "Magic God Act" and "Dragon Power", my magic offensive ability and my resistance ability exceed the 10000 mark.

Kukuku.  
Although the Arch's physical offensive ability is incredible, it's not a big deal if it doesn't hits.

The Arch releases a thread.

Ah, that's a bad one.

I know it.  
The spider's thread is bad.  
It's the end if I got caught.  
Well, if I got caught, I will transfer quietly though.

The attacking web.  
When I dodge it, the Greater and the others start to move was caught in the corner of my sight.  
Ah, it looks like it's not the time to take it easy.

Somehow, I can't feel any tension when thinking that I can escape with Transfer anytime.  
I have become considerably strong, and the worry about instant death with one hit has disappeared.  
My original physical status is also high, and I have "Magic God Act", "Fighting Spirit" and "Dragon Power" to strengthened it further.  
I can add "Anger" if I want to, but that's as expected, too much.

The "Anger" skill raises the physical status greatly.  
When you ask how much is "greatly", it has almost the same rising amount as "Fighting Spirit LV9" at level 1.  
Moreover, MP and SP are not consumed.  
However, when this skill is activated, the user will suffer from the abnormal condition 「Insanity」 forcefully.  
Although thanks to "Heresy Nullity", I won't be attacked by insanity, I don't think that I want to use it again.

Even if I don't use it, I'm strong enough, and above all, I'm a magic-type.  
There's no need to abandon magic purposely and go for hand-to-hand combat.

When thinking about "Patience", my real HP exceeds more than 10000 easily.  
I want to think that there's no strong guy that can pierce this with a hit.  
Well, at least, it's impossible for the Arch.

The Arch's best attack is of course the "Deadly Poison Attack LV10".  
And, the "Universal Thread" as the assistance to hit it.  
It's a brutal combo that the defeat might be decided at the moment I got

caught even if I don't have Transfer.  
Because the person who does that is saying it, it's certain.

But, it's easy if it's only escaping because I have the Transfer that I have been saying since a while ago.  
Although the physical attack from a large build is certainly scary, at the point that it's inferior to me in speed, it won't even graze me.  
If it attacks in numbers, it's troublesome, but that can be solved if my strategy goes well.

Well then, let's start the 「Invitation to the sauna」 strategy.

At first, I dodge the Arch's attack.  
Then, I approach while dodging the Arch's attack.  
Here is difficult.  
After all, the Arch is a strong guy that surpassed the Earth Dragon in status.  
The phantasmagoric mobility by "Space Maneuver", and the numerous attacks of entwined threads that are hard to predict.  
Magic flies there further.

The magic that the Arch used is the "Poison Magic" that I used regularly.  
Although it won't inflict a great damage even if it hits me who have "Deadly Poison Resistance", just by having projectile weapons, the attack pattern increases.  
The Arch fires the Deadly Poison Bullet that has a high power among the "Poison Magic" in a good timing like a veteran warrior.  
Although even the Deadly Poison Bullet will hardly inflict damage to me, it will produce a chance if I receive it.  
The Arch aims at it than damage.

Really, this guy is dangerous.  
It don't have status higher than the Earth Dragon just for show.  
However, the affinity is bad this time.

After all, I know most of this guy's attack patterns.  
I want you to see it even if you think.  
The thing that I have cultivated in fight so far.  
Make full use of the thread, fight with Poison Fang, and fire magic.  
It's the same as the way I fight.

That's as expected.

I'm formerly the Taratect species, and now, I'm the same spider-type monster.

It's natural for our strategy to be similar.

In addition, not even one of this guy's attack becomes a decisive blow against me.

Just by receiving a Poison Fang won't be a fatal wound for me who have "Poison Resistance".

I can escape with Transfer before it can inject fatal poison.

The thread is also the same.

Magic is out of the question.

There's no way the physical Arch can pierce my resistance.

Then, it can only rely on it's pure physical attack, but that also won't graze me in the presence of my evasion combo.

When you say that I also lack of a trump card, it's not so.

Because I have evolved into a considerably irregular form.

I have a lot of magics that normal Taratect doesn't have.

If it's one-to-one, it's already checkmated.

That's why, it comes in army, but I wonder whether is it a misfortune that it don't have "Command" or "Cooperation" because only the Arch is forward.

Thanks to "Thought Acceleration", I can consider a lot of things idly, but if I say it in real time, not even one minute has passed.

This situation where the Greater's haven't catch up.

It can be said that the Arch's winning chance was lost at this point in time.

And, the final move.

My body touches the Arch.

I carry out the "Dimension Magic", Range Transfer.

It's a sure-fail strategy against the Earth Dragon that has "Reverse Scale" and high resistance.

But, the Arch don't have "Reverse Scale".

The height of the resistance also doesn't reach my magic power.

The Arch transfers with me.

The transferred destination is the top of the lake of magma at the middle

layer where I fought against the Fire Dragon.  
An invitation to the hot, hot sauna.

## Spider vs Spider ③

---

Fuhahahaha!  
How's this middle layer's burning red scenery of magma!  
It must be painful for a spider who's weak to fire!  
I'm also hot and painful!  
But, the Arch should be more hard than me.

The bottom is the sure-death sea of magma if we fall.  
Because my size is small, I can land on the small islands here and there.

But, the over-all length of the Arch is about 15 meters.  
There's no big island where such a large build can land.

Furthermore, this environment that reduces HP just by being in here.  
I have spent a long time to raise my resistance, but the Arch don't have "Fire Resistance".

Because it has "High-speed HP Recovery", it doesn't decrease, but it doesn't change the fact that it's hard.

This is like the "High-speed HP Recovery" can't be used in reality.

It fights with me who has the worst affinity in the flame field that it's weak in while supporting its large build in the air with "Space Maneuver"  
Exactly a checkmated situation.

Kukuku.

You should just die while regretting the stupidity of defying this me when you are just a spider!

Thus, first of all, "Evil Eye of Magnetism", go.

The is the evolved skill of "Evil Eye of Heaviness", and the down pulling force that can only be generated up until now, can be generated anywhere up and down, left and right.

Besides, the repelling force also became possible to be used.

When I deploy this repelling force around me, I can make something like a pseudo barrier.

However, because the air will also be repelled, I can't continue to use it for a long time.

In addition, even if it evolved and the function increased, after all, the strongest one is the down direction force.

I continue to apply that down direction force to the Arch.

In addition to it's necessary to support its large build in the air, gravity is added there further.

It's okay even if you fall, you know?

Don't worry, even if you fall, you will only die.

Come on, fall quickly, and please become the food of my experience points.

The Arch makes full use of "Space Maneuver" and holds out somehow.  
A thread is released towards the ceiling.

Can't you fall quickly?  
You think that I will let you do that.  
"Darkness Magic", Darkness Bullet activate.

"Darkness Magic" is the higher rank magic of "Dark Magic", and it's a magic below the "Abyss Magic".

Although it's inferior to the "Abyss Magic" in power, because of that, there's a easy-to-use single target attack magic.

That's this Darkness Bullet.

It's a higher rank magic of the Dark Bullet of "Dark Magic", it's a magic that fires a pitch black ball according to the name.

It's a dark attribute attack and seems to have the shock attribute added, when it hits, it will burst open and inflict damage to the opponent.

By the way, as might be expected from a high rank magic, the power is higher than its appearance.

The Darkness Bullet hits the buttocks of the Arch that released a thread. The thread flies to a different direction by the shock, and the Arch's HP decreases.

Let's do it rapidly.  
I continue firing Darkness Bullet mercilessly.  
Will it fall first?  
or, will its HP be exhausted first?  
I wonder which is it.

The Arch did its best.  
Ah, it did its best.  
It endured my attacks with effort, cured itself with "Treatment Magic", and acquired "Dark Resistance".  
It's a terrific willpower, so I will praise you.  
It did its best.  
So just die already.

Because I continued using "Darkness Magic", it became level 3, and I use the new magic.

The name is Darkness Spear.

It's the spear version of the Darkness Bullet, and pierce attribute damage is added to it.

The Darkness Spear pierces the worn-out Arch's body.  
Finally, the large spider that has the status that exceeds even the Earth Dragon has died.

4 levels rose at once.  
I throw off the old skin after shedding.

Yes yes.  
Recover the corpse before it falls.  
I recover the corpse of the Arch that starts falling using Transfer.  
I put it at My Home in the upper layer near the middle layer entrance.  
I will eat it deliciously later.  
Well, it's certainly obvious that it will taste bad because it's a poison holder though.

If possible, I want to wrap it with threads, but the first priority is to kill the Greater.  
Thus, Transfer again.

I return to the pit where I was a while ago.

Un.  
The spider army including the Greater are still here.  
It will be troublesome in the future if I let them go here.

I mean, they are eating the corpse of the bees that I hunted.  
Hey, you.  
That's mine, you know?  
Why are you stealing my things?

When thinking so, the Small group is fighting against the bees.  
As expected, the Greater will win against the bees, but a considerable number of bees have been defeated.

Ah, I'm sorry that it became a dogfight, but can I also participate?  
No?  
Even if you say no, I will participate, you know?



Now that there's no Arch, even if there are three Greater, they are not my enemies.

Although I was scared of the Arch's high status at first, the way for the spider army to defeat me is to disturb me with small fries, and the Arch uses physical attacks.

Now that there's no Arch, it's difficult to even damage me properly.

Thus, let's do it quickly.

Because it's already troublesome, let's kill them with range magic all at once.

There's no Arch here, so it should be all right to prepare magic now because they are having a dogfight with the bee.

Although I can use range magic while fighting if I can use "Parallel Will", as expected, for me alone to use complicated magic like range magic while fighting is impossible.

Well, if I concentrate like this, I can shorten the time until activation though. As expected, if it's me alone, it's difficult to do it while moving.

Then, "Dark Magic", Dark World activate.

Darkness begins to gush out from the abyss.

The existence that touched the darkness receives great damage.

Although it's not as the "Abyss Magic" Hell Gate, it's a magic with a moderate range and power.

When the darkness fades, the Small group is annihilated.

Even the adults, several bodies including the Poison barely survived.

As expected the Greater survived, but they are not unhurt.

I fire Darkness Magic one by one to the guys who survived.

In this way, the spider army was annihilated comparatively disappointing.

## Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ①

---

Perfect victory against the spider army!

Incidentally, a level rose again.

One, huh?

Rose by 4 with the Arch, and 1 with the others.

Nai wa.

Well, because the affinity with the Arch was good by chance, I was able to defeat it easily, but it should be very strong normally.

Its status actually surpassed the Earth Dragon, and if I were to say which one is stronger if both of them fight, it's about the same.

If it's Kaguna, it might barely win by an affinity difference, but Geere probably can't win against the Arch.

Even if it's Kaguna, there's no guarantee that it can win.

Well, a win is a win.

No matter what kind of move is used, it's fine if I win, that's all!

But, what should I do with this large amount of food?

Although quite many turned into smithereens by Dark World, there's a tremendous number of corpses even if I exclude that.

Even though the Arch's large build alone is a considerable amount, can I eat all of these?

I mean, I will have a hard time even if I take all of these back to home with Transfer.

Danger Perception.

All of my body hair stands on end.

I remember this feeling.

I won't forget it.

There's no way I can forget it.

The real fear that I tasted for the first time since I reincarnated into a spider.

The symbol of death that I was conscious of for the first time since I reincarnated into a spider.

I turn around slowly.

『Earth Dragon Alaba LV32

HP : 4 6 6 3 / 4 6 6 3 (Green)

MP : 4 0 7 6 / 4 0 7 6 (Blue)

SP : 4 5 7 0 / 4 5 7 0 (Yellow)

: 4 5 6 9 / 4 5 6 9 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 4 6 1 0 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 4 5 9 7 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 4 0 2 2 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 4 1 3 8 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 4 5 5 5 (Details)

#### Skill

「Earth Dragon LV3」 「Heaven Scale LV2」 「Heavy Shell LV1」 「God Steel Body LV1」 「High-speed HP Recovery LV8」 「High-speed MP Recovery LV5」 「Great MP Consumption Down LV5」 「Magic Perception LV10」 「Precise Magic Manipulation LV1」 「Magic Combat Act LV9」 「Great Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV7」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV7」 「War God Spirit LV3」 「Great Vitality Granting LV3」 「Earth Attack LV10」 「Enhanced Earth LV10」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV3」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV10」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV8」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV10」 「Space Maneuver LV8」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV4」 「Stealth LV10」 「Camouflage LV3」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Heat Perception LV10」 「Motion Perception LV10」 「Soil Magic LV10」 「Earth Magic LV5」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV7」 「Great Destruction Resistance LV1」 「Great Slash Resistance LV4」 「Great Pierce Resistance LV3」 「Great Blunt Resistance LV5」 「Great Shock Resistance LV1」 「Earth Nullity」 「Fire Resistance LV6」 「Lightning Resistance LV8」 「Water Resistance LV5」 「Wind Resistance LV6」 「Dark Resistance LV4」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV7」 「Corrosion Resistance LV6」 「Pain Nullity」 「Great Pain Alleviation LV7」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV10」 「Telephoto LV8」 「Enhanced Hearing LV10」 「Hearing Range Expansion LV3」 「Enhanced Smell LV7」 「Enhanced Touch LV7」 「Destiny LV3」 「Heaven Mana LV1」 「Heaven Motion LV3」 「Abundant Sky LV3」 「Fortitude LV3」 「Fortress LV3」 「Heaven Path LV1」 「Heaven Protection LV2」 「Idaten LV3」

Skill points : 4 1 1 0 0

#### Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Dragon」 「Assassin」 「Conqueror」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」 』

The appearing Dragon.

That appearance is majestic.

Long time no see.  
My trauma.

This is bad.  
This guy is dangerous after seeing its status again.  
Picking the best of both Kaguna and Geere, and even more.  
There's no chance at all.

The skill composition and the defensive ability that surpass Kaguna.  
The skill composition and the speed that surpass Geere.  
In addition, the high magic ability that both Kaguna and Geere don't have.  
The worst thing is it can even use "Dark Magic" that's my weapon.  
It's too troublesome that it has "Dark Resistance".

A perfect all-rounder.  
It can attack, it can protect.  
Therefore, it's strong even at the rear, and because it doesn't have a  
weakness, it won't lose.  
It can be said that it's an ideal existence.

Haha.  
When it's so amazing, it can even make me laugh.  
Ah, I'm glad.  
The fear that I felt at that time was a real thing.  
The fear that I felt at that time was right.  
I will admit it.  
Earth Dragon Alaba, you are strong.  
To the extent that I think that I who became so strong can't win easily.  
Rather, it's a formidable enemy that I should resolve to be defeated.

Scary.  
And yet, I'm happy.  
Ah, I'm happy.  
Now, I have grown to be able to fight against the opponent who I was not  
able to do anything but to tremble and hide at that time.  
Earth Dragon Alaba.  
Are you ready?  
I'm ready.

If it's your perception level, you should have noticed that I was alive at that time, right?

You noticed me, and you overlook me because I'm a worthless thing, right?  
That arrogance, I make you regret.

Thank you.

You taught me the terror of death.

Therefore, there's the present me.

I escape from you, escape and escape, and at the end after escaping safely is the present me.

Let me thank you.

And, die.

As the hateful existence that gave the fear of death to me for the first time.

I will kill you with my hands.

I will overcome your fear by doing so.

I won't escape from you anymore.

Let's put an end to this long, long escaping life.

Here I go.

## **Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ②**

---

A preemptive attack with Darkness Spear.

It's evaded like it's natural.

A breath of return.

I evade it like it's natural.

The attack was obvious that we avoided it.

The attack that confirms each other feelings.

A series of flows like it's completely arranged beforehand, and it becomes a feeling like the lovers who were not able to meet for a long time.  
Well, I don't even have a friend, let alone a lover.

We exchange the attack like greetings, and the real combat starts.

Alaba's large build approaches like a gale.  
What speed.  
Although the Arch was also fast, this guy is more than that.  
But, I won't lose in speed.

I avoid the swung foreleg's claw.  
After I avoided it, the point of the sharp tail approached.  
I even avoid that.  
The tail that cuts the air.  
But, it bends immediately and pursued me.

I apply "Evil Eye of Magnetism" on myself, and activate the pseudo barrier.  
On top of that, I evade it.  
The tail repelled by the repulsive force barely passed my body.

And there, a pursuit of kick with the hind leg.  
But, the kick stops on the way.  
Tch, so you noticed the threads that I have spread on your line of fire.  
It looks like it has noticed the threads that I spread secretly while avoiding.

Alaba takes a distance.  
Although it might intend to get poised again for the next attack, it's my turn this time.

I shoot a Darkness Bullet aiming at Alaba that tries to take distance.  
Although it's a surprise attack, Alaba dodges it with composure.  
But, it can't dodge the threads that I shot that's waiting for it over there.

It's the threads endowed with the maximum poison and slash attributes without viscosity.  
Alaba plunges into the reticulation with all its strength.  
And at the same time, I who's holding the threads rush to the opposite side of Alaba.

Like a twine.

The result, my body was blown off.

Oh, well.

The physique difference is too much.

I can't win Alaba's power even if it's my strengthened power.

Alaba's HP has decreased slightly.

Poison and slash, I don't know which one is effective, but I succeeded in wounding it just a little.

Even if it's a wound that can be recovered by automatic recovery instantly, it doesn't change the fact that it's wounded.

Fumu.

If it can be wounded, it seems to go well.

I release the threads.

I control my posture with "Space Maneuver" in the inertia of being blown off.

I confront Alaba once again.

If it's the present sense, the physical offensive ability is Alaba.

The speed is me.

The defense is Alaba.

The magic is me.

Like this.

However, when it's said that we are equal, to be honest, I lose.

It's merely because a certain point of Alaba is extremely high.

Alaba's defensive ability.

With my offensive ability, I can't break through Alaba's defensive ability.

Physical attack is blocked by the defense of "Hard Shell" and "God Steel Body".

Even the attack with threads of my best only can graze it just like a while ago.

It's hard to say that magic attack is effective.

Because of the "Heaven Scale" skill that's the higher rank skill of "Reverse



Scale", the power of magic decreases sharply.

Still, if it's my magic offensive ability that exceeds 10000, I can at least damage it.

If it hits.

The evasive ability of Alaba is also high.

Although it will likely become a damage if it hits, the possibility that it will be recovered before I inflict the next damage is high.

In the present condition that I don't use "Parallel Will", shooting magic while fighting is hard.

In addition, if I think about Alaba's evasive ability, the recovery speed seems to be faster than the damage.

I won't use "Parallel Will".

Although it's merely my obstinacy, I want Alaba's opponent to be only me.

If I mobilize all of my "Parallel Will", it's probably possible to fire magics at the same level as Gatling gun and settle the battle instantly.

Even if it's not like that, it will go well if I activate "Abyss Magic".

But, there's a meaning to win by myself.

There's no trump card.

In addition, if I attack it unskillfully, I will let it acquire resistance.

Because I won't use "Parallel Will", I can't use the countermeasures that I thought for Kaguna that's to visit it with a huge "Abyss Magic".

Then, there's only one strategy that I can take.

And, to do that, I have no choice but to fight with all my power now.

To let Alaba think that I'm an opponent who should fight with all its power.

If Alaba uses all its power, I can see my winning chance.

Because, at that time, my invisible second Deadly Poison will start to undermine Alaba's body.

Alaba takes a stance.

I understood that it's the previous action of the breath by "Foresight".

It's that breath that destroyed my home before.

Alaba's breath attacks.

Transfer.

I transfer to Alaba's overhead.

I fire a Darkness Bullet to the defenseless head that continues releasing the breath.

The Darkness Bullet hits Alaba's head directly, and shuts the mouth.  
The mouth that's releasing the breath.

The breath explodes in Alaba's mouth.

Apparently, the Dragon's breath doesn't seem to only have the Dragon's attribute attack.

The HP of Alaba who should have "Earth Nullity" decreased.

If I match it with Darkness Bullet, it becomes a proper damage.

Oh my!

Perhaps, I can continue like this.

No, it's probably impossible.

Although the mouth is exploded, the tail attacks me like a different creature.  
This tail is troublesome.

I avoid the tail that bends like a whip.

My inner heart gets chilly by the wind roar when the tail passes in point-blank range.

If I think about my HP and MP, I don't think that I will die at a hit.

Although I think, the power is strong to the extent that I can see a visual hallucination that I will split in two by the tail unintentionally.

I fly back and dodge the foreleg swung after the tail.

I take distance as it is, and I fire a restraint Darkness Spear.

Alaba's leg is stopped by the Darkness Spear.

The HP recovers rapidly.

It's fast.

As expected, it's difficult to defeat it by repeating damage.

But, Alaba completely recognized me as an enemy.

It should come with all its power from now on.

My poison starts the erosion.

You have already received my poison.

A special poison that can't be seen in abnormal condition.

Now, let's begin the countdown.  
When will Alaba notice the poison's existence?

## Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ③

---

In the slow motion world of "Thought Acceleration", I grasp the future's image that "Foresight" shows.  
The future where Alaba activates magic.

When it becomes the monster of this class, it can use magic normally.  
The Arch was the same too, and it means that i has the wisdom to do it.  
Naturally, there's no way an existence with such wisdom will use magic that's more inefficient than the breath without thinking.

Evade.

A sharp spear of soil spring up at the place where I was a while ago.

It's the soil version of the Darkness Spear.

If I'm not mistaken, was it the "Earth Magic LV3", Earth Spear?

But, in contrast with the Darkness Spear that's the type that shoots toward the opponent, the Earth Spear changes the ground of target point into a spear suddenly.

If I stayed there, I was about to become a skewer.

The troublesome point of the "Earth Magic" is that it has the magic effect of the soil attribute added to it and it also has physical destructive power.

Although it looks plain compared with fire and water, the true state is that it's a mixed attack of physical and magic.

Speaking of the height of resistance, I don't receive any damage from ordinary magic.

But, when it comes with physical destructive power, the story changes.

Did Alaba foresees that I will evade? New Earth Spears appear one by one.

As might be expected of having the "Precise Magic Manipulation", the magic construction speed is impressive.

Well, it's inferior to me though.

Such magic won't hit me who make full use of "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight".

But, Alaba also understands such thing.

Alaba's true aim is to eliminate my escape.

I continue avoiding the magics, guided skillfully to a place, and at that place, the wall of soil has already surrounded in three sides.

In addition, a wall springs up instantly at the the entrance where I entered.

Earth Wall of the "Earth Magic".

The only place I can escape after being surrounded all directions is up.

And, on top of that, the appearance of Alaba who has already released its breath.

There's only an instant before it hits.

Evasion is impossible.

If it's the normal.

Transfer.

I transfer to Alaba's overhead again.

Darkness Bullet to the head while it's releasing its breath becomes the second time.

A hit.

A scene same as a while ago is developed right under me.

The different thing from a while ago is that Alaba flew up in the air.

The falling Alaba.

A pursuit Darkness Spear.

But, Alaba regains its balance just before colliding to the ground, kick the ground with a light feeling and avoided the approaching Darkness Spear.

Ahead of avoiding it, the waterfall of poison rains down.

The waterfall of poison that's made by maximizing the creation amount of "Poison Synthesis" and activate it continuously.

Alaba blows off the waterfall of Deadly Poison and paralysis with one breath.

The splashing water of poison.

Although it didn't expect any damage, something like blowing it off with one breath easily, nai wa.

Alaba releases its breath towards me who's in the air continuously.

I make full use of "Space Maneuver" to avoid the anti-aircraft fire.

Incidentally, I make a net with "Universal Thread", and fire it with the "Shoot" skill.

Fufufu.

That's right, I have acquired my heart's desire "Shoot" skill!

I mean, it was derived when "Throw" reached max level.

Well, it consumes MP and because it's level is low, it don't have much speed.

To be frank, throwing it with "Throw" is better, but this is the problem of feelings.

The thread that's shot hardens like a ball, and I use power of "Thread Manipulation" to open it into a net in front of Alaba.

Alaba avoids the net grandiosely with full exposure of its wariness because it remembered that it got wounded by the thread a while ago.

That reaction is not wrong.

Although the thread just now is endowed with offensive ability, the true nature of the spider thread is to catch the opponent.

I gave full adhesiveness to the thread that I used this time.

Even if it's Alaba, it's not easy to escape if it got caught in this thread.

If it's cautious of my thread to that extent, it's convenient for me.

I scatter threads from the air.

Alaba hates it, it avoids and repel it with the breath, and it comes to eliminate me who's the original source.

Alaba who approaches to my location with "Space Maneuver".

Yes, welcome!

The threads that seemed to be scattered haphazardly.

They are all connected by a thin thread that's hard to be seen.

The thread that becomes the root is in my foot.

I haul in the bunch of threads with "Thread Manipulation" all at once.

At the same time, I shoot a Darkness Bullet to Alaba.

The spider threads that approach from the back.

The Darkness Bullet that approaches from the front.

If it avoid the Darkness Bullet, the threads will catch up.

If Darkness Bullet is not avoided, it will receive damage.

Which will Alaba choose?

Alaba chose.

A different choice.

The breath offsets the Darkness Bullet.

It charges forward ignoring the aftermath.

Crap!

I barely avoid the approaching fang attack.

I graze it a little, and my "Satiation" HP stock decreases.

That was close.

I almost failed to avoid because I'm holding the thread.

Because I'm pulling a lot of threads, of course my movements will be limited.

Even if it's Transfer, if the magic is not made beforehand, it won't make it in time, so if it's a situation like just now, it can't be used.

The reason why I seem to easily avoid my opponent's attacks with Transfer is because I make full use of "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight".

I foresee the opponent's action with "Foresight" and I begin the magic construction instantly with "Thought Acceleration".

It seems that I transfer at once, but I actually prepared beforehand.

Alaba's action a while ago was a little unexpected.

Thread or Darkness Bullet? I thought that it would pick either one.

It looks like I was still underestimating Alaba.

I motivate myself again.

Both Alaba and I still have composure.

The fight still continues.

## Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ④

---

Author note: The S series is on a short rest

-----

-----

The fight that both made desperate efforts.

But, the situation that both don't have a trump card continues.

I who can't break through the high defensive ability and recovery power.  
Alaba that all of its attacks continue to be dodged with high evasive ability.

It's not that both of us have no trump card.  
My trump card is thread.  
If it's caught in my thread, even Alaba will take time to escape.  
Meanwhile, I can win if I fire a lot of magic.

But, Alaba is considerably cautious of my thread in the fight so far.  
It understands that it must not receive only that.  
Therefore, it faces the attack in relation to thread carefully.  
It's hard to hit the thread on Alaba that has entered the complete defense stance.

In contrast with me, Alaba's trump card is the largest scale breath attack.  
The breath that Alaba releases with all its power boasts of power more than the breath that destroyed my home before.  
If I receive such a thing, even if it's me, I will vanish.  
Even if I activate "Patience", if I receive it once, the breath will continue to shower at me as it is, and I will die eventually.

But, Alaba can't shoot it.  
Alaba has received my counterattack twice for the breath attack.  
Because of that, Alaba can't shoot a breath for a long time.  
Because Alaba has received the same move twice, it only uses the single-shot breath thoroughly.  
The single-shot breath is not bad.  
But, the attack range becomes small no matter what, and the power decreases too.  
Everything is evaded by me, and even if it hits me, it's far from being a fatal wound.

Both of us can't use it effectively even though we have a move that can be the trump card.

When it becomes like that, the fight was naturally prolonged.  
Both of us mix feints and serious attacks sometimes, we wait for the chance while preventing the opponent to take hold of the pace.



The progress of the battle is slightly disadvantageous.

My attacks are not working.

It hits.

But, there's no damage.

Even if I damages it, it will recover instantly.

Even if I succeed in continuous hitting, Alaba takes distance in every cases for a moment, and stop my attacks to gain time for recovery.

In the end, even though I have fought this much, the damage is 0.

On the contrary, its resistance increased.

Alaba's "Dark Resistance" that was level 4 at first has rose to level 5.

If this continues as it is, the low damage now will decrease even more.

In contrast with me, Alaba's attacks will pierce me if it hits.

With just receiving a hit, all of my HP and MP can't be blown off.

But, a hit of Alaba is strong.

If I receive such a hit, my small body will be easily blown away.

If it becomes such a thing, there's a possibility that I will receive a further pursuit.

If that happens, it will be the end.

The one chance difference is too big.

If I who's specialized in evasion made a mistake, the situation might be reversed immediately.

Of course I don't intend to be killed easily.

Although it won't happen, it's not impossible.

The nature and my tension increase.

The sharpened nerves.

I concentrate so that I won't miss an image of "Foresight".

In the slow motion world of "Thought Acceleration", I sharpen my senses so that I won't miss a slight information.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV9』 has become  
『Thought Acceleration LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Thought Acceleration LV10』 has evolved into  
Skill 『Super Thought Acceleration LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Foresight LV9』 has become 『

Foresight LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Foresight LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Future Vision LV1』 》

Skill evolution in this timing.

I'm thankful.

The movement of the slow world becomes slower.

The image of Foresight that can only be seen sporadically, can be seen always.

I can see.

What Alaba is going to do next.

Furthermore, I can foresee until the end of the movement in the stagnant world of "Super Thought Acceleration".

Like a chess problem.

I finish dodging the sure-kill shot, claw and fang, a sweeping combo attack with the tail with composure.

I'm so amazing.

When I think about hitting an attack to the present me, don't it need to have the speed at the level that I can't perceive?

This is good.

It's good.

Come at me more.

If it's now, I don't think that any attack will hit me.

Avoid.

Avoid.

Avoid.

Dodge.

Dodge.

Dodge.

In addition, I continue to throw a counter in the interval.

Alaba's HP that begins to decrease slightly.

Alaba starts to feel impatient for the rise of my evasive ability after coming this far.

I understand that even that feeling is quite clear in the "Super Thought Acceleration".

And, I'm not so gentle to overlook that chance.

"Heresy Magic" Phantom Pain.

It's a magic that inflicts phantom pain.

Alaba is astonished.

That's obvious.

For Alaba who has the "Great Pain Alleviation" at high level, it's an intense pain that it has not felt for a long time.

The Phantom Pain by "Heresy Magic" can't be relieve by Pain Alleviation. I who was tormented by Detection have experienced this with my own body.

How is it?

The pain that's felt after a long time.

Alaba who clench its teeth painfully.

When there's a chance in the heart, it's easy for "Heresy Magic" to pass through the resistance.

If it's a monster that has a willpower like Alaba, the effect of the magic will be shaken off immediately.

But, an instant is enough.

At the moment when Alaba's consciousness turned towards pain, threads coil around its body.

More threads get entangled one after another to Alaba's body that tries to shake it off.

Threads coil Alaba's body many folds, and the movement stopped.

I did it!

It seems that the end comes before the poison works.

## Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ⑤

---

I want you to wait a minute.

Whatever the circumstances may be, that's impossible.

I have thought that I probably can't defeat you just by restricting you with the threads.

For example, something like shooting the breath on itself.

If it's a full power breath, as expected, I think that my threads can't endure

it.

Then, although it will receive damage to some extent, as long as it has "Earth Nullity", Alaba itself won't receive a fatal wound.

I think that it's a very realistic escape rather than being shot with magics continuously by me while it's defenseless.

Because I think of it, it's not strange even if Alaba carry it out.

But, the thing that Alaba did was something that I didn't expect.

It can be said that it's completely contrary to my expectation.

Besides, in the worst way.

The skill point is obtained by level up.

But, somehow, it looks like there are other methods to obtain it as well.

When I see the skill points of the Arch Taratect that should be equal to me in the species, it's clear that my skill points are fewer.

As for the difference of status, it can be explained by the difference of time that it has lived.

The status rises gradually even if it doesn't level up.

I grew up rapidly in a short period because I raise my level assertively unlike the wild monsters.

Because of that, the rising value of my status except the level up is low.

But, I think that the normal monsters won't try to fight other than the time they hunt food.

That's why, the level rise is slow.

Although I don't know how long it takes to grow up to that extent, as long as I see the difference of status with me, I can guess that it's quite long.

The status differences between the Arch and me except the magic and the speed is more than 2000.

Even if I calculate that the status increases by 1 each day, that means that it has lived for 2000 days.

Because there's no such thing like the status increases by 1 each day, I'm sure that a very long time has passed.

Then, can the skill points also be obtained in a fixed amount if I live for a long time?

For example, 100 points for the birthday.

No, I think that it's probably wrong.

But, I think that the guess about getting points by time passing is right.  
If it's not so, the difference of the skill points with me can't be explained.  
Possibly, there might be an unknown points acquisition condition.

Well, what I'm trying to say is the Earth Dragon Alaba that seems to have live for a very long time has the skill points that corresponds to it.  
Up until now, the monsters that I have seen were also the same, but perhaps, Alaba has never used its skill points since it's born.  
The skill that's obtained using points is not to be found, and above all, when it hold such a enormous amount of points uselessly, I can judge it.  
Although it's a waste, even if I tell the monsters to use such points, they won't understand. Because the amount that's not used is like something that's not there, I try to not mind it.

And, that Alaba's skill points has decreased.  
In addition to that, it's using up all of its points.  
The 41100 skill points has become only 100.

And, I have my breath taken away by the added skills.

「Hell Flame Magic LV1」 「Enhanced Flame LV1」 「Flame Resistance LV1」 「Darkness Resistance LV1」 「Space Perception LV1」 .

My weakness, the highest rank fire magic, "Hell Flame Magic".  
The higher rank skill of "Enhanced Fire", "Enhanced Flame" that enhance the magic.  
In order to not get hurt by its own magic, it improve the "Fire Resistance" that it has further, and acquire "Flame Resistance".  
The "Darkness Resistance" to resist my main weapon which is the "Darkness Magic".  
The "Space Perception" that seems to be the countermeasure for Transfer.

The skills that are gathered only for me.  
The skills that literally concentrate its full power.  
The skills acquired only to defeat me.  
The thing accumulated for a long time is used up only for me.

Besides, apart from the points, there are also skills that flowered by the mortal combat.

「Concentration LV1」 「Prediction LV1」 「Parallel Thought LV1」 「Calculation Processing LV1」 「Heresy Resistance LV1」

It must have seriously think of a way to escape from this crisis.

As expected, I don't think that it can evolve until my golden combo of "Thought Acceleration" and "Foresight" in the middle of this fight, but it doesn't change that it becomes more troublesome.

Because it even has the "Heresy Resistance", it might be better to think that "Heresy Magic" won't work anymore.

The Soul Break is an exception and it's impossible to use that.

However, this is bad.

This is really bad.

There was a considerable differences of the affinity so far.

But, it never took any countermeasures.

Alaba is a formidable enemy that can't be said that it has a good affinity with me.

That formidable enemy took countermeasures for me.

The threads restricting Alaba burn off.

The ground becomes red-hot centered on Alaba.

The earth is burnt.

The magic of "Hell Flame Magic LV1", Scorched Earth.

It's a range annihilation magic that covers the widespread ground completely with flame and changes into the Hell's field

Moreover, the frightening point of this magic is that the effect continues.

I have already escaped into the air.

But, as far as my eyes can see, the earth below has been covered by the roaring intense heat completely.

The earth is originally Alaba's field.

And, that has completely become my away.

The flame swallows everything.

Even the aftermath alone is hot.

The corpse of Greater Taratects that have been left on the ground burn out.

A-Ah!?

My meal!?

Although a lot of corpses were blown off in the mortal combat with Alaba a while ago, because of this flame, everything disappeared completely!

What the heck.

How dare you do it!

The grudge of the meal, I will have you pay for this!

Countermeasures?

I will surpass even that!

Bring it on!

## **Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ⑥**

---

Above is the bees.

Below is fire.

What's this?

The correct answer is my present situation, damn it!

Hey, Bees.



You guys are troublesome.

Why are you attacking me in this situation!?

No matter how many attacks I receive from the bees, it won't be a damage, but with the present situation that a chance might be fatal, please give me a break!

The ground still blazes.

At the center, Alaba releases a breath aiming at me.

I avoid it in the air.

Incidentally, I cut the approaching bee in two with my sickle.

The corpse that fell is burnt by the flame.

Alaba who's at the center of the flame is not unhurt.

Unlike nullity, it will receive damage if it's only a resistance.

Even if it's the magic shot by itself.

The "Flame Resistance" is the higher rank skill of "Fire Resistance".

Although it's amazing that it can acquire the high rank skill suddenly, still, damage can't be nullified after all.

The present Alaba is literally waiting for a chance to defeat me while burning its body.

The decrease in HP is quite slow thanks to high-speed recovery.

But, the body is gradually burnt by the flame.

Will it ruin itself if I keep running away like this?

There's no way it will be so easy.

The soil around Alaba rises to protect Alaba.

It guarded the blazing flame with its forte, "Earth Magic".

Its HP begins to recover rapidly.

During the fierce battle, the level of "High-speed HP Recovery" skill has rose.

Its HP recovers at the speed to the extent that I doubt that whether it's using "Treatment Magic" or not.

Ah.

I want to say that "which protagonist are you, to grow up in the middle of the fight".

Such cool development is a special privilege permitted only for the protagonist, you know?

What a cheat.

How unfair.

I want you to give me a break.

Let's speak frankly.

There's no way I can win in the frontal attack anymore.

It's impossible even if everyone returns with "Parallel Will".

The combat ability of Alaba has increased remarkably to that extent.

The wall of the pit begins to burn to prove it.

Let alone the bottom, the side is also covered with flame.

The place with ground is all covered with fire.

The escape for me is only the air where the ground doesn't reach.

And, enormous energy accumulates in Alaba's mouth to the extent that it even overruns the air.

The ultimate attack that Alaba can't shoot up until now.

The ban was finally lifted after being protected by the earth and the flame.

Alaba releases its strongest breath that penetrates the air.

Even the flame that spreads through the wall blows off.

A ray of light gushes out of the underground that can reach to the heaven.

I imagined such a scene.

No no.

If I receive such a thing, I will become cinders.

It's definitely impossible.

Of course I escaped with Transfer.

I'm at the place between the upper layer and the middle layer where I left the corpse of the Arch now.

As expected, because it's the opposite side of the huge labyrinth, there's no aftermath of the fierce battle.

What if there's an earth tremor up to here?

The world will collapse.

Ah.  
A break.  
I eat the Arch a little.  
I have used my SP considerably.  
Let's replenish once here.  
Uwa, it tastes bad.

I confirm the already marked Alaba's status and position while eating the Arch.  
Alaba is not moving.  
Is it absorbed in deep emotion that I was killed? Or, is it regretting that it failed to kill me?  
Either is fine though.  
I will return soon.

My poison has already undermined Alaba's body.  
The person himself has not noticed it yet.  
But, as long as I'm not defeated, the poison will erode steadily.  
Although it's haven't reach the level that it can't be recovered, it will happen eventually.  
Then, it's my victory.

If I can't reduce its HP in a frontal attack, I can just do a different approach.  
Alaba misunderstands it.  
I'm not a warrior living by struggles.  
I'm a mean hunter who deceive, entrap and torment my opponents.  
Trapping is my best strategy.  
Poison is my best weapon.  
Alaba is already in my trap.  
Alaba has already received my poison.

Now, I just need to survive and wait for the poison to erode thoroughly.  
But, the part about surviving is difficult.

I eat the unappetizing Arch to recover my SP.  
I also eat for the stock of "Satiation".  
But, the large build of the Arch still remains.  
I think that I don't have to worry about food for a while.

Yosh.

Then, let's return to the battlefield again.

Transfer.

I transfer to a slightly far place from Alaba.

If I transfer in front of Alaba who has the "Space Perception", I might receive a severe attack.

When thinking about that, a breath flies to the place I transferred.

I evade in a hurry.

Because I just transferred, I didn't see the "Future Vision".

The breath bullet passes through grazing my back a little.

Concentrate.

The opponent is certainly the strongest among the monsters that I have fought so far.

To that opponent, an instant carelessness becomes fatal.

I understand that the breath just now was shot after perceiving my Transfer sign.

I can't use Transfer easily anymore.

Although it's fine if it's only for escaping, returning is accompanied by the greatest danger.

The flame of the ground still blazes.

But, the flame of the wall has vanished.

Incidentally, the bees that flew around too.

Seriously as I imagined it, it looks like the fire of the wall is blown off and the bees were swallowed up by the breath that rose to the heaven.

Even if I say that Transfer is dangerous, that breath is impossible to avoid unless I use Transfer.

It's not a level that I can do anything with my evasion ability.

I can't avoid it if I don't have the interval to avoid.

But, because it's great move, the consumption is huge.

In addition to the activation of Scorched Earth of the scale that covers the wall, Alaba's MP has decreased considerably after using the strongest breath.

It must wait for the recovery of MP in order to use that breath once again.

Now then, what is the next move of such Alaba?

## **Spider vs Earth Dragon Alaba ⑦**

---

Time passes while both of us glared at each other.

Alaba is waiting for the recovery of MP.

I'm waiting for the poison to work.

If time passes for each other, it becomes advantageous.

However, Alaba's MP recovery is faster than my poison.

Alaba moves.

But, it didn't release the breath.

Alaba understands that the breath won't hit me similar to a while ago.

Alaba runs.

On the wall.

The wall surface is covered with flame again.

Alaba comes to my side in the air where I am.

The wall of the soil that wore the flame rises perpendicularly from the wall surface.

The wall of soil reaches the wall on the opposite side as it is, and a bridge is made in the air.

Alaba runs around the wall, and the bridge is built one after another.

So that I lose my escape.

The air is gradually filled with burning earth.

The appearance is totally like the spider thread.

I never thought that my enemy will do the same thing that I did.

On the completed innumerable blazing bridges, Alaba runs through it at high speed.

Even though gravity is applied to it with "Evil Eye of Magnetism", the movement doesn't decline.

It runs through the bridge and jumps.

The approaching claw.

I avoided the claw in the air that became narrow.

Alaba lands on another bridge without a sound.

And, it runs.

It jumps again from another place.

Avoid.

It lands, looks at its recovered MP, and increases the number of bridges even more.

If this continues, my escape will gradually lost and the situation will get worse.

I started to break the bridge with Darkness Bullet since a while ago.

The Darkness Bullet is superior to the Darkness Spear in destructive power.

The true worth of Darkness Spear is the continuation damage in the state of being pierced.

Although it's effective against living opponents, the Darkness Bullet is better against objects.

But, when I try to break the bridge, Alaba interferes.

If it's that much, it's fine.

Alaba attacks at the moment I'm going to shoot the Darkness Bullet.

I change the target to Alaba at once, and restrain.

Evade at the same time.

Alaba makes the new bridge faster than I break the bridge.

It's a pain that the bridge won't fall with one Darkness Bullet.

I want a magic with more power.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Darkness Magic LV3』 has become 『Darkness Magic LV4』》

Did my wish go through? The skill level of "Darkness Magic" rose.

I construct the newly added magic at once.

The generated "Darkness Magic" hits the bridge directly and destroys it. Cutting it.

The magic of "Darkness Magic LV4", Darkness Blade.

Ah, this is not good.

It has no significance because it won't break even if I cut it.

If it's like this, Alaba can restore it immediately.

I withdraw the Darkness Blade, and continue to break the bridge with Darkness Bullet.

But, I can't catch up.

Or rather, the range that I can escape has narrowed considerably.

Alaba's jump.

The figure of the approaching Alaba's claw and the tail waiting at the place after I avoided the tail is projected in "Future Vision".

Even if I intend to avoid this barely in the limited range to escape, it's impossible to do it.

Eeei.

It can't be helped.

I avoid Alaba's attack greatly, and I land on the bridge where flame rises.

Hot!

I leave at once.

I create the water of the medicine with "Medicine Synthesis", and extinguish the fire on my body.

My HP is recovered by the effect of the medicine at the same time.

Fu, don't think that I will always use poison on myself and decrease my HP.

Although I understood it with that just now, even if I land on the bridge, the decrease of HP is not so much if it's only an instant.

If I use "Medicine Synthesis" as the extinguisher and the recovery, I can almost ignore the wounds.

The problem is will Alaba allow the series of flows before I extinguish the fire?

Alaba attacks again.

This time, I also can't avoid it unhurt.

I avoid Alaba's attack and land on the bridge.

At that moment, Alaba visits me together with the bridge with a breath.

Avoid.

The sound that the bridge is destroyed at my back resounds.

But, I can't care about such a thing.

The flame burns my body without mercy.

Even if I have high-speed recovery, my HP decreases at a considerable speed.

Although I want to extinguish it immediately, Alaba takes the opportunity to pursue me.

While dodging Alaba's pursuit, "Medicine Synthesis", but Alaba's further pursuit.

Crap.



I get impatient.

"Medicine Synthesis" is no use.

Because I need to avoid Alaba's attack with all my might, I don't have the composure to use "Medicine Synthesis".

There's no way I can activate Transfer in such situation.

This is bad.

My HP decreases.

The stock of "Satiation" is exhausted.

Alaba's pursuit doesn't stop yet.

My HP becomes 0.

"Patience" is activated.

My MP decreases little by little.

By having "Patience" activated, the damage is decreased by effect of "High-speed HP Recovery" and the MP recovery effect of "Magic Extremity".

But still, my MP decreases gradually.

This is bad.

But, I barely made it in time.

Alaba's movement worsens rapidly.

The worn strengthening skills are removed.

There's no power like a while ago anymore, and its movement stopped weakly.

My poison has finally checkmated Alaba's life.

My poison, that's "Sloth".

『Sloth : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. Greatly increases the reduction amount of the numerical value in the surrounding system excluding yourself. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained』

In other words, the decrease of HP, MP and SP for existence other than me becomes greater.

HP and MP have automatic recovery.

But, SP don't have it.

The more it fights with me, the more it uses its full power, the decrease will grow bigger.

If it continues to consume SP with "Magic God Act", it will be a suitable prey for "Sloth".

There's no means for Alaba who doesn't have "Appraisal" to notice this. It became the already hopeless stage, and it finally notice the starvation that undermine itself.

There's hardly any SP remains in the present Alaba.

The match has been decided.

## The sinking earth

---

I extinguish the fire on my body with "Medicine Synthesis".

A relieved breath.

My decreased MP begins to recover rapidly.

Alaba can't move anymore.

It has no power to move.

Although the HP has not change yet, if the SP is exhausted, the HP will also be exhausted at the same time.

And, its SP is in a situation where it might be exhausted just by moving a little.

Now, it's like I can just boil it or roast it.

Fufufu.

Although it was a harder fight than what I expected, it became the end as my assumption.

I have judged that it was impossible to reduce Alaba's HP completely from the beginning.

The skill of the scale series possessed by the Dragon species that obstructs magic has a very bad affinity with me.

Even if I hit it physically, it's like the hand used to hit aches.

Alaba's defensive ability is overwhelmingly higher than my offensive ability.

That's why, I give up on the HP.

If the HP is not good, I should just reduce the SP.

And, the one that can do it is "Sloth".

My broken skill number 4.

"Sloth" was acquired relatively quick after I evolved into Ede Saine.

To be honest, because I didn't understand the explanation, I didn't regard it highly, but when I acquired it, I was surprised of the good affinity with me.

If I use the "Evil Eye of Grudge", not only the HP, but the decrease of the other status also becomes greater.

Although there's not much effect on Alaba, when it's an opponent that don't have the "Abnormal Condition Resistance", it becomes a brutal combo to the extent that I can win with this only.

In addition, if I use it with Transfer, I can force a one-sided protracted war on my opponent.

I can always confirm my opponent's status by marking, interfere its meal by appearing suddenly with Transfer, and even wait for its SP to be exhausted thoroughly.

I mean, this was the strategy that I was going to use on Alaba.

Because it has acquired an unnecessary thing like "Space Perception", it was dangerous that it became impossible to use my Transfer thoughtlessly.

Among the skills that Alaba acquired, the most troublesome one might have been "Space Perception".

Because Alaba bring out its full power that can be said as desperate effort, I succeeded in exhausting its SP more faster.

If Alaba has more composure, the result might be different.

Because there were neither carelessness nor a chance, it was defeated conversely.

It's a nasty strategy even if I say so myself.

Well then, Alaba, have you compose a haiku?

I will help you.

It's time to put an end to our fight.

If you can't move, I can shoot magic as much as I like.

Will its HP be reduced finished first? Or, will its SP be exhausted first?

I wonder which is it.

I look down on Alaba from the air while a vulgar smile floats in my heart.

Alaba raises its neck slowly.

Our eyes met.

It startled.

Those eyes were freshly clear.

What's with those eyes.

You lost to me.

You should be more frustrated like a loser.

Alaba turn its body over slowly like warding off my abusive language.

However, only its neck is facing me straightly.

And, abnormality occurs in Alaba's appraised status.

The character of the skills become gray.

This is the activation of the skills being turned off.

By turning off the skills that are activated continuously, the color of the character when appraising becomes gray.

Alaba's skills become gray one after another.

The "Heaven Scale" skill that severely tormented me also.

Various resistance-type skills as well.

So, you won't resist, huh?

What's with that.  
Really, what's with that.  
Why are you satisfied arbitrarily?  
Because you did your best, you have no regrets?  
Is it like that?

Don't joke with me!  
Be greedier.  
Beg for your life more.  
Live and struggle.  
Why can you throw away your life so easy?  
Life, if you lose it once, it won't return to you anymore, you know?

Because I was reincarnated, it might not be persuasive, but usually, it's the end when you die, you know?  
How can you end it gallantly?  
Then, what am I who struggle to not wanting it to end?

Or, is it because you know that it won't end even if you die in this world?  
If that's the case, it's irritating all the more.

Ah, fine.  
I will kill you just as you wish.

I release all Evil Eyes.  
Grudge, Stasis, Magnetism, and Extinction.

Alaba's body became dust and vanished without resisting.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV19 has become LV20》  
《Every basic ability rose》  
《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fighting Spirit LV9』 has become 『Fighting Spirit LV10』 》  
《Conditions met. Skill 『Fighting Spirit LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『War God Spirit LV1』 》  
《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Anger LV2』 has become 『Anger LV3』

』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV20 has become LV21》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evil Eye of Extinction LV3』 has become 『Evil Eye of Extinction LV4』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV21 has become LV22》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Telekinesis LV1』 has become 『Telekinesis LV2』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Evil Eye of Magnetism LV1』 has become 『Evil Eye of Magnetism LV2』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV22 has become LV23》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『High-speed HP Recovery LV7』 has become 『High-speed HP Recovery LV8』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Thread Talent LV8』 has become 『Thread Talent LV9』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Slash Resistance LV5』 has become 『Slash Resistance LV6』 》

《Skill points gained》

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Ede Saine LV23 has become LV24》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Blunt Resistance LV5』 has become 『Blunt Resistance LV6』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV9』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Great Fear Resistance LV1』 》

《Skill points gained》

It became an awfully bad victory.

## The royal capital battle ①

---

Author note: The point of view of Elder Ronant who appeared in Human-Demon Great War ②

-----

-----

A boring work was pressed to me.

I handle the daily magic training while looking at the night sky.

Recently, even if I repeated training, there's no growth at all. This is probably because of my age.  
If it's like this, I will approach my life span before I reach the magic's essence.  
It's frustrating.  
How frustrating to be lack of talents.

「Teacher. Training magic control at such a time?」  
「A person's life is short. If a person values sleeping time, mastering magic is a dream within a dream」

I answer one of my apprentices who approaches from the back without turning around.

「I respect such strong passion to magic. But, there's no magician in this world who can surpass Teacher anymore」  
「Ha!」

I laugh at my apprentice's words.

「You don't understand anything at all. This me is the world's strongest? What a joke. Me who has no talents can only put efforts like this to compensate for it. I was just regretting of my lack of talents now」

「Teacher. If you say that you have no talents, then it means that we don't have talents」

「I'm saying so. Even if you lionized that you're a genius, after all, it's a man's body. There's even the people who can reach the Gods in this world. Compared with them, man is weak」

I can't help but to grieve like that.

「Ah. I still remembered it clearly. That divine appearance. That person who have reached the extremity of magic」

The one that comes to my mind is the existence who's the top of magic that I saw once.  
That artistic existence.  
Compared with that person, I'm just a stone on the roadside.



If I'm seen by an existence equal to the God, everyone is the same.  
Even if the stone on the roadside is somewhat large, a stone is only a stone.

「What's wrong?」

When I'm in melancholic nostalgia, another apprentice comes quietly.  
Then, the apprentices start talking.

「It's Teacher's usual disease」

「Ah. Teacher is at the age already」

「He might start to grow senile soon」

「I can hear it, fools」

I turn around, stare lightly and the two apprentices shrug their shoulder unnaturally.  
Good grief, both are not lovable apprentices.

This is bad.

The magic control was disordered by that just now.

To be disordered by such thing, as expected, I'm inexperienced no matter how much time passes.

「Teacher, although this might be a needless care, please don't tell anyone about that story except us, okay?」

「I understand that much」

「Then, it's fine. The elderly have suffered from direct damage. Even if it's not so, there are those that lose their relatives」

「I told you that I understand it. Don't worry needlessly」

「Or rather, isn't Teacher also was mortally wounded? It's mysterious that you can have such thoughts」

「Because I was conceited at that time. I was shown clearly that there's a top on the top. At the same time, how small am I as well. I'm thankful from the bottom of my heart to meet that person」

The unrivaled magician even in the Rengzant Empire that values valor.  
That's my evaluation at that time, and the position still continues.  
At that time, I was foolish.  
I never doubt that I was the top of the world.

And, that lengthened nose broke by that incident.

At the same time, I knew that there's an area where it can't be reached with a person's body.

「I regret that I was born as a human」

「Teacher, it's not strange that the statement means that you support the Demons depending on how it's grasp」

「Demons don't have much different with Humans. It's pitiful. The Humans and the Demons are small vessels that crushes each other. I don't understand how small my existence is」

「Teacher, what if someone heard about it?」

「There's no one here other than us. Besides, even if it's heard, what can they do? Do you think that this country now has the right to judge a guest general of a foreign country」

I'm now at the royal castle of Anareich Kingdom.

The country where the inside has already crumbled by Prince Yuugo's strategy.

The appearance as a country is still kept and it doesn't makes the outside feels like that, but the fact is that it's suppressed by our Rengzant.

This country is driven into the state that it can no longer function properly by the power of the unknown skill that Prince Yuugo has.

The king dies, the innocent third prince and fourth prince are labeled as terrorists who committed national treason, and the remaining first prince and second princess have been brainwashed.

The most nobles are puppets.

Although it seems that only the fourth prince escaped safely, the third prince will be executed tomorrow.

And, the engagement of Prince Yuugo and the already brainwashed second princess has been announced, and this country became Prince Yuugo's puppet.

I'm the insurance when the safely escaped fourth prince returns to rescue the third prince.

Well, returning to here knowing that it's a trap is unthinkable unless he's a great idiot.

By now, he should be taking refuge in a country.

The highest possibility is the Samare Kingdom where the first princess married.

In other words, there's no turn for me.

「This is boring」

「Isn't it good to be peaceful?」

「That's right. I don't want a dangerous mission like the recent Great War」

The recent battle was considerably a large-scale one.

The Demons attacked all at once at each fort that separates the Humans and the Demons territory.

Although the battle in the fort where I was, ended when I shot the head of the Demon general, the other forts have considerable damage.

Well, I have nothing to do with such thing.

The problem is even though I killed the Demon general, my level didn't rise.

My level is 78.

In the legend, it's said that the Humans can evolve if the level reaches 100. However, I will probably die because of my life span earlier than reaching level 100.

Because even I defeated an important person called the Demon General, my level didn't rise, so I can't expect a drastic level up from now on.

「Though I'm a little interested in the fourth prince who's the true Hero」

Although Prince Yuugo is the new Hero announced by the church to the society, the genuine Hero is the escaped fourth prince.

Although Prince Yuugo also have inborn abnormal strength, it seems that the fourth prince is also the same.

If such fellow became the Hero, how strong did he become?

I'm interested.

Surpassing the human's limit that I have trying to accomplish might be possible.

「I heard in the rumor that this country's fourth prince has the power almost equal to Prince Yuugo. After all, Prince Yuugo is an existence that's

out of common sense. When I think that such aberrant existence will attack, it makes me tremble」

「Hann. Certainly, Prince Yuugo is aberrant. I will admit it. However, that is not good」

「Teacher, do you want to be beheaded?」

「What's wrong saying that the person is not good when he's really not good? What, you guys only have to be silent about it」

「Saying such thing, don't you think that we are manipulated by prince's suspicious skill?」

「Do you think that I who have "Appraisal" can't recognize whether you are sane or not?」

「Ah, that's right. Really, why did you raise a skill like "Appraisal" to level 10?」

「So, what part of prince that Teacher thinks that's not good?」

「He's not good to the extent that if I start talking, it won't stop. If I have to say it, it's everything」

「This old man denied everything」

「The prince can exhibit tyranny for a short time」

「Teacher, then, won't Rengzant Empire's future might be shut?」

「I don't know. Although I somewhat have attachment to the country, the aim at the essence of magic is more important. If the country is ruined, it doesn't seems bad to even retire and live quietly」

「Even if Teacher is okay with it, what about us?」

「That is something I don't know. You should just do as you please」

The apprentices leak a grand sigh.

I gaze at the other side of the sky, and I was surprised a little. Apparently, it seems that he's a great idiot.

「Foolish apprentices, prepare for battle」

「Eh?」

「The fourth prince have appeared」

「Seriously?」

「Seriously. Prepare already」

I ignore the apprentices that start preparing in a hurry, I begin to construct magic.

「Well then, show me the power of the Hero」

## **The royal capital battle ②**

---

Author note: Shun's point of view.

-----

-----

「Sensei. I will still go and save Nii-sama」

Sensei bites her lips to my determined voice.

Surely, Sensei understands that I won't draw back.

「Will you go, no matter what?」

「Yes」

「I see. I will also follow」

「Sensei, this is my problem. There's no need for Sensei to follow me forcibly」

「I can't let Shun-kun go there alone」

「It's not alone. Of course I will also go」

「Katia, but」

「Please let me go. Even though I was manipulated, I must at least settle the things that I have caused」

The same color of determination as me can be seen in Katia's eyes.  
In other words, she don't intend to draw back.

「I understand. But, don't force yourself, okay?」

「Yes」

She agrees obediently.

But, the words can't be trusted in any way.

The Katia now has the atmosphere that seems to be do reckless things calmly.

「If Shun-kun is going, of course I will also go」

「Hyrinth-san」

「Don't worry, I will protect Jou-chan」

Hyrinth-san who talks to me with Telepathy.  
If that's the case, I'm relieved.

「Well then, what to do about the strategy?」

「Defeat Yuugo. That's the only one」

「That's impossible」

Sensei's words.

「Yuugo-kun, no, Yuugo have already transferred to Rengzant Empire.  
Together with Sue-chan」

「What!？」

「Shun, you did acquire the Space Magic, right? What's the level?」

「It's useless. The level rise of Space Magic is slow, so it's only 3. I can't learn Transfer just by training it from now」

In the royal castle of Anareich Kingdom, there's a thing called transfer circle that goes directly to the Kasanagara continent, but even if it's used, there's still a distance to the Rengzant Empire.

No matter how we struggle, it's impossible to reach the Rengzant Empire before Nii-sama's execution.

「So, they escaped, huh?」

「Yes. That's why, it's impossible to kill Yuugo」

「Kill?」

I feel shaken to Sensei's words.

「Shun-kun, don't tell me you intend to let Yuugo who caused this situation to live?」

「No, but」

「Shun-kun. I regret that I only deprive his skill and status at that time. If only I care for him after that, it might not become like this. However, if I kill him at that time, this kind of thing will never happen」

I shivered to the glitter of Sensei's gloomy eyes.

Sensei is serious.

She seriously thinks of killing Yuugo.

Even I can't forgive Yuugo.

Father was killed, Sue and many people are manipulated.

There's no way that I can forgive him.

But, I never thought of killing him.

I can't think of it.

Even if it becomes like this, I'm still hesitating to kill a person.

「Anyway, killing Yuugo comes after we saved Leston-kun. Let's think of

other plans」

Everyone except me accept the dangerous word "kill" obediently.

Is this because I'm strange?

I might be strange.

Even if I see objectively, what Yuugo has done so far, deserves a certain death.

And yet, it might be strange that the me who's the victim don't hold any killing intent.

But, after all, it's the figure of the great Hero that comes to my mind.

Julius-niisama.

That person too, it doesn't mean that he can't kill people.

I'm sure that he has killed a lot of Demons with his hands.

But still, in his mind, was there an evasive feeling to killing similar to me?

I shake my head.

Now I should think about rescuing Leston-niisama who's my another older brother.

「On the night before Nii-sama's execution, we infiltrate into the place where Nii-sama is caught and escape. I think this is the only one to avoid useless combat」

Everyone thinks to my proposal.

「It's full of problems」

Hyrinth-san mutters.

「In what way?」

「First of all, we don't know where Leston is caught. If we don't know where it is, it's useless to infiltrate」

「If that's the case, my skill is useful」

Sensei raises her hand to Hyrinth-san's words.

「I have a special skill for the Ruler. It has the ability to search a specific



skill that a living thing has. Because I know Leston-kun's skill composition, I'm sure that the place can be known if I use this skill」

I nod "I see".

I understand the reason why Sensei can gather us former students in a short time.

She use the skill and search for the garbled text skill that only we have.

「Then, about the second problem, soldiers will surely be stationed around Leston. What do you plan to do with that?」

「We are strong enough to not lose to normal soldiers. Because there's a limit to stealth, we will just have to force our way through when we are found」

I answer this time.

The members here are all powerful people among the Humans.

There's no way that we will lose to a normal soldier.

「There's surely a trap. What to do with it?」

「Crush all of it」

I declare it.

We have the power to that extent.

I believe so.

「Then, I will say the greatest concern. What will you do if Leston has been brainwashed?」

I can't answer Hyrinth-san's words immediately.

That's also something I thought before.

Judging from Yuugo's character, he will do the things that I hate the most.

And, that is to brainwash Leston-niisama, and when we came to save Leston-niisama, we will be attacked by him.

The more worst one is to force Leston-niisama to suicide in front of us.

If it's only being attack, it's settled if we can hold him down.

But, it's difficult to stop the suicide.

Either way, in the case where Nii-sama has been brainwashed, the situation becomes severe.

「I have a plan」

But, I have a secret plan.

If possible, I don't want to use it, but when the situation is bad, it's not the time to keep it.

「If Nii-sama has been brainwashed, could you leave it to me?」

「And, can you do something?」

「Yes」

I declare.

I won't let Yuugo make anyone do as he please anymore.

「What's left is the rescue of the people other than Nii-sama」

Everyone frown to my words.

「Shun, that's impossible」

「Why is it?」

「Although I don't know how many people have been caught in this matter, I'm sure that it's a large number of people. We don't have the composure to escape while guarding them」

「But」

「Shun, I agree with Hyrinth-san」

「Katia」

「Shun, we are not gods. There are things that are possible and impossible. Even if you save everything, the damage will only enlarge」

When I try to object Katia's words, I notice that her hands are grasped tightly.

That's right.

Katia didn't talk about how are her parents and the people of the Duke house at all.

From Katia's appearance, I can somehow guess it.

But, she never say to save them.

Katia has gave up to save her parents.

I'm sure that she wants to save them.

「I understand. The one we will be rescuing this time is only Leston-niisama」

I said it with heartbroken thoughts.

Even I'm worried about what happened to Clevea after that.

I want to save Sue and the other brainwashed people.

But, that can't be done.

I don't have the power to do it.

「It's favorable that Yuugo is not there. But, Shun. Use "Appraisal" frequently just in case. He returned with Transfer, so that means that he might return with Transfer. It might become a situation where someone of us has been brainwashed before we know」

「Ah. That's right」

「Sensei. Because it's like that, please accept Shun's appraisal」

Katia's sharp words.

I see, so Katia's aim is this.

Sensei's expression changes.

「What's wrong? If you never did anything guilty, it should be fine to accept the appraisal. Or, is there something that must not be seen?」

「That's...」

「Sensei. If you don't accept Shun's appraisal here, I can't take actions with you」

After Sensei kept silent for a while to Katia's words, she nodded without power.

「Go ahead」

I activate "Appraisal" to Sensei's words.

High status.

High level skills.

Because I have expected it, I don't feel surprised.

And, the thing that Sensei wanted to conceal.

「Don't worry. There's no suspicious point in Sensei's status」

「Is that so. If Shun says so, I will believe. Sensei, I'm sorry for doubting you」

「N-No. It's all right」

Sensei flustered to the bowing Katia.

[Why?]

[What do you mean?]

I play dumb to Sensei's question in Telepathy.

[You should understand what I mean]

[I have expected it]

That's right.

I have expected it.

In Sensei's skill, there's "Taboo".

[Shun-kun, don't tell me, you...]

I ignore Sensei's Telepathy on purpose.

What I have to think now is how to infiltrate into the place where Nii-sama is caught.

## The royal capital battle ③

---

Author note: Shun's point of view

-----

-----

「Ah, Shun. When did you raise such a cavalry Drake?」

We are now flying in the sky.

Riding on the Drake's back.

「Well, this guy was not a Drake until recently, but when I form a contract with the Summon skill, it evolved before I know」

A huge white Drake that it's still has composure even if we ride on it. It accompanied me originally by the "Taming" skill which is the pre-evolution skill of "Summon". It's a monster called Peorat that's has a figure similar to a lizard that can be found everywhere.

Even if it's said as a monster, its size is around the size of a palm, so there's hardly any harm.

And, it evolves into a low rank Drake before I know, and when I summon it again after I became the Hero, it has become a high rank Drake.

Moreover, it's a rare Light Drake.

「Is it the Hero correction?」

「It should be」

Katia and Sensei say so, and I think that maybe because I became the Hero, my attendant monsters also receive the influence.

Although there are several monsters that I have contracted, all of them also have evolved.

「You cheater」

「Don't say it in Japanese purposely」

Though I do thought that I will be told that.

「We should conceal ourselves with "Stealth" and "Camouflage" now」

Everyone erase their presences to my words.

On top of that, I activate "Camouflage", and disappear like fusing with the darkness.

If we erase the sound with "Silent", we shouldn't be found from the ground as long as nothing great happens.

Even though I thought about that, I construct a magic in a hurry and shoot it around the street of the royal capital that comes into view.

「Eh? Hya!？」

A collision of two magics at a point-blank range, and an intense explosion occurs.

「Shun!」

「We are being sniped! The opponent is a considerable magic user!」

「Impossible!? Shooting a magic accurately towards this upper sky!？」

We are flying about 1000 meters in the sky.

If it's a normal magic, it shouldn't be able to reach such a long distance.

I activate "Clairvoyance", and I look for the person who used the magic just now.

The elderly person is standing grandly on top of the castle's wall to the extent that it's unnecessary to search.

I look at the elderly person's magic construction.

I leaked a voice of admiration unintentionally to the height of the perfection.

It was an advanced magic construction to that extent.

「The second shot is coming」

I call for vigilance beforehand.

I grip the Drake's bridle.

The magic that comes flying at high speed is dodge in a paper-thin difference.

Although the Drake has the "Reverse Scale" skill that has a magic attenuation effect, I can't rely on it too much.

Now that we have already been discovered, there's no meaning to stick with espionage action.

「I will accelerate! Hold on tight!」

I handle the bridle, and accelerate without stopping from the sky towards

the ground like falling.

While avoiding and intercepting the magic shot by the elderly person.

[Ah, crap. I can't win]

[Wha-!? Teacher!?]

[Stop it. We will retreat]

I tapped such Telepathy communication.

Although I was cautious whether it's a trap or not for a moment, they really disappeared to somewhere with Transfer.

Surprisingly, all of the people in the castle that have great magical power disappeared too.

「Eh, end?」

I muttered disappointingly.

And I became dumbfounded for a while.

「It looks like the attack stopped」

「A-Ah. Apparently, it looks like they retreated because they can't win」

「They withdraw too quickly. The possibility of this being a trap seems to be high」

「No, it was not such atmosphere when I tapped with Telepathy」

「Either way, let's proceed carefully」

「Okay」

However, when we motivate ourselves and proceed carefully, we manage to infiltrate into the castle easily.

「Did they really retreat?」

「I think so」

This is a little let-down.

I return the Light Drake, and although it might be now, espionage action starts again.

[Sensei, where's Leston-niisama's present location?]

[He's at the south spire]

[Understood]

We communicate with Telepathy, and advance carefully.  
It's silent in the castle to the extent that it's eerie.  
There's not even a person.

[It's strange]

[This is surely a trap]

We be cautious of traps, and advance carefully.  
But, we easily arrive at spire where Leston-niisama's is confined without anything happen.  
The problem is there are about two presence of people beside of Nii-sama.  
I activate "Clairvoyance", and look at the state inside.

[There are two people besides Nii-sama. It's Anna and Clevea]

[How is it?]

[They look blank. I think that they have been brainwashed]

[Understood. Shun, you said you have a plan, but can you somehow manage it even if it became 3 people?]

[I manage somehow]

[It's possible to be attacked. So let's make preparations for combat first]

[That's right. I will rush in first]

The tension increases.  
Hyrinth-san signaled with his hand, and rushes in.  
I follow after him.

Hyrinth-san stiffens with his shield prepared.  
At the same time as we rush in, the three people aim for suicide.

Hyrinth-san returns from stiffening, and tries to stop them.  
But, he doesn't make it in time.

They pierce their eyes without hesitation with the thick needle that they hold in their hand.  
The needle buried deeply into the eye socket, and destroys the brain.



The defensive ability of this world even has effect on things that are regarded as soft parts in the Earth like the eyes.  
The sense of touch is the same, and it becomes difficult to be damaged.  
It should be like that, but the needle entered the three people's eyes without any resistance.  
Apparently, it seems that the needle has an additional effect.

「Dammit!？」

Hyrinth-san throws away his sword and shield, and catches the three falling body skillfully.

「Shun! The recovery!」

Hyrinth-san should have understand it too.  
That it's already too late.  
But, I follow Hyrinth-san's words.

I know that Katia and Sensei are having a bitter expression at the back.  
But, there's no need to worry.

The needle is pulled out from the eyes, and I construct recovery magic.  
A special recovery magic.

The destroyed bodies reproduce.  
At the same time, the stopped heart restarts the pulse.  
The souls that were about to be lost revive.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV6』 has become 『Taboo LV9』》

The Divine Word is heard.  
Even if I know that only I can hear it, my heart almost jumped out.

I knew that Sensei has "Taboo".  
Because I also have the Ruler skill.  
The 「Kindness」 skill.

And, the effect is dead resurrection.

The price is whenever a person is resurrected, the level of "Taboo" rises.  
That's why, I can't say anything about Sensei.  
Because I'm also a "Taboo" holder.

I send a signal to the surprised Hyrinth-san and the others with my eyes,  
and we lifted the bodies of Nii-sama and the others.  
And, we escaped from the castle.

\* \* \* \* \*

「Sorry. The genuine Hero is beyond my powers, so I ran away」

「I don't mind. By now, they should be dumbfounded witnessing the death  
of their precious ones. Kukuku」

「Ah. So that's why, you made the castle empty」

「Because that Naive-chan will surely come. Although it's a little  
disappointing that I can't see his crying appearance, my real intention is the  
other one」

「Good grief. Even though I just return, making an elderly person to  
overwork」

「If you have a complaint, I can make you work forcefully, you know? The  
reason why I didn't brainwash you is just because if it's a person as strong  
as you, it's harder to brainwash. Although it's hard, it's not impossible, you  
know?」

「I understand. That's why, I'm doing my job properly」

「That's fine. Then, let's depart to destroy the Elf Village. Ahahahaha!」

(Good grief. Seriously, retiring might be better)

## I feel sick

---

Ah, this is irritating.

I'm irritated.

And all is because of that damn Dragon.

Even though I don't like the fact that it's a Dragon, that last attitude.

I'm irritated just by recalling it.

Why that guy has to put up a soldier air?

I'm irritated.

I'm angry to the extent that I can't become hungry.

Such a guy, I don't even want to eat.

Even if I eat it forcibly, my feelings will definitely become worse.

That's why, I erase that guy.

I'm also irritated with my halfway of dealing it.

Alaba might have wished to die by "Abyss Magic".

But, if I kill it with "Abyss Magic", I won't get any experience points.

Even though I worked hard to defeat it, it's painful that I won't get any reward.

I feel disgusted with such selfish thought.

Ah, I'm irritated.

When it's this intelligent, it's unpleasant.

It's a Dragon, so naturally, it should know about the structure of the world.

Alaba understands that, and wants to die.

Because it understands, it died.

Ah, that way of life is amazing.

But, try become the opponent's position here

Like this, it really a beheading.

I feel sick.

In order to distract my irritated feelings, I wander around the lower layer.

I vent my anger at the monster that catches my eyes.

And, my feelings recovered a little.

Let's return.

I carry the corpse of the monster that was teared into pieces back to home, and stress eating and sulk in bed.

Ah, before that, I must protect the corpse of the Arch with threads.

Because I leave it between the upper layer and middle layer, the monsters from both layer won't approach. In the first place, because the monsters need to break through my home before they can reach the Arch, it's impossible for them.

The middle layer is also the same. Because I go there frequently to raise my "Flame Resistance", most of the monsters don't approach that vicinity, so I

think that there;s no need to worry.

But, after all, I can't calm down if I don't protect the prey that I killed with threads.

Thus, I transfer together with the monster's corpse that I killed moment ago to the place where I left the Arch.

There are humans at the transferred destination.

What?

Eh, where did these guys come from?

Don't tell me that they know that I will transfer here and they are going to ambush me!?

It doesn't seems like that.

After all, everyone is trembling and panicking.

Um, what are these guys?

Ah, their appearances looks like the knights recently, is it those people's comrades?

Although I don't know why those guys came, I wonder why did these guys come here.

If I kill them, the Administrator Gyuriedistodiez might come interfere.

That's troublesome.

Huh?

Come to think of it, how did these guys come here?

In order to come here, they must break through my home.

Wait a minute.

Somehow I have an unpleasant premonition.

"Clairvoyance" activate.

My, My Home, aaaaaaaaaa!?

I-I-It's burningggg!?

O-O-Oooooou.

Nothing.

The My Home that I made with all of my efforts.

It has burnt black.

Damn!

Even if I endow it with "Flame Resistance", it's still weak to fire.

Dammit!

These guys, just when I'm irritated, what have you done to me!

Ah, enough already!

Who cares about Gyurigyuri!

I won't let these guys return alive!

It's convenient that the other side is motivated.

Aaah, preparing such things like swords.

If I speak of Japan, this is surely legitimate self-defense, right?

Isn't it fine if I just say that "they attacked me, so I attack them back"?

Gyurigyuri seems to be naive, so he might overlook it.

Now that it's decided, there's no need to hold back.

I will kill you all!

Total of 34 people.

Their status is higher than the recent knight group.

Average of 400.

There are those with higher status that are 500.

In addition, there are two people who are outstanding.

Judging from the appearances, a warrior type and a magician type.

Ah, but the soldier type guy has the "Summon" skill.

"Summon" is the higher rank skill of "Taming" that makes the monster to obey the user.

The monster that obeys the user can be summon from a long distance, and limited transfer can be used.

Because this guy has the "Cooperation" skill and the "Direction" skill, rather than a warrior, it might better to call him as a monster tamer or a summoner.

The magician type guy is just as it is.

The skills and status feel like a magician.

However, on top of having higher status than the other humans, his skills are quite enhanced.

Although he look like the middle-age before the elderly person, isn't he quite powerful different from his appearance?  
If it's this middle-aged man, he can at least defeat the mantis in the lower layer.

Hmm?

What's this unpleasant feeling?

At the same time as the strange feeling, a change appears in my status.

Being appraised?

Such a message is displayed in the status suddenly.

When seeing it, even my skills blink in red.

Ah, this means I'm being appraised?

That means that this strange feeling that continues from a while ago is the feeling of being appraised?

Uwa, the worst.

What are you peeping at, you pervert.

Even the part that blinks in red is being appraised, so that means the level is quite high.

Hmm.

Ruler authority activate.

Appraisal refusal.

《The use of the Ruler authority is confirmed. The effect of the 『Appraisal』 skill is obstructed》

I didn't thought that I need to use the Ruler authority in such a place.

I don't want to use it as much as possible because it uses Divinity Area, but being seen is unpleasant.

And, the criminals are the summoner and the magician.

I will surely kill those two.

Well then, let's do the first human killing in my spider life.

## The labyrinth's nightmare ①

---

Author note: The summoner's point of view.

-----  
-----

I'm very unlucky for this time.  
It was my honest thoughts when this mission was announced.



Tame the mysterious monster that appeared in the Elro Great Labyrinth.  
If it's impossible, kill it at once.

It's the mission that I received this time.

How it happened is there's an assistance request sent by the Outsu country that's the small country where there's an entrance to the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The Elro Great Labyrinth is roughly the only way to move between continents.

Although there's the transfer circle which is an exception, only the country's important people or rich people can use it.

As for the common civilians, etc, they hire the professional called labyrinth guide, and take days to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The people who try to pass through the most dangerous Great Elro Labyrinth are merchants who trade over the continents, adventurers that have skills, those who have a reason to move to the other continent by all means, and people who can be said as a common civilian.

However, in order to hire a guide, a certain number of people must use the Great Labyrinth.

And, an abnormality occurred in that Elro Great Labyrinth.

The monsters came to show up more than usual.

Of course it was not a very welcome situation for the people who passed the Great Labyrinth.

However, the Outsu country is a small country.

It only has the force to defend the country, so there was not enough people to solve the abnormality occurred in the labyrinth.

Having said that, if it's left as it is, there's a concern about the monsters that will overflow from the labyrinth and might break into the territory of Outsu country.

The Outsu country has no choice but to send an assistance request to my empire.

The empire consents this willingly.

The unit in the vicinity of the border was dispatched to the Outsu country immediately.

The dispatched unit is originally a unit created with the noble's second son

and third son, but the ability is the same as the other units.  
It was thought that they will find out the cause of the abnormality and return.

In reality, they found out the cause of the abnormality, and returned.  
However, in a shape different from the expectation.  
Their unit ran away and returned.  
From the mysterious spider-type monster.

According to the report, it's said that it's a threat to the extent that the necessity to be resolute of annihilation is felt with just a glance.  
They withdraw immediately, and they said that it's necessary to create a special subjugation unit.

At first, I laughed off at that report saying 「What a foolish thing」 .  
However, from the testimony of the detailed report and the guide, the monster's danger is gradually confirmed.  
At least, danger degree A rank.  
The worst, it reaches the S rank.  
If such a dangerous monster came out of the labyrinth, the damage will become serious.

However, at the same time, a strange rumor starts to circulate.

There's a spider monster that saves people.

The local investigator immediately looked for the source of this rumor.  
Then, it's said that when a group of adventurers are attacked by a dangerous monster called Elro Baradrad in the Great Labyrinth Upper Layer, the monster defeated that monster, and even recover their comrades who were on the verge of death.

Such a foolish thing.  
That was my thoughts.  
I who's a monster tamer knows more about monsters than other people.  
Although monster's intelligence is low, it's not like it doesn't thinks at all.  
However, something like helping a person, a monster that acts with clear intention, I only heard that such monster is a legend class high rank monster.

If that story is true, the spider monster has a considerable wisdom, and it becomes a monster of the legend class.

Subjugation of such monster, as if I can do that.

However, it helped people, so that means it might be a friendly existence towards people.

If things go well, it might be possible to tame it.

And, finally my turn comes.

Really unlucky.

If the spider monster is a monster of the legend class according to the rumor, there might be no winning chance.

Even if it's not so, it's confirmed that it's at least a A rank monster.

It's quite severe to tame that.

The contract by the "Taming" skill is either the monster acknowledge it, or make it surrender with strength and force it to form a contract.

Because almost every monster won't acknowledge it, it's necessary to beat it with power once.

Beat the A rank monster until it becomes the state that it's not possible to act without killing it.

It's already an opponent that's hard to be defeated, so I can't help but to say that it's severe.

And, the opponent this time is at least an A rank.

In case of it's higher than that, it can be think that it's difficult even to win.

Cautious correspondence was necessary.

And yet.

「Haa. Good grief, having this me to explore the labyrinth. I'm really unlucky」

The person next to me is the empire's great magician, Ronant-sama.

Although he is certainly an excellent magician, there's a problem in his character.

Anyway, he is free and selfish.

He ignore orders remorselessly, and make use of the surroundings.

「Ronant-sama. In case of the opponent is higher than S rank, a person like you is needed. Please endure it」

「I know that. Well, no matter what comes, if there's me, it will be peaceful. Prepare with the belief of it's safe」

Although this person is usually a friendly and interesting person, I'm worried because he doesn't change even in the battlefield.  
But still, the strength is a real deal.  
He certainly has the ability to be called as the Humans strongest magician.

This time, it's the formation of me and Ronant-sama together with 30 empire soldiers and 4 guides.

If possible, I want the previous veteran guide to guide us while inquiring about the story from the guide, but he refuse it resolutely.

He said that "Like I can go to the place where such a dangerous monster is there".

Although it's regrettable, it can't be helped.

Rather, I should think that I obtained the information that the monster can even make the guide who seems to be a considerable professional to said that.

Though it's not a pleasant information.

At any rate, first of all, we must find the monster.

## **The labyrinth's nightmare ②**

---

「Fumu. The place where the corpse of the Earth Drake is here, right?」

「Yes. It should be」

「It's completely nothing」

We have came to the huge passage that's called the large passage.  
It's because there's a report of encountering the monster here.  
We found the nest that has the corpse of the Earth Drake, but there's

nothing inside it.

No.

To be exact, there's the remains of the hard parts, etc, that seemed to be leftovers, and other than that, there's nothing.

I confirm the state of the nest again.

Judging from the impurities that stick to the threads and the state inside the nest, it was better to consider that this place is abandoned.

There were no signs of being used.

「Apparently, it seems to have changed its nest place」

「I see. Then, it looks like we can do nothing but to look for it thoroughly」

「Yeah」

After that, we searched the surroundings carefully for several days.

However, the appearance of the monster was not found.

「It's not here」

「This is strange. Guide-dono. Do you happen to know that there's a place where we haven't search in this circumference?」

After the four guides ponder about it for a while, the mouth was opened.

「There's a path that leads to the middle layer nearby. Perhaps, that monster has gone into the middle layer」

「But, if it's a spider monster, it should be weak to fire. I think that the possibility is low, so I have disregard it up until now」

I see.

Although the possibility is low, it's possible.

Speaking of the middle layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth, it's said that it's the hell of heat wave with magma overflowing in the surroundings.

Because we don't have the equipment, it's impossible to search up to the middle layer.

When thinking about the foods and the tiredness of prolonged investigation, it's certain that we should go back.

「Yosh. Then, we will investigate the road that leads to the middle layer,

and if there's nothing, we will return」

Like that, we are guided, and we have advanced to the road.

「Uwa!？」

One of the guides who walk at the front stiffens unnaturally while letting out a scream.

「What's wrong?」

「I don't know, What's this? I can't move」

「Wait!」

Ronant-sama stops the other guide who tries to approach the guide carelessly.

「Apply the light and look properly. It's very hard to be see, but threads are spread around」

In accordance with Ronant-sama's words, I strain my eyes.  
Certainly, there's something like the thread that sometimes reflects the light.

「This?」

「We might have pulled the hit」

If I see properly, the shape of the thread is a beautiful radial.  
It was the shape peculiar to the cobweb.

「Someone cut the thread with the sword and help him」

One of the soldiers swings the sword down to save the guide who caught in the threads.  
However.

「Oh. It can't cut」

Ronant-sama leaks a voice of admiration.

The swung soldier's sword sticks to the threads similar to the guide.  
Although the soldier tries to pull out the sword from the threads, it doesn't move even an inch.

「Guide, it might be a little hot, but endure it」

「O-Okay」

Ronant-sama uses the magic of the fire.  
With accurate manipulation, only the threads in the surroundings are burnt without injuring the guide.  
It should be.

「Umu, hmm? It doesn't burns」

Although it might be a low rank magic, the thread that's said to be weak to fire remained without burning.

「I will raise the power」

Flame gushes out towards the threads from Ronant-sama.  
Dazzling light overflows in the dark cave.

「Oops, I made it too powerful」

Although the a part of the guide's clothes is burned, he somehow succeeded in escaping.  
The problem is the flame covers the inner part of the passage completely.

「It looks like I have done it」

「Yes. In case the owner is inside, it will surely rage」

Then, I can't hope for friendly attitude anymore.  
Taming it becomes impossible.

「If possible, I hope that here is also abandoned」

「It doesn't seem impossible. Even if we did this much, it doesn't come out, so that means it's either it's away from home, or here is already abandoned」

I hope that it's like that.

If the adventurer's rumor is true, the rumored spider is said to be striding in the labyrinth.

Moreover, in all probability, it uses Transfer.

I have never heard of a monster that can use Transfer that even only few can use it among the Humans.

It might be away from home now by chance, and it's possible that it can come back at this very moment.

「Everyone, just prepare for battle. Get prepared so that you can correspond no matter what happens」

I tell the soldiers so.

The threads burn out, and the fire vanishes.

We advance the path carefully again.

The cinders of the threads were spread in a considerably wide range.

「Although it's somewhat hard to burn, it's fragile once it's ignited, huh?」

「Yes. It seems that way. It looks like the flame have spread a lot to the interior」

We advance the path that's too wide to be called as a nest, and we reach a wide open space.

「Here is?」

「The entrance to the middle layer」

The guide answers.

I see, certainly, there's heat.

It seems that the path to the middle layer is a gentle downward slope.

「Hmm?」

Something was there.

Although it was hard to see because it's a downward slope, it's a thing with



a considerable size.

「Everyone, prepare」

A formation is formed, and the soldiers approach it carefully.

I stay back together with Ronant-sama and the guides, and I take out an appraisal stone from my pocket.

「Hou. Appraisal stone, huh? The level is 9, huh?」

「As a summoner, "Appraisal" is indispensable. Does Ronant-sama has the "Appraisal?」

「Umu. The level is 9」

「That's terrific. Because I use the appraisal stone frequently, the skill proficiency accumulates and it became level 3, but 9 is simply impossible」

「I frequently use it in the interval of the magic. And, it finally became level 9 at this age. Normally, it's better to use appraisal stone」

「You are right. So, how is that seen?」

The thing that I indicate.

That's the corpse of the huge spider monster.

「It's the corpse of the Arch Taratect」

Arch Taratect.

The one rank lower than the myth rank Over S monster, Queen Taratect.

The danger degree is S.

It has died in a tragic appearance.

「Furthermore, do you see it? There's a sign of a part was eaten」

Although I don't know that because there's a distance, it seems that Ronant-sama seen it.

「So that means there's an existence that killed the Arch Taratect and preys on it」

I trembled.

A monster that preys on S rank monster?

Such monster might exist?

If we encounter such a monster.

It's not good.

Even if an elite force is led and the Humans strongest magician is here, there's no winning chance against such non-standard existence.

We should withdraw.

However, the judgment was too late.

The incarnation of nightmare has transferred here.

## **The labyrinth's nightmare ③**

---

The monster that transferred in front of the Arch Taratect's corpse was a spider monster.

Compared with the huge Arch Taratect, it's a considerably small spider monster.

It's overall black, and there's a white pattern on the back.

The pattern is like a skull.

Among the eight feet, the front two is bigger than the other feet, having a shape like the sickle.

And, the eight red eyes glare at here.

My body freezes unintentionally to that glance.

I understand that my subordinates who have gone ahead tremble.

Even though I directed them to be prepared no matter what happens.

This can't be helped.

If such a thing appears suddenly, it's rather impossible to not tremble.

Such monster is like a king who reigns over the place.

Just by looking at the appearance, I tremble with fear.

It's as the report.

I understood it at first glance without the need to appraise it

That is not an existence that we can do something about it.

「O-Oooooo?」

I look at the source of the strange groan voice, and Ronant-sama greatly opens his eyes wide and shake himself.

Don't tell me even such a powerful person was put to fear?

The Haki that the monster emits is not a trivial matter. (TL note: One Piece)

Perhaps, it might have the intimidation-type skill, but even it's like that, but

I don't think that a powerful person like Ronant-sama can fail in resisting it.

「Ronant-sama?」

「How, how should I say it. Impossible. Impossible. What is this? What is this?」

「Ronant-sama!?!」

「A-Ah. Sorry」

「What's wrong?」

「That monster, it has outrageous amount of skills that are multiple activated continuously in such a natural style. Impossible」

Ronant-sama must be seeing the power of the monster's activated skill that I can't see.

It's hard to say that the muttering Ronant-sama has normal mentality.

Although it doesn't seem that he's confused by the fear, the situation is not good.

Because the spider monster that was calm a while ago reveal its anger now.

This is bad.

It's completely motivated.

And, the soldiers that are affected by the anger hold their weapon instinctively.

This is not good.

If it becomes such a situation, there's no way I can bond a friendship.

The discomfort that attacks me suddenly.

This is "Appraisal"?

Who?

Don't tell me that the monster is appraising here!?

That's ridiculous!?

I have never heard a monster that can use "Appraisal".

I activate the appraisal stone to confirm it.

And, I'm dumbfounded to the appraisal result.

A terrific status.

A huge amount of skills.

Such a thing, it's impossible to win.

「Wha-!？」

Apparently, it seems that Ronant-sama has activated the "Appraisal" almost at the same time as me.

The voice of surprise leaks from his mouth.

「Ma-Magic Extremity!？」

It seems that Ronant-sama is paying attention to one of the skills that the monster, Ede Saine has.

Certainly, I have not heard and seen of such skill.

No, it's not just that.

There are many skills that I have not seen before in the Ede Saine up until now.

The skills that I have seen before as well, there's a lot of high rank skills.

However, my surprise didn't end there.  
It's when I'm looking at the skills one by one.  
The appraisal result disappears suddenly, and a text 『Appraisal was obstructed』 is displayed.  
Obstructing the "Appraisal"?  
I have not heard that such thing is possible.

「P-Please wait! Please show it more!」  
「Ronant-sama! Please return to sanity!」

I scold the frenzied Ronant-sama.  
And, I shout at the same time.

「Withdraw! There's no way to win! Withdraw at once!」

However, the shout was too late.

Eight people at the most front fall.  
I don't know what happened.  
It seemed that the Ede Saine did nothing.  
However, it was there and only staring at here.  
With that alone, eight soldiers fell without any harbinger.

Which skill?  
Because I was not able to confirm all its skills, I don't know what effect it has.  
However, even if I don't know, the situation has moved.

The Ede Saine begins a strange action as it is.  
It's peeling off its own skin.  
The soldiers trembled to the strange spectacle.

The soldier who saw his comrade fall attacks the Ede Saine.  
However, the sword doesn't reach, and his body broke by the wall of soil that thrusts out from the ground.

Wait.  
Among the skills that were able to be confirmed, the "Soil Magic" should not be there.

Although there's an unknown magic called "Abyss Magic", all the other magics should have been checked.

The "Soil Magic" should not have existed in there.

「What!? It can construct magic from scratch without using skill!？」

Ronant-sama shouts.

Can such thing be done?

No, the Humans strongest magician is showing this much discomposure.

It's probably impossible normally.

It's not the time to keep my cards.

If I don't use all of my cards, we can't overcome this difficult situation.

If everything is used and it's overcome, it can be said that we are lucky.

Summon.

My "Summon" skill level is 4.

In other words, I can summon 4 monsters in this place.

I have no choice but to use these 4 to gain time for the soldiers to escape.

How much time can be gain against such monster?

The summoned monsters appear.

Bird-type, Kirecock.

Turtle-type, Rock Turtle.

Tiger-type, Febelt.

Water Drake Suiten.

Normally, these are powerful monsters that are too valuable to be used as a sacrificial pawn.

Sorry.

Go!

At the same time as I make the summoned monsters to attack, I call out to the soldiers for withdrawal again.

## The labyrinth's nightmare ④

---

The Wind Magic of the Kirecock hits the Ede Saine directly. Although I was surprised because I never thought that it will hit, I understand the reason why the Ede Saine didn't avoid the attack when the cloud of dust caused by the impact of the magic cleared up. Unhurt. For the Ede Saine, something like the Kirecock's magic is not worth to even avoid it.

However, it was able to gain time. Due to hitting the Kirecock's magic first, the Rock Turtle that's slow was

able to reach the front line.

The Rock Turtle that has a high defensive ability.

The Rock Turtle is made as a shield, and the other three start to attack.

The Wind Magic of the Kirecock rains from the air, and Suiten's water breath explodes.

The Febelt attacks immediately after the two attacks hit.

The Febelt that's excellent in speed and physical offensive ability springs at the Ede Saine.

And, a spear of soil thrusts the Febelt.

The Febelt was not able to react to the huge spear of soil that spring up from the ground suddenly, and it's skewered.

Immediately after that, the flapping Kirecock falls to the ground.

As if it's been thrown down.

It collides with the ground intensely as it is, and it sinks into the ground while making an unpleasant sound.

What happened?

The Kirecock is crushed by something invisible as it is.

Meanwhile, Suiten keeps shooting the water breath.

However, the Ede Saine doesn't mind it at all.

It turns towards Suiten slowly, and Wind Magic was shot.

Not only soil, but also wind!?

In the view of the surprised me, the breath is blown off by the Wind Magic, and the appearance of Suiten defeated.

The only one remaining is the Rock Turtle.

However, the Rock Turtle doesn't move.

It can't move.

When I appraise the Rock Turtle after seeing it's state is strange, it has the abnormal condition paralysis before I know.

Moreover, all of its status falls rapidly.

HP also.

The tough Rock Turtle became a corpse at a short time that can even be called as an instant.



The summoned beasts that have get over many difficulties together with me was slaughtered one-sidedly.

And yet, the thing ruling me now is not sadness and anger.

It's fear.

It's pathetic, and it's rude towards the dead summoned beasts.

Although I think about that, I can't fight against the fear that springs up from the bottom of my body.

I want to run away from this place quick.

However, as a person who leads the unit, I can't run away before my subordinates.

My subordinates began the withdrawal in the time that was gained by the summoned beasts that became sacrifices.

However, it's slow.

I forcibly return the consciousness of Ronant-sama who loses his sense by hitting him, and make him prepare a large-scale Transfer magic to withdraw with the unit.

But still, more time is still needed to make everyone of the unit to fall back to the range of the Transfer.

A few seconds in the meanwhile.

In that few seconds, the nightmare occurs.

The magic of soil and wind flies around wildly.

Even though it seems that it's shooting at random, each hit kills the soldiers

There's a soldier who falls suddenly too.

The mysterious attack that killed the Rock Turtle a while ago.

An attack that can even kill the Rock Turtle that has a lot of HP in an instant.

The soldiers can't endure even an instant, and fall one after another.

A magic flies towards Ronant-sama who's preparing the Transfer magic.

I become resolved to use up my MP, and I summon a monster again to be a substitute for Ronant-sama.

The magic that begins to be shot many times.

I summon a monster every time.

I take a restorative medicine that recovers MP.

I summon while drinking it.  
My MP that recovers gradually.  
However, the consumption is more than the recovery.

Magic comes, summon, magic comes, summon.  
While repeating it, finally, the summoned beast on hand is used up.  
But still, the magic doesn't stop.  
Or rather, the number of magics flew is obviously more than the beginning.

When I look at the surroundings wondering why, only Ronant-sama and I survived in this place.

「Ronant-sama」  
「It can't be helped. We will return even if it's only both of us」

As Ronant-sama starts to activate the Transfer magic, the Ede Saine has approached to our front.

「Ronant-sama!」  
「Ku!？」

The fired spear of darkness.  
It's a magic filled with a frightening amount of magical power that the soil and wind magic from a while ago are seen as a child's play.  
It's aiming at Ronant-sama.  
Because Ronant-sama was concentrating on the magic construction, he can't avoid it.  
I have used up all of my summoned beasts, so there's nothing that can be used as a shield.

It was an instant.  
I use my body to stop the spear of darkness.  
My body bursts open.

The spear of darkness penetrates through my body, and attacks Ronant-sama who's at the back.  
Ronant-sama's right arm and a part of his side blew off.  
Because I entered between the spear and Ronant-sama, the trajectory seems to have shifted a little.

Ronant-sama activates Transfer while having an anguish expression.

My view distorts.

I shut my eyes instinctively, and when I opened my eyes, it was not inside of the labyrinth.

「Eh?」

The person in front of me becomes surprised, and stiffens.

「Someone, those who can use recovery」

Ronant-sama talks to the people in the place while distorting his face in pain.

Here is the empire's magic laboratory, huh?  
Immediately, the surroundings becomes noisy.

「Endure a little more」

Ronant-sama applies recovery magic on me.

「Although almost half of your upper body was blown off, you did well to still be alive with this」

「Gofu」

Although I thought to say something, blood came out of my mouth.

「After all, I have to return the hit from you. So, don't die until then, okay?  
」

My body recovers little by little.

My HP also has escaped from the critical area.

Treatment is also given to Ronant-sama after the people who can use recovery magic.

I take a breath of relief, and became exhausted.  
Although there's a large sacrifice, we survived.

## **So, this is the possibility that a person has**

For the time being, "Evil Eye of Grudge" loaded in eight eyes.  
I activate it properly from somewhere near.  
When it's activated, they died instantly.  
Although I think that you don't know what I'm saying, I also don't know  
what have happened.  
It's not something shoddy like fragile or weak.  
I tasted that I thought that it was the Owata style.  
(TL note: From what I found, this Owata style is where the controlled game  
character is killed instantly just by receiving a damage. Something like a

game mode, I think)

No no.

Aren't you guys too weak?

When I thought about it, I leveled up.

Furthermore, it's two.

What?

Um, even though they are this weak, such a large amount of experience points enter?

Although I have defeated 8 people by now, the experience points obtained per person is higher than a Greater Taratect.

Seriously.

Certainly, they have a lot of skills, and I thought that the experience points seems to be a lot, but it's up to here.

Crap.

Human experience point is too delicious.

Suddenly, my motivation came out.

For the time being, I take off the skin after shedding.

If I think about it, doesn't this becomes a striptease in a certain meaning?

How pointless.

Ah, when I was thinking such a foolish thing, they come at me recklessly.

Although I can do it quickly, I will have you guys to accompany me for a little experiment here.

Magic is constructed.

It was the magic that I have seen a lot of times a while ago.

I make the magic relying on my memory.

And, I activate the completed magic.

The "Earth Magic", Earth Wall.

Even if I don't have the skill, I can do it if it's only the activation of the magic.

However, it's definitely easier to activate if I have the skill because the system will assist.

If I were to compare it, it's like moving on foot and moving by train.  
Reach the destination while confirming the road on foot and reach the destination automatically by train.  
When saying which is easier, it's obviously the train.  
However, it's possible to walk to there.

Acquiring the magic skill means acquiring the automatic construction of the magic.  
Then, I only need to make the acquired construction.  
In other words, if I know the construction, I can do the same thing.

In the middle of the fight with Alaba, I looked at this magic construction to the extent that I can hate it.  
Then, reproducing it should be possible.

Although I thought so, I was able to reproduce it unexpectedly easy when I try it.  
Is this also thanks to "Magic Extremity"?

The Knight-kun who got pushed up by the wall that appears from his feet.  
Wow.  
He has become the strange state that can't be said with the mouth.  
Namu Namu.

The summoner is shouting something.  
Oh?  
Something is being summoned.  
Bird, turtle, tiger, and Drake?  
Ah.  
Although it might be a coincidence, it's like the four gods said to rule over the four directions.  
But, this is a little different.

First of all, the bird.  
Whole body black.  
I think that it should be red.

And, the attribute that it uses is not fire but wind.

The turtle.

Come to think of it, I did defeat you when you're a child turtle long ago in the upper layer.

You have grown up.

Rather than that, Turtle, you're like a rock.

It's not a turtle carrying a rock, but the existence itself is already a rock.

The tiger.

Why is it pink?

You, are you fine with that?

Isn't the tiger the king of the jungle?

Is it fine for a king to be in such pink color?

And, the Drake.

The only Drake part of you is the skill.

Your appearance is a blowfish.

Are you a blowfish?

You have poison unexpectedly, so you're not a Drake but a blowfish, right?

They are full of points to be retorted.

Well, they are fairly strong though.

When only the status is seen, they are stronger than the person who summoned them.

If it's the highest status, it exceeds 800.

But, the skills are fewer than the people.

The bird comes and uses Wind Magic.

So, it can use magic.

As expected, when it was raised by people, its brain will somewhat improve.

I don't have the resistance for wind, and it won't deal a great damage even if it hits, so I guess I should receive it purposely to acquire the resistance.

Ouch.

It was a little painful.

As expected, the resistance can't be acquired with just one hit.

The wind and water attacks me at the same time.

I don't have resistance for water too, so let's receive it.

Ah, the tiger has plunge in.

Because it's pointless to receive this guy's attack, I don't need it.

I activate the Earth Spear that I got used to seeing it in the Alaba battle.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Soil Magic LV1』 》

Oh?

Huh?

Even though I'm using the "Earth Magic", the one I acquired is the "Soil Magic" that's the lower one.

Ah, so that means even if I use "Earth Magic", the skill that accumulates the skill proficiency is "Soil Magic"?

Hmm.

Although it's a good discovery that I can acquire magic that I don't have if I construct magic from scratch, the magic acquired is the lowest rank magic in the group of that magic.

Oh, well.

If I can acquire magic skills without paying any point, it's definitely better to do that.

As expected, it's easier to construct when I have the skill, the power and accuracy also increase.

Ah, then, I should also copy the bird's Wind Magic.

I understand the rough composition because I have been seeing it since a while ago.

If I can use the "Wind Magic", there's no need to acquire the resistance purposely now.

Thus, Bird, your role has already ended.

The bird is knock down by "Evil Eye of Magnetism".

I try the "Wind Magic" on the blowfish.

Ah, success success.

If I continue to use it, I'm sure that I will acquire the skill.

The last is the Rock Turtle, huh?



Certainly, its defensive ability is high, but compared with the Earth Dragons, well.

It has a lot of SP uselessly, so I absorb it with "Evil Eye of Grudge".

Thank you for the meal.

While I was fighting against the Four Gods(lol), the knights try to run away.

I won't let you, Experience Points.

In order to accumulate skill proficiency, I mainly use the soil and wind magic.

I reduce the number with the Evil Eyes while using magic.

Hmm?

That magician, he's trying to transfer?

Moreover, isn't that the high rank large-scale Transfer?

You intend to run away with everyone.

The Evil Eyes are out of range, huh?

Let's snipe with magic.

Ah, the summoner blocks it.

Not bad.

The summoner summons monsters desperately to block my magic sniping.

Immediately after he drank something, his MP recovers little by little.

Is it the MP restorative medicine?

To have such a convenient goods.

Humans are dirty, it's indeed dirty.

Although the surrounding knights are settled, those two might be able to run away.

I think I should stop sniping, and shoot a huge one.

Dash.

If it's this distance, it's faster to dash rather than transferring.

I move to the front of the summoner and the magician.

Darkness Spear activate.

It's different from the skill proficiency accumulating a while ago.

It's the highest level of magic that the present me can use.  
I will kill the magician with this first.  
After that, I can just boil or roast the summoner as I please.

When thinking about that, the summoner used his body to protect the magician.  
Although the Darkness Spear penetrates through the summoner's body and wound the magician, they ran away with Transfer at the last moment.

Ah.  
They ran away.  
Oh, well.  
Because I have marked them, I can kill them any time.

Besides, I have gain a lot of experience points, and my level rose considerably.

『Evolution Possible : Zana Horowa』

To the extent that it's possible to evolve.

## **I'm going to evolve! Part 5**

---

Well.  
I'm exhilarated.  
I never thought that I can gain so much experience points by killing people.  
Well, if I think about it, it's natural, but when it's this much, I can't stop my laughter.

The number of the defeated this time is 28 people with 6 level up.  
Although I let the summoner and the magician to get away, I can kill them

any time because I have marked them.

Similarly, the four people that escape by running also can be killed any time because I have marked them.

I have enough time even after evolution.

The evolution this time is pretty much the final one.

Equal rank to Mother as a monster.

Well, because there's a difference in the years lived, Mother is absolutely stronger if I fight it directly.

But still, there's the deep emotion that I climbed to the top from being the weakest.

Even if I say that, I have a further top.

Even if it's the highest rank monster in the world, it's only connecting until evolving into the Arachne for me.

And, the Arachne is also only connects to reach the Administrator.

There's still a long way ahead.

But, when thinking about the efficiency of human experience points, it might end unexpectedly fast.

I gain this much of experience points just by killing 28 people, so if I kill about 1000 people, my level seems to rise in a blink of an eye.

To be frank, hunting human is absolutely better than working hard in a mortal combat with the Earth Dragon.

If there's a problem, it's Gyurigyuri.

He's probably observing me, so he should know that "Taboo" has reached max level.

Defeat Alaba and humans, and if I start the human slaughter on top of that, he should know my purpose.

I think that he will come and stop me while he understands it.

He's really a troublesome guy.

Even though there's no significance to stop me.

Umu.

Here, should I wait for a subjugation unit to be formed rather than striking them?

Because I let the summoner and the magician to get away, won't the next unit that comes to subjugate me will be more stronger?

Then, if I attack them back, "Oh wow, weird".

Legitimate self-defense.

It's not bad.

Perfect.

Yosh.

Let's wait in the labyrinth for the subjugation unit to come for a while.

Kukuku.

You should come over nonchalantly without knowing that you were lured.

Fuhehe.

Meanwhile, I guess I can go defeat the Earth Dragon if I'm free.

For the time being, things in the future are decided to be such feeling, let's make preparations to evolve.

I recover the scattered corpses.

I leave it together with the Arch.

And, I set up threads to surround the Arch.

The Arch is huge after all.

This is a great hard labor.

Fuu.

Complete.

Although it doesn't exceed the simple level, if it's only for evolving, this is enough.

The home has been burnt, so I must make a new bed with the outlook of moving.

Ah, but if I move, the subjugation unit can't come.

Hmm.

Should I even make a dummy bed?

But, if I make such a thing, isn't it better to just live in there?

Ah, but, it's dangerous if I stay at the same place too long.

Ah, although I remembered it because of that, how's the "Parallel Will" when evolving?

They are almost already physically independent of me.

What will happen if I enter the evolution state?

Oh, well.

Even if they are forced to enter the sleep mode as me, they won't die.

It should be impossible to erase them in reality unless the power outside of the system is used.

If the main body me don't die.

Thus, let's evolve.

《Individual Ede Saine evolves into Zana Horowa》

Yes Sir.

Huh?

If it's the usual, I should lose my consciousness in this timing, but I don't feel sleepy.

Ah, is it possibly the "Sleep Nullity"?

The skill acquired from the Ruler of Sloth title, "Sleep Nullity".

This skill doesn't only nullify the sleep attribute attack, but the bad condition by not sleeping disappears.

The penalty is not generated even if 24 hours all the year.

Moreover, because I can sleep normally when I want to sleep, it's a convenient skill.

Perhaps, thanks to this skill, I think that I evade the fainting when evolving.

However, this is the evolution, huh?

A strange feeling.

Although it doesn't bothers me at all, it's like a feeling of my body being remake from the inside.

Like being a completely different thing.

But, there's no unpleasant feelings like mystery and fear.

《Evolution completed》

《Became the Zana Horowa species》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

After that, the skills level up in succession.

Oh.

Although I understood that the skills rise when evolving, when I hear it like this, a great amount of skills leveled up.

《Acquired skill 『Immortality』 by evolution》

《Skill points gained》

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Hmmm!?

Somehow just now, I have a feeling that I heard something terrible that I must not miss.

What was it?

What did I acquired?

『Immortality : Impossible to die in the system』

Oiiiiiiiiiiiiii!?

Are you okay with it!?

This is the bad one!?

Something like inserting such a thing lightly, that D, how idiot is she?

Fine, I will take it!

I will take it gratefully!

Iyahhou!

With this, only Gyurigyuri can defeat me!

Isn't it fine for me to get carried away?

Uehehehehehehe!

A plop sound is heard.

A smartphone fell there.

## Hello, this is the Evil God

---

I didn't saw anything.  
I see nothing.

『Hello. This is D』

Aaaa.  
I don't hear anything.

『Ah, what do we have here. Somehow, there's a spider self-destruction button on my hand.』

I'm sorry, forgive me!  
Or rather, what's with that button!?  
When did you made it!?

『It's a joke. There's no such thing. Even without it, I can at least turn the spider into a dirty fireworks』

U-Um.  
I can't feel relieved at all.

『Don't worry. I won't do anything that will kill an amusing person like you  
』

Ah, is that so?  
I'm honored.  
Then, bye.

『Self-destruction』

I'm sorry!

『It's a joke. Joke』

I don't seem to hear it as a joke at all when it's said in a monotonous voice.

『I'm often said that』

So, what do you really want?

『Just a mere celebration that you attained immortality』

Ah.  
Hey, why did you make such a skill?

『What do you think that a person will aim after the person is satisfied?』



Eh?

『Wealth, fame, military power, authority, and immortality. No matter which world it is, the people will only aim for those. And, when they know that it's really obtainable, what do you think they will do?』

They will probably try to obtain it by all means.  
Ah, I see.

『That's how it is. Even if they understand that they can't reach it, people wants to depend on it. At all cost. And, they will work hard and even harder, and die without obtaining it in the end. As for the fruits of their hard work, the Administrators take it. Don't you think that it's very efficient?』

As usual, you have a bad personality.

『I'm the Evil God after all』

Then, I have also obtained that, so what does this means?

『The Zana Horowa is originally set as an immortal monster after all. I didn't expect that there's an individual that will really evolve into it』

Hey.  
It was a monster that must not be evolved.

『It's not wrong to evolve it. However, the first which is the Zoa Ere is a species that generates very rare, so even if it's generated, it was designed to die before it evolves』

Eh?  
What's that?

『The Zoa Ere has the Corrosion Attack, right? But, there was no Corrosion Resistance』

Eh?

Is that so?

『Yes. Therefore, the normal Zoa Ere will die at the moment it used the Corrosion Attack. You are lucky to have the resistance』

How close!?

Seriously.

So, I was close to death before I knew it.

『Thanks to the resistance you have, the sickle ended to the extent that it can't be used. If it's the usual, it will be an instant death』

What a defective product.

『Kill the opponent and oneself will also die. Because of such state, it's said that it's the monster that symbolized sinister』

Ah.

Now that you say that, it sure is sinister.

It's an extreme nuisance.

『The true nature of Ede Saine doesn't change too, and it obtained the more powerful Evil Eye of Extinction. It dies before it evolves』

Is there an individual that evolve into the Zana Horowa up until now?

『There's none. Congratulations. You became the world's only unique monster. Clap clap』

Although I'm happy, when it's said by you, somehow, I can't feel happy.

『Even though I'm here to bless you specially』

No, after all, when I see the this or that up until now, well.

『I'm the Evil God after all』

Haa.

"Taboo" and "Immortality", your personality is really bad.

『I will be glad if you could say it a little with elegance. For example, pure malice』

At the point you say it yourself, it's already an out.  
You are too nasty.

『Don't you think that Taboo is a well-done system?』

I don't think so.

Although it ended with only unpleasant feelings because I'm a half outsider, won't the residents in this world will go mad when "Taboo" reached max level?

『The people who maxed Taboo in the past don't receive a decent death』

That's obvious.

『It's Taboo, that's why that sort of thing is included』

Seriously, it's nasty.

Well, I guess those are the consequences when you do bad things.

『So, you've learned contents of Taboo, and now here we are』

Yeah.

I think that something is wrong even if I say so myself.

If it was the old me, I would just say something like "This is none of my business," then sleep all day.

『It's probably because of the way you've been using Parallel Will』

I'm sure it is.

『I'm saying this because you don't seem to realize it, but that's an attack outside of the system, you know?』

Ah, seriously?

『At the very least, I don't remember designing the skill to do something like that』

Oh.

In other words, I'm approaching the domain of God?

『Yes』

Fufufu.

This seems that I'm close to the day when I become the God.

『I expect it』

No, I wanted you to retort me rather than ignoring me splendidly.

『It's my true feelings. I'm expecting you to reach our area』

Are you serious?

『Yes』

What's your purpose?

『I should have said it. It's entertainment』

Ah, yeah.

It was like that.

『Because I feel good today, I will give you a little service by lecturing you』

Seriously!?

『Yes. If it's within the range that I can tell, I will teach you about various things about this world』

Oh, seriously.  
Then, what should I ask?

**You're just the Hero and the Demon King, don't get cocky!**

---

First, why did I reincarnate into this world?

『Ah. I will explain it in detail from the beginning. First of all, you died in the Earth's Japan. Are you fine here?』

Yes.

As expected, I have died.  
I thought of it before.

『About the cause of the death, the previous Hero and Demon King are related to it』

Eh?

Why can the Hero and the Demon King of this world interfere the Earth?

『Both the previous Hero and Demon King are genius that can use Dimension Magic. They modify the Dimension Magic, and a magic that can cross over the wall of the world was made』

Can such thing be done?

『It's possible. There's no reason that it can't be done. However, The system assistance will not work on a technique outside of the system. The residents in this world that got accustomed to the system assistance can't control such an advanced magic formula. As a result, the magic formula explodes accidentally. When the dimension is crossed, a part of the M A area is destroyed, and it exploded in a certain high school classroom in Japan after crossing the wall of the world』

Uwa.

What a nuisance to others.

Destroying the M A area, are they stupid?

Then, what am I who died because of that?

『Indeed. Thanks to that, I was made to check and repair the world system that I left it as it is after I made it』

Saying something like you left it.

『I have said it, right? That I'm an outsider in the world. The one who manage the world is only the world's Administrators. Although I offered the system, I don't do anything further』

Even though you say that, you have been interfering recently.

『It can't be helped. Even though it's the result of the reckless Hero and Demon King in the world, it killed the innocent high school students and drag them into the system after all. I'm a part of the cause, so I think that I should do the minimum follow-up as the system constructor』

Hmm?

A part of the cause?

High school students?

『There are 25 former earthlings that have reincarnated into the world now. The classroom is cruelly destroyed, and there was no survivor. And, by the impact at that time, the souls of the dead at that time flow backward by the world system and everyone was reincarnated in the world. I protect the dismantled souls, and I gave the  $n \% I = W$  skill so that they can live in the world with their memories and the soul's power. Then, I look at everyone's suitability, give a suitable skill one by one, and mediate as much as possible to reincarnate everyone into the race that the soul's wavelength is near. With this, I think that I have done the lowest follow-up』

Eh, seriously?

So, there were people other than me.

Hmm?

How many people was there in our class?

Certainly, it's 25 people, right?

And, when the teacher is included, isn't it 26 people?

One person insufficient?

『Ah. That's me』

It's you!?

Eh?

Were you in that classroom?

『Yes. That's why, the magic of the Hero and the Demon King opened in that classroom.』

Eh?

By the way, what's your name?

『That's a secret.』

Eh?

Who?

Was there such a person?

『Well, leaving aside my story. Because I who is the system's top Administrator was in that classroom, that accident happened. That's why, I also have a part of the cause. I interfere the world in this way to take the responsibility』

Haan.

So that's why I have the "Idaten" by nature.

But, what about "Wisdom"?

From what I heard so far, at the point when everyone was reincarnated, your responsibility seemed to be over from what you are saying.

『I have said it at that time. It's a reward for working hard』

Ah, I see.

I will thank you just in case.

Thank you.

『You're welcome』

So, why did you give me "Wisdom", and after maxing my "Taboo", you ask me to save this world?

『I never said such thing. It's free for you to do anything you want in that world. I won't stop you and direct you. I'm just an onlooker』

I hope that it's so.

『There's no trust』

After all, you're the Evil God.



『You're not wrong』

Ah, that's right.

What did the Hero and the Demon King wanted to do until they do such a stupid thing?

『Probably, they want to defeat me』

Why?

『There seems to be a power that considers the Administrators to be an enemy. The previous Hero and Demon King might have been tempted by them』

The idiots that can't be saved, huh?

Aaaa.

To die because I was drag into the misfortune accident by those guys.  
It's the worst.

『Well, because I have done the follow-ups, it's your choice to do whatever you want in the different world』

Ah, un.

Yeah.

Thank you for working at that area in spite of the Evil God.  
Seriously, I was saved.

『You're welcome』

So, who are the guys who tempt the Hero and the Demon King?

『Because it doesn't seem to be interesting if I tell you, please confirm it with your eyes』

Uwa.

Keeping it in suspense there?

『Because it seems interesting that way』

How ill-natured.

By the way, you said that everyone is reincarnated into the race near to the soul's wavelength, but I'm a spider, right?

『You're a spider』

My soul is near the spider?

『Your wavelength must be very match. As for the others, most of them reincarnate into the Humans』

No!?

Why!?

Why is it a spider!?

If possible, I also wanted to be born as a human!

A death survival from the moment I was born, it's too eventful!

『However, because you are born as a spider, you have a head start to be possible to act like this, so it's hard to say that it's a failure』

Head start?

『Yes. The others are still babies』

A-Ah.

I see.

So, not much time has passed since I was born.

『Although there's that too, you were born earlier than the Humans. When saying from the calculations of years in the Earth, you were born roughly half a year earlier than them』

I see.

Then, that means I grow up quickly with a half year head start while they are saying "Babubabu" in baby.

『Yes. Do you have any other questions?』

Then, why did you make such a troublesome thing like the system?  
Even if you don't make such a thing, if it's you, weren't you able to do something?

『There's no meaning to do something about it. I'm the Evil God after all』

Well, is that so?

『I will look at your actions interestingly from now on』

No, don't see.

『Of course I will see. I look at you while playing game with potato chips on one of my hand』

What's with that luxury  
Are you still in Japan?

『Yes』

I'm jealous!

『Potato chips are delicious. Ah, there was a new ice cream. I will eat it later』

Just die!  
Ice cream!

『See you later』

The smartphone disappears.  
She only chatted, and disappeared.

『Zana Horowa   LV1   No name  
Status

HP : 4 2 9 3 / 4 2 9 3 (Green) + 1 8 0 0 (Details) (1801 up)  
MP : 1 3 2 9 2 / 1 3 2 9 2 (Blue) + 1 8 0 0 (Details) (4182 up)

SP : 2 8 7 3 / 2 8 7 3 (Yellow) (Details) (1060 up)  
: 1 4 4 5 / 2 8 7 3 (Red) + 0 (Details) (1060 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 8 3 3 (Details) (1141 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 2 9 0 4 (Details) (1141 up)

Average Magic Ability : 1 2 5 9 9 (Details) (3841 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 2 5 4 5 (Details) (3841 up)

Average Speed Ability : 8 3 6 1 (Details) (2821 up)

### Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV9 (2 up)」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic God Act LV3 (1 up)」 「Magic Granting LV8 (1 up)」 「Offensive Magic Power LV1 (new)」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV2 (1 up)」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV2 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV7 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Slashing LV9 (1 up)」 「Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV2 (1 up)」 「War God Spirit LV1 (new)」 「Vitality Granting LV6 (1 up)」 「Dragon Power LV8 (1 up)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV7 (1 up)」 「Corrosion Attack LV5(1 up)」 「Heresy Attack LV6」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV8 (1 up)」 「Thread Genius LV1 (new)」 「Universal Thread LV7 (1 up)」 「Thread Manipulation LV10」 「Telekinesis LV3 (2 up)」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV4 (2 up)」 「Space Maneuver LV9 (1 up)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Super Thought Acceleration LV1(new)」 「Future Vision LV1 (new)」 「Parallel Will LV8 (1 up)」 「High-speed Calculation LV7 (1 up)」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV9 (2 up)」 「Stealth LV10」 「Camouflage LV3 (2 up)」 「Silent LV9 (1 up)」 「Tyrant LV2 (1 up)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Degeneration」 「Immortality (new)」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Wind Magic LV1 (new)」 「Soil Magic LV2 (new)」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10」 「Darkness Magic LV5 (3 up)」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10」 「Space Magic LV10」 「Dimension Magic LV5 (1 up)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Anger LV4 (2 up)」 「Satiation LV8 (1 up)」 「Sloth」 「Wisdom」 「Destruction Resistance LV6 (1 up)」 「Blunt Resistance LV7 (2 up)」 「Slash Resistance LV7 (2 up)」 「Flame Resistance LV3 (1 up)」 「Soil Resistance LV1(new)」 「Great Heavy Resistance LV2 (1 up)」

」 「Abnormal Condition Nullity (new)」 「Acid Resistance LV7 (1 up)」  
「Paralysis Resistance LV8 (1 up)」 「Faint Resistance LV6 (1 up)」 「  
Great Fear Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「  
Great Pain Alleviation LV5」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Clairvoyance LV8」  
「Evil Eye of Grudge LV7 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Stasis LV6 (1 up)」 「Evil  
Eye of Magnetism LV3 (2 up)」 「Evil Eye of Extinction LV4 (1 up)」 「  
Great Enhanced Five Senses LV2 (1 up)」 「Perception Range Expansion  
LV6 (1 up)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV7 (1 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「  
Destiny LV3」 「Body Flicker LV8 (1 up)」 「Durability LV8 (1 up)」 「  
Fortitude LV3 (1 up)」 「Fortress LV3 (1 up)」 「Idaten LV7」 「Taboo  
LV10」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill points : 3 6 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer  
」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster  
Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom  
」 「Drake Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Dragon Killer」 「Ruler of Sloth」  
「Natural Calamity of Monster」 「Conqueror(new)」 』

## S22 To the Elf Village

---

Sensei received a report that the army has invaded the Elf Village with  
Distant Communication.

The flag that the army raised is Rengzant Empire.

It was the army led by Yuugo.

Sensei receives the report, and declared to return to the Elf Village without  
hesitation.

「Yuugo can't be neglected anymore. I will return to the Elf Village and intercept him」

The eyes that's full of Sensei's determination.  
Hyrinth-san opened his mouth as if he's obstructing it.

「So? How do you go to the Elf Village?」

The Elf Village location is further inside the deep forest, and it's in the place called the holy ground.  
The holy ground is at the central part of the Kasanagara continent, and it's located near the Demons territory.  
And, now we are at the Dastordia continent.  
There was an outrageous gap of distance.

「No matter how you estimate it, it takes dozens of days to reach the Elf Village from here unless Transfer is used. Even if you go from now, it should already ended by the time you arrive」

As what Hyrinth-san said, there's no way we can reach there no matter how we work hard unless Transfer is used.  
Although there's a transfer circle in the royal castle, when we rescued Leston-niisama and the others, we confirmed that the transfer circle has stopped functioning.  
Although it's not completely broken, advanced technique seemed to be required to restore it.  
There's no one that can do it among these members.

「It's all right. As long as I can cross to the Kasanagara continent, there's a transfer circle that the Elves hold in secret」

So, there's such thing.  
The transfer circle is rare among the magic tools, and it's regarded as more important than the high level appraisal stone.  
To have such thing in secret.  
The Elves' organizational capability might be higher than I thought.

But, when I think about it, because they can even gathered us who have

reincarnated on their own, it's not strange that they have such a thing.

「However, even if it's used, it will still take more than ten days. Although I don't know when the empire army will reach the Elf Village, there's a report about it, so that means the march begins steadily to that extent. I don't think that you can make it in time」

「Certainly, I won't be in time for the outbreak of the war. However, there's a powerful barrier at the Elf Village, and there's also the fortress of nature called the forest. It's impossible for the Elf Village to fall until I reach there」

Sensei who declares it.

I guess she is very confident of the defense of the Elf Village.

「Rather, the problem is that the empire army might withdraw before I arrive」

「Why can you declare it to that extent?」

「While being at a place near both the Humans and the Demons, the result of impregnable is not just for a show.」

「I see」

Hyrinth-san looks at me once.

「And, how do you cross to the Kasanagara continent?」

「The only way is to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth」

「Do you think that it's possible?」

「I don't know」

The Elro Great Labyrinth.

Roughly the only path that connects the continents other than the Transfer. The sea is the base of the powerful Water Dragons, there's no one who succeeded in a voyage.

It's said that even if a person flies, the person will be shot down without care.

The Elro Great Labyrinth is a huge labyrinth that connects such both continents through the underground.

It's said that because it's huge, if there's no guide, it's impossible to get out

forever.

In addition, numerous monsters inhabiting there use poison, so it will become the worst situation if measures are not taken.

This world's largest labyrinth is also the labyrinth prod of the world's worst difficulty simultaneously.

However, if a person follows the guide's directions and pass through the proper route, the danger is little.

Originally.

「There might be an ambush at doorway of the labyrinth」

「Yeah」

From the importance of the Elro Great Labyrinth, the doorway is strictly guarded.

The reason why there's no Demons in the Dastordia continent is because they are not allowed to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

For us who have became wanted people, it's difficult to enter and to go out. If a unit that clearly aims at us is stationed there, then it's all the more.

「Shun, what do you want to do?」

「Eh?」

「Oka-san intend to go to the Elf Village alone. I'm asking what Shun wants to do」

Huh?

I intended to go with Sensei normally though.

Is it different?

「Eh? I intend to go with Sensei though」

A grand sigh leaked from Hyrinth-san's mouth for some reason.

「Shun, do you understand your position?」

「Eh?」

「Currently, we are in the position being chased globally with the sin of national treason. And the principal offender is said to be Shun, right?」

「A-Ah」

「Is it necessary for you to go to the Elf Village nonchalantly?」



I think.

Certainly, I understand Hyrinth-san's point.

I don't have the obligation to protect the Elves.

If seeing from Hyrinth-san.

「Hyrinth-san. There are friends of the same town as me before reincarnation in the Elf Village. I can't abandon them」

Hyrinth-san is surprised at my words, and sends a glance to Sensei. And, Sensei affirmed it with a nod.

「In addition, I must settle it with Yuugo」

Did he feel my determination? Hyrinth-san closed his eyes once and nodded.

「I understand. If Shun says so, I have no objection. I will follow in order to protect you」

「Thank you」

「Of course I will go too」

Katia appeals her existence as if agreeing with Hyrinth-san.

To be honest, I don't want to take Katia along into the battlefield because I'm worried about her, but now that we have come this far, Katia will not draw back.

Katia is considerably strong, and if she always follows near me, rare things won't happen.

Even if it happens, I can use the resurrection by "Kindness".

Although it's dangerous to rely on it too much, it's far better than nothing.

Although the resurrection of "Kindness" is seen as a cheat skill, the fact is that the use is quite limited.

First of all, it's ineffective if it's not immediately after the person died.

If it's not resurrected within roughly five minutes after death, there's no effect.

When Father was killed, if I resurrect him at the very beginning, this might not happen.

However, I suffered a defeat by Yuugo and got wounded at that time.  
If I'm not in perfect condition, the resurrection will not success.  
And, even if I resurrect, I can't resurrect if the former body is completely destroyed.  
If I don't clear these conditions, I can't resurrect.

Besides, if I resurrect another person, "Taboo" will become level 10.  
When "Taboo" becomes level 10, a frightening thing seems to happen.  
If possible, I want to avoid it, but if my comrades are sacrificed, I will probably execute resurrection without hesitating.

「Unfortunately, I'm a burden in combat. I will remain here, and advance the preparations for the royal capital recapture」

Leston-niisama said so and selected to stay.

「Then, I will devote myself to the assistance of Leston-sama. I don't think that my power is useful from now on」

It seems that Clevea will remain with Nii-sama.

「Please let me go with Shurein-sama」

Anna said so with an obsessed expression  
To be honest, it was unexpected that Anna said so.  
Because Anna is a Half Elf.  
And, we are heading to the Elf Village after this.

It's the Elf's exclusive race.  
Even if the Half Elves that should be half of the same race, they won't accept them.  
It might be simply because they are half same.  
Anyway, the Half Elves born in the Elf Village grow up with ashamed feelings, and when they reach the point that they can support themselves, they will be driven out of the village without discussions.  
In harsh case, it's said that they might be thrown out while they are still babies.

Anna spends her childhood in the Elf Village, and she has a past of being

driven out to the Humans territory.

The Elf Village should have been a place without good memories for Anna.  
And that Anna says that she wants to follow to the Elf Village.

「Anna. There's no need to force yourself, you know?」

「No. I'm not forcing myself. I just can't forgive myself like this. Please take me along with you」

Anna who's ghastly.

Speaking frankly, this condition is dangerous.

She is mentally cornered.

Leave her here or take her along, both are not good.

Then, it's better to appoint her in a noticeable place.

「I understand」

「Shun」

「It's okay. Anna, don't force yourself and please always be with me」

「Yes」

I answer Katia who turns a criticism glance with my gaze.

Although it has become the feeling that holds a troublesome thing, Anna is an excellent magician in the Humans.

If her mind is stable, it should be all right.

I will watch her well until then.

I think that the position was reversed suddenly.

In the old days, Anna protects me and taught me about various things.

This time, it's my turn to protect Anna.

「Now that it's decided, let's start the action at once」

Everyone start to move by Hyrinth-san's command.

First of all, we have to reach the Elro Great Labyrinth.

It will start from there.

That night, Katia visited my room.

「What's wrong?」

「No, I thought that there's something that I must tell you」

I prepare myself because it doesn't seem to be a good thing just by looking at Katia's strangely awkward face.

「You heard the story of the missing students from Sensei, right?」

「Ah」

「Among that, four people have already died」

「I see」

I have expected it to some extent.

Although I expected it, when I hear it like this, I'm shocked.

「Why saying such thing now?」

「If we go to the Elf Village, we will meet with our old friends, right? I thought that it should be better for you to at least know the name of the dead ones before that」

「I see, thank you. You know that I will feel depressed when I hear about it, so you never told me until now, right?」

「Yeah」

「Please tell me. Who died?」

「I will say it from the one with good relations. First of all, Kogure」

Kogure.

I see, I can never meet him again.

「He was a crybaby even though he's a high school student」

「Ah. When Kogure lost in rock, paper, scissors game and was chosen for the person in charge of the living thing that nobody wants to do, he seriously cried」

「Saying that "It's impossible". Other than that, coming to school crying and saying that his game console was broken」

「Ah, right」

We talk about Kogure for a while.

「Next is Hayashi」

「The table tennis club?」

「Yeah, that Hayashi」

「Although our relations were not so good, I remember that he hustled me during the table tennis class of physical education」

「Me too. Usually he's not so cheerful, and at the moment he holds a paddle, his personality changed」

「He hit a smash while shouting Sure-kill Tornado Smash」

「I laughed at that」

「Next is Wakaba-san」

「Eh? That whole school bishoujo?」

「Yeah」

「It's a world loss」

「Right. Even though she's taciturn and expressionless, her presence is amazing」

「She was the idol of our school after all. The point is also high that she was nonathletic unexpectedly」

「The last one is Sakurasaki」

「Natsume, a friend of Yuugo, huh?」

「Ah. he's Natsume's stopper, and he's the only one who can talk to that guy equally」

「When Natsume seems to be reckless, he always intervened casually」

「Furthermore, he come an apologize in secret later. Saying that Ken has did something bad」

「I see. Because there's no Sakurasaki-kun, I wonder if Yuugo became like that」

「Who knows」

「I wonder why. Why did he become like that? Everyone should have been doing well in Japan」

「We were reborn in a different world. Everyone will change. Yuugo just changed in the bad way. That's all」

「Katia doesn't change」

「Do you really think so?」

I'm shocked at the glance of Katia who says so.

「Say, how am I reflected in your eyes?」

「How?」

「Is the one that you are seeing is Katia? Or, is it Kanata?」

「Eh? What do you mean?」

Katia is Kanata, so both should be the same.

I don't know what Katia wants to say.

「Haa. Well, fine. Do I really looked unchanged? Or, did you persuade yourself that I'm unchanged?」

「Well. Sorry」

I apologize to Katia who seems to be in a bad mood somehow.

「It's fine. I understand that you are such a guy」

「What do you mean?」

「You dullard」

「Isn't that harsh!?!」

「It's not harsh. You cheat bug dullard」

「Isn't it harsher!?!」

「Leaving that aside, I find that you are more strange that you don't change at all」

「Is that so?」

「Yeah. Do you really understand the present situation?」

「Of course I do」

「Then, why can you be so natural?」

「Is there something bad about it?」

「It's not bad. But, think about it properly. Your biological parent is killed, your half younger sister is kidnapped, and you are driven out of your birthplace. And, you are going to fight with the person who wreck your birthplace from now on. And yet, why can you stay calm like that?」

「That's」

I wonder why.

Now that you say that, it's so.

Normally, if it becomes such a situation, either despair or get angry and lose control of myself.

And yet, I feel nothing.

No, I feel it.

Only sad.

But, something is different in this sadness.

I'm not sad because of my circumstances.

This is,

『Sad』

Yeah, sad.

『The world is ugly』

Yeah, the world overflows with fights, it's ugly and that's sad.

「Shun?」

「Eh?」

「What's wrong? Being absentminded」

「A-Ah. No, it's nothing」

「Is that so? If you are tired, sleep, okay?」

「Yeah. I will do so」

「Ah. Then, I have disturbed you」

Katia leaves the room.

I'm aware that my back is sweating damply.

Why?

What on earth is that a while ago?

What on earth happened to me?

## Outside

---

Several days passed after I evolved.

Meanwhile, I watch over the four people who I let go escape from the labyrinth while I hunt in the lower layer.

I leave the magician and the summoner who escaped with Transfer for a while.

I intend to let them swim until a subjugation unit comes.

And, about the four people who ran away, naturally, they should head towards the exit.

I judge that I can reach the exit of this labyrinth if I follow the four people



who I marked while hunting in the lower layer.

If I go after the two people who escaped with Transfer by Transfer, I can go outside.

But, I want to grasp the exit's location properly.

Thus, I think that I will keep the group of 4 until they reach the exit.

Immediately after evolving, I chat with D and spend my time leisurely, after that, I eat, then spend my time leisurely again.

Well, I have eaten it.

Finally, I have done it.

Un, I will only say that it was very delicious.

I decided to rebuild the home in the same place for the time being.

It should still be all right even if I stay here.

After that, I return to the lower layer to raise my level.

As expected, after evolving into the highest rank, the rise of the level is slower than before.

Because the level will reset to 1 immediately after evolution up until now, the rise of the level is faster than before evolution to some extent, but it's not so fast this time.

Although the necessary experience points decreased compared with before evolution, it still requires a great amount.

I have continue hunting in the lower layer for several days, and my current level is 6.

Only 5 levels rise.

Only 5, huh?

You trash.

Well, if I start the human hunting, it will rise quickly, so I will endure it for now.

Oh, yes.

The Earth Dragon duo of Kaguna and Geere that's in the lower layer.

They became a trio before I know.

Un.

The Earth Dragons that exist in the lower layer except Alaba have gathered.

The newly joined one is Earth Dragon Fuito.

It's level 11, and it's the lowest among the Earth Dragon.

The combat ability is also the lowest, it's the same type as Alaba which is the balance type, but it's one step and even two steps weaker than Alaba. If Alaba is an all-rounder, Fuito is a jack-of-all-trades and master of none.

Well, I won't lose if it's an one-to-one.

If it's an one-to-one.

There's no way I can win against three of them!

Thus, basically, I leave them alone.

Although I might be able to do it if it's the present me, when thinking of the risk and the effort, I don't want to defeat them to that extent.

Because I obtained "Immortality", I won't die, but this skill probably means that I won't die as an existence, and something like wounds will remain normally.

In other words, I can't act if my HP becomes 0.

Because I have "Patience", I can add MP to there further, but when even my MP is exhausted, I think that I can't move.

Because I have Automatic HP Recovery and Automatic MP Recovery, I will eventually recover and become possible to move, but if a person acquired the "Immortality" without automatic recovery, it seems possible that the person will stop moving and stay there forever.

This means that can't die = not invincible.

That's why, when I fight with a strong guy, there's enough possibility for me to be defeated.

Although I won't die, I can't move and act until I'm recovered.

Then, I'm crushed again after I recovered.

It's possible that I will get trap in that loop.

When that happens, it's the end.

As expected, I should change my main target to humans from now on.

Because I overhunted too much, the monsters in the lower layer seem to be depopulated soon.

Bottom layer?

After all, Mother is there.

It will definitely attack me at the moment I go there.

It's still early to go to the bottom layer.

I raise my level in the lower layer properly, raise my skill proficiency in the

home, and spend my time leisurely.

When I do such a thing, it looks like the group of 4 have finally reach the exit of the labyrinth.

I pursue them with Transfer.

Oh?

Ooh!

It's bright!

It's different from the brightness in the middle layer.

It's the brightness of the sun!

Although I don't know whether it's called as the sun or not in this world, it's the sun.

Ah, there's a lot of people.

I'm attracting attention.

Hello.

Konnichiwa.

Please don't stare at me so much because I'm shy.

The entrance of the labyrinth has the atmosphere like the border.

There's a checkpoint-like facility.

I wonder is the labyrinth's in and out checked properly.

Ah, it's also to make sure that the monsters don't get out of the labyrinth.

That explains why there are a lot of armed soldiers.

Ah, group of 4 discovered.

They are trembling excessively.

Ah, well, just when they thought that they escaped from the labyrinth, I appeared.

Of course that's scary.

Un?

What?

Taking out your weapons like that, do you intend to do it?

From what can be seen by appraising you guys, you guys are fairly weak, right?

Compared with the knight party who was annihilated recently, your status

and skills are poor.

Huh?

Perhaps, the recent knight party was actually considerably strong as human?

Never.

No matter how you look at it, there's no way such a weak people are strong. Even if they are not the Dragon class, there should be at least humans of the strength of Drake class.

When I was thinking deeply, the soldier's spear pierced me.

It's painful.

What are you doing?

Because my HP don't decrease much, it's fine though.

For now, the one who make a move is the other side, so it's legitimate self-defense.

Massacre.

I have the people in the place together with the group of 4 become my food of experience points.

My level rose by 5.

As expected, human efficiency is the best.

I wonder what was the recent lower layer hunting for.

I have defeated them specially, so I will eat their meat deliciously.

Umu.

Because it's my first time to be under the sun, let's take a walk for a moment.

Celebration, De-Hikki.

## **The spider traveling alone aimlessly**

The clear blue sky.  
The green trees that grow in abundance.  
The overflowing red blood.

Umu.  
The outside is wonderful.  
After all, it was dark in the labyrinth, and there's no change in color because everywhere is rocks.  
Although the middle layer was a superb view in a certain meaning, it's more brutal than that.

It's the first time for me to see the blue sky and the green plants since I was born in this world.

Eh?

Blood?

I got tired of looking at such thing.

There are monsters in the labyrinth that shed green blood, you know?

I think that there's a difference between that green and the green I'm seeing now in value.

Eh?

That's why, blood?

Don't mind it.

The Soldiers-san only became a little mosaic.

Yes.

I was surrounded.

When I break through the checkpoint, the next was the fort.

Well, I'm surprised.

I wonder how many monsters have come out of the labyrinth.

But, it's to the extent that the fort is built, so does it means they come out at a great frequency?

Well, it was right to build it though.

I destroyed it.

Tehe.

Ah, un.

Well.

When I'm attacked, of course I will counterattack.

If my attack hits the fort, of course it will break.

Look, I didn't do anything wrong.

I assert my innocence.

Therefore, Gyurigyuri don't come.

However, it's really a fragile fort.

If it's Alaba, it won't even receive any damage with a magic of such level.

Although it might be harsh to compare it with that, what's with it when I just follow that by shoot magic repeatedly a little and it collapses?

Earthquake-resistant structure will laugh hearing it.  
No, there's no earthquake-resistant structure though.

The blood of the people who got crushed flow from everywhere of the collapsed fort.

As expected, it's troublesome to dig them up specially to eat them.

I have eaten a lot and I'm full too.

Oh, well.

Leave it.

My level rose by 3, and there's no hindrance. With this, I can finally take a walk.

Then, let's look around the first outside world.

Hmm.

Which way should I go?

There's a quite big road beyond the fort.

If I advance along the road, I seem to reach a town or something.

Let's use the "Space Maneuver" to the sky.

I look around the surroundings from the sky.

Oh?

I can see something like a town beyond the road.

It's unexpectedly near.

When deviating from the road, the right side is a plain.

On the left side, the plain continues a little, and tress gradually increase over there and becomes a forest.

And, when turning back, the plain continues for a while, becomes a forest, and I can see the mountain over there.

Because it says that it connects the continents, I certainly thought that the exit is near with the sea, but surprisingly, it's inland.

If I go over the mountain that's seen far away, is it the sea?

What should I do?

As expected, I should not go to the town.

Although I won't show mercy for those who attack me, I'm not a demon to the extent that I will slaughter nonresistant residents.

If it's an ordinary resident, the experience points might not be so high.

Although I'm interested in human food, I don't want to cause a needless uproar here.

Because I have already destroyed the fort, I think that it's already too late, but it's a defeat if I mind it!

Then, the right plain or the left forest or the back mountain.

Let's go for the mountain.

Even if I say that it's a mountain, it doesn't feel to be so high.

It should have at least 1000 meters above sea level.

Because I think that there might be the sea if I go over the mountain, I will wander around while sightseeing.

If it's the mountain, there might be monsters that are not in the labyrinth. Something like deer or bear or wild boar.

If I compare it with the monsters in the labyrinth, doesn't it seem delicious?

Besides, if luck is on my side, I might be able to taste mountain foods. Something like mushroom or fruit.

Such thing like scared of the poison in the mushroom is an old story.

Thanks to the Abnormal Condition Resistance acquired by the Conqueror title, such thing is nothing.

After all, all of my abnormal condition-type resistance including "Sleep Nullity" have united, and evolved into "Abnormal Condition Nullity" straight away.

Fufufu.

With or without poison, there's nothing that the present me can't eat!

However, is a raw mushroom delicious?

As expected, I want to eat it after burning it.

When I reach the sea, I want to enjoy seafood.

Not the pseudo marine products in the middle layer, but the genuine seafood.

Ah, by the way, the blow fish aka Water Drake of the Four Gods(lol) that the summoner enslaved is a blow fish after all.



Although the meat was delicious, the part with the poison was dangerous.  
Although it would be good if I can remove the poison, with my spider body,  
I can't do such a skillful thing.

Because I can use hands if I become the Arachne, cooking might be possible.  
Although I only eat and drink instant things in my previous life, I can pretty  
much cook simple dishes.

Well, it's still a long way to go to be able to do that.

Cooking, huh?

If I learn the "Fire Magic", I can make simple things though.

Because I'm weak to fire as usual, a great amount of skill points is  
demanded for the acquisition of "Fire Magic".

Well, it can't be helped.

I can't use my precious skill points only for cooking, so I will just look at  
someone who uses the "Fire Magic", and learn it steadily.

When I reach the sea, there's the "Swim" skill too, so it might be fine to  
swim until I acquire it.

I also want to experiment how far the "Space Maneuver" can function  
underwater.

I think that I probably won't drown.

Because I not good at moving my body in my previous life, I'm not so good  
at swimming, but I'm not a hammer.

I don't know whether the spider can swim or not.

But, I'm sure that it's all right.

Perhaps, probably, surely.

Therefore, let's go.

I depart in high and proud spirits.

Aiming at mountain food and seafood!

## Conversation with Kuro

---

It became dark before I reach the mountain because I advance while appraising every single thing in the surroundings.

Well, after all.

The appraisal result in the labyrinth is 「Wall of labyrinth」 or 「Floor of labyrinth」 .

It's amazingly fresh that appraisal result of everything that I see is displayed properly.

If I intend to run, I can reach the mountain immediately, but when I appraise various things like the grass that grows around there instinctively, it took much longer than I thought.

I even appraise something like the weed in detail.

Among that, there was a thing that its flower becomes the material of medicine, but unfortunately, the flower didn't bloom.

It looks like it didn't bloom seasonally.

Well, however, I was surprised that there was a name properly in such grass that has no special use.

I thought that everything will show up as 「Weed」 because it's Appraisal-san, but the name is separated in detail.

Well, come to think of it, even if the weed is said in one word, it has various kinds after all.

To say that such thing is all the same weed is like saying that the pig and the wild boar are the same.

When I kept appraising the flowers while thinking about pointless things, it became dark.

Well, it's not travel to hurry.

Although I should actually raise my level quickly, because it's not something that can be done in one or two days, I should still have enough time even if I take it easy for a little.

Although it's certain that I will be cornered, the one who will be troubled is Gyurigyuri.

Well, seeing from Gyurigyuri, it might be his long-cherished ambition.

It's really a troublesome thing.

I have the feelings of wanting to move earlier if possible too.

But, when it's said whether the feelings are really my feelings or not, it's strange.

Because I receive influence in mind, my way of thinking now is a little different from before.

I don't think that it's bad though.

Even if my thought changes, it's unchanged that I am me.

However, the feelings of it's troublesome and the feelings of it's necessary to do it mixed and becomes a little complicated state of mind.

Moreover, in my case, the Ruler skills influence and the influence of eating Mother, both come at the same time.

Especially, the influence of eating Mother is huge.

Well, this was assumed when I have started eating it, so let's think that it's a

necessary cost.

However, when the sun sets, it's really pitch-black all around.  
Because I have "Night Vision", I don't have any problems, but when there's no light, it becomes this dark, huh?  
I understand well how Japan where there's streetlight properly is bright.

Because I have been in the labyrinth all the time, this is the night that I experience for the first time in my life.  
Somehow, I'm a little excited.  
Should I sleep out in the open air today?  
It's the precious first time outside, let's taste the outside night.  
If it's inside the labyrinth, there was no day and night.

My base is still in the labyrinth.  
I can return anytime with Transfer, so now, with the feeling of going out.  
The real pleasure of the travel, a stay.

With such feeling, I prepare for camping.  
I'm making a simple home with the thread.

And, when I'm doing so, Space Perception.  
Something is transferring here.  
Ah, crap.  
I have seen this beautiful tremor of space once.

The man who appears crossing the space.  
The armor that looks like it combined with the slim body.  
The black that dyes the whole body.

The one who appeared is as expected, Administrator Gyuriedistodiez.

It's early.  
I have not prepared mentally.  
I mean, because I don't know the different world language, conversation is impossible.  
In the first place, I can't talk.  
Nothing nothing.  
Seriously, what should I do?

I can't win if we fight.  
As for escaping, it's useless if the opponent has Transfer.  
Speaking frankly, the moment when this guy feels like it, my life ends.

Then, I have no choice but to prepare myself for the worst.

After Gyuriedistodiez stared at me silently for a while, he let out a big sigh.

『Can this be understood?』

Unexpectedly, I heard a voice that sounded in my head directly.  
Like the voice of heaven.  
Moreover, I hear it in Japanese properly.  
I nod silently.

『I interfered with the translation function of the skill that D made. With this, my Telepathy will be heard as your language, and your words will also be heard as my language here』

I see.  
Such thing can be done.  
If I make use of it, can I translate it any time?

『By the way, I'm executing this function by force. Because it's not the function of the original skill, it's difficult for you to execute it』

Ah, is that so?  
That's a regret.

『Well then, I will convey my matter that I came today. I want you to stop the actions that you said just now, and don't cause any troubles for the Humans from now on』

Muu.  
Although it's better than being killed without questioning, as expected, you come to stop me.

『I have heard about your circumstances roughly from D. I will apologize obediently for involving you by the circumstances of the world here. I'm sorry. On top of that, I want you to not get involved any further about this world. I understand it well that it's an impudent wish. I also understand why you are raising such actions. And based on that, I came to request like this』

Oh dear, this person is a gentleman more than I imagined.  
I mean, you're terribly poor.  
Isn't this the feeling that I will be attack without questioning even if I decline?  
Were you threatened by D?

『Could you give me an answer?』

Hmm.  
When you come sincerely like this, it might be better for me to answer you properly.  
Ah, because when the other party is D, my feelings were read, so it was quite easy, but it's been a long time to tell my words to another person with my own will.  
I mean, isn't this the first time in my life?  
I'm starting to get nervous now.

『I will refuse it』

After spending a lot of time and finally speak, Gyuriedistodiez became silent with a serious look.  
My heart throbbed.  
In various meanings.  
I have a feeling that my life was shortened just by saying a word.

『No matter what?』

The pondered Gyuriedistodiez asked to make the last confirmation.  
I return it with a nod.

『I see』

Gyuriedistodiez looks up at the sky.

『In the view of a person of a different world, does the thing that I'm doing looks funny?』

Gyuriedistodiez wrinkle up his eyebrows, and ask.  
The face seems to cry, is exhausted, and is suffering, but it was a face of a man who resolved himself to still continue walking.

I can't answer the question.  
Because it's other people's affairs.  
However, I can say only this.

『You should do what you want to do』

After all, it's like that.  
Move forward through the path that oneself believes in.  
That's the only thing that can be done to the question that has no correct answer.

『I see. You're right』

Gyuriedistodiez muttered after looking surprised.

『Then, I will do what should be done by me. However, D has gave a warning to me about you. I won't harm you for a while. However, please remember. If the thing that you are doing has a conflicting end to me, I will stand in your way』

I'm sure of it.  
But, if possible, I pray that it won't happen.

『I will leave at this much today. Farewell』

Like that, Gyuriedistodiez left with Transfer.

## Mountain foods

---

One night passed.

Ah, I was nervous.

I was too nervous to the extent that I can't sleep.

Isn't the hurdle too high that the first conversation in my spider life is the world's Administrator?

It's like telling me who's already shy of strangers to talk to the Prime Minister suddenly.

It's actually a person who's at a position higher than the Prime Minister in this world.



D?

Because that's an exception, it's not counted.

It would be good if the first one is an ordinary villager C.

Why is it C?

Somehow.

Well, it seems that Gyurigyuri won't come and interfere me for a while from now on, so it's large that the concern disappeared.

That person is more naive than my imagination.

Well, otherwise, it won't become like this.

I was saved.

Then, let's forget about Gyurigyuri and head to the mountain.

Because I took it easy yesterday too much, I will increase my pace a little.

I moved with quick steps than yesterday while appraising.

When I found a plant that I didn't look at it with Appraisal yesterday, I will stop for a moment.

Although I intend to hurry, it can't be helped because I'm interested.

I pass through the plain, and enter the forest.

Because there's no road, it's hard to advance because it's thick, but I advance by jumping over the trees with "Space Maneuver".

There's nothing that seems to be an animal trail, and there's no figure of the monsters either.

There's no monster in this area.

It might be only few of them.

Oh?

I discovered an ivy-like plant that bears red fruits.

『Bonkuura : A plant that grows naturally and widely in the Kasanagara continent. Periodically bloom and bear fruits. It's actually sweet, but contains a little paralysis』

I see.

I mean, what a harsh name.

(TL note: It's similar to ぼんくら (Bonkura), which means

blockhead/idiot/dimwit)

Paralysis, huh?

Hmph, such thing like paralysis won't work on me who has the "Abnormal Condition Nullity".

Thus, itadakimasu.

Sweet, delicious.

There's a slight sour stimulation and it's delicious.

Delicious.

It's Delicious!

When I noticed it, I have eaten all the fruits that grew on the ivy.

Ah, it's already over.

It was delicious.

Thank you for the delicious meal.

After all, the raw fruit is different.

Because the one I ate some time ago was dried.

Un.

It was fresh.

It looks like it's not a rare plant, so if I search for it, I wonder will I find more of it.

Hmm.

But, my first purpose is the mountain after all.

Let's secure the one that grows along the way.

I advance the forest by skipping.

I discovered the Bonkuura several times on the way.

Of course I secured it.

The Space Storage of the "Space Magic" was useful for the first time.

Space Storage is the magic learned in the "Space Magic", the so-called Item Box-like magic.

It's said to be able to store things in a different space and can take it out anytime, it's a very convenient magic for humans but in my case, because I don't carry things in the first place, it was left up until now.

After all, I have only eat the food on the spot, or bring it back to home with Transfer, or make a new home at the place.

I think that it's the home's fault because it's too convenient.  
Isn't it fine with just the home?  
I think so.

Although I experimented the Space Storage once when I learned it, my MP is consumed when it's activated, and when I take out something, my MP is also consumed.

The MP consumption increases in proportion to the size or the weight of the object stored.

The MP consumption when taking something out is slightly lower than storing.

However, if the MP becomes very low and the MP restorative medicine is stored, a tragedy seems to happen that it can't be taken out.

By the way, although it's stored in a different space, the object will deteriorate steadily by time progression.

It seems that time passes even in a different space.

However, because it's a different space, the deteriorating speed is slow.

So, something like proper preserved food can last for a fair number of days.

I expect that the "Dimension Magic" probably has a similar magic that time doesn't pass.

I wonder if I can learn it if the level rises.

That's why, the Space Storage that was a useless magic up until now is useful.

Normally, this magic will never become a useless magic.

When I think of it, I think that I don't have useless skills.

Although it can be said that I pick the necessary ones, even the one that was acquired by the title is useful.

The one that was useless in the beginning like the "Poison Synthesis" has outstanding ability. The skills that were useless in the beginning became useful after evolving.

Although "Shadow Magic" is useless, the derived "Dark Magic" plays an active role.

The skills that still haven't place for its role are only the Ruler skills like "Hell".

Because the Ruler skills reduce the divinity area, I don't have the plan to use

it in the future.

When I was thinking deeply about such things, I arrived at the mountain.

I mean, I entered the mountain before I know it.

Ah, well, it's hard to know the border of the forest and the mountain when it's nature.

But, unlike the forest, there's some distance between the trees, and the weed is also few.

In this case, it seems that I can walk on the ground.

Un?

My perception caught the reaction of creatures here and there.

Although it only caught small animals like small birds or mice in the forest, the mountain has a quite big reaction.

For the time being, let's see the nearby reaction.

Although I can see it with "Clairvoyance", I want to move and catch it with my naked eye.

It's one monster that was there.

Well.

What's this guy?

Pig?

Although the monster's face is pig-like, the body is like a gorilla, and on top of that, tentacles grow from its back. A strange-looking figure.

U-Un.

Chimera pig?

It doesn't seem to be delicious.

In addition, the status is lower than its sinister appearance.

Only exceeds the 100 a little is a weak monster of the upper layer class if saying it in the labyrinth.

Somehow, the appearance and strength, it's an unbalanced monster.

It's defeated by the "Intimidation" that I emit, and it stiffens.

The "Intimidation" skill evolves and became "Tyrant".

The effect is just the same, with the increased power of "Intimidation".

If I always have this turned on and with the effect of Fear Bringer, the stealth-types are offset.

The stealth-types might can be said as useless skills in such meaning.

Well, I killed it quickly.

I mean, it was an instant with Evil Eyes.

Although I have the Evil Eyes turned off after coming out, it ascended to Heaven when I turn them on.

Namu.

Although it doesn't look delicious, I will eat it just in case.

Wh...at...!?

Delicious!?

Is this the power of the mountain?

Even such a guy who seems to be bad can become delicious if it grows up in the mountain.

Mountain is amazing.

## **The reason to climb the mountain is because ingredients are there**

---

This is amazing.

Mountain is amazing.

Although I have hunted several monsters after the pig, all were delicious.

I was surprised.

Although the eel was the most delicious in the labyrinth, delicious things idle approximately the same as the eel idle in the mountain.

I became addicted to it and ran around the mountain.

Usagi oishi kano yama. (TL note: I think the original should is 兎追いしかの山)

When I heard that song for the first time, I had a stupid misunderstanding whether the rabbit is delicious or not, but it was not necessarily wrong!

However, if I hunt too much, the mountain's ecosystem will collapse.

Unlike the game, the monsters don't spawn infinitely, so if I don't restrain myself to some extent, I can seriously hunt the creatures in the mountain completely if it's my present strength.

The number of monsters decreased because of my overhunting even in that huge lower layer of the labyrinth.

After all, I hunted the monsters in the lower layer at least 3-digits one day.

If I hunt with such high pace, even if the lower layer is wide and the number of monsters is a lot, it's obvious that it will decrease.

Hunt monsters, eat, recover SP, and hunt monsters with the recovered SP.

Endless as follows.

Is it a virtuous circle or a vicious circle?

For the time being, I will restrain myself to this much for the mountain hunting.

I was able to harvest fruits and plants that seemed to be able to eat, and if it's only the monsters, the nutritional balance is bad.

Well, in the labyrinth, I never ate a plant before.

In the labyrinth, I only ate monsters.

It's amazing that I didn't even drink water before.

If it's a normal living thing, it's impossible.

Monster.

It might be good that I was born as a monster around there.

Well then, it became dark again when I collect ingredients.

Hmm.

Although it's fine to even sleep in the open like this, I wonder should I go to the top of the mountain to watch the rising sun.

Oh, that might be good.

I only saw the rising sun in the television.

Well, because the scale of the mountain is small, it won't be a thing to be impressed.

Thus, depart to the top of the mountain.

Thanks to "Night Vision", I can advance smoothly even when it's dark.  
Although my body get scratch sometimes by the pointed branches, my body is not wounded because of my high defensive ability.  
After all, my defensive ability is 4-digits.  
I don't get wounded often.

But, I can't be overconfident.  
Although the status of this world is important, it's not absolute.  
Even if my opponent's offensive ability is one-tenth or less of my defensive ability, I will get wounded when I'm wounded.  
Even in the recent fort, I have been stabbed by the spear.

Well, thanks to that method, I was able to win against the snake in the old days.  
Thinking back now, I think that with that status, I did well to win against the snake.  
At that time, my status is in the first half of the 2-digits.  
On the other hand, the snake has a status of the average of around 300.  
If my Poison Fang didn't pierce it, I'm checkmated.

In the same reason, no matter how low my opponent's rank, I may sustain a wound sometimes.  
Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity" unlike the snake, I can't be killed by poison, and because I have Automatic HP Recovery, there's no way that it will become a dangerous situation.  
In the first place, I'm immortal.  
But, as a self-proclaimed evasion specialized, as expected, receiving damage is a disgrace.

When I thought about such things, my HP decreased.  
The "Satiation" stock only decreased by 1, so it was replenished instantly by automatic recovery.  
The problem is why did my HP decrease.

My HP decreases.  
In other words, something wounded me.

Something.

It's almost impossible for the natural things to wound the present me.

Then, it's someone's attack.

There's only that.

The top of the mountain.

One monster was there.

『Peirens LV7

Status

HP : 9 7 2 / 9 7 2 (Green)

MP : 8 1 0 / 8 7 7 (Blue)

SP : 8 9 9 / 8 9 9 (Yellow)

: 7 2 0 / 8 7 1 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 1 8

Average Defensive Ability : 8 8 8

Average Magic Ability : 8 6 7

Average Resistance Ability : 8 5 6

Average Speed Ability : 9 0 1

Skill

「Wind Drake LV5」 「Dragon Scale LV6」 「Magic Perception LV3」

「Magic Manipulation LV3」 「Wind Magic LV2」 「Shadow Magic LV1」

「Enhanced Wind LV2」 「Wind Attack LV6」 「Accuracy LV5」 「

Evasion LV6」 「Stealth LV7」 「High-speed Flight LV5」 「3D-Maneuver

LV5」 「Presence Perception LV6」 「Storm Nullity」 「Night Vision LV4

」 「Enhanced Vision LV3」 「Life LV2」 「Magic Well LV1」 「Agility

LV1」 「Endurance LV1」 「Powerful LV1」 「Sturdy LV1」 「Magician

LV1」 「Protection LV1」 「Dash LV1」

Skill points : 7 7 5 0

Title

「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 』

That guy, huh?

A Drake of wind.

It has a proper Drake form unlike the recent blow fish of the pseudo Water Drake.

However, because the wings are its arms, rather than a Drake, it might be



better to called it as a wyvern.

Judging from its strength, I wonder if it's the mountain's master.

Speaking frankly, it's not my enemy.

But, I brace myself.

I think that my HP decreased is because of the effect of the Assassin title that gives a damage bonus to surprise attack.

But, the problem before that.

Normally, I won't receive an attack of this level even if it's a surprise attack or whatever it is.

Why did I receive an attack of such a guy?

It's obvious.

It's because I let my guard down.

I became slightly strong recently, and I was self-conceited.

My attentiveness has clearly become loose compared with the time when I was weak that I will die instantly if I receive a single blow.

It's not good like this.

I brace myself again, and face the approaching Wind Drake.

The result was an overkill.

Sorry.

I released my seriousness a little too much.

I apologize to the fragment of the former Wind Drake that became a terrible spectacle that's no use to be censored.

The amount that can be eaten doesn't remain anymore.

Un.

Although it's not good to be careless, it's not good to be too serious.

『Zana Horowa LV14 No name

Status

HP : 6 0 1 1 / 6 0 1 1 (Green) + 1 8 0 0 (Details) (1718 up)

MP : 1 6 5 5 3 / 1 6 5 5 3 (Blue) + 1 8 0 0 (Details) (3261 up)

SP : 3 7 6 5 / 3 7 6 5 (Yellow) (Details) (892 up)

: 3 7 6 5 / 3 7 6 5 (Red) + 1 8 0 0 (Details) (892 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 4 1 4 1 (Details) (1308 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 4 2 0 6 (Details) (1302 up)

Average Magic Ability : 1 5 7 3 9 (Details) (3130 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 5 6 7 5 (Details) (3130 up)

Average Speed Ability : 1 0 8 3 3 (Details) (2472 up)

#### Skill

「Super-speed HP Recovery (new)」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic God Act LV4 (1 up)」 「Magic Granting LV9 (1 up)」 「Offensive Magic Power LV4 (3 up)」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV3 (1 up)」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV3 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Destruction LV8 (1 up)」 「Enhanced Blunt LV1 (new)」 「Enhanced Slashing LV9」 「Enhanced Piercing LV2 (new)」 「Enhanced Shock LV2 (new)」 「Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV3 (1 up)」 「War God Spirit LV2 (1 up)」 「Vitality Granting LV7 (1 up)」 「Vitality Attack LV3 (new)」 「Dragon Power LV9 (1 up)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV8 (1 up)」 「Corrosion Attack LV5」 「Heresy Attack LV7 (1 up)」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV9 (1 up)」 「Thread Genius LV2 (1 up)」 「Universal Thread LV7」 「Thread Manipulation LV10」 「Telekinesis LV4 (1 up)」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV5 (1 up)」 「Space Maneuver LV9」 「Concentration LV10」 「Super Thought Acceleration LV2 (1 up)」 「Future Vision LV2 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV8」 「High-speed Calculation LV8 (1 up)」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV1 (new)」 「Stealth LV10」 「Camouflage LV4 (1 up)」 「Silent LV9」 「Tyrant LV3 (1 up)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Degeneration」 「Immortality」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Wind Magic LV7 (6 up)」 「Soil Magic LV7 (5 up)」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10」 「Darkness Magic LV6 (1 up)」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10」 「Space Magic LV10」 「Dimension Magic LV6 (1 up)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Anger LV5 (1 up)」 「Satiation LV8」 「Sloth」 「Wisdom」 「Destruction Resistance LV7 (1 up)」 「Blunt Resistance LV8 (1 up)」 「Slash Resistance LV8 (1 up)」 「Pierce Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Shock Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Flame Resistance LV3」 「Wind Resistance LV4 (new)」 「Soil Resistance LV5 (4 up)」 「Dark Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Great Heavy Resistance LV3 (1 up)」

」 「Abnormal Condition Nullity」 「Acid Resistance LV8 (1 up)」 「Corrosion Resistance LV8」 「Faint Resistance LV7 (1 up)」 「Great Fear Resistance LV1」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Great Pain Alleviation LV6 (1 up)」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Clairvoyance LV9 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Grudge LV7」 「Evil Eye of Stasis LV6」 「Evil Eye of Magnetism LV4 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Extinction LV4」 「Great Enhanced Five Senses LV3 (1 up)」 「Perception Range Expansion LV7 (1 up)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV7」 「Divine Magic」 「Destiny LV4 (1 up)」 「Body Flicker LV9 (1 up)」 「Durability LV9 (1 up)」 「Fortitude LV3」 「Fortress LV3」 「Idaten LV8 (1 up)」 「Taboo LV10」 「n % I = W」  
Skill points : 4 9 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom」 「Drake Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Dragon Killer」 「Ruler of Sloth」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」 「Conqueror」 「Human Killer (new)」  
』

## S23 Entering the Elro Great Labyrinth

---

We ride on the Light Drake for a whole day.

We arrived near to the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Because we pass over the forest and the mountain in a straight line, we arrive considerably faster than walking.

We look at the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth at a distance with "Clairvoyance".

「As expected, the empire soldiers are there」

At the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth, countless empire soldiers are in

the fort built there.

The Elro Great Labyrinth is almost the only way that connects the continents.

Therefore, if the Demons invade, they need to pass through this Great Labyrinth.

The fort that can be seen with "Clairvoyance" at the front is the final defense when the Demons pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

However, it's almost impossible for the Demons to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The Elro Great Labyrinth has a complicated structured labyrinth and has the wideness that a person will take a whole lifetime to escape from the labyrinth without guides.

On top of that, numerous troublesome monsters inhabit in there, and the degree of difficulty is too high to invade with an army.

In the first place, the situation that the Demons invaded to the entrance of the Elro Great Labyrinth means that Kasanagara continent is almost in the Demons' control, so at that point, the Humans will be made to stand in a considerable crisis.

In the current long history, there's no era when the Demons raged to that extent.

Although I don't know what will happen in the future, I don't think that the Demons will rage immediately, so it's unlikely that the Demons will pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Therefore, the fort's main role is to deal with the monsters that came out of the Great Labyrinth.

In the Great Labyrinth, there are a lot of special monsters that inhabit only in there.

It's the present fort's role to prevent the monsters to be free in the outside world.

There are the empire soldiers of another country that shouldn't be in the fort normally.

There's only one meaning.

It's the lookout to not let us enter the Elro Great Labyrinth.

「What should we do?」

I'm troubled to Katia's words.  
Front breakthrough is not impossible.  
But, that is the final means.  
If possible, I don't want to do it.

「Can't we sneak in and get pass them somehow?」

Sensei proposes it while looking at me.  
She must be expecting my skill, "Concealment" effect.

The "Concealment" skill is the evolved skill of "Camouflage".  
The effect is literally concealing something.  
Although the "Camouflage" skill is the same as well, the appearance don't change even if I use this skill.  
However, there's an effect that it becomes difficult to be perceived by the five senses of other living things.  
If I use it with "Stealth", it becomes even more difficult to be found.

And, the excellent point of this skill is I can choose the target to apply this skill.  
Not only myself, but I can apply it on other people and things.  
Furthermore, even the skills.  
I always apply the "Concealment" skill on a certain thing.  
That's the "Taboo" skill.  
With this, it becomes difficult to know that I have the "Taboo" skill even if I'm appraised suddenly.  
Although when it's found out, it will be found out, it's definitely better than nothing.

I shake my head to Sensei's plan, and deny it.  
The "Concealment" will be found out when it's found.  
If there's an opponent that has a higher perception ability than my "Concealment" skill, we will be found out easily.  
The elderly magician that we fought at the royal capital is a good example.  
That elderly person perceived our concealed figure that was far up in the sky.  
As expected, I don't think that there are so many of such people, but if Yuugo thinks that he seriously wants to obstruct our actions, it's not

strange that such people are stationed in the fort.  
I thought that the simple infiltration that relies only on the power of skill was dangerous.

「I have an idea. Follow me」

We who became cornered, Hyrinth-san gives a new proposal.  
We can't think of other methods, so we follow Hyrinth-san's directions silently.

Hyrinth-san led us to a small village at the place close to the entrance of the Great Labyrinth.

It seems that this village is a village made by the merchants and inns that deal with the people who enters the Great Labyrinth according to Hyrinth-san's teaching along the way.

If I look from the outside of the village, there are certainly shops that sell necessary preserved foods and antidotes.

I can also see big inns where even a large family can stay in this small village.

We move stealthily at the outer circumference of the village so that we don't attract public attention.

There might be a person who's connected with the empire soldiers in the village, and above all, we are wanted people.

The place that we arrived after moving stealthily was one house that's at the outskirts of the village.

It's quite large compared with the other houses.

Hyrinth-san knocks the house door modestly.

「Coming. Who is it?」

The appearing prime of life has a surprised look when Hyrinth-san's appearance is seen.

「It has been a long time」

Hyrinth-san lowers his head.

The prime of life look at Hyrinth-san's state, and look around the

surroundings restlessly.

「For the time being, please enter inside」

We walk into the house as we are invited by the prime of life.

「This one here is the labyrinth guide, Goief-dono. It's a person who Julius and the others are indebted several times」

「I'm Goief. Nice to meet you」

「Goief-dono, this is Julius's younger brother, Shurein」

「I'm Shurein. Nice to meet you」

Everyone greets in accordance with Hyrinth-san's directions.

Although Goief-san hears it while having a gentle smile, I can't make light of this person.

Although it's hard to tell because it's hidden by the clothes, the body is considerably trained, and in the interior of the gentle eyes are narrowed like appraising us.

I agree that Hyrinth-san be in such polite manner.

It's a person who seems to be difficult to deal with.

「Then, Goief-dono. I will tell our matter without beating about the bush. We are accused of a false charge now, and we are in a position being chased by the empire. In order to put an end to this, we want to pass through the Elro Great Labyrinth and head to the Kasanagara continent, but the entrance is surrounded by the empire soldiers, so it can't be done. Can Goief-dono somehow make us enter the Great Labyrinth with your power?」

Goief-san ponders for a while to Hyrinth-san's words.

「I understand your circumstances to some extent. Because I thought that it was strange since I heard the story that Hyrinth-sama is planning a national overturn」

All of us are relieved to Goief-san's words.

Apparently, Goief-san don't have the intention to oppose us.

「However, unfortunately, I can't help」

We are dejected by Goief-san's following words.

「Do something about there」

「I am sorry. Because my life and my living suffer from this. I can't help you all and get marked down by the empire. Even if it's fine for me, when thinking that the danger will reach my family」

「Is that so?」

Although the appearance is not seen, I realize that there are several presence including the child in this house.

Goief-san also has a family.

He can't be our ally to the extent that his family is involved.

Although I understand, when I confront on the spot like this, I'm aware that the label called the national rebel plated on us is a serious thing.

No, it should be better just by hearing our story like this.

The worst, it's not strange that he will point a weapon at us when he saw us.

「What. If the coward don't want to guide, should I guide you all?」

An elderly person appeared while kicking the door, and says it to us who are depressed.

「Father!?!」

「Good grief. You coward. I wonder why are you scared of the empire when you have reached an appropriate age」

The elderly person who appeared with a sake bottle enters between us.

「I'm this coward's father, Basgas. I can be the guide in place of this guy, you know?」

「Wait, Father!」

「Shut up」

It's not loud at all, but Goief-san can't help but to fall silent to the powered voice.

Basgas-san has a splendid body that can't be thought as a elderly person,



and he wears a Haki that can be understood at a glance.  
I felt the strength that I want to appraise his status instinctively.

「If you okay with such a retired old man, I will guide you, but what do you want to do?」

Although Hyrinth-san is troubled, my intuition thinks that it's fine to entrust it to this person.

I tell that briefly with Telepathy.

On this occasion, I didn't miss that Basgas-san slightly reacted.

This person can eavesdrop the Telepathy.

「Please help us」

「Leave it to me. Even if I say that, I can't do any great things」

That's a lie.

「Then, let's have a specific talk」

By Hyrinth-san's proposal, we discussed about the plans for the future after that.

Goief-san seemed to give up on the way, and seems to back us up.

The preparations took one day, and we came to the coast.

According to Basgas's information, there's a cave at the bottom of the sea that's connected to the Great Labyrinth nearby.

It's not used because it's near the Water Dragons' habitat, so it seems to be a secret path that only a small portion among the guides know.

「Listen. Don't even try to fight when a Water Dragon appears. You will only be killed. The basic is to run away. The entrance of the cave is near after we dive, and once we enter the cave, the Water Dragon can't enter the cave because it's narrow. Head into the cave immediately after diving. Understood?」

We nod to Basgas-san's words.

We who changed into swimsuits hardly have luggage.

All the luggage are inside Basgas-san's space storage bag.

It's a magic tool that has the power of the skill called Space Storage that can store things in a different space.

Although it's uneasy to entrust everything we owned including the equipment to another person, now that it's decided to trust him, it's decided to trust Basgas-san to the end by entrusting everything.

「Well then, I will distribute the wind balls. Please don't crunch it even by mistake」

Sensei distribute the small balls at the size of putting on the palm.

This is the ball that confined the air compressed by "Wind Magic".

If this is held in the mouth, there's no need to worry about the air.

It's something like a micro oxygen cylinder.

However, like what Sensei said, when it's crunched by mistake, the compressed air that was confined will explode at that moment.

While it's convenient, it's a very dangerous thing.

「Then, I will lead everyone, so follow me」

Basgas-san holds the wind ball in his mouth, and dives into the sea.

Following the sequence, I dive at the end.

When I enter the sea, there's little shoal, and it became deep suddenly.

Is it because of the skills? I can see the underwater state clearly even without goggles.

I saw a calm and huge approaching figure at the end of the view.

Water Dragon Krag.

The level is 8.

It has a figure like the Nessie which I saw in the dinosaur picture book.

I shudder when I see its status.

All the numerical value exceeded 3000.

On top of that, the skills are improved that can't be compared with the monsters that I have seen so far.

This is bad.

As for us, only Basgas-san who led just arrived at the entrance of the cave.  
The others still haven't notice the existence of the Water Dragon.

The Water Dragon stands ready.  
That's the preliminary movement of the breath!?

I move to the front of everyone immediately, and activate a magic.  
"Holy Light Magic".  
The magic obtained together with the Hero title.

My magic collides with the Water Dragon's breath, and a water current is generated by the aftermath.  
I'm sucked into the cave as I was wash away by it.  
I continue to be washed away while being careful not to bite the wind ball in my mouth while my body strikes many places.

A feeling of floating for an instant.  
And, I struck the ground in the next moment.  
Apparently, I have arrived at the end of the cave after being washed away.

「Is everyone all right?」

I take out the wind ball from my mouth, and look around the surroundings.  
Comrades who were grazed all over with the completely exhausted state are on the ground.  
It seems that no one is in danger.

However, leaving aside Sensei's loli figure, the swimsuits of Katia and Anna are torn in several places, and the exposure of skin has increased.  
In addition, the hair sticks to the body, and there's a slight sex appeal.  
It's very tempting.

「Ka! If it's like this from the very beginning, this is going to be hard!」

I agree to Basgas-san's shout in my heart.  
For the time being, I must treat the place that's grazed.

「Well, we were able to enter safely. Welcome to the world's hell, the Elro Great Labyrinth」

I started the everyone's treatment while feeling tired with the Basgas-san's exaggerated talk.

## **It's the sea!**

---

I view the sunrise from the top of the mountain.

So, it's a story by all means.

Although I thought that I will be impressed, there's no such feelings.

As expected, a person will be impressed by such thing like viewing the sunrise because it's tasted together with the sense of accomplishment for climbing a high mountain.

I have climbed thus mountain with a casual feeling, and in the first place, this mountain is not so high.

Leaving aside the sunrise, a certain thing can be seen from the top of the mountain.

It's the sea.  
The beach of the feeling that's perfect for a summer vacation.  
The lapping waves.  
The sun that shines brightly.  
The Sea.

Speaking of the sea, the ground of the love story of the man and woman.  
Although I thought that "Riajuu die" in my previous life, there are no such flippant people in this world's beach.  
A private beach monopoly.  
There's no other choice but to go.

Thus, I start to descend the mountain and head towards the sea.  
The monsters run away and hide desperately probably because of the master of the mountain, the Wind Drake was defeated disappointingly and they became frightened by the Intimidation that I released.  
Well, to be frank, because the monsters here don't give much experience points even if I hunt every single one, it's not that I'm reluctant to overlook them though.  
My stomach is not so empty.  
Although they are more delicious than the monsters in the labyrinth, I feel that it's fine to overlook them if I think that the seafood is waiting in the future.

That's why, I descend the mountain without any interference.  
I secure a little fruits on the way and took some time, but I arrived at the sea in about one hour.

I go to the beach.  
The wave beats my feet.  
Cold.  
Ah.  
The current temperature is not so high.  
Seasonally, is it spring or autumn?  
It's not summer.  
Because of that, the water temperature of the sea is low.  
It seems to be hard to swim for a human.

However.

I am the body that has already resigned as a human.  
There's no need to be afraid of cold now.  
Thus, Let's Go.

Splash splash.

Hmm?

Un.

I won't sink.

What's with the buoyancy of my body?

I can sink by taking advantage of power for an instant.

But, I will return to the surface of the water immediately.

I can float on the surface of the water without doing anything.

And, if I do nothing, I will be wash away by the wave and return to the beach.

Crap.

Can't the spider body swim?

This is unexpected.

I didn't think that I won't sink.

Although I was not good at swimming in my previous life, I did sink.

I never thought that it will become a feeling like a float is always attached to me.

Like this, I can't dive and harvest shellfish.

Will I become able to sink if I acquire the "Swim" skill?

No, but it seems that it will take a long time to acquire that skill.

Although the Fire Resistance was the same as well, a considerably high amount of skill proficiency is needed to acquire the skills that the species is weak in.

By the way, how many points do I need to acquire the "Swim" skill?

I try to look for it by the search of "Wisdom".

Oh.

1000 points is needed to acquire "Swim".

Expensive.

This, I should give up.

I return to the beach while being slightly shocked by the fact that I can't

swim.

No, it's not that I can't swim, you know?

It's only that I can't dive.

Because I can float, I can just swim like that, you know?

I'm never a hammer.

Never.

Haa.

It can't be helped.

Let's fish with "Universal Thread".

I take out a little of the meat of the monster that was stored in the Space Storage.

I attach it to the tip of the thread.

Even if there's no hook, it's convenient that it sticks.

I just hurl the thread far away.

If it's a genuine angler, the person will bend the pole and hurl it far away, but in my case, I can easily hurl the thread far away easily with "Thread Manipulation".

I confirm that the thread flew far away from the beach, and I waited for the catch to make a hit.

It hits without an interval to wait.

Oh?

It's considerably powerful.

Fufufu.

However, my physical strength is already the Dragon class.

There's no way that I will fall behind a common monster.

I pull steadily.

If it's my "Universal Thread", there's no need to worry that it will be discovered or cut.

If I'm not mistaken, a monster that got caught in the needle once escape from the needle can be said as it's discovered, right?

Because the viscosity of my "Universal Thread" is effect more than stabbing with the needle, there's no problem.

If it's not burnt by the fire, even the Dragon species can't escape easily.

The sign of fish that appeared in the shallows jumps.

The opponent that continues useless resistance is launched quickly to the beach.

It was a shark that was caught.

Accurately, it was a Water Drake that has the appearance of the shark.

Because the level of the "Water Drake" skill is 7, it's pretty much a high rank Water Drake.

It's high rank Drake that's close to the medium rank.

I give the decisive blow on the shark that still tries to resist on the beach quickly.

Although it's different from the fish that I assumed a little, the shark is still a fish.

Although I have not heard of a shark sashimi, is it delicious?

Time to taste it.

The skin is hard!?

I mean, when I thought that the skin was a normal skin, it has the "Dragon Scale" skill.

It's scale.

That's why, it's hard.

Because the skin doesn't seem to be able to eat, let's peel it off.

Yosh.

Time to taste it again.

Itadakimasu.

Oh, ah, un.

Delicious delicious.

Although it's not to the extent that I'm impressed, it's delicious.

I come to want soy sauce.

Come to think of it, the shark fin is a high-quality ingredient, right?

If I'm not mistaken, isn't it the part of the tail?

Ah.

Certainly, it has a different taste from the part of the body.

It's delicious.

In my opinion, I think that I'm not suitable for a food report.



I can only say that it's delicious or bad.

Although I retorted in the comment of the announcer when I see it on the television saying that "like that, it won't be transmitted", when thinking it now, the announcer is quite serious.

Fuu.

Thank you for the meal.

Umu.

Fishing is good.

Let's catch more seafood steadily.

## Sea fishing

---

I throw a thread.

And, fish.

I throw a thread.

And, fish.

What's with this sea?

This is not a big catch.

Besides, all are Water Drakes.

Although there are all sorts of it in level, the pseudo fishes that are caught always have the "Water Drake" skill.

As for the monster of the sea of this world, is the "Water Drake" skill a default equipment?

The sea is amazing.

It's the paradise of the Drake.

No no.

That's definitely no.

What's with that unpleasant paradise.

If it's a dangerous sea where there's an enormous number of such Drakes, isn't it hard to set sail to catch fish?

Even the crabbing is said to be risky in my previous life world, but isn't the degree of difficulty of fishery in this world is high?

Possibly, aren't the people concerned with fishery are chosen elite group?

The men of the sea who are more stronger than the recent knight class fight desperately against the Drake.

Half-naked muscular men jump into the sea with a harpoon in one hand bravely.

Crap, that's a little cool.

Let's look for a fishing village when I'm done fishing.

There might be a nice half-naked old man.

I throw a thread.

As expected, the hooked rate worsened because they are cautious by the result of me who keep catching them.

After all, it's not a fish.

It's a clear monster.

There's wisdom to that extent.

I take it easy while dropping the thread.

Although it's amusing that it's a big catch, relaxing like this is not so bad either.

I think about the future while dropping the thread.

It's decided to look for a fishing village.

The problem is after that.

What should I do after I found the fishing village?

Assuming that ogling at the men of the sea is decided, I wonder what should I do after that.

At present, I don't have the intention to advance and ruin humanity. Leaving aside culling them to some extent, I think that slaughtering ordinary villager is different.

As expected, I think that I won't scorn of my actions after I fight with warriors or soldiers that have the resolution to die.

Such people are trained to fight, so the experience points should be good.

Then, is it the best to take on the subjugation unit that aims at me that will be dispatched someday?

Ah, but I wonder how.

I have gone out like this, and I have destroyed a fort, so how will the subjugation unit moves?

It's better if I wait for the attack in the labyrinth, but now that I have destroyed a fort, there should be information about me came out of the labyrinth.

Then, won't the search party be formed earlier than the subjugation unit?

But, even if things are done leisurely, well.

Rather, should I go to a big town and act violently there?

If it's a big town, there will surely be a proper armed group.

Ah, but what if the armed group is stronger than I expected?

Hmm.

Oh, well.

The present me can't be defeated with just a blow, and if the opponent is too strong, I can just escape with Transfer.

For the time being, I will go on a tour of the world aimlessly.

Rather than thinking about massacre, that seems to be me.

Well, there's the awareness that I'm doing something unusual.

To get involved in this world to the extent that I turn down Gyurigyuri's warning, no matter how I think, this is not my character.

But, I just don't like it.

Un.

I don't like it.

Even if I don't do anything like this, this world will surely give an answer in this world.

And, according to the answer, the world will be ruined, so it's not other people's affairs.

Even if I say that, that is a matter for the future.

From the feelings encountering with Gyurigyuri, that person doesn't want the world to be ruined.

Although I think that it's fine to abandon such a world, he's a good-natured person.

Well, it's not abandoning, but it can't be abandoned.

It's a hardship.

No matter how you fall, only misfortune will visit Gyurigyuri.

Among the two choices, even if either is chosen, it's hell.

In other words, Gyurigyuri has already been checkmated.

Die with his beloved woman, or betray the woman to save her.

Gyurigyuri has the intention of dying together at present.

But, I don't like that.

Therefore, I obstruct him.

You should do what you want to do.

I act with the reason of I don't like myself.

This feeling is my will that's not influenced by anyone without lie.

I'm sure that D wished for me to advance on my own will.

Then, I will do it.

When I'm thinking seriously, the thread is pulled.

It's here!

Kuo!?

T-This power, it's not equal to the ones before!?

It's the big-shot today.

However, it's not equal to me!

Pull.

The prey caught jumped greatly at a distance.

It was a Water Dragon.

Release!

Impossible!?

Something like catching a Water Dragon by fishing is impossible.

No, I only have caught Water Drakes so far.

I mean, the Water Dragon just now, don't it has the pride as the Dragon?

Why is it fished?

Ah, I was surprised.

I have released it unintentionally.

But, it might be better to not defeat the Dragons anymore.

I don't want to fight against Gyurigyuri if I defeat it unskillfully.

Or rather, really, what's with this sea?

I guess I should try examine it.

Well, the Skill Search of the Ruler authority.

The target skill is "Water Dragon", search start.

The Skill Search of the Ruler authority is a convenient function that can search for the whereabouts of the guy who has the targeted skill.

Because it accesses the system, there's no consumption of the MP or the divinity area.

Well, but it becomes impossible to use for a while after it's used once.

In addition, because the searched result is vague thing that shows "over there", the usability is not good.

Because I link the map function of "Wisdom" and the result, it's considerably easy to use.

And, the searched result, what's this?

Within the range of the sea that can be seen, there's a lot of Water Dragons.

It was seriously a Dragon paradise.

Nai wa.

## **When I thought that it was a fishing village, it was a farm village**

---

I walk on the beach looking for a fishing village.

Fishing?

Like I can fish in such a dangerous sea!

No, well.

What's with the sea where the Water Dragons can be fished?

Well, because the Water Dragon caught a while ago was a low rank Dragon with a low level, it's possible to win, but if I beat it badly, the Water Dragons seem to surge in great numbers.

I even avoid the Earth Dragon trio, so the large crowd of Water Dragons is

not a joke.

This sea is more frightening than the labyrinth.

My belly is filled with the fished Water Drakes, so I withdraw the fishing and search for a fishing village now.

The village where there are men who fight against the Water Dragon.

Surely, there must be a wonderful old man.

Muha!

Wait for me, Nice Guy.

I'm coming to ogle at you!

Although it's good that I'm enthusiastic about it, there's nothing that looks like a village.

After all, I moved along the beach for a day, but it became dark without finding anything.

Hmm.

I don't want to sleep at the beach.

It smells of the sea.

There's the Water Dragon too.

Here, I think that I should return to the labyrinth after a long time.

Thus, I returned to the labyrinth after a long time with Transfer.

Umu.

There are no changes.

Although I understand it when returning like this, this labyrinth has a really comfortable air flowing inside.

Although the outside is slightly cold, here is neither hot nor cold.

Because there are no other monsters anymore, there's no sound.

Although the smell is slightly bloody, I'm not bothered by it.

Because there's no sunlight, I don't need to be bothered by the ultraviolet rays.

Because of the "Perception Area Expansion" skill which is the higher rank skill of "Visible Range Expansion", I'm bothered by excessive things like the ultraviolet rays when I go outside.

Because it can't be helped even if I mind it too much, I turned off the skill usually.

I slept well overnight in the comfortable space.

It's the morning.

Probably.

The only inconvenience in the labyrinth is that I don't know whether it's morning or night.

Well then, let's look for a fishing village continuing from yesterday.

I come to the place where I came yesterday with Transfer.

It's no use even if I walk along the beach like this, so I use the "Space Maneuver" a little to rise up to the sky, and look around with "Clairvoyance".

As far as I can see, only the sea and the mountain.

Oh, village discovered!

But, it's a little far from the sea.

That doesn't seem to be a fishing village.

Ships are not found either.

Rather, isn't it a farm village?

It looks like a part of the mountain is used to grow plants.

Um.

What about the men of the sea?

Even though I looked forward to it, what are you going to do with this discouraged spider heart?

Oh, well.

For the time being, let's aim at that village.

I arrive near the village while encountering a huge crab on the way.

As expected, because it's impossible to enter like this, I go around the mountain and observe the state in the village.

Hmm.

Humans live like this, huh?

If I think about it, this is the first time for me to see human living.

A slightly fresh feeling.

The building of the village is made of wood.

Although the style is like a log cabin, it's a raised-floor-style.

Is it the tsunami measures?



There's no store-like thing.  
This has the atmosphere of a remote village.

The people living there are Caucasian.  
Well, it's a race close to the Caucasian in the Earth.  
Besides, they are a little tanned to say as Caucasian.  
The color of the hair is generally light brown.  
Although it's a fantasy world, there's no one who has the showy color like red or blue.  
Because all of the recent knights wore helmets, I don't know that part.

Only by appraising, there's no one strong.  
Even the man who thought to be the strongest man in the village is less than 100 in status.  
He stayed alive with such weakness well.  
Well, I'm even weaker before.  
But, leaving aside the status is low, how about it when there are no decent skills?  
If it's a human, there should be knowledge to some extent, so isn't it strange that skills are not trained?

I guess it's not strange to that extent.  
Skills are not needed if it's only to live in a remote village normally.  
Although necessary skills are acquired, is it good if at least not dying?  
In addition, if they have the time to train the skills, then work.  
When it's a poor village in the Earth, children are even made to work.  
A hard life.

Hmm?  
The villagers start to be restless.  
Don't tell me that they noticed me?  
It's strange.  
"Tyrant" is turned off, and I should be difficult to be found because of "Stealth" and "Camouflage".  
There's no one who's excellent in perception, so I shouldn't be found.

Well, although there's no way that I'm found, something might have happened.  
It's troublesome if I'm found, so let's hide.

Incidentally, hunt monsters to fill my belly.

It's the night.  
Everyone falls asleep.  
What am I doing?  
Stealing.

Fufufu.  
I got the delicious things of this village.  
Specifically, the fruits cultivated here.  
As expected, the degree of difficulty to sneak into a private house and swipe the seasoning is high.  
I sneak into the farm like this at midnight and hunt for fruits.

Crime?  
I'm a monster after all.  
I'm not concerned with human law.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Snatch LV1』》

Yes.  
The proof of the crime was carved here.  
I'm sorry.

Ah.  
What's this?  
It becomes easier to steal things?  
It's a skill with a strange effect.  
It might be useful for a thief.  
In the first place, I won't steal such things.  
Eh?  
The present situation?  
It can't be helped because it's for sweet things.

I steal the fruits of the farm only a little so that it's not known, and I fled.  
Villager 「Somehow, I have a terrible chill」

## Sneak thief > Bandits

---

I'm moving at the side of the highway that extends from the village stealthily.

No, if I walk on the highway grandly, I will be found.

Prevent unnecessary troubles.

This is the adult's secret of success in life.

Then, don't be a sneak thief?

This and that are different.

And, this highway looks like it turns around the mountain and leads to the inland.

If I advance along this highway, I should see the next town.

If it's a big town to some extent, I can see the state and act violently.

Well, it's only seeing the state, and if I think that it's fine to act violently

here.

At present, nobody passes the highway.

Well, if it's that remote farm village surrounded by the mountain and the sea, even the peddlers will not come here often.

Rather, isn't this the road for the villagers to go the town to deliver the crops, and to buy things?

There's no one who will go to that village specially.

I feel admired that the highway is not covered completely with grass.

I pass through the mountain zone and reach the plain.

Even if I say that it's a plain, there's quite a lot of trees, and it's like a half forest.

In this case, I can move while concealing my figure.

I advance without change.

The road joins other roads several times on the way, and the size of the highway gradually grows.

At first, it was a small road that's like an animal trail, but there's a width now, and it becomes the road that the ground was hardened.

If I see properly, there's the trace of the wheel.

Is it the trace of a carriage or something passed?

Though it can't be limited that it's the horse that pulls it.

A carriage, huh?

After all, it's that.

The science is not develop to that extent.

I imagined it when the knights appeared though.

The life in the village was also considerably primitive.

Is this the fantasy world of the Middle Ages in Europe that's often the case?

This looks like D's hobby.

Well, although it's not that much, it seems to be better to think that science and technology are not developed in this world.

Because the world is remade once, it's obvious.

Ah, I discover the carriage in front.

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Somehow, it's busy?

That.

Bandits.

They are being attacked.

The people who look like the guards are fighting with the bandit-like people.

There are 4 guards, while there are 6 bandits.

Hmm.

If only by appraising them, either is almost the same strength, and in this case, the bandits are more advantageous with more people.

I mean, all of the bandits have the "Snatch" skill.

So, this was seriously a bandit skill.

Ah, one of the guards was defeated.

What should I do?

Intruding is troublesome.

Having said that, I don't have the reason to overlook.

Even if I kill the bandits, it's a waste to leave excellent things.

But, then, won't that means that I saved that carriage along the way?

How troublesome.

Why must I do such an act of kindness.

Besides, even if I save them, I'm a monster.

There's a possibility that blades will be pointed at me by the other party that I saved, right?

Well, in that case, I won't show any mercy, but what's with that even though I saved them.

Rather, I should kill the bandits after the people in that carriage are annihilated.

Isn't it a good idea?

Then, there's no survivor, and there's no eyewitness information of me.

There's no future trouble too. I'm happy, and the remaining is unhappy.

Isn't it exhilarating that I can take everything?

No, huh?

Haa.

It can't be helped.

Although I don't have the intention, I will save them.

I move quickly.

Because the bandits are concentrated in the combat with the guards. they don't notice my existence.

It's convenient.

Probably, the slightly large man who's at the center is the bandits' leader.

Because the status is the highest, it's probably the leader.

I go around to his back, and pierce my sickle to the defenseless back.

The sickle pierces the body of the bandit disappointingly and skewers the heart.

Ah, the death is decided at this point in time because the Deadly Poison is certainly set.

I pull out my sickle, and the bandit that lost his support falls.

I swing my sickle sideways to the bandits on the left and right who can't understand the situation and are dumbfounded.

Split in two.

With this, it's half.

I fire "Soil Magic" through the head of one of the bandits.

It looks like my aptitude of the soil is also high.

The growth is better than the "Wind Magic" that was learned almost at the same period.

Remaining two people.

The man who tries to run away.

But, too bad.

Your body has already been restricted with threads.

I activate the Evil Eye to the two bandits who were not able to move.

All of the HP, MP and SP are absorbed, and the bandits die.

Cleaning completed.

With this, if I'm a Prince-sama or a Knight-sama, the girl inside the carriage will say 「Are you hurt?」, and I say something like 「I happen to be present on the site being attacked by the bandits unexpectedly in the middle of my travel」, and the flag is constructed.

Ah, no no.

Popular man is always this.

Ah.  
Let's make escapism to this much.  
I defeated the bandits.  
I saved the carriage.  
The guards' swords point at me.  
Here and now.

Oh, well.  
I understood it.  
I knew it.  
Rather, it might be better that they didn't attack me immediately.  
It's not that they are scared of me to the extent that they can't attack me.  
Surely they are doubtful that I saved them, and I'm sure that it's the  
conscience that attacking the monster suddenly is somehow.  
Although I will say it once again, it's not that they are scared of me to the  
extent that they can't attack me.  
I said no, then it's no.

Un?  
If I see properly, the guard that got defeated first is still alive.  
Ah, now that I have come this far, I will save you to the end.

I go near the person who's on the ground..  
Even though I only move a little, the other guards back off exaggeratedly.  
... It's a defeat if I mind it.  
I activate "Treatment Magic".  
Un.  
With this, he won't die.

Not only the guards, but the lady who watched the outside state from the  
carriage timidly is also surprised.  
If a monster saved you from the bandits and even apply "Treatment Magic",  
of course it's surprising.

Fuu.  
There's no more business anymore.  
As expected, recovering the bandits' corpses in this condition feels  
awkward, the spider will leave coolly.

And, the lady in the carriage gets off in a hurry.  
The guards are saying something to stop her.

But, such thing doesn't matter.  
My eyes were nailed on the person held in the lady's arm.

『Human Vampire LV1 Name <sup>Negishi</sup> Sophia <sup>Akiko</sup> Keren

#### Status

HP : 1 1 / 1 1 (Green) (Details)

MP : 3 5 / 3 5 (Blue) (Details)

SP : 1 2 / 1 2 (Yellow) (Details)

: 1 2 / 1 2 (Red) (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 8 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 3 2 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 3 3 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 8 (Details)

#### Skill

「Vampire LV1」 「Immortal Body LV1」 「Automatic HP Recovery LV1」  
「Magic Perception LV3」 「Magic Manipulation LV3」 「Night Vision LV1」  
「Enhanced Five Senses LV1」 「n % I = W」

Skill points : 7 5 0 0 0

#### Title

「Vampire」 「True Ancestor」 』

The baby who was held by the lady.  
There's too many parts to be retorted.



## Vampire Princess

---

What's this person?

Because it's an important thing, I will say it one more time.

What's this person?

Um?

I don't know where to retort because there's too many parts to be retorted.

Yosh, I will retort in turns.

First of all, what's with that name?

Why there are two names?

No, well, the Sofia is probably the name in this world, and the Negishi Akiko is the name in the previous life.

Negishi Akiko, was there such a person?

She might be there. or maybe not.

She might be there.

Just not in my memory.

In the first place, I don't remember more than half of my classmates' face and name.

I mean, when the person who has a previous life is appraised, the name of the previous life is displayed.

Huh?

Then, what about my "no name"?

Is it a defeat if I think deeply?

Well, I understood that this baby is my classmate of the previous life.

She has the 「 $n \% I = W$ 」 skill too, so it's certain.

But, what's with the Vampire?

Moreover, the race displays both Human and Vampire.

What does this mean?

For the time being, I will appraise the Vampire race.

『Vampire : The night ruler who sucks the blood of others. A race that has high ability, but it also has a lot of weak points. Originally, it's mostly other races, and the prime field of the characteristic of the race is succeeded. In addition, the pure-blooded that's born as a Vampire is called the True Ancestor』

Ah.

Well, is it roughly the same as the vampire in the Earth?

Because D supervise it, it's probably the same.

Then, the next is the "Vampire" skill.

『Vampire : The special skill that Vampire possesses. The ability values rise by taking blood. In addition, the special effect is demonstrated according to the level. LV1 : Blight Blood』

『Blight Blood : If blood is not taken, the person will be weakened』

It's a negative effect at the very beginning.

Vampire is inconvenient.

Un?

But, this child is not weakened, right?

Does it mean that she drank blood?

Never.

The mother's milk is said to be made from blood, so isn't it a substitute of the blood?

How about the title?

『Vampire : Acquisition skill 「Automatic HP Recovery LV1」 「Night Vision LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Acquisition of the 「Vampire」 skill : Effect : The Vampire is added in the race : Explanation : The title presented to those who became a Vampire』

『True Ancestor : Acquisition skill 「Immortal Body LV1」 「Enhanced Five Senses LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Inborn Vampire : Effect : Nullifies the Vampire's negative effects : Explanation : The title presented to those who are the Vampire ancestor』

Ah, the True Ancestor is amazing.

Getting rid of the weak points of the Vampire, it's a cheat.

That explains why she can remain calm while the sunlight shines down brightly.

The mystery of the Blight Blood a while ago was able to be solved with this.

Besides, it even comes with a rare skill called "Immortal Body".

『Immortal Body : All of the attribute resistances except the fire, light, and corrosion rise. In addition, you can survive with HP 1 only once a day no matter what kind of attack is received 』

An outrageous resistance function is added.

It's a cheat.

What's this person?

In addition, what's with that enormous amount of skill points?

Isn't it impossible?

It wins the points that I accumulated steadily so far by a wide margin.

What is this?

It's a cheat.

What's this person?

I mean, no matter how I think, this is D's foolish act that the person born as a Vampire, right?

She said that she distributed the reincarnation privilege suitably.

As for this person, the "Vampire" skill was presented as the privilege.

Why did she have to give such a land mine skill?

Is she stupid?

She might be stupid.

When I stare quietly, the Vampire child also stared at me.

The spider that stares at the baby.

The guards who watch it breathlessly.

The lady who speaks to me about something.

Ah, Madam, because I don't understand the language, it's useless.

It's indeed a surreal spectacle.

I mean, judging from situation, this lady is the mother of the Vampire child, right?

Appraisal.

Hmm?

Did she step back at the moment I appraise her?

Oh, well.

Ah, her name is Seras Keren.

Un.

It's the same family name, so it looks like she is the mother of the Vampire child.

But, this person is a normal Human.

Although her status is slightly higher than normal people, her level is low and she don't have any combat skills, so she's a commoner.

However, no matter how I look at her, she's a noble because she hire guards, she is well dressed, and above all, she gets on a luxurious carriage.

A Vampire is born in the noble's house.

Uwa.

It only smells of troubles.

Fortunately, it looks like the fact that this child is a Vampire is not known yet, but it will be known sooner or later.

What will happen at that time?

Troublesome.

I don't want to be concerned with this.

Good friendship of former classmate?

There's no way that there's such a thing.

Like I will take care of a total stranger's that neither the face nor the name are remembered.

Thus, I run away.

I didn't see anything.

Ah, I will at least mark them just in case.

Then, farewell.

Although the lady Seras shouted something, I don't know.

If you want to stop me, master Japanese.

Then, I will think of it.

It's only think to the end.

Although I have achieved the first encounter with a person who's reincarnated accidentally, it's troublesome.

I should ignore the people who are reincarnated.

I don't have a friend either, and it's not the feeling of a comrade.

Rather, it's only a nuisance if the fellow feeling is held strangely because of that.

Un.

I will ignore if there's a person who's reincarnated.

Let's do so from now on.

## S24 The Elro Great Labyrinth capture ①

---

The place that can't be known where.

Huge space.

One woman was there.

The woman leaves only a part of the upper body, and most of her body blend into the space like disappearing.

It was a very pitiful appearance.

And, words are muttered mechanically from the mouth.

『Skill proficiency reached』

『Experience points has reached a certain degree』

『Skill proficiency reached』

.....

『It's painful』

I jump nimbly.  
I confirm the surroundings in a hurry.  
The faint lamp that lights.  
The illuminated wall is the natural rock surface, and the ground also has the hardness that can be understood even from a sleeping bag.  
The Elro Great Labyrinth Upper Layer.

I recall the place where I am and the situation.  
That's right, we came to this Elro Great Labyrinth to cross the continent.  
Today is the second day after we dive into the labyrinth.  
Because now is midnight, the lookout was changed, and I was taking my sleep.

I wipe off the sweats.  
What was the dream a while ago?

「Are you all right?」

Sensei looks into my face from the side.  
The lookout is changed with one set of two people.  
The present lookout is Sensei and Basgas-san.  
It seems that she called out to me worrying after seeing that I had a nightmare and jumped.

「I'm all right. It's only because my dream was a little bad」

I laugh to deceive it.  
It's actually the fact.

「That's a bad omen」

Basgas-san joins in to my words that I'm trying to elude lightly.

「Is it an omen?」

「Yeah. Do you know it? The story of the Labyrinth's Nightmare」

「No, I never heard of it」

The Basgas-san who usually has a loud voice, lowers his voice when the present state that the surroundings are sleeping.

It's like talking about ghost story, a gloomy atmosphere is brought.

「I heard it before. If I'm not mistaken, it was the word that indicate the Myth rank monster that appeared suddenly in the labyrinth more than ten years ago」

「You know it」

Myth rank monster.

It's said that those monsters are assumed to be impossible to deal by people with the Over S danger degree.

「The Nightmare is the living calamity of the Elro Great Labyrinth that's equal to the queen. To have a nightmare like this, it might be an omen of the Nightmare's appearance, you know?」

「But, if I'm not mistaken, wasn't the monster subjugated?」

「It's said so to the people」

「To the people?」

「Ah. Generally, it's said that it slaughtered an army, and in the end, it died after receiving a direct hit of the great magic without leaving any trace, but I somehow can't believe it. That monster won't die so easy. I think that it's surely alive now somewhere and it's waiting for a prey to come」

「You say it as if you have seen the real thing」

「Yeah. To tell the truth, the first discoverer of the Nightmare is me」

Basgas-san puffed up with pride for some reason.

Well, if it's said as amazing, it is amazing.

「At that time, there's an incident about the abnormal generation of monsters, and I was the guide for the dispatched knight unit to investigate the cause and to cull the monsters. The cause was because the Nightmare drove out the surrounding monsters. And, we went into the Nightmare's base nonchalantly without knowing that. I still haven't forget about that time. When my eyes meet its eyes, I felt more dead than alive」

Did Basgas-san recall that time? Basgas-san trembled suddenly.



「You returned alive well」

「About that. The Nightmare has a strange behavior. If we don't attack it, it will overlook us. And, it even cure wounds」

「Huh?」

「Unbelievable, right? After that, the formed subjugation unit seems to incurred its anger and was annihilated. And after that, when it came out of the Elro Great Labyrinth, the fort is destroyed, it appears in the middle of the war and starts a massacre indiscriminately. It causes outrageous major incidents. And yet, it also help people like a whim, it's a monster that's said that the actions can't be understood」

What's with that irregular monster.  
Is that really a monster?

「Well, what can be certainly said about the Nightmare is that it's terribly strong. Lad, you look like you have confidence in your skill, but I won't say that it's bad. Change your thoughts before it's too late. I can somehow grasp self-conceit from Lad's fighting appearance. Although I won't say that having confidence in fight is bad, there's a top on the top.」

I startled.

Certainly, now that it's mentioned, it's so.

After I enter the Elro Great Labyrinth, I never had a hard fight.

Although the monsters that appeared are certainly troublesome monsters if it's seen from the world in general, in my case, they are all small fries that can't defeat me.

If it's said that there was self-conceit, I can only say there is.

「I'm sorry. I will be careful from now on」

「Ah. You don't have to be careful」

Even though I apologized obediently, such thing was said.  
As expected, I'm irritated with this.

「Why?」

「Lad, you're misunderstanding it fundamentally. What I'm saying is to see everything. Not only in this labyrinth. You ignored my warning when you

enter the labyrinth, and appraised the Water Dragon, right?」

It was known.

Sensei looks at me.

This is bad.

I heard from Sensei that when "Appraisal" is used on the other party, the other party will feel unpleasant, and it's enough to be hostile with that alone.

In other words, the Water Dragon might have released its breath in anger because I appraised it at that time.

「Shun-kun, is that true?」

「Yes. I'm sorry」

Even if I deceive it here, it will only become more complicated.

I apologize obediently.

「It's not only the Lad's fault that the Water Dragon release its breath. The Water Dragons don't forgive the other party who invades their territory」

I'm relieved at Basgas-san's words.

Oh, it was not my fault.

「But, it doesn't change the fact that you didn't follow my warning and did a dangerous act. As a result, your comrades have experience danger. Fortunately, everyone was blown off into the cave, so it was good. However, a comrade might be left behind to fight against the Water Dragon in the sea if one step is wrong. What will you do if it becomes the situation?」

I had a feeling that I heard a sound that made my body became pale suddenly.

That's right, what if someone is left behind in that place.

If only Katia and Sensei who are left behind in front of the Water Dragon.

There's no means to survive.

And, there's no means for me who has been washed away to save them.

I don't know whether the "Kindness" skill can be used or not.

The probability that it can't be used seems to be higher.

「Do you understand? Lad, you don't have the thing called a little sense of danger. No matter what happens, it's all right for you. Such groundless confidence is transparent. I admit that Lad is strong among the Humans. I will say this on top of that. There's a top on the top. Even if it's not so, your comrades almost died just by one of your thoughtless action. Because of my line of work, I have seen a lot of people who died thoughtlessly like that. A good life that won't fall will fall just by a little carelessness and the loosening of the mind. Don't you think that there's no such ridiculous thing?」

I can't argue back.  
I might have gotten conceited before I know it.  
I might have too much confidence in my strength.  
The lengthened nose was just broken.

By my thoughtless action, someone of my comrades is sacrificed.  
I can't allow such a thing.

I slap my face with all my might to get fired up.  
My HP decreased.  
But, it's fine like this.  
From now on, I won't be careless and self-conceited.

「Thank you for the advice」

I lower my head in the prostrating style.  
Not only Basgas-san, but Sensei also seemed to be bewildered by this.

「Haan. I see. So, you will listen to an old man's nonsense seriously」  
「No, thanks to that, I woke up. Certainly, it seemed that I have been naive so far. If this goes on, it will become an irreparable situation someday」

I mean, it has already become a considerably irreparable situation.  
Even in such a situation, naivety still remains.  
Of course I will also be said by Katia.  
The recent me is slightly strange.  
I just noticed it clearly.  
Here is not the peaceful Japan.

I must be more conscious of it.

If I have the sense of Japan forever, I might lose something more.

I can't lose something any further.

「Hmm. You now have a face that was able to see to some extent」

「Thank you」

「And, this is a pure interest, but if Lad fights against the Water Dragon, can you win?」

I think a little to Basgas-san's question.

「I think that it's difficult」

Because it's no use even if I put on the airs, I say the honest force analysis.

「The physical offensive ability here falls remarkably if it's underwater. Having said that, the power of magic attack will be dropped by the Dragon species's peculiar magic obstruction skill. There's no way to win underwater」

「Then, if it's the land?」

「On the land, I will say that about 50%」

「I'm surprised」

Basgas-san mutters to the condition instinctively.

Sensei turns the doubtful eyes to me.

Huh?

Did I say something strange?

And, an unpleasant feeling runs on my body.

If I trace back the cause, Basgas-san grins broadly.

「I see, you're not necessarily bragging」

The one just now, "Appraisal"?

「Isn't it a breach of manners?」

「Don't be ridiculous. It's a part of the force analysis to get out of this labyrinth safely」

Isn't that "it's not what you say, but how you say it"?

This person obviously peeped my status because he was interested.

Then, I will return it.

I appraise Basgas-san.

I'm surprised at the appraisal result.

『Human LV66 Name Basgas

Status

HP : 9 3 3 / 9 3 3 (Green) (Details)

MP : 8 2 9 / 8 2 9 (Blue) (Details)

SP : 9 4 9 / 9 4 9 (Yellow) (Details)

: 9 0 1 / 9 3 1 (Red) (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 0 3 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 8 8 7 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 8 2 1 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 8 2 4 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 9 0 2 (Details)

Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV3」 「MP Recovery Speed LV9」 「MP Consumption Down LV9」 「Magic Perception LV9」 「Magic Manipulation LV8」 「Magic Combat Act LV5」 「Magic Granting LV4」 「Offensive Magic Power LV4」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV5」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV5」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV4」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV4」 「Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Enhanced Piercing LV1」 「Great Enhanced Shock LV2」 「Enhanced Earth LV4」 「Enhanced Dark LV1」 「War God Spirit LV1」 「Vitality Granting LV10」 「Ability Granting LV1」 「Great Vitality Attack LV1」 「Earth Attack LV8」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV10」 「Taijutsu Genius LV5」 「Sword Talent LV2」 「Cooperation LV10」 「Direction LV6」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV10」 「3D-Maneuver LV9」 「Appraisal LV3」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV2」 「Foresight LV2」 「Parallel Will LV1」 「Record LV10」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV3」 「Stealth LV10」 「Concealment LV7」 「Silent LV10」 「Odorless LV10」 「Danger

Perception LV10」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Heat Perception LV10」  
「Motion Perception LV10」 「Soil Magic LV10」 「Earth Magic LV8」  
「Light Magic LV4」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV5」 「  
Treatment Magic LV10」 「Poison Magic LV3」 「Destruction Resistance  
LV9」 「Blunt Resistance LV9」 「Slash Resistance LV9」 「Pierce  
Resistance LV9」 「Shock Resistance LV9」 「Soil Resistance LV7」 「  
Dark Resistance LV7」 「Paralysis Nullity」 「Deadly Poison Nullity」 「  
Sleep Resistance LV8」 「Great Acid Resistance LV5」 「Great Faint  
Resistance LV3」 「Corrosion Resistance LV3」 「Fear Resistance LV6」  
「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV3」 「Night Vision LV10」 「  
Clairvoyance LV3」 「Great Enhanced Five Senses LV7」 「Perception  
Range Expansion LV10」 「Destiny LV1」 「Magic Well LV9」 「Heaven  
Motion LV1」 「Abundant Sky LV1」 「Fortitude LV1」 「Fortress LV1」  
「Mage LV9」 「Amulet LV9」 「Idaten LV1」

Skill points : 5 0

Title

「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Guider」 「Medicine Technique User」  
「Gross Feeder」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Rescuer」 「Natural  
Calamity of Monster」 』

What's with this old man!?

He's stronger than Hyrinth-san!?

「A high level "Appraisal" holder, huh? It doesn't seem to be an appraisal  
stone」

「Do you have an appraisal stone?」

「Ah. It's an excellent level 8」

Such thing like a level 8 appraisal stone is a high-class item that's beyond  
the grasp of the commoner.

To have such a thing means that he's not a commoner.

The status and the appraisal stone, this person seems to be an outrageous  
person.

「I understood that Lad's status is high. If it's that status, the upper layer  
will be all right」

I receive an official guarantee from Basgas-san.

「That's if you never meet with the Remnants of the Nightmare」

However, I have an indescribable uneasiness when Basgas-san muttered the words at the end.

## Town

---

A little while after I saved the Vampire child and the mother.

I arrived at a big town on that day.

I mean, when thinking about the distance, it seems to be the town where the parent and child live.

Although the castle is not built as expected, there's a huge mansion enshrined at the center of the town.

I wonder if that mansion is the Vampire child's house.

Something like born with cheats and the family is rich.

I'm envious.

Well, it can't be helped even if I ask for the moon.

Because I can't enter the town like this, I see the state using "Clairvoyance" in the forest nearby.

It's big that it can't be compared with the recent farm village.

The population is around 30000 people.  
This is the first time for me after coming to this world to see a proper town.

A lot of people.  
Several days can be spent just to look at them.  
But, well, let's search for the target first.

I look around the town briefly.  
Oh, fruit store discovered.  
No no.  
I'm searching for a different thing now.  
A-A confectionery!?  
Oh, great!  
So, even this world has proper confections.  
I want to eat it.  
No no.  
I'm searching for a different thing now.

I search for the target while looking aside.  
Found it.  
Soldier post.  
If it's a town with such a size, there should be soldiers for vigilance.  
The problem is how many is the number of soldiers, and how strong are they.  
There are nine soldier post in total.  
One at each end of the east, west, south and north, and there's big one that seems to be the headquarters at the center.  
The remaining four are at the midway point of the four directions' center.

Hmm.  
The number is around 40 people excluding the center.  
The center is around 100 people.  
When I include those who are not there because of patrolling, it's around 500 people in all.  
Is it a lot, or a little?  
Although I don't know that part, in my opinion, they are not delicious.

The soldiers train, patrol, do document works, and various things.  
When I see their training results like this, they don't look so strong, but I



can't say anything about them unless I appraise them.  
It would be good if "Clairvoyance" can be used with Appraisal.

And, there are armed people other than the soldiers here and there.  
They look like the adventurers at a glance.  
And, such people are mostly in the same building.  
It's the building that's big next to the the mansion at the center of the town.  
Is this the adventurer guild that's essential in the fantasy world?  
Certainly not.  
No matter how I look at it, it's not a template organization to that extent.  
No, right?

But, when I look into the building where the adventurers enter, half of the first floor is a bar, and the remaining half is like the counter.  
It's the atmosphere like the town hall.  
The adventurers line up there, and discuss about something.  
There's a big board where innumerable papers are put up in the wall.  
The second floor and the third floor are like the working place of the company.

Ah.  
Un.  
This is the adventurer guild.  
Seriously.  
The adventurer guild really exists.  
This world is really a fantasy.

It's that.  
The adventurers accept the request, and fight against the monsters, right?  
At first, they start from the medical plants harvesting, exterminate the goblins that appeared in village A, and eventually, they will fight against strong monsters.  
No, well, I don't know whether there's a goblin or not in this world.  
It seems to exist.  
After all, it's D's supervision.

And so, when they became famous adventurers, they can go for a Drake extermination.  
Oh, isn't that the legendary Drake Killer adventurer!

Like that.

Ah, that's good.

But, too bad.

I'm at the extermination side.

I wonder will a extermination quest be generated if I become famous.

Or, it might have already generated.

I slaughtered the knights in the labyrinth, and destroyed the fort at the entrance of the labyrinth.

Un.

It's not strange even if a subjugation request is listed.

Huh?

Isn't that convenient?

That means that the adventurers who have excellent skills will come to defeat me, right?

If it's the guys who want to kill me, it's fine even if I attack them back.

I as the bait to lure the adventurers easily.

Isn't it a good idea?

Then, shouldn't I settle down in a place somewhere?

Umumu.

Construct My Home in a place that stands out.

Attack the adventurers there.

It might be good.

I mean, isn't it fine here?

The town is near.

There are adventurers.

There are also soldiers.

Incidentally, because the Vampire child is probably there, I can do the follow-ups when something happened.

Ah.

After all, I'm concerned about the Vampire child, huh?

Hmm.

However, I hate troublesome things.

Although I hate it, abandoning her when I'm near when something happened is also.

Hmm.

Oh, well.

That time is that time.

First of all, I will make My Home here.

I will go with the course to change my residence when I found a better location while watching the state for a while.

Ah, I wonder if I can secure food around here.

Because there's a lot of people living in there, doesn't that means that there's not much monsters around here?

That means there's no food.

Ah.

I guess I have no choice but to go to a suitable place, and catch it.

Although the insufficient things or the future things are uncertain variously, let nature take its course.

Well then, let's make the home.

## Dear Sir or Madam, I moved

---

My Home completed!

The My Home this time is the desire product that wrapped up the whole forest.

I covered all the forest of around 100 meters in diameter with threads, and remodeled it into My Home.

If it's seen from a distance, it might look like a huge white cocoon.

Although this was made in one evening, how's the reaction of the people in the town?

As expected, if I make a nest of this scale, it should stand out.

I see the state with "Clairvoyance".

Hmm?

Hmmm?

Hmm.

I don't understand.

They haven't noticed yet?

But, it will be noticed soon, so standby until then.

Fuu.

Because I made such a large-scale nest after a long time, my SP has decreased considerably.

I take out the food stored in the Space Storage and eat.

Yummy.

I think that I should make here as the base, and the one in the Elro Great Labyrinth as a disposal.

Because it can still be used there, it's like a villa rather than disposal.

If anything happens, I will escape there.

Scary people will chase me, so it's better to make many bases.

For the time being, I will watch the state of the town while spending my time leisurely.

No one comes.

Why?

I understand that there's a slight uproar in the town.

The hurried figure of the soldiers and the adventurers are seen.

But, although they are hurrying, it's not the atmosphere that they will sortie.

It looks like they are trying to enhance the monitoring system to wait-and-see.

Why?

If such a dangerous monster settles down close to the town, it's obvious to think that it must be killed immediately, right?

Why are they doing things slowly?

Did they become a peace-loving idiot?

Ah, or if it's not that, did the yesterday's mother of the Vampire child say something strange?

Was it lady Seras?

That person and the Vampire child arrived at the town around the yesterday evening.

And, they entered the biggest mansion as expected.

The servants lowered their head, so it seems to be the residents of that mansion after all.

That means she's the wife of the powerful man in this town.

Wife of a powerful man, high influential voice, saved by the impulse yesterday, I'm a spider, a cobweb appears obviously.

Ah, ha.

It's a association game.

I can somehow see the outcome.

She spoke eagerly when I leave yesterday, so there's a possibility that she said something to her husband to persuade him so that I won't be subjugated.

It seems possible.

No.

It's still not decided that it will be like that.

I'm sure that now is just at the wait-and-see stage.

It's the one called the preparation period.

If I wait a little longer, I'm sure that the soldiers or the adventurers will come one after another.

If that happens, Welcome.

I will be exhilarated with the experience points.

It will happen, right?

Three days passed.

As usual, there's no movement in the town.

Why?

The number of soldiers increased in the nearest station to my nest, and the adventurers also come to see the state sometimes.

But, that's all.

The soldiers don't take any further actions than watching, and the adventurers also come close to some extent and withdraw.

Why they have to withdraw there!?

Because it can't be helped, I attacked the bandits nearby and annihilated them.

Because there are bandits who attack wives and children here, it looks like the public order is not so good.

There are some a little distant from the town.

I look for such bandits with Detection, and raid the hideout.

They were delicious.

In experience points and my belly.

However, the taste was bad.

They are smelly.

Although the guy who has the "Odorless" skill was still better, the taste is still bad.

Although the knights who I ate before should have been delicious, it seems that the human taste changes considerably according to the individual.

Well, if it's me who got used to eating poison, I can endure the smell to some extent.

While I defeated the bandits, levels rose, and my skill points became 5000.

With this, I can acquire a broken skill again!

Even though I get worked up, the necessary skill points increased for some reason.

It's strange.

Even though the "Charity" skill should be acquired by 5000 points, the number increased to 6000 points before I know it.

Was it my mistake?

By the way, the other broken skills don't seem to be within my reach.

"Lust" and "Chastity" are 10000 points.

"Wrath" is 15000, "Greed" is 20000, and "Kindness" is 11000.

The funny ones are "Envy" at 50000, and "Humility" at 100000.

Although it's not as much as "Immortality", it doesn't have the intention to let me acquire it.

Ah, I can acquire a part if I have the Vampire child's skill points.

Well, as expected, it's tiresome to save to that extent.  
Therefore, I acquired the "Demon King" skill instead because it can't be helped.

『Demon King : Every status and every kind of resistance rise』

With this, I'm joining the Demon King.

Yay.

Well, even if I have this, it's only a skill, so it has no meaning.

It's meaningless if the Demon King don't have the Demon King title.  
The skill is only the slightly high ability strengthening skill.  
It looks like there are guys who have this skill here and there other than the genuine Demon King.

By the way, the status rose by only 100 each.

Strange.

No, it's probably because my base status is too high. Normally, it should be a considerably amazing skill to increase the all of the status by 100.

Besides, the resistances also rise.

If it's the normal, it's a cheat skill.

The "Hero" skill that pairs up with it, might have the same effect.

From the humans' status that I have seen so far, the humans seem to be somehow weak.

The highest one that I have seen so far is the middle-aged magician who was together with the knights, but only the magic status is in 4-digits.

I have never seen a guy who have 4-digits in the status other than him.

When all status +100 comes there, of course it will change dramatically.

Among the weak humans, that alone is enough to be outstanding.

Moreover, if the skill level is raised, the status will grow more.

But, it's only to that extent.

The effect that I think to be strange becomes an outrageous effect judging from the humans.

It looks like I have become an outrageous monster before I notice it.

## **Worship me, praise me**

---

Why did it become like this?

People praying in front of my home are reflected in my eyes.

There are also people who put an offering among them.

A lot of them are sweets.

Somehow, I'm worshiped.

It looks like I'm treated as a Land God.

Why did it become like this?

First of all, the bandit hunting was not good.

Although I have hunted most of the bandits in this vicinity, I met the adventurers at that time accidentally.

I think that they took the request of the bandit extermination.

The fact that I'm doing bandit hunting have already been seen clearly.



Thanks to that, I think that the rumor of the spider monster over there defeats the bandits has spread among the adventurers.

I have a thin thread in the town secretly.

Although this thread is thin to the extent that it can't be seen, it's strong and hard to be cut.

I pick up the sound of the town with this thread like a string telephone.

I started to think that if I listen to a lot of conversations, I might understand the language in this world.

Well, I still can't understand it at all though.

And, there was a word that's used in the conversation excessively and frequently transmitted from the thread.

It's the one that's mainly said by the adventurers and the soldiers while looking at here.

Perhaps, I think that the word indicates me.

When I hear it, somehow, after my bandit hunting was witnessed, a strange respect or rather, it looks like they started to hold a feeling like belief.

I felt that at this point in time was bad.

In addition, in the form of delivering the final blow, a certain adventurer party visited the town.

When I thought that they look familiar, it was the people who I saved when they were attacked by the snake in the labyrinth.

They heard that there's a huge cobweb near the town, and they came to me.

Although my appearance should have changed to some extent after evolving, it looks like the adventurers recognized me somehow.

After they said words like gratitude for a while, they gave me the Kurikuta fruit again that I swiped at that time.

Of course I accept it with pleasure.

It looks like the rumor spread in the town.

The adventurers sometimes come to feed me with sweet foods while I wonder if it's a test of courage.

Of course I accept it with pleasure.

The decisive one was I treated a child.

It seemed that the adventurers spread that I can use "Treatment Magic", and a mother who held an ill child came to me.

The mother who cries and implores.

Although I ignored her for a while, she keeps crying aloud the words of nuance endlessly, and I was fed up with it and I gave in.

When I appraise the child, the child was undermined by a considerably severe disease.

It's a disease that can't be cured if it's only treated normally,

In this fantasy world, of course there's no technology to cure a cancer.

The child's disease was a liver cancer.

Can a child have liver cancer?

Although I thought about that at first, I somehow guess it when I look at the child's status.

There was the Gross Feeder in the title.

They might be poor.

They might be troubled by the cost of their food, so they ate various things like poison.

Although the digestive organ is protected by the effect of the title, I think that the liver was not able to endure the accumulated poison.

The mother was also the same, her whole body is considerably worn-out.

Although there was no obligation to cure them, I cured both of them because I was free.

Because it can't be cured just by applying "Treatment Magic" normally, it's a considerably forcible method.

I made them sleep, hollow out the organs, and regenerate new organs with "Treatment Magic".

It's a method that the medical people of the Earth seem to faint if it's seen.

As expected of the fantasy world.

However, I did it with light feelings, and I regretted later.

A lot of wounded people and sick people came to me for treatment purpose from the next day.

I treated everyone because it has already come this far.

It's strange.

It's the exact opposite of the original plan.

As a result, I'm extremely worshiped.

But, this is quite good.  
The offerings are all my favorite foods.  
The sweet paradise that I saw in the dream was realized here.  
Ah, happiness.

Judging from me, treating is my odd job.  
Although I have a hard time with the serious illness people at first, it's not like I will lose something if I failed.  
Although sweet offerings might stop, because I didn't assume such a thing in the first place, it will only return to the origin.  
Well, because I succeeded in all of it, now I'm on a Land God boom.

Besides, I have a benefit properly.  
Although it was the charity that I began little by little, when I continued it, I acquired titles.

「Rescuer」 「Medicine Technique User」 「Saint」 「Savior」 「Guardian」 .  
Somehow I acquired 5 titles.

『Rescuer : Acquisition skill 「Treatment Magic LV1」 「Light Magic LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Acquire a certain number of purgation : Effect : The effect of treatment rises : Explanation : The title presented to those who bring help』

『Medicine Technique User : Acquisition skill 「Medicine Synthesis LV1」 「Treatment Magic LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Use a certain amount of medicine : Effect : Enhance the effect of the medicine : Explanation : The title presented to those who use medicine』

『Saint : Acquisition skill 「Miracle Magic LV1」 「Holy Light Magic LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Acquire a certain number of purgation : Effect : The effect of treatment rises greatly : Explanation : The title presented to those who bring much help』

『Savior : Acquisition skill 「Charity」 「Hero LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Acquire a certain number of purgation : Effect : The

elementary attainments of light attribute rise greatly : Explanation : The title presented to those who bring help widely』

『Guardian : Acquisition skill 「Impregnable LV1」 「Shield Talent LV1」 : Acquisition condition : Protect many people : Effect : Each ability of defense and resistance rise : Explanation : The title presented to those who are a guardian』

Whatever I say, the Savior title is amazing.

Why is the broken skill in there?

Moreover, the Hero.

I'm a Demon King and a Hero.

It's laughable.

The 「Ruler of Charity」 came as an extra naturally.

With this, it's 6 titles.

Laughter can't stop anymore.

『Charity : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. Gives the effect equal to the Super-speed HP Recovery LV1 to everything that's recognized to be the ally around yourself. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained』

『Ruler of Charity : Acquisition skill 「Miracle Magic LV10」 「Presentation」 : Acquisition condition : Acquisition of 「Charity」 : Effect : Every ability of MP, magic and resistance rise. A+ correction whenever Ruler-type skill proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired : Explanation : The title presented to those who rule charity』

Ridiculous!

The "Miracle Magic" reached max level right away.

Although this is the higher rank of "Treatment Magic", it's an outrageous recovery magic that's one step before the dead resurrection.

I mean, the effect of "Charity" is also amazing.

Although it's pointless because I'm a loner, if the commander of the army has this, the immortal army can be created easily.

I mean, I'm glad that I didn't use my points for this skill.

Oh.

Compassion is not for other people's benefit.

## The picky savior

---

A lot of titles.

Well, that's because I have treated a number of people to that extent. Somehow, not only the residents in the town anymore, but it looks like people from the town in the vicinity come over after hearing the rumor of me.

But, when it become like this, should I say as expected or rather, there's even a nasty guy among them.

The guy who tells to treat him in an arrogant manner.

Ah, I don't understand the language yet.

However, I somehow understand what they want to say by the atmosphere.

Of course I don't give any treatments to the guy who has arrogant attitude.

Who will treat such an irritating guy willingly.

A treatment shop started here before I know it, and it's not like I'm treating because I like it.

The title can't be acquired anymore too, so to be frank, there's no benefit for me.

Although I have the Savior title, I'm a worldly-minded person.

If it's a guy who pays respect to me properly, well, it's fine to associate.

Because I don't have the experience of being pampered in my previous life, I don't feel bad.

Fufufu.

Praise me more and more.

But, the guy who come in contact with me equally is no thank you.

Do you understand it?

A massacre is easy depending on my feelings, you know?

Why can you talk with an arrogant attitude?

Are you an idiot?

Well, when there it's like that, I will either withdraw into my home quickly, or go to another place with Transfer.

I don't want to be concerned with them.

My anger gauge seems to accumulated just by being concerned.

I want to kill them quickly already.

But, it's hard to abandon this respect and worship state now.

Thus, this tolerant me will ignore it.

I'm very gentle.

Despite that, there's a very persistent guy among them.

The middle-aged man who still comes over incorrigibly and speaks to me arrogantly even though I continued ignoring him for a week.

To be honest, it's annoying.

Most of the guys who I ignored seem to be looked with cold eyes for some reason in the town, and on the next day, their attitude changed when they come again, but I'm troubled because there's also such a persistent guy.

Such a guy is only a powerful man or a very rich person.

While it's a great annoyance to the people in the surroundings, no one can

complain.

If they say it, they don't know what will happen.

Even if they have power, money, and even violence, it's something that's insufficient judging from me.

Power?

That only has an effect on humans.

I'm a spider after all.

Money?

Is it edible?

I don't need it if it's not edible.

Violence?

Do you think that you can defeat me?

If there's not at least 100 humans of the Drake class, you can't defeat me, you know?

Today also, I ignore the raving middle-aged man, and evacuate in the home.

With the human's power, no matter how much effort you put, my present home can't be destroyed.

But, fire is not good.

If he's too persistent, he might really do it.

It will be an real nuisance to the people in the surroundings.

As long as such thing is there, I will withdraw immediately.

If there's a person who really looks forward to the treatment, treatment won't be received because of that middle-aged man.

Well, it's not something concern of me though.

The one who's to blame is not me, but the guy who irritates me.

Because I cure free of charge, I should be allowed to be this selfish.

I confirm the middle-aged man's state afterwards with "Clairvoyance".

He stamp his foot on the ground with a flushed face, and shout at his attendants to vent his anger.

Wow.

What a disgraceful adult.

Do you not understand the cold glance of the surrounding people?

Ah, no no.

I don't want to become such an adult.

I mean, can I be said as a child now?

Although I think that not even two years have passed since birth, the content is pretty much a former high school student.

I mean, how much age is an adult for a spider monster?

I don't know.

In the first place, I don't even know whether there's a life span or not.

I have the "Immortality".

I drive out the middle-aged man from my head with such feelings.

Although it's good if it's a dandy middle-aged man, I'm not interested in a dirty plump greasy middle aged-man.

Night.

Several people steal up soundlessly.

Are they trained considerably? There's neither sound nor smell.

Well, but still, they can't escape from my Detection.

They are black from head to foot.

Although it's slightly different, it has a close resemblance of a ninja.

The ninja group enters my home quickly.

They use a tool to move the thread out of the way, made a gap and entered there.

How stupid.

If such thing is done, even if you do stealth operation specially until here, the master will know the abnormality when the thread is touched.

Although these guys might be excellent, it might be their first fight with a spider.

Fight.

Yes, the ninjas intend to fight.

With this me.

Is it the middle-aged man's assassins?

The scheme to make me hear him out by beating me up?

Or, capture me and train me?

Well, it doesn't matter.



Originally, I'm not so kind like a Savior.  
If they have such intention, I won't show mercy.

The ninjas who advance carefully in my home.  
Eight people in total.  
They don't notice my figure here.  
Although I can kill them in a surprise attack quickly, I will wait for the other side to attack first.  
Like that, I can insist that it's legitimate self-defense.

Thus, I show my figure magnificently.  
While activating the "Tyrant" skill that's turned off usually.

Oh.  
They are scared.  
Hmm?  
The leader-like man start to talk.  
But, I don't understand the language.

I incline my neck to the side.  
Although I don't know how the action was transmitted to the other party, the ninjas prepare to attack.  
Four people come here.  
The remaining four are preparing magic.  
Oh, four people constructing one magic.  
Union magic?  
Was there such a way to activate magic?  
It looks similar to the way that I usually use the "Parallel Will" to activate "Abyss Magic".

Well, I won't let you shoot such a thing in my house.

The four people who are preparing the magic are pierced by the spear of the soil.  
Although I was tormented badly by Alaba, in case of the opponent who can use the magic of the soil group, you must think that the ground is a lethal weapon and act.  
If you stop there to prepare magic, that's an easy target.

Eh?

The remaining four people who came here?

Such people have already suicide because they charge forward to the invisible Severing Thread that I spread in front of me.

Ninja shall die. (TL note: Ninja Slayer reference. The original is Ninja shall perish)

No mercy.

Just kidding.

## It's a curse

---

Finish killing the ninjas, and now is the custom chewing.

This is a different taste from both the knights and the bandits.

Does a human's taste change depending on the job?

Perhaps, isn't it delicious when it's a patissier?

Well, let's leave the stupid delusion.

I must have him pay for this.

Which fool dispatched the ninjas?

It's that middle-aged man in all probability.

I wait and see the middle-aged man who stays in the town with

"Clairvoyance".

Even though it's at such a midnight, the light in the room is still turned on,

and he's walking around restlessly.

Did the attendant can't be indifferent? The attendant said something, and was shouted back.

Ah, if you let out such a loud voice in the middle of the night, it's a neighborhood nuisance.

However, he's obviously behaving suspiciously, so he's definitely the criminal.

He's the criminal, right?

I'm neither a great detective nor a good person.

There's also the pent-up anger so far, so even if he's no the criminal by any chance, isn't it fine?

At that time, I can just find the real criminal, and kill the person.

I manipulate an invisible thread spread in the town.

Because it's thin to the extent that it's invisible, it can enter the room easily from the gap of the window.

I wrap it around the foot of the middle-aged man gently so that it's not noticed.

Then, "Deadly Poison Attack" activate.

Normally, it's the poison attack that shows its best effect by invading into the body, but contact still has damage slightly.

The middle-aged man's status is same as the commoner, or rather it's slightly lower than that, so if it's my very powerful "Deadly Poison Attack", even the contact damage is enough.

The middle-aged man falls suddenly.

Without being defensive, a feeling like thud.

Ah, from the back of the head.

It seems painful.

Well, he will no longer feel something like pain though.

The attendant who runs up to the middle-aged man in a hurry.

The middle-aged man's body is shook desperately to wake him up.

Unfortunately, that person won't wake up anymore.

When the attendant is upset, I recover the thread that wrap around the leg.

Fufufu.

I can't help but to say that it's a perfect assassination.  
I'm sure that not many people can find out that this is an assassination.  
Besides, no one will think that I'm the one who did it.  
It's certainly perfect.  
Perfect crime completed.  
It's beautiful even if I do say so myself.

Well then, the nuisance has disappeared, so let's sleep.  
Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity" that has the effect of Sleep Nullity, I don't need to take a sleep, but it's the problem of the feeling.  
It's a happiness to sleep comfortably  
Eat and sleep.  
After all, a healthy mind dwells in a healthy life.  
Well then, good night.

Good morning.  
Umu.  
Because I finished a job last night, a fresh awakening.  
It seems that good things will happen today.

What happened after the middle-aged man died?  
I look at the mansion in the town that the middle-aged man made as a base.  
That middle-aged man used one room of the Vampire child's house in the center of the town.  
Although that means he has the power to that extent, if he dies, power doesn't have a meaning.  
Money, honor, and power will be lost if a person dies.

The state in the mansion looks busy.  
The man who seems to be the Vampire child's father give instructions to the servants while having a tired look.  
Perhaps, did this continue the whole time?  
Well, a mysterious and unnatural death case happened in his mansion after all.  
He woke up in the middle of the night and move around when he was on the verge of sleeping all the time.

I appreciate your efforts.

I mean, there are people who have a pale face other than the town chief who have a tired look.

It's that middle-aged man's attendants.

A splendid pale face that seems to die at any moment.

Incredible.

Human's face can become pale to that extent.

It's my first time to see such a human's face become pale like manga.

Generally, the people who confronted me become pale, but it was not to this extent.

The master dies suddenly, and is he doubted as the criminal?

It's wrong.

If it's the attendant who was in that place yesterday, it can't be helped to doubt him, but the others are not in the room, so I don't know why everyone becomes pale.

Do they think that the next one to die is themselves?

Although that seems possible, because nothing happened even one night passed, it seems to calm down soon.

Whenever the town chief talks to them, they say something while feeling scared.

Really, what have happened?

If it's merely the master died, there's no way they will become so pale.

I'm interested.

But, because I don't know the language, I don't know the details.

Mun.

It's inconvenient when I don't understand the language.

It would be better if D made a language translation function.

It's tough that what's translated is only the system.

Well, if the system is even in the language of this world, I will be checkmated, so I'm thankful there.

Although it seems that I will come to understand it someday if I make wiretapping the town as a daily routine, I don't know when is that someday.

Now I only understand a few words.

It's mainly the name of the sweets and fruits though.

With this condition, it seems to at least take years.  
Ah, I wonder one year of this world is equal to how many days in Earth.  
I don't even know that.

Hmm.  
Can I learn language quickly?  
It would be good if there's such a skill.  
There's no such skill.

When thinking about such thing, the voice of heaven is heard suddenly.

『Individual, Zana Horowa has unified with individual, Queen Taratect』

What?

## **S25 The Elro Great Labyrinth capture ②**

---

The fifth day after entering the labyrinth.  
We have moved half of the labyrinth.  
Because it's only a small number of people and everyone's status are high,  
we took the shortest route at a considerably absurd pace.

Although I was worried that we will be ambushed by the empire soldiers on the way in the labyrinth, I'm told that it was impossible by Basgas-san.  
The empire is evading the labyrinth, and above all, ambush in the labyrinth is inefficient and the danger is great too.  
In the complex labyrinth like a maze, something like ambush can never be done because they might not know which route to pass.

That's why, only monsters can be said as an enemy in the labyrinth.

The monsters also haven't become a big wonder at present. Although there are many kinds of monster that has poison in the Elro Great Labyrinth Upper Layer, most of our member can use "Treatment Magic". Because many monsters have low status and even if we received poison, it can be recovered immediately. In the first place, receiving attack itself is few.

Hyrinth-san who boast of his impregnable defense as the shield at the front, and Sensei who has high magic ability at the back. Furthermore, Katia and I who can be both a vanguard and a rearguard, Basgas-san sees the situation and move. Although it's an impromptu team, it can be said that it turned out well. Except one person.

「Stop for a moment. Let's take a break once soon」

Everyone who stops to my call. Basgas-san confirms the safety in the surroundings quickly, and open the luggage to be able to take a break. Among everyone who begins to relax, only one person, Anna who sits down while panting.

「I am sorry」

She whisper it to me with the voice that seems to vanish. I shake my head silently, and tapped Anna's shoulder gently.

Anna is an excellent magician. But, among the members gathered here, she looks inferior no matter what. In addition, because her status is inclined to magic, her physical strength is low by all means. If we don't take a break frequently like this, with Anna's stamina, she can't match our movement speed.

Because Sensei is also a slow-growing Elf, her physical status is low, but her body is strengthened by the excessive magic. Although she has a young child appearance, she can do well in close combat.

I wonder whether this is the difference between the pure Elf and the Half

Elf or Sensei is special.

Although I think that it's probably the latter, an obvious difference is shown to Anna, and she has been wreck physically and mentally.

Originally, she was cornered by the strong pressure that she's holding back everyone, and it seems to become a burden mentally.

After all, it might be a mistake to bring her along.

But, even if I leave her like that, as expected, it doesn't change that it's an anxious situation.

Either way, I think that it was not the right choice.

Then, I who acknowledged to take Anna along must watch her with responsibility.

Does everyone understand it? Nothing is said to me.

Although Basgas-san doesn't know the circumstances, he's a professional who guides anyone.

Even if the client's pace is slow, he won't complain.

However, only Katia seems to have some dissatisfaction.

I should talk to her indirectly later.

「Well then, now that we have reached half of the labyrinth, let's decide the route after this」

Basgas-san talks to me.

And, I decide to leave Anna for a moment.

「There are several routes after this. The dangerous shortest course, the relatively safe detour course, and the course that dangers are not known. Although it's roughly like this, which will you choose?」

「Well, the dangerous shortest route, how dangerous is it?」

「There are two kinds of paths in the Elro Great Labyrinth. The normal narrow passage like here, and the other one is called as the large passage」

Then, the word ended once, and a drink is presented to me.

I receive it gratefully.

「About the large passage, it's literally a wider passage than the normal narrow passage where we are now. Rather than a passage, it's already like a



hall. And, it continues endlessly. Although I say that passing through the large passage is the shortest route, the large passage has strong monsters that can't be compared with the monsters in the normal narrow passage. It's a danger zone where there's a lot of C class monsters and sometimes even the A class monsters」

A class.

It's the threat at the level that the army is dispatched.

Generally, it's said that the limit of the monster that can be defeated by a small party is a B class monster.

Human is inferior in status compared with the monster.

In order to oppose it, skills are polished, form a group, rack the brains and cooperate.

Like that, victory can be gained against the monster that's superior in status.

But, that can only be done up to the B class.

The A class monster makes a clear distinction with the monsters before.

First of all, it has high status, and it even becomes excellent in skills.

It's equaled in the skill that's the human advantage.

Among them, there are also individuals that have the special skill peculiar to the monsters, and such species is generally troublesome.

The representative example of the A class is the high rank Drake.

Although the Light Drake enslaved by me is barely at this rank, that guy has become strong to approach me who's the master.

If this continues, I might be surpassed.

「Then, how much is the difference in days between the safe detour course and the shortest course?」

「Well, when thinking about the pace so far, it's four days」

It's unexpectedly a lot.

It seems to be a considerable detour.

「How about the last course?」

「Ah, There」

Basgas-san hesitates to say for some reason.

When I'm waiting for the continuation, he scratched his head and opened his mouth.

「To be frank, it's the course that I don't want to go」

「That's too frank. Is there a reason?」

「It's the Nightmare」

「What?」

「That place is the area where the Nightmare made as its territory in the old days. That's why, guides don't want to approach the course there. Especially me who meet it directly. If possible, it's my real intention that I don't want to approach it」

The Nightmare.

The Myth rank monster that was mentioned the other day.

But, it shouldn't be there anymore, right?

「By the way, is that course fast?」

「It's a little slower than the shortest route. The shortest route should be slightly faster. The difference should be around one day」

The dangerous shortest course, the safe but a considerable detour course, and the unknown course.

「The Nightmare is not there anymore, right?」

「Ah, the main body of the Nightmare is not there」

「Main body?」

I inclined my neck to the side to Basgas-san's strange words.

As if there's something that's not the Nightmare.

「We call it as the Remnants of the Nightmare」

「The Remnants of the Nightmare?」

「Ah. It's the monsters that have the appearance similar to the Nightmare. Although they are scattered in a wide range in the upper layer now, a lot of them inhabit in that course」

「Is the monster strong?」

「It's strong and troublesome」

A monster that make Basgas-san said that it's strong and troublesome.  
If possible, I don't want to encounter it.

「However, they also have the same behavior as the Nightmare. As long as we don't harm them, they won't attack us」

「What is that?」

An amazed voice came out.

Is it okay to call such a monster that has a strange behavior as a monster?  
Monster should have an image of attacking without questioning.

「However, it spread invisible threads all over the place, and it will attack if the thread is cut」

「Thread?」

「Ah. Now that you mention it, I have said about it. The Nightmare is a spider monster. The Remnants of the Nightmare are also the same」

Spider, huh?

「The invisible thread that has powerful viscosity that when you are caught in it, you can't escape from it easily, and toughness. Even though that much is troublesome already, it's an absurd monster that the main body is also strong. Although there's a common sense of burning the cobweb when it's found in the old days, after the Remnants of the Nightmare appeared, it changed into 'when the cobweb is found, run away immediately'. It's the most nasty monster in the upper layer」

That's a terribly troublesome monster.

While using the guard called the thread, the main body is also strong.

As if it's a monster that has the human slyness.

If possible, I don't want to encounter it.

Then, that course is rejected.

The remaining ones are the shortest course and the detour course.

「Everyone. Should we advance the dangerous shortest course or the

detour but safe course? I want to hear everyone's opinion」

I call out to the other members who are taking a rest.

I was just warned by Basgas-san the other day.

I can't choose the dangerous course by my own judgment only.

Above all, I can't put more burdens on Anna who's near to her limit.

The judgment was difficult for me.

But, the more time we spend, the more the situation moves.

While we are doing this now, Yuugo might be attacking the Elf Village now.

「I think that we should advance the shortest route」

Sensei's words.

Katia seems to agree with her.

「But, isn't it dangerous? If there are several A rank monsters, even if it's us, it's difficult to deal with it」

「Ah, Be relieved because the A rank monsters will never be in a crowd. Even if we encounter it, it will be alone」

「Then, we can manage somehow」

Katia declares with confidence to Basgas-san's words.

「But still, I think that we should not take the risks」

Hyrinth-san picks the safe route.

Well, originally, Hyrinth-san objected that I'm going to the Elf Village.

Rather than the Elf Village, our safety probably have higher priority.

With this, it's two to one.

Basgas-san keeps neutrality, so the remaining ones are Anna and me.

「What Anna thinks that we should do?」

「You may ignore my opinion」

「That's not going to happen. Anna is a comrade after all. It's fine to state your opinion without reserve」

I speak to Anna with a slightly strong tone.

Anna shows a grateful appearance, and after she thinks for a while, it seems that she have decided it.

「Let's advance the shortest route」

「Is it okay?」

With the thought of 'can she catch up with us?', and 'is she all right?'.

「Yes」

It was a powerful affirmation that came back.  
Then, there's nothing that I can say.

「Let's advance the shortest route」

It was decided to advance knowing the dangers.

## Mother eating

---

《Status was unified》

《Skills were unified》

《Skill points were unified》

《Titles were unified》

Oh, eh, ah, yes.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Zana Horowa LV18 has become LV19》

E-Eh?

After that, my level rose at a ferocious pace, and it rose to 27.

Isn't the rise too much?

Is it the experience points of defeating Mother?

Mother is amazing.

No no.

Rather than that, what's unification?

I understand that it's defeated, but unification?

Is it that?

Is it because the soul was consumed?

For the time being, let's confirm my status.

『Zana Horowa LV27 No name

Status

HP : 3 1 6 2 2 / 3 1 6 2 2 (Green) + 1 9 0 0 (Details)  
(25611 up)

MP : 3 6 6 1 8 / 3 6 6 1 8 (Blue) + 1 9 0 0 (Details) (20065  
up)

SP : 2 6 0 9 7 / 2 6 0 9 7 (Yellow) (Details) (22332 up)  
: 5 6 6 5 / 2 6 0 9 7 (Red) + 0 (Details) (22332 up)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 9 1 5 3 (Details) (25012 up)

Average Defensive Ability : 2 9 1 0 4 (Details) (24898 up)

Average Magic Ability : 3 5 2 8 0 (Details) (19541 up)

Average Resistance Ability : 3 5 1 0 7 (Details) (19432 up)

Average Speed Ability : 3 4 0 2 1 (Details) (23188 up)

Skill

「Super-speed HP Recovery LV6 (5 up)」 「Magic Extremity」 「Magic  
God Act LV7 (3 up)」 「Magic Granting LV10 (1 up)」 「Magic  
Enchantment LV2 (new)」 「Great Offensive Magic Power LV2 (new)」 「  
High-speed SP Recovery LV10 (7 up)」 「Great SP Consumption Down  
LV10 (7 up)」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV6 (new)」 「Great  
Enhanced Blunt LV7 (new)」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV4 (new)」 「  
Great Enhanced Piercing LV6 (new)」 「Great Enhanced Shock LV6 (new)  
」 「Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV10 (7 up)」 「War God Spirit  
LV10 (8 up)」 「Vitality Granting LV10 (3 up)」 「Ability Granting  
LV7 (new)」 「Great Vitality Attack LV4 (new)」 「Divine Dragon Power

LV7 (new)」 「Dragon Barrier LV2 (new)」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV10 (2 up)」 「Strong Paralysis Attack LV10 (new)」 「Corrosion Attack LV6 (1 up)」 「Heresy Attack LV8 (1 up)」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV10 (1 up)」 「Shield Talent LV2(new)」 「Thread Genius LV10 (8 up)」 「Impregnable LV2 (new)」 「God-weaving Thread(new)」 「Thread Manipulation LV10」 「Psychokinesis LV7 (new)」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV10 (5 up)」 「Space Maneuver LV10」 「Kin Domination LV10 (new)」 「Spawning LV10 (new)」 「Concentration LV10」 「Super Thought Acceleration LV3 (1 up)」 「Future Vision LV3 (1 up)」 「Parallel Will LV9 (1 up)」 「High-speed Calculation LV10 (2 up)」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV10 (9 up)」 「Stealth LV10」 「Concealment LV2 (new)」 「Silent LV10 (1 up)」 「Odorless LV1(new)」 「Emperor (new)」 「Presentation (new)」 「Conviction」 「Hell」 「Degeneration」 「Immortality」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Wind Magic LV10 (3 up)」 「Storm Magic LV1 (new)」 「Soil Magic LV10 (3 up)」 「Earth Magic LV3 (new)」 「Light Magic LV2 (new)」 「Holy Light Magic LV1 (new)」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10」 「Darkness Magic LV7 (1 up)」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10」 「Miracle Magic LV10 (new)」 「Space Magic LV10」 「Dimension Magic LV7 (1 up)」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Hero LV1 (new)」 「Demon King LV8 (new)」 「Charity (new)」 「Patience」 「Pride」 「Rage LV2 (new)」 「Snatch LV3 (new)」 「Satiation LV10 (2 up)」 「Sloth」 「Wisdom」 「Great Destruction Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Blunt Nullity(new)」 「Great Slash Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Great Pierce Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Great Shock Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Flame Resistance LV8 (4 up)」 「Water Current Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Storm Resistance LV4 (new)」 「Earth Resistance LV5 (4 up)」 「Lightning Resistance LV1 (new)」 「Holy Light Resistance LV2 (new)」 「Darkness Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Great Heavy Resistance LV4 (1 up)」 「Abnormal Condition Nullity」 「Great Acid Resistance LV7 (new)」 「Great Corrosion Resistance LV5 (new)」 「Faint Resistance LV8 (1 up)」 「Great Fear Resistance LV2 (1 up)」 「Heresy Nullity」 「Pain Nullity」 「Sense of Pain Nullity (new)」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Thousand Miles Eye LV1 (new)」 「Evil Eye of Grudge LV8 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Stasis LV7 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Magnetism LV5 (1 up)」 「Evil Eye of Extinction LV5

(1 up)」 「Great Enhanced Five Senses LV10 (7 up)」 「Perception Range Expansion LV8 (1 up)」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV9 (2 up)」 「Divine Magic」 「Destiny LV10 (6 up)」 「Heaven Motion LV10 (new)」 「Abundant Sky LV10 (new)」 「Fortitude LV10 (7 up)」 「Fortress LV10 (7 up)」 「Idaten LV10 (2 up)」 「Taboo LV10」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」

Skill points : 1 6 4 5 0 0

Title

「Gross Feeder」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Monster Killer」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Ruler of Pride」 「Ruler of Patience」 「Ruler of Wisdom」 「Drake Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Dragon Killer」 「Ruler of Sloth」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」 「Conqueror」 「Human Killer」 「Rescuer (new)」 「Medicine Technique User (new)」 「Saint (new)」 「Savior (new)」 「Ruler of Charity (new)」 「Guardian (new)」 「King (new)」 「Human Slaughterer (new)」 「Drake Slaughterer (new)」 「Natural Calamity of Human (new)」 』

!?

What is thiiiiiiissss!?

No no no no no!

This is obviously strange!?

Wh-Wh-What should I do?

Emergency meeting activate!

"Parallel Will" assemble!

[Okay, assembled]

Who on earth ate the Queen!?

{ Hai, it's me! }

Try and confirm your status.

{ Um, what is thiiiiiiissss! ? }

I mean, what's happening on you now?

{ Um, I have taken over Mother's body }

Are you serious?

{ Serious }

O-Oh.

Because of that, the status is the same as me?



{ It's the same }

It was added without dividing it by 2.

{ Seriously? I mean, when did you acquire "Immortality"? }

It came along with evolution.

{ Seriously? }

I mean, you have taken over Mother's body means that you're now at the bottom layer as Mother?

{ Yeah }

Seriously?

How about the others and the remaining Queens?

〈 It seems to end within one month 〉

( I'm also almost done here )

[ Same here ]

「 Same as the rest 」

[ As expected, the Main is still not at all ]

That means you can unify with the four Queens within one month?

{ Crap, what's that? Scary }

Isn't this means that there's no enemy anymore?

## Spider of the rebellion

---

At first, I felt an uncomfortable feeling when I fight against Fire Dragon Rendo.

I felt the Dragon to be hateful at that time.

Although I had thought that it was scary, there was not a time that I felt the Dragon to be hateful until then.

The start was when I have doubts on these feelings.

If I see my inside, the doubt was clear.

Is it the effect of "Wisdom"? I was able to recognize my soul.

There were two things that influenced the soul.

One is the Ruler skill.

"Pride" and "Patience", the two skills has influence on my soul.  
But, this can't be helped.  
I can't tear off the skill, and I can only deal with it by being aware that I'm influenced.

The problem is the another one.  
That's the forced rule by the Superior.  
I received the influence even though it's a little.

Something like a thread that's connected to my soul.  
It's the line for the transmission that the Superior use to send the orders to me.

The fact that I only receive a little influence is because of the "Heresy Nullity" skill.  
But still, because the line is connected since I was born, the order of the Superior flowed into my soul.  
The content of the order is to become strong.  
It seemed that this is the reason why I greed for strength.

After I defeated Fire Dragon Rendo, I used the line oppositely, and started attacking the Superior.  
I dispatched the "Parallel Will" through the line, and the erosion of the soul by the wills started.  
If I were to compare it and say, it's near hacking.  
From the terminal called me, I invade the main computer and take over it.  
This was the identity of the attack outside of the system that D said.

When saying by my sense, it was similar to the act of eating.  
Eat the other party's soul.  
It was such a feeling.

I was able to identify the Superior who gave me the order immediately.  
Mother.  
My biological parent, and the Ruler of the Elro Great Labyrinth.

But, even that Mother was only a mediator.  
There's someone who rules Mother.  
Surprisingly, that person enslaved four monsters that are equal to Mother.

I advance the erosion of Mother slowly so that it was not noticed by the true Ruler.

Incidentally, I dispatched "Parallel Will" to the remaining four through the line, and start the capture almost at the same time.

Eating the soul was a quite hard work.

After all, it's the thing that's called as the creature's core.

And in addition to that, the other party is a far higher rank existence.

If it's a normal physical match, there's no way to win.

It can be said that it was possible to carry out simply because I have the defense of the soul that's near cheating called as "Heresy Nullity".

The erosion of the soul only advanced slowly.

The turning point was when "Taboo" reached max level.

After that time, my thoughts changed suddenly.

It's also because I absorbed Mothers' soul little by little, but the truth obtained by "Taboo" brought me shock.

At the same time, I decided it.

I must take actions.

I was not able to say leisurely things like 'so that it won't be discovered'.

That's why, I decided to erode boldly.

Of course it was discovered.

But, if it's against my "Parallel Will" that has "Heresy Nullity", there's no way it can win in the fight through the soul.

Because the other party understood it, it looked for my main body.

And, the spider army led by the Arch attacked me.

It was my miscalculation regarding the other party, but I didn't die.

I was stronger than the other party's thought.

However, still, I can't win if the main body of Mother and the true Ruler come.

That's why, I didn't go to the place where Mother seems to go, and I pay close attention to Mother's movement.

After all, I finished marking through the soul.

There was no problem because the true Ruler was far away.

She doesn't have the "Space Magic".  
That's why, she can't come to me suddenly.

Then, it's only the fight with time.  
Will I eat them up first?  
Or, will they find my main body first?

As a result, I succeeded in consuming Mother.

Although it took a considerable long time, I understood that I can absorb the all of the other party when I consume the soul.  
The remaining four can be consumed within another one month.  
Then, I can oppose her.  
If things go well, I might be able to consume her.

If I go that far, it's not a dream to become an Administrator.  
My purpose will soon be achieved.

What kind of actions will Gyurigyuri take at that time?  
I don't know.  
But, I don't have the intention to stop.  
It's not that I have such refined thoughts like saving the world.  
But, if this stays the same, I can't settle down.  
I don't like it.  
That's why, I move.

I think that the Mother's Ruler is a terrible backlash.  
She never thought that such me is mixed in her kin.  
It's the end of the luck to have connected it with the "Kin Domination" skill.

In case of her, she probably let Mother to give birth suitably to increase the usable pieces and strengthen it, but she might have not imagined that an irregular was generated in that.  
Sorry.  
I will snatch both your intention and power.

Therefore, don't catch up with me.  
Present Demon King, Ariel-san of the Origin Taratect.

## Write the things I want to memorize in the notebook and eat it like that

---

Mother eating ended, and status increases remarkably.  
The skills are also mach.  
Incidentally, another body obtained.  
What am I already?

It looks like I absorbed Mother's memory and knowledge as the side effect.  
To be specific, I came to understand the language of this world.  
This, just when I was thinking of wanting to hear the content of the story in the town.  
How timely.

Thus, let's eavesdrop on why the attendants of the middle-aged man become very pale.

Fumu.

Guessing from the fragments of the talk, that middle-aged man was a big shot of another country.

But, he was made to be a negotiator to win over me for his own country almost in the form of getting rid of a nuisance.

The negotiation with the mouth failed.

Well.

I was able to understand the language just now.

Even though I don't understand no matter what you say, negotiation is even impossible.

I mean, either way, with that middle-aged man's attitude, I won't say yes.

The middle-aged man has already died even though he's asked about the crime of trying to hurt the Divine Beast-sama of the another country secretly.

Is the Divine Beast-sama me?

Nai wa.

Generally, spiders don't have the image of the Divine Beast.

Ah, it looks like it's confirmed that the ninjas moved by the order of that middle-aged man.

Incidentally, it looks like the town chief knows it.

It seems that the attendant who received the investigation confessed easily.

The ninjas didn't return, and the middle-aged man dies a mystery death.

As for the death of the middle-aged man, it seems to be already recognized as my curse.

No, although it doesn't change that it's my act, why is it known?

And.

When I return to the talk, it might become a war by diplomatic issue.

Haaan.

So that's why, the attendants have such a pale face.

Because of the master's thoughtless action, they have make enemies of me and this country.

When I imagined that it might damage the mother country, of course they will become pale.

I mean, isn't that using me as an excuse?

Although it becomes a feeling like a war is happening because of me, I don't know, okay?

Why are you talking about me like I'm the country's holdings?

I don't particularly have emotional attachment in this country.

Annoying.

After all, it's the same as that middle-aged man.

Rather, it's more wicked to use that as an excuse to start a war.

It might be the right time to leave.

It was pleasant to be pampered, and it was a happiness that sweets are offered, but there's no reason for me to be treated as a human tool.

The likes of the human to look at me like that, your hubris is excessive.

I see the state for a little more, let's move if I don't like it.

I keep picking up the sound transmitted from the thread.

As expected, because I can't grasp all the sounds in the town, it's only a part.

I hear multiple sounds using "High-speed Calculation" and "Super Thought Acceleration" at the same time.

There's no way I can do such a thing without the skills.

If Prince Shotoku existed, isn't him a monster?

Although the "Super Thought Acceleration" is convenient, it was necessary to practice a little to understand the words.

Because the heard sound becomes terribly slow.

「Good Morning」 will be heard like 「Gggooooooooodd  
Mmmooooooooooooo」 .

Although such phenomenon happens because my recognition of time was prolonged than normal, if I'm not accustomed to it, I won't understand what the other party says.

I keep picking up sounds at random with the implication of practicing to be accustomed, and information gathering.

I was okay when I tapped the town chief because I only concentrated there, but when I pick up multiple sounds like this, there's a discrepancy that occurs to the recognition by all means.

Thanks to that, I became quite accustomed.

Well, still, it needs a great concentration though.

As a result of hearing the voice in the town, I have understood various things.

First of all, about me.

It's confirmed that I'm called as the Divine Beast-sama.

Well, this is something that I knew since the time I tapped the town chief.

It looks like I'm worshiped by the citizens with the feeling of I'm the guardian deity of this town.

As expected, it looks like the citizens are prohibited to approach here today because such thing happened.

Somehow, it looks like the start of me being worshiped is not only the story that I saved the town chief's wife and child.

This town, or perhaps I should say, in the country with this town, it seems that the religion called Goddess Religion is active here, and it seems that in the Goddess Religion, the spider the messenger of Goddess-sama.

Ah, yes.

I'm different from that one.

I mean, that messenger is a Demon King now.

I'm opposing her.

Is it fine?

That's why, the situation where I'm respected as Divine Beast-sama because I saved people on a whim, and the spider was originally regarded as sacred. I see.

I understood a little of the middle-aged man who I killed yesterday.

This middle-aged man seems to be a noble of the neighboring small country.

Besides, his position is high.

But, the person is incompetent in the lineage only.

He was partly driven out of his own country by dispatching him as a goodwill ambassador of this country.

Although I don't know whether it's a lie or truth because it's the citizens' rumor, isn't it bad to entrust diplomacy to an incompetent person?



Besides, that incompetent person caused a problem at the dispatch destination.

Rather, isn't the central figure of the neighboring country also incompetent? If thinking from that middle-aged man's personality, it's obvious that he will raise a problem.

No, is that perhaps the aim?

Let the middle-aged man to cause a diplomatic issue, and use that reason to raise a war. Is that the purpose?

Certainly not.

As expected, that's leaping too much.

Ah.

I'm hungry.

Even if I unified with Mother, my SP didn't recover to full.

It can't be helped.

Let's go a little hunting to fill my belly.

## No more tributes

---

Three days after killing the middle-aged man.

After that, the number of people come to my place decreased.

I mean, it was prohibited to come.

That goes without saying because I have killed the middle-aged man.

The citizens' reactions are generally annoyed.

There are people who say that the middle-aged man deserves to die without hesitating.

Although they don't speak of it, it looks like most people think so.

But, among them, there are people who think that the spider is dangerous after all.

Such people are usually glared by the people in the surroundings, and they correct what they have said in a hurry.

Religion is scary.

Actually, seeing from the citizens, I'm a very dangerous creature.

But still, the worshiped faith.

Those who believe will be saved.

Judging from a Japanese sense, religion is hard to understand.

Well, such thing doesn't matter.

The problem is the number of people that came decreased, and the tribute decreased.

Even if it's prohibited, the people who come will come.

Faithful people, and people who want the wounds and disease to be cured.

But, such people come only in bit by bit.

It doesn't come, the food doesn't come.

There's no sweet food.

Uuuu.

It's painful.

I was able to replenish my decreased SP relatively easy.

Come to think of it, the complete recovery by level up disappeared before I know it.

Well, I can somehow imagine the reason.

I have exceeded the acceptable limits that can be recovered.

The complete recovery of level up comes from the " $n \% I = W$ " skill.

Although it's something like an extra function that was set by D so that we don't die easily, the energy for the recovery is pumped out from the world.

Although it would be good that a little amount of energy is pumped out when it's a low status, when I became this strong, an enormous amount of energy needs to be pumped out to recover.

That's why, was it set that supply will stop when a certain point is reached?

Or, did D tamper the setting in real time?

If I think about it, the shedding didn't take place even if I leveled up recently.

Recently, because my HP didn't decrease when I level up, I didn't mind it, but I think that the recovery probably stopped from there.

So, I looked for prey to recover my SP that had rose greatly and irregularly

to the maximum.

Even if I say so, I have set an aim.

Although I wander around aimlessly when I'm free to fill the map of this neighborhood, I discovered a considerably large-scale group of bandits at that time.

I mean, they made a village.

At that time, I didn't attack because the judgment was strange whether it's the bandits or it's a village made at a remote area.

No, well, almost all of the villagers have the "Snatch" skill, so I think that they are obviously bandits from their appearance.

Because I became able to understand words, I confirmed whether the bandit village was really a bandit village or not.

Well, should I say as expected? It was the bandit.

It was confirmed that they are a large-scale group of bandits that move in organization, and attack village or town in the vicinity, travelers and moving merchants.

Now that I know that, there's no need to hold back.

I annihilated them and eat them deliciously.

There were quite strong as bandits, so the experience points were delicious.

Thanks to that, my level rose by 3.

The taste was not so bad because they made a village and they are clean.

So, the stomach is satisfied.

But, this and that are different.

There's always room for sweet foods.

Even if my stomach is satisfied, my heart is not satisfied.

Kuu.

Well, it can't be helped.

I must think that it's better even if the offering is little.

When I was in the labyrinth, I can never eat sweet foods.

If it's compared with that, now is more luxurious.

Ah, when I taste luxury once, I can't return to the origin.

Desire is frightening.

Because it can't be helped even if I asked for the moon, I will pick up the sound in the town and eavesdrop today.

The rumor of the war begins to appear among the citizens.

Well.

As expected, I think that there's no war.

That's the scheme that make use of the diplomacy to raise the war.

The other party is a small country too.

To be frank, the benefit obtained is lower than the cost.

It might be good if there's at least one strong soldier who's matchless, but when I see the human's strength that I have seen so far, I don't think that there's a human who's matchless.

Then, after all, it becomes a war of attrition, and the soldiers will be used until the end.

There's also the consumption of the supplies, and there's also the post-treatment after winning.

To be frank, even if they fight and win, it's a long way off to obtain any benefit.

Ah, but wait.

This country is religious country.

When it becomes a religious war, will it change?

Ah, then it's not impossible.

Judging from me who's secular, it's unbelievable that a war will start by faith.

Even in the Earth's history, there's a lot of religious war.

The me who's used as the excuse of the war.

Nai wa.

I'm not such an exaggerated thing.

Do I have to say "Stop, don't fight for me"?

Oh, well.

If a war happened, that time is that time.

And, the one on my mind is the Vampire child.

That child spends days peacefully for now.

It looks like the people in the surroundings haven't notice that she's a Vampire.

Rather, the person herself might not know about it either.

I didn't know about my status until my Appraisal level rose.  
As for that child who didn't have Appraisal, that means she doesn't even know her own race, right?  
Thanks to the True Ancestor title, there's no weak point as a Vampire, so there's no subjective symptoms.

Then, what will happen when she knows it?  
The noble's daughter is a Vampire.  
Uwa.

It only smells of troubles.  
What should I do at that time?  
Although I don't want to be concerned with her, what should I do?

Well, at present, it doesn't seem that there's a human who has Appraisal in the surroundings, so isn't it all right?  
If there's a person who has Appraisal, it will be an uproar.  
Ah, if only Appraisal can be used with "Thousand Miles Eye".  
I can confirm the status of the people in the surroundings.

The "Thousand Miles Eye" is evolved from "Clairvoyance".  
Although it's simply the distance that can be seen increased, the distance is abnormal.  
I can see the Elro Great Labyrinth from here.  
I can see the distant scenery while being here as much as I like.  
It's an amazing skill.

At this time, I was absorbed to hear the sound in the town.  
I was a little careless.  
If I confirm it properly, I should be able to evade it.

My Home is blown off.  
An outrageous shock.  
Moreover, I was not able to perceive the magic formula means that the destruction is not by magic.  
It's either a pure physical attack or an attack by the skill.

「Finally, I found you」

I look at the person who brought the holocaust.  
The Demon King was there.

## Demon King Ariel

---

This is bad.  
I was careless.  
I mean, I was in high spirit after unified with Mother.  
Why did I forget about this person's movement?  
A big blunder.

『Origin Taratect   LV139   Name Ariel

Status

HP : 9 0 0 9 8 / 9 0 0 9 8 (Green) + 9 9 9 9 9 (Details)

MP : 8 7 6 5 5 / 8 7 6 5 5 (Blue) + 9 9 9 9 9 (Details)

SP : 8 9 8 6 2 / 8 9 8 6 2 (Yellow) (Details)

: 8 9 8 5 6 / 8 9 8 5 6 (Red) + 9 9 5 6 7 (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 9 0 0 2 1 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 8 9 9 9 7 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 8 7 5 0 4 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 8 7 4 8 9 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 8 9 5 1 8 (Details)

## Skill

「Super-speed HP Recovery LV10」 「High-speed MP Recovery LV10」 「Great MP Consumption Down LV10」 「Precise Magic Manipulation LV10」 「Magic God Act LV10」 「Magic Granting LV10」 「Magic Enchantment LV10」 「Great Offensive Magic Power LV10」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV10」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV10」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV10」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV10」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV8」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV9」 「Great Enhanced Shock LV10」 「Great Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV10」 「War God Spirit LV10」 「Vitality Granting LV10」 「Ability Granting LV10」 「Great Vitality Attack LV10」 「Divine Dragon Power LV10」 「Divine Dragon Barrier LV10」 「Deadly Poison Attack LV10」 「Strong Paralysis Attack LV10」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV10」 「Thread Genius LV10」 「God-weaving Thread」 「Thread Manipulation LV10」 「Psychokinesis LV10」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV10」 「Space Maneuver LV10」 「Cooperation LV10」 「Strategist LV10」 「Kin Domination LV10」 「Spawning LV10」 「Summon LV10」 「Concentration LV10」 「Super Thought Acceleration LV6」 「Future Vision LV6」 「Parallel Will LV4」 「High-speed Calculation LV10」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV10」 「Stealth LV10」 「Concealment LV10」 「Silent LV10」 「Odorless LV10」 「Emperor」 「Appraisal LV10」 「Detection LV10」 「Sublimation」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Fire Magic LV8」 「Water Magic LV10」 「Water Current Magic LV5」 「Wind Magic LV10」 「Storm Magic LV10」 「Heaven Storm Magic LV10」 「Soil Magic LV10」 「Earth Magic LV10」 「Ground Fissure Magic LV10」 「Thunder Magic LV10」 「Lightning Magic LV8」 「Light Magic LV10」 「Holy Light Magic LV2」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10」 「Darkness Magic LV10」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10」 「Space Magic LV2」 「Heavy Magic LV10」 「Abyss Magic LV10」 「Great Demon King LV10」 「Dignity LV5」 「Rage LV9」 「Gluttony」 「Usurpation LV8」 「Rest LV9

「Decadence LV4」 「Physical Nullity」 「Flame Resistance LV5」 「Water Current Nullity」 「Storm Nullity」 「Earth Nullity」 「Lightning Nullity」 「Holy Light Resistance LV8」 「Darkness Nullity」 「Heavy Nullity」 「Abnormal Condition Nullity」 「Acid Nullity」 「Great Corrosion Resistance LV7」 「Faint Nullity」 「Fear Nullity」 「Great Heresy Resistance LV6」 「Pain Nullity」 「Sense of Pain Nullity」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Thousand Miles Eye LV10」 「Great Enhanced Five Senses LV10」 「Perception Range Expansion LV10」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV3」 「Destiny LV10」 「Heaven Mana LV10」 「Heaven Motion LV10」 「Abundant Sky LV10」 「Fortitude LV10」 「Fortress LV10」 「Heaven Path LV10」 「Heaven Protection LV10」 「Idaten LV10」 「Taboo LV10」

Skill point : 0

Title

「Human Killer」 「Human Slaughterer」 「Natural Calamity of Human」  
「Demon Killer」 「Demon Slaughterer」 「Natural Calamity of Demon」  
「Fairy Killer」 「Fairy Slaughterer」 「Natural Calamity of Fairy」 「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」  
「Drake Killer」 「Drake Slaughterer」 「Natural Calamity of Drake」  
「Dragon Killer」 「Dragon Slaughterer」 「Merciless」 「Gross Feeder」  
「Blood Relative Eater」 「Assassin」 「Poison Technique User」 「Thread User」 「Puppeteer」 「Leading One」 「Conqueror」 「King」  
「Ancient Divine Beast」 「Ruler of Gluttony」 「Demon King」 』

There's no way I can win!?

I mean, the first Appraisal was obstructed.

The result that I break through the obstruction using Wisdom-sama by force is this.

It's impossible to win this in a frontal attack, right?

The Demon King who approaches slowly.

Although the appearance is like a human girl, the inside is a complete monster.

Like I can fight against such monster.

He who fights and runs away, lives to fight another day.

Transfer.



Huh?

Transfer doesn't activate.

W-Why?

「Fufu. It looks like you're surprised. You can't run away. The "Great Demon King" skill that I have has the effect of preventing the other party's escape」

D!

Is it your act!?

This is that!

「It's impossible to escape from the Great Demon King」, it's this, right!?  
This is bad, bad, bad.

「Tch. As expected, a Ruler class, You obstructed the Appraisal, huh?」

Mu?

Was I appraised?

Well, because I have set the Appraisal to be always obstructed, there's no problem.

Because I have Wisdom-sama, I can break through that.

「Never mind. After having come this far, I only have to kill you」

Awawawawa.

What should I do?

「It's the first time for me to be cornered until here since the system construction. You can be proud there」

The Demon King activates "Summon".

Ten boxes appeared.

The figures of people crawl out from the boxes.

I have doubt whether it can be called as the figures of people or not.

Puppets appeared.

It's not the lovely one that's sold in the toy shop.

It's the puppets for combat with a variety of armament.

My Appraisal see through the identity of the puppets.

There are small spider monsters inside the puppets.

Oi oi.

The status exceeds the Arch though.

She have such a hidden-ball play.

「Because the Queen is seized by you, it's not usable. You're really an outrageous monster」

I don't want to be said by you!

「Well then, die」

The attacking puppets.

The status of each one of them exceed 10000 a little, so it's possible to deal with them.

But, the cooperation is too good.

I receive the attack in waves by the ten of them that has no chance.

My HP reduced without being able to do anything.

Ugh, this is bad.

My HP has reduced to zero.

MP as well. If it's this speed, it will be reduced immediately.

「With this, the finishing blow」

The Demon King activates magic.

It's the magic that I know, but I have not seen before.

"Abyss Magic LV10" Rebellion Hell.

Countless jet-black inverted crosses rain down.

The scene that it falls slowly was rather fantastic.

But, the power is not a joke.

The inverted cross hits my body.

The part of my body disappeared.

With only one inverted cross, half of my body vanishes.

Although it's reproduced by "Super-speed HP Recovery", new inverted cross falls more faster than that.

The inverted cross that can't be avoided in the air.

The symbol of destruction that rains down like snow that doesn't affect anything at all except me.

It's impossible to avoid and intercept it.

Hit.

Reduce.

Hit.

Reduce.

Ah..this..is..re..al..ly..ba.....

## **S26 The Elro Great Labyrinth capture ③**

---

「From here on, it's the large passage. Brace yourself」

According to Basgas-san's guide, we set foot on the large passage in question.

I was surprised when we enter the large passage.

It's wide.

Although I heard it from the talk, the wideness can't be compared with the narrow passage where we pass so far.

I wonder is the width 100 meters.

The height to the ceiling seems like that, so it's possible.

As Basgas-san says, rather than a passage, it's like a big hall.

It's an instant that I was dumbfounded.

I pull myself together immediately, and look around the surroundings

carefully.

There's no presence of the monster nearby.

I start moving while being relieved at it.

The large passage is wide.

But, there are considerably big rocks scattered around, and block the view.

There might be something lurking in the shadow of the rock.

I advance without dropping the pace while perceiving the presence.

When we advance for a while, Basgas-san stopped.

「What's wrong?」

「It's strange. There's no monster」

Impatience that can't be concealed is seen in Basgas-san's words and expression.

Is this a very bad situation?

「Usually, are there more monsters?」

「Ah. It's strange that there's no monster at all even though we have advanced this far」

As if the time encountering the Nightmare.

I feel nervous to that mutter.

「Is there a path that can lead to a different route?」

I should think that some kind of irregular situation has occurred.

Then, we should take safety measures.

「There's a bypath in the place a little further. Let's change to a different route from there」

Basgas-san seems to agree to my opinion, and gives the plan immediately.

Everyone also understood something from Basgas-san's state, so there's no dissenting opinion.

But, the judgment was a little late.

Something is coming here.

It was a Dragon.

It's a silhouette like a thin tyrannosaurus.

However, only the hands are strangely big, and the each of the claws emit brightness like the famous sword by skillful craftsman.

「Earth Dragon. Tch! It's in the upper layer means that it evolved!？」

Basgas-san clicks his tongue.

Everyone prepares for combat.

I ready myself and appraise the opponent.

『Earth Dragon Ekisa LV2

HP : 2 8 0 8 / 2 8 0 8 (Green)

MP : 1 3 1 2 / 1 3 1 2 (Blue)

SP : 3 6 5 5 / 3 6 5 5 (Yellow)

: 2 0 3 2 / 3 6 4 5 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 2 4 9 8 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 2 4 5 5 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 2 9 8 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 2 4 5 2 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 3 6 0 0 (Details)

Skill

「Earth Dragon LV1」 「Reverse Scale LV4」 「Hard Shell LV1」 「Steel Body LV1」 「High-speed HP Recovery LV1」 「MP Recovery Speed LV1」 「MP Consumption Down LV1」 「Magic Perception LV3」 「Magic Manipulation LV3」 「Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV2」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV2」 「Earth Attack LV5」 「Enhanced Earth LV5」 「Enhanced Destruction LV7」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV6」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV6」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV6」 「Space Maneuver LV3」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Probability Correction LV4」 「Danger Perception LV7」 「Presence Perception LV7」 「Heat Perception LV7」 「Motion Perception LV5」 「Soil Magic LV1」 「Destruction Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV5」 「Pierce Resistance LV5」 「Blunt Resistance LV6」 「Shock Resistance LV2」 「Earth Nullity」 「Thunder Resistance LV7」

」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV2」 「Corrosion Resistance LV1」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV4」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Visible Range Expansion LV5」 「Enhanced Vision LV5」 「Enhanced Hearing LV4」 「Enhanced Smell LV4」 「Constitution LV7」 「Magic Well LV1」 「Heaven Motion LV1」 「Abundant Sky LV1」 「Herculean Strength LV5」 「Solid LV5」 「Mage LV1」 「Amulet LV5」 「Idaten LV1」

Skill points : 1 9 5 0 0

Title

「Monster Killer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Dragon」 「Conqueror」  
』

High status.

Especially, the speed is outstanding.

「Everyone, this guy is fast. Be careful!」

I shout.

At the same time, the Earth Dragon kicks the ground.

Hyrinth-san's shield stopped the swung claw.

「Gu!?!」

Hyrinth-san grimaces painfully.

But, thanks to Hyrinth-san, the Earth Dragon's movement is stopped for a moment.

Basgas-san and I cut the left and right foot respectively without missing the chance.

Furthermore, the magics of Katia and Sensei explode.

Katia's "Flame Magic" burns the face of the Earth Dragon, and Sensei's "Wind Magic" blows off the body.

The Earth Dragon fall over while raising a cry of anguish.

But, there are not much damage.

The right foot that I cut is cut halfway.

But, the left foot that Basgas-san cut is hardly cut.

The hard defensive ability was not able to be broken through.  
The Earth Dragon rises.  
There's no burn in the face even though "Flame Magic" hits the face directly.

「This is bad」

Basgas-san mutters with cold sweats.  
I was breathless without knowing the hard opponent's defensive ability unexpectedly.  
I intended to cut the foot off with that blow a while ago.  
But, the result is it only cut halfway.  
On the contrary, I almost going to let go of my sword by the resistance more than I thought.

Magic is not so effective too.  
The skill called "Reverse Scale" decreases the power of magic sharply.  
Both Katia and Sensei are the magicians of the highest peak as human.  
Even if it receives the both magics, the Earth Dragon remains calm.

However, it's not that there's no damage at all.  
It's not an opponent that can't be defeated.

The Earth Dragon flies up.  
Although it's wingless, it moves as if running in the air.  
The aerial movement using the "Space Maneuver" skill.  
The place it's aiming at was Anna who's in the rear.

Anna fires magic.  
The fired electric shock magic doesn't damage the Earth Dragon.  
The Earth Dragon possessed the "Thunder Resistance".  
It's too disadvantage that it already has a high magic resistance and a resistance to thunder.

Hyrinth-san enters between the attacking Earth Dragon and Anna.  
The shield stops the Earth Dragon's claw again.  
The scene similar to a while ago.  
But, the Earth Dragon doesn't stop like a while ago, and it retreats immediately.

The pursuit attack can't catch up with the speed.

「Because it has resistance to thunder, it won't work! Soil as well! Switch to other attributes! Katia, continue with magic as main! Basgas-san use restraint with "Darkness Magic"!」

I tell the resistances of Earth Dragon.

Although it also has resistance to physical attack, this alone can't be helped. If Basgas-san's physical attack can't deal a significant damage, only I can inflict damage with physical attack in this place.

Hyrinth-san stopped the attacking Earth Dragon for the third time. Sensei activates magic waiting for the moment.

The vortex of wind wraps up the Earth Dragon's body.

It's not a magic aiming at damage.

It's the magic to restrain the opponent.

It's a magic called Strapping Wind of the "Storm Magic".

The Earth Dragon struggles to break out of the wind restriction.

There's the effect of "Reverse Scale", so it won't last long.

Katia's "Flame Magic" surges.

It mixes with Sensei's wind, and a flame tornado wraps up the Earth Dragon's body.

The Earth Dragon that raises a painful voice.

As a further pursuit, Anna fires the magic of the wind, and Basgas-san fires the magic of the dark.

Hyrinth-san use this chance to apply "Treatment Magic" on himself.

Even if the Earth Dragon's attacks are prevented by the shield, Hyrinth-san still receives damage.

The Earth Dragon's HP decreases rapidly.

But, the Earth Dragon blows away the flame tornado.

The shine of the breath lit in the mouth.

I advance to the front of my comrades who catch their breath.

My magic clashes with the Earth Dragon's breath.



The magic that I activated is the magic of "Holy Light Magic LV7".  
It's called Holy Ray that's a quite simple and uncool name.

But, the effect is high contrary to the name.  
The fired ray pushes back the Earth Dragon's breath, and it receives damage oppositely.  
The mouth is blown off, and the Earth Dragon's body falls down slowly.  
The Earth Dragon's HP became 0.

《Experience points has reached a certain degree. Individual, Shurein Zagan Anareich LV28 has become LV29》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

《Skill points gained》

《Conditions met. Title 『Dragon Killer』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Dragon Killer』, skill 『Destiny LV1』 『Dragon Power LV1』 was acquired》

《『Destiny LV1』 has unified with 『Destiny LV6』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Destiny LV6』 has become 『Destiny LV7』》

Apparently, I acquired a title by defeating a Dragon.

「Dragon Killer, huh? With this, we are joined the legend」

Katia says like a joke.

Apparently, this title is not only acquired by me who deliver the final blow, but it's acquired by all of the members who fought.

「Fuu. Although I thought what will happen at a moment, I never thought that we will achieve Dragon killing」

Basgas-san approaches the corpse of the Earth Dragon carefully.

「I will keep this guy's corpse, but do you have any problem?」

「No. Please」

The raw material of the monster has various uses depending on the part.  
If it's a Dragon, the value is immeasurable.  
If it's Basgas-san who have the space storage tool, it's possible to carry even a huge corpse.  
The large build of the Dragon is sucked into Basgas-san's bag.

「Is this guy the most dangerous monster in the large passage?」

「Don't be ridiculous. Such big thing won't be here usually. The most troublesome one in the large passage is this guy's lower rank, the Earth Drake. This guy probably is evolved from an Earth Drake」

「Ah. Certainly, the level was low」

「Right? The reason why there's no monster here is probably because this guy ate everything at random」

Sometimes, the monster that accumulated experiences evolves.  
The level returns to 1 after evolving, and it becomes a higher rank.  
And, the monster just after evolution is very belligerent because it's hungry.  
The Earth Dragon had a low level, and the SP decreased from the beginning.  
It was the evidence that it hasn't been long since evolution.

「Dragon Killer, huh? The one I fought with Julius and the others was up to Drake. It looks like a good souvenir for the other world was made」

Hyrinth-san laughs with a complex expression.

「It's all because Hyrinth-san stopped the Earth Dragon's attack」

「The best I can do was only to stop it. But, I guess I was able to carry out my role as the shield」

「Yes. Thanks to that, there's no one wounded. Thank you」

「Don't thank me. It's my role after all. Besides, the one who delivered the final blow was you. You did well」

Hyrinth-san says so, and pats my head a little violent.

「Please stop it」

I escape from the hand while laughing.

The relaxed air flows after defeating the powerful enemy.

At that time, a chill runs.

I turn around.

My gaze crossed with that.

The eight cold eyes that look down on us from the rock.

That was the monster called the Remnants of the Nightmare.

## The Divine Word Religion and the Goddess Religion

---

Author note: The Pope's point of view.

-----

-----

「Then, the Nightmare perished?」

「Yes. Although the perpetrator is unidentified before, the place where the Nightmare made as its territory was blown off completely. The surroundings were searched secretly, but there was no monster that seems to be the Nightmare」

「However, it's said that the Nightmare can use Transfer. Isn't it early to conclude that it perished?」

「Yes. This is still an unconfirmed information, but there's a report that

there are traces that "Abyss Magic" was used in the site」

「"Abyss Magic", huh?」

「If it receives a direct hit from the magic that's said that it can even destroy soul and return everything to nothing, even if it's a monster that can use Transfer, I think that evading from perishing is next to impossible」

「I understand. I don't mind that you move with the assumption of the Nightmare has perished. And, how is the movement of the Sariera country?」

「Yes. That country is advancing the war preparations steadily. It's the situation that the soldiers are gathered at the vicinity of the border now」

「Are they manipulated by us? Or, did they know our purpose and get manipulated? Either way, it's convenient, huh? According to the plan, send reinforcements to the Outs country」

「It's already done」

「It's good that you are fast in work」

「It's because we can defeat the Goddess Religion which is our longtime enemy in this war」

「You are right. The God of Divine Word will be pleased. Will you also join the line of battle?」

「Yes. I want to judge the heretic who's called the Goddess with my own hands before the God of Divine Word」

「I see. I expect from you. You may go」

「Yes. Then, excuse me」

My subordinate is sent out, and I sink my body deeply on the chair.

How funny.

The God of Divine Word should not hope for such a thing.

I look at the report.

It's the document of the monster referred as the Nightmare that appeared suddenly in the labyrinth and repeated mysterious actions.

The first eyewitness information was when the empire investigates the abnormality in the labyrinth by the request of Outs country.

The investigation team encounters the Nightmare, and withdraws.

After that, the empire carries out the Nightmare subjugation operation by the elite unit.

The result was miserable that almost everyone of the unit were

slaughtered.

Furthermore, it emerges to the ground in the form of following the guides who ran away.

The fort protecting the Elro Great Labyrinth entrance is destroyed.

While repeating such slaughter and destruction, there are also the scenes of it saving people.

At first, it saved the adventurers who were attacked by a monster in the Great Labyrinth.

After that, it appears in the Sariera country, and save lady Seras Keren who was attacked by bandits.

It makes a nest in the Count Keren's territory, and begin it's actions here.

Furthermore, it exterminate the bandits in the Count Keren's territory.

In that case, it was a serious wound that my manufacturing unit that I made them to disguised as bandits and lie hidden was annihilated.

It seems to be able to use considerably advanced "Treatment Magic", and it deals with the treatment of the people.

From such action, the Goddess Religion says that it's the spider messenger of the Goddess, and it begins to be worshiped as a Divine Beast-sama in the Sariera country.

From the ability of the Nightmare that's pulled out from the confidential information of the empire, it's presumed to be Over S.

It has multiple unknown skills, and the Appraisal was obstructed halfway.

If the information that the Appraisal was obstructed is true, it's a serious situation.

Because it means that the born of a new Ruler, and it's a monster.

However, the Nightmare is considered to be perished from the report that I heard just now.

The existence that uses "Abyss Magic" alone.

The only one that comes to mind is the oldest Ruler.

However, I don't understand the reason why she moved.

The Nightmare is a spider-type monster.

So that means, wasn't it her subordinate?

Why did she have to crush her own subordinate that has reached the Ruler?

She hid her figure all the time, and she should not have acted.

Why did she move about this time?  
There's a lot of things that I don't understand.

The worst case, it's possible that she will intervene in this war.  
Then, it's hopeless no matter how the people struggle.  
The only one who can stop her is the Administrator.

Recently, there are too many uncertain elements.  
The details of the previous Hero's death is not understood either.  
The movement of the Demons becomes active.  
And yet, it's a young boy called Julius who was newly appointed as the Hero.  
The oldest Divine Beast that starts to move.  
The mysterious new Ruler that was killed by the Divine Beast.

The world is confused.  
Even if the information network of the church is excellent widely, there's a limit.  
What on earth is happening in the world?

「Excuse me. A visitor has come」

A voice is raised with the knocking.

「Ah, wait!？」

The door is opened before I answer, a woman who covered her head with hood enters.  
Although the secretary tries to stop her in a hurry, the woman gets into the room rudely.

「It's fine. You can withdraw」

I send a signal to the secretary, and the secretary leaves the room.

「So? What is your business, Potimas Hyphenath?」

The woman removes the hood.  
A beautiful face and pointed ears can be seen from there.  
It was an Elf.

「Despite this is a reunion after a long time, isn't it cold?」

「We are not in a relationship of renewing our old friendship. If you stand before me with themain body, I may welcome you warmly」

「That's scary」

Potimas who doesn't show the state of being perturbed even though my killing intent is pointed at her.

「So, what are you here for? I'm busy here. I don't have the time to care about an existence like you」

「Then, I will say it without beating about the bush. The two people who you are sheltering. I want you to hand them over to us」

「What?」

「I know it that you are sheltering the children that have the mysterious skill」

I fold my arms to Potimas's words.

Certainly, I shelter two children who have the mysterious skill 「n % I = W」, and place a person under surveillance.

Just when I became busy, the mysterious skill that appeared that's said that the effect is unknown and I'm troubled with the treatment, but why do the Elves want them?

「The reason?」

「For us Elves, those who have this skill can't be welcomed. Having said that, we can't kill them. Therefore, we decided to keep them till they die.」

「Do you know the effect of the skill?」

「Nothing more than a guess」

「Can you tell me the contents?」

「I may tell you if you promise to hand over the children」

Fumu.

It's unnecessary to think.

「I refuse」

「No matter what?」

「I can't do thing that's good for you Elves. Know that there's no one who will give harm to the world any further」

「What a cruel remark. We only want to live peacefully」

「Which mouth is that to say such nonsense. How unpleasant. Don't you mind that I can even execute the moving body in this place?」

「That will be a trouble. Well then, excuse me. If you change your mind, you can come anytime」

「If there's a time when I will stand before you voluntarily, that time is the time to kill you」

「How scary」

I see off the leaving back figure of Potimas.

You Elves who make the world as your food.

Someday, I will destroy that barrier, and the Elves must be exterminated.

However, the first priority now is the Goddess Religion.

That religion is dangerous.

Because the recited legend is true.

I want to smash it somehow while I'm alive.

That is my mission as the Divine Word Religion Pope.

Even though both the Divine Word Religion and the Goddess Religion worship the same God, it's a laughable.

---



## **Since when were you under the impression that I can't escape from the Great Demon King?**

The eggshell broke.  
I re-reborn!

Ah, it was dangerous.  
Seriously.  
I was nearly about to die seriously.

Even though I tried to play dead after getting defeated suitably because I have "Immortality", the "Abyss Magic" is used.  
I got impatient.  
If I was a little late to cut the connection with the main body, all of the Parallel Wills were going to die.

At that time when I made to receive the Demon King's "Abyss Magic", I

escaped by only pulling out my soul from the body by force.  
Although such a thing was my first time and I didn't know whether it's possible or not, I sent my everything like dispatching the Parallel Wills.  
The sent destination was the egg that laid by the experimenting "Spawning" skill in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The "Spawning" skill is the skill that can produce my kin as eggs without copulating.  
Although it was the skill added after eating Mother, I return to the home in the labyrinth and tried this skill.  
As a result, the egg was able to be produced by consuming SP.  
Because the egg didn't hatch immediately, I left it there as it is, but I never thought that it will be useful in such a way.

The "Abyss Magic" is bad.  
Even I will die if I receive it directly.  
Something like "Immortality" and resistances are meaningless before that magic.  
Because that magic is the magic with the power of the quasi-Administrator class.  
A brutal magic that all the flesh and souls are thrown into the M A area.  
It's the only means that can kill me by the power in the system.

It was really dangerous.  
It was unexpected that there was a person who can use "Abyss Magic" other than me, and it's also unexpected that it was used as the finishing blow.  
Ah, although there are only relatively easy battles recently, why is the time when I fight with a formidable enemy like this is always life-threatening?  
I should have become strong enough to say that there's no enemy anymore.  
Why am I beaten one-sidedly?

Well then.  
For the time being, I was able to survive even though it's barely, let's confirm the present condition.  
First of all, status check.  
Bu!?  
I burst into laughter after seeing my numbers.  
All status 3.  
3.

It's not a mistake in vision, it's 3.

The word, 'Decreasing' is next to the status with the highest value which is the previous numerical value.

Did the status fall temporarily because I changed bodies?

Well, it can't be helped.

My present figure is the palm size after all.

The size of the egg that was born by the "Spawning" is almost equal to the chicken's.

The new body born from there is small.

If it's the previous status with this size, the appearance is a fraud.

Although there's no change in the skills, with this status, direct combat is impossible.

It might be better to stay hidden for a while until my status is recovered.

Ah, hello?

{Yes}

The Demon King might go there.

{Also?}

Un.

Do your best!

{Impossible impossible!}

For the time being, you should escape in the similar way as me if it becomes a pinch.

{I will}

I finish the meeting with Mother-in-charge.

Should the attack of the soul to the Demon King be stopped once?

No, but it's my bad that I have let her approach me off guard this time.

If I make full use of Transfer and run around without being careless. Even if I said that, if it's my present status, I can't activate Transfer.

B-Bad.

Therefore, everyone, stop the attack for a moment.

〈Aye〉

「It can't be helped」

Un.

Carry out the strategy to play dead.

The "Abyss Magic" was the finishing blow, so that means there's no experience point.

Because the experience point is a thing that's gained by absorbing a part of the defeated opponent's soul, if it's the "Abyss Magic", even that is collected. Because there's no experience point gained, there's no need to worry that the fact that I'm alive will be found out.

Fuu.

I was about to die because of the "Abyss Magic", and it's a strange story that I was saved thanks to "Abyss Magic".

However, what to do from now on?

With this body, proper action is impossible.

I mean, will the status really return?

If it doesn't return, what should I do?

Before that, what should I do about the meal?

Can I hunt with this poor status?

Uwa.

Isn't it dangerous in various ways?

What should I do?

When I'm worrying, rustling sounds begin to sound from the surroundings somehow.

Ah, that's right.

I laid about 1000 eggs for trial.

My babies who break the shell one after another, and come out.

『Minimum Lesser Horo Neia    LV1

Status

HP : 3 / 3    (Green)

MP : 3 / 3    (Blue)

SP : 3 / 3    (Yellow)

      : 3 / 3    (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 3

Average Defensive Ability : 3

Average Magic Ability : 3

Average Resistance Ability : 3

Average Speed Ability : 3

Skill

「Magic Perception LV1」 「Magic Manipulation LV1」 「Poison Fang  
LV1」 「Spider Thread LV1」 「Night Vision LV7」 「Poison Magic LV1」  
「Poison Resistance LV1」 』

An?

Somehow, it's a species that I have not seen before.

Although my species is the Zana Horowa as it is, what are these guys?

Besides, these guys have the "Poison Magic" by nature.

『Minimum Lesser Horo Neia : The new species produced by the Zana  
Horowa』

A new species!

Is it D?

Is it her act?

Never mind.

Although these guys are weak, there's a lot in numbers, so they are usable.

The "Kin Domination" seems to work properly, so if I give these guys an  
order to hunt, isn't it all right even if I don't do anything myself?

Kukuku.

Yosh.

Hey, My Babies!

Bring food for me!

The 999 child spiders that begin to move all at once obeying my order.

Uwa, gross.

What a parent to make the children who just born to serve the parent.

Cruel.

Brute.

Ahahaha.

Do your best, my children.

## **I let the children to pay the tribute**

It was eight days later that the baby army returned.

Come to think of it, the depopulation of the monsters in this area has considerably advanced, so monsters can't be found unless going afar.

Thanks to that, I almost died because of hunger.

There's only SP 3.

I will die.

Because it can't be helped, I ate the thing in the vicinity that's the eggshell and stave off starvation.

The eggshell is soft unlike the bird's egg, so it can be eaten.

Something like eating the thing that I produced by myself is unpleasant, but needs must when the devil drives.

I ate the shell that didn't have taste.

My status recovered a little only when I ate.  
Although it's a slight amount by time progression, it's recovering.  
If I take proper meals in this condition, complete recovery seems to be possible.

I stave off my starvation like that for eight days.  
The babies who returned at last have considerably reduced in number.  
About half?  
Well, they are weak.  
I was on the verge of dying by starvation.  
Rather, I have no choice but to say that half of them did well to survive.

Besides, somehow, the level rises overall.  
I mean, doesn't the status rose a lot?  
The status that should have been All 3 at level 1 has the status around All 50 at the average level of 5.  
The rising value of one level is around ten?  
Oi oi.  
My childhood rising value was 1 per level, you know?  
What's with these excellent brats.

The babies carry the preys that were killed by them.  
O-Oh.  
It's quite a lot.  
Ten corpses of monsters are carried.  
What's with these excellent brats.

Let me see, ah, the frog.  
Various monsters that I have seen before are exhibited.  
When I observe those guys, the whole bodies are entangled by the thread, and there are traces that they received "Poison Fang" from several parts.  
Why these guys cooperate to restrain the opponent with the thread, and drive in "Poison Fang" all at once?  
Come to think of it, the "Cooperation" skill is added in most of the babies.  
I don't have the skill though.  
What's with these excellent brats.

In addition, although only ten was able to be brought this time, it's obvious

that these guys defeat the more monsters than that, right?  
Although it's probably to fill their stomach, otherwise, they will starve to death.

There's no way these guys can become level 5 with only 10 monsters.  
How many monsters that these guys killed?

For the time being, it's the prey that they caught with great pains, so let's eat it.

Un.

Bad.

Ah, I yearn for sweet foods.

But, I can't say the luxury.

I will endure until my status returns.

I wonder will it return immediately if I level up.

But, my present level is 30.

It won't rise with just a little thing.

Here as expected, it seems to be good to wait the recovery slowly.

Thus, Babies!

Go and get food again!

Although they don't complain because they don't have vocal organs, the babies march again.

It's gross as usual.

After that, seven days later.

My babies carried the preys again and returned.

Oi oi.

There are some that become bigger here and there though?

Among the child spiders of the palm size, there's a slightly big one around 30 centimeters mixed at the ratio of one to ten.

『Mini Lesser Horo Neia    LV1

Status



HP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Green) (Details)  
MP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Blue) (Details)  
SP : 1 2 5 / 1 2 5 (Yellow) (Details)  
     : 1 2 0 / 1 2 5 (Red) (Details)  
Average Offensive Ability : 1 2 5 (Details)  
Average Defensive Ability : 1 2 5 (Details)  
Average Magic Ability : 1 2 5 (Details)  
Average Resistance Ability : 1 2 5 (Details)  
Average Speed Ability : 1 2 5 (Details)

#### Skill

「Magic Perception LV4」 「Magic Manipulation LV4」 「Enhanced  
Poison LV1」 「Poison Fang LV4」 「Spider Thread LV3」 「Cooperation  
LV4」 「Night Vision LV8」 「Poison Magic LV2」 「Shadow Magic LV1」  
「Poison Resistance LV4」 』

Minimum evolved into Mini.

Besides, it's probably the influence of the evolution, but the "Shadow Magic" is added.

What's with these excellent brats.

The number doesn't decrease much this time, and the corpse of the monster brought back is 20.

They return one day earlier than the last time, and the result is double.

What's with these excellent brats.

I receive the preys gratefully.

My status recovers considerably, and it becomes around 1000.

My body grows bigger with it too.

Because my species didn't change, it's not a change like evolution, but it looks like my body simply grows bigger.

I who was palm size have grow to the size around 30 centimeters.

It's the size almost the same as the Mini.

When the babies left the preys, they leave immediately before I order them.  
Eh?

They can judge it by themselves already?

Aren't their head unexpectedly good?

What's with these excellent brats.

I'm glad that I gave birth to them.  
And, I don't have to simply eat because I'm hungry.  
No, I thought about it a little.  
It might be fine if I eat these guys.  
But, at the end, I didn't eat them for the reason that the thing gained is a lot  
if I use them until the end rather than eating them.  
The expectation hits the mark splendidly.  
Rather, it's more than expected.  
Mother is happy to have such excellent and brave children.  
Please pay the tribute to mother with that condition.

## Sponger

---

Ah.  
Children is convenient.  
Even if I don't say anything, they will work.  
Moreover, they are excellent.  
Even if I don't do anything, my life is supported.  
It's wonderful.

However, I can't do nothing either.  
The Demon King who was marked will reach the bottom layer soon.

After defeating my former main body, the Demon King head to the bottom  
layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth straight.  
I think that she went to confirm what happened to the Queen that was

taken over by me.

Well, there's no way to win if I encounter her.

Because it won't be a joke if the "Abyss Magic" is used again, I must prepare the escape route for the Parallel Will that took over Mother's body to escape.

Thus, "Spawning" begin.

Because my body has shrink unlike before, it's difficult.

A huge egg is produced inside my body in comparison with my present body.

This is hard.

I hold out for about half day.

I finally give birth to one egg.

Ah, it was tiresome.

But, with this, the preparation is done.

Now, if she withdraw before receiving the "Abyss Magic", it's perfect.

If possible, it's good if she can play dead without the "Abyss Magic" being used, but when thinking about the Queen's large build, the possibility of using the wide range annihilation magic is high.

When I'm waiting this and that, No.2 born from the egg as expected.

Good morning.

{ Good morning. Nai wa. That is impossible }

Yeah.

Did you understand my feeling?

{ Un. There's no way to win no matter what }

For the time being, eat so that the body doesn't die.

I left some foods just in case.

{ Thank you }

Therefore, although No.2 was newly added, I noticed something.

The No.2's species remains as the Queen Taratect.

At present, although the figure is the same as me when I reborn, will she return to that large build sooner or later?

Assuming that she will return, how long will it takes?

Rather than that, I must pay attention to the Demon King's movement.  
Although I don't think so, she might suspect that we are alive and begin to search for us.

I must watch her tightly so that it won't become like the other day.

The Demon King is still in the bottom layer.

Although I don't know what she's doing, as long as she's in the Great Labyrinth, I can't be careless.

When I spend the time like this, the baby unit returned again.

Ah, un.

Although I half expected it, all have evolved.

In addition, they acquired the Gross Feeder title.

As expected, they haven't acquired the Monster Killer, if it's at this rate, it might be a matter of time.

Not only the title, but the skills increase steadily too.

Starting from "Life", the every status strengthening skills, and the enhanced five senses skill of the "Enhanced Vision".

These guys are really too excellent.

How long do you think that I take to reach that stage?

Well, I have no dissatisfaction with the pieces being excellent.

Rather, it's convenient.

This time also, they carry the corpses of the monsters without fail.

The snake is there.

Seriously?

They became able to defeat the snake already?

Amazing.

My children who put the corpses of the monsters and leave gallantly again.

Somehow, it's becoming the atmosphere like the soldiers who have a long military record already start to march.

To evolve in this short term, how long have they do a dark fight?

It's scary that it's doesn't seem impossible that the next time they return, they have evolved further.

For the time being, eat.

My status recovers when I eat.

When my status recovers, the shedding occurs, and my body grows bigger.

Although there was no shedding except the level up, the shedding is originally like this.

The impression of the shedding by level up was too strong.

The size of my body returns considerably, around 80 centimeters.

A little more.

But, the status is still hard to say as complete recovery.

Around 15000.

If I recover to here, I won't fall behind an incompetent opponent, but if it's in the situation that the Demon King is near, I want to move as much as possible after complete recovery.

It doesn't mean that I don't want to break out of the present lazy life.

No means no.

Although No.2 eats and the status recovered a little, the size of the body becomes bigger faster than me.

After all, because the origin is big, it's faster to become bigger.

Even though she should be eating the same amount, where on earth does this difference come from?

It's mysterious.

When I experienced the mystery of the monster, I think about the future.

For the time being, I want to go to see the state of that town where the Vampire child lives once when I recover completely.

Because I was worshiped as the Divine Beast, the people might be confused that I disappeared suddenly.

There's also the war with the neighboring country, so I should go to see it to grasp the situation.

And, I think that I will restart the attack to the Demon King after seeing the state.

If I don't meet her, I'm more advantageous.

If I meet her, she's advantageous, and if I don't meet her, I'm advantageous.

If I continue the attack while running around with Transfer, I should be able to win.

There's no way to defeat such a monster by a frontal attack, so I can only

defeat her by underhand trick.  
And, I have the underhand trick.  
Then, no matter it's unfair or whatever, I will do anything to win.  
Kukuku.  
I will return the debt of being defeated.  
Wait for me, Demon King.  
After all, I have the "Hero" skill.  
I can't afford to be scared of the Demon King.  
Fufufu.

Ah, but please don't come from the front, really, please.

## Apprenticeship applicant

---

When I slack with No.2, there was a reaction in the Space Perception.  
Oh my, is it the Demon King!?  
Although I stand ready for an instant, come to think of it, the Demon King  
doesn't have Transfer.  
In addition, when I confirm the position by marking, it looks like the Demon  
King is going around the bottom layer thinking of something.

Then, who is it?  
The space disorder is big considering it's Gyurigyuri.  
If it's Gyurigyuri, he should Transfer more beautifully.  
The person who I know that can use Transfer, ah, there's one person.

The shadow of a person who Transfer across the space.

The middle-aged man just before the elderly person.  
It's the magician who was with the knights before.

Eh?

Why does this guy come to such a place now?

Oh, well.

My status has return considerably, if it's this guy alone, I can kill him quickly.

He has trained his skills considerably, so he seems to be delicious in the experience points.

「O-Oh!？」

The middle-aged man noticed me.

Apparently, it looks like he don't know that I'm here, but what an amazing over reaction.

Well, I defeat them completely after all.

Ah, although my appearance is different from that time, did the middle-aged man recognize me?

「I-It's certain. Even though the appearance changes, that presence」

Ah, yes.

It's me.

Hmm.

So you know.

Well, it doesn't matter.

Then, I have you become my experience points.

「P-Please wait! I don't have the purpose of hostility! Please, please hear my story!」

Eh?

What?

「Please make me as your apprentice!」

What?

Somehow, after that, the middle-aged man settled down.

「Although I gave this body to magic, I have fell in love to your "Magic Extremity". I would like to be your apprentice by all means. Since that day when I saw your vivid magic, my heart has been held tightly by that brilliance. The smoothness to the magnificence of that magic construction is like the artwork of the national treasure rank. And, the overwhelming presence like a magnificent mountain. The technique like a God that can't possibly be broken by human technique. The flowing magical power has a close resemblance as the flow of the large river, and the overflowing magic is like the sea. Exactly! The essence of the magic is nature together with the world. Gratitude can't stop because I was reminded of the root. In addition, the magic construction that doesn't rely on the skills. That technique that give up common sense. I was made to change my thought that I narrowed the magic possibilities. I was praised a genius, and I became senile too. The magic means to feel the world, and it's a technique to change the world. Despite that, I want to admonish the past me who followed the world rule obediently. Know the world, and change the world with this way. What an easy and difficult thing. I also want to use magic without skills.....」

The middle-aged man who began to talk at an amazing force.  
I was dumbfounded unintentionally, and I ignored the middle-aged man's story.

Un.

To be honest, I drew back.

When I return to sanity, the killing intention disappeared somehow.

Was I taken aback?

Even so, there's no way I can make him as my apprentice.

In the first place, I can't talk.

Mutual understanding is pretty much possible if I acquire the "Telepathy" skill.

Although I have used most of the skill points that I get by unifying with



Mother, if it's 100 points, I have it. But, I don't want to acquire it.  
But, I don't think that I will acquire it to communicate with this middle-aged man.  
After all, it's troublesome.  
This middle-aged man is considerably dangerous because he can make me draw back.

A communication with such middle-aged man?  
No, it's impossible.  
The hurdle is too high for me.

Thus, I decided to ignore him.  
Although this middle-aged man talks to me with the assumption that I understand the language, why can he have such expectation to a monster as the other party?  
No, I actually understand though.  
Usually, a person won't think that the monster can understand the language, right?  
Why did this middle-aged man skip that part?  
Isn't his head strange?  
Ah, it was obviously strange.

Although it's fine that I decided to ignore him, the middle-aged man didn't return.  
He keeps talking, and when he knows that I don't have any reaction, he observes me fixedly this time.  
What's with this guy?

At the end, he blazes up by setting a fire on his body with the consent of the day after tomorrow.  
He was about to die.  
The figure that laughed while on the verge of death is rather eerie.  
After all, this middle-aged man is crazy.  
Why do you attack yourself?  
Are you an idiot?

After that, the strange cohabitation life continues, I recover my status while being troubled by the middle-aged man's eccentric behavior.  
It begins with setting the fire, he made half of his body frozen, and he soars

up high with wind in the air and drops.

Sometimes, he meditate in the water ball made by himself until he's about to be drowned.

Rather than meditation, isn't it straying?

What does he really want to do?

But, there was benefit.

Because the middle-aged man learned various magics, I observed the activation and I was able to learn some new magics.

Especially the fire, water and ice that I didn't learned, so it was a profit.

These 3 attributes have bad affinity with me and I was able to learn the skills just in case, but the level doesn't rise easily.

The middle-aged man seems to be able to use "Space Magic" fairly well and he brought preserved foods in the Space Storage, but it looks like it ran out after several days passed.

He went somewhere with Transfer unwillingly.

And, when I thought that he gave up, somehow, he killed a monster and returned.

And, he ate the monster.

That is the frog that has poison.

Of course, he has an upset stomach by the poison, and was in agony.

What does he really want to do?

## Searching for master 3 thousand miles

---

I polish the magical power.

This is not good.

It's no good.

Up until now, this was all right.

However, when I see that person's magic, my Magic Manipulation seems to be a child's play.

Construction speed.

Like the tortoise's walking.

Construction dexterity.

Like a house of cards.

Magical power flow.

Like the drainage that was covered with dirty mud.

Completed magic.

I can't endure to see it anymore.

What a thing.

I have devoted this body to magic so far, and the complication that I have devoted myself is this?

Was I satisfied with such unpolished magic so far?

With the skills of such me is the empire's strongest magician?

I realize the limit of the Humans.

The too low limit.

Why was I born as the Humans?

With such a weak race, I can't possibly catch up with that person's height.

I dragged such melancholic feelings.

The Nightmare. That person was named so, and the me who failed in the subjugation of that person was given a penitence as the punishment, and I was confined in the mansion in the capital of the empire.

Well, such thing like confinement can't restrain me who can use the Transfer magic.

Because the higher-ups of the empire understand it, strict punishment is not given, and gave an easy punishment like confinement to temporize.

The empire might have the purpose to not want to let go of me.

I don't think that the empire will let go of me who's the empire's strongest magician and also the "Space Magic" user that there's no other user.

If I make a move that abandons the empire, the empire will detain me by all means.

But still, if it's useless, an assassin will surely be sent.

It should be the true intention that the empire doesn't want to lose a precious force.

Then, the empire can't harm me quickly.

From what I heard, the summoner, Buirims who survived with me was thrown into the Magic Mountain in the border with the Demons territory in the name of replenish the lost familiar and the recruit's training.

Strong monsters inhabit in the Magic Mountain, and it's a danger zone where the Demons occasionally surrounds with strategy.

It's not a place for a man who suffers half-dead wounds and lost all of his familiars to go.

Moreover, it's said that the followed subordinates are all quirky problem children.

Although Buirims is an excellent enough general in the empire, a summoner who don't have his familiars is useless.

Although I don't want the life that I saved with trouble to die pointlessly, only this is the power of the person.

I can only pray for his safety.

When I spend days in melancholic feelings, I hear of a certain rumor.

A Divine Beast of the spider appeared in the Sariera country.

I know it immediately.

It must be that person.

The Sariera country is the immediate neighbor of the Outs country where the doorway of the Elro Great Labyrinth is.

The distance and the taken days, both of the calculation matches.

Although the Outs country and the empire try to conceal it desperately, the rumor of a monster defeat the empire's unit and in the end, that monster was taken out of the labyrinth spread.

Although it was not taken out, it's certain that person has gone out by some kind of method.

The story about the fort that protects the doorway of the Great Labyrinth was destroyed is impossible to be concealed anymore.

Appearing in this timing, and a monster that can destroy a fort. It must be that person.

And, the story about the Divine Beast that appeared in the Sariera country.

From what I heard, it repulses the bandits, heals the people, and hunts monsters.

Exactly a Guardian.

The suitable achievements to be called as the Divine Beast.

I who can't endure to stay here, ignore the confinement punishment and went to the Sariera country.

First of all, I transfer to the Outs country which I have went before, and travel the highway from there.

Although the Transfer that seems to be versatile, it has the fault that it can only transfer to the place that I have went before.

Now that the previous Hero who's said to be a space magician better than me has passed away, the only one who can use it among the Humans is me. The reason why Transfer is not used on the march is because of such a reason.

First of all, the biggest cause that the user is overwhelmingly few is because almost no one has the affinity with this magic.

Whether there's even one in 10000 people or not.

And, above all, the person must be able to handle complicated magic construction that can't be compared with the other magics.

If these two points are not cleared, it's impossible to handle "Space Magic".

And, that person uses it very easily.

Even I can't perceive most of the Transfer's omen.

The too natural space tremor.

It was a Transfer that seems to be beautiful.

I change the carriage, from the Outsuo country to the Sariera country.

However, there was a trouble to enter the Sariera country from the Outsuo country.

It seems that some incident happened for some reason, and tension seems to run between the two countries.

Really annoying.

Even though I don't have the time to loaf in such a place.

Although I was somewhat stopped, I force my way through with the power of money in the end.

Even though I'm at the present age, I'm an empire noble.

Money is thick on the ground.

Above all, I don't have a family.

Something like money that's only used by me is meaningless no matter how much I have.

Like that, I finally arrived at the Count Keren's territory of the Sariera country where there's the rumor of the Divine Beast.

However, the thing waiting for me there was something unexpected.

Divine Beast-sama was killed by the underling of the church.

That's said.

## Magician, apprenticeship

---

Author note: Ronant's point of view.

-----

-----

It's a lie.

I won't accept it.

That person can't be defeated by the underling of the church.

However, it's in fact a hot topic in the town.

The place where the Divine Beast was became a wretched state that can't be think that it was a small forest.

As if the ravages of the destruction that seemed to be a barrage of great magic.

The dregs of the dark magical power still remains.

Apparently, the magic of the dark system is used, but even I don't know the details.

"Darkness Magic", no, it can't be think that all these dark magical power still remains.

Then, is it the "Abyss Magic"?

"Abyss Magic".

The highest rank magic of the dark system that's assumed that it exists.

I have not seen the real thing too.

It was the first time for me when I saw that person has the skill.

Then, is this dregs of magical power the traces of that person using the "Abyss Magic"?

Although there's a weird feeling, the opponent must have been an opponent that the great magic must be used that left such influence like this.

It's tinged with truth suddenly that person was defeated.

I left the town that boiled to avenge Divine Beast-sama.

Even it's such a person, it will die when the time comes, huh?

This world is a wide thing.

Compared with it, I'm a petty thing.

I lose sight of my aim, and the living vitality is falling rapidly.

If I return to the empire, there might be some kind of punishment for breaking the confinement.

Although it should not be a severe punishment, that is troublesome now.

It might be fun to droop on a field somewhere, and die.

If I will die anyway, I suddenly think of isn't it better to die at the place where I met that person.

It was a good idea.

Now that it's decided, Transfer at once.

And, at the transferred destination, I meet that person again.

Although the appearance changed, I won't forget the intimidating air.

Although it split into two, my eyes can't be deceived.

Both are real.

What?

...As expected.



I never thought that it can even split.  
It calmly accomplishes the things that I can't think of.

One of them is a white spider's appearance.  
Although it was black when I saw it before, it shrinks and the color changes too.  
However, the two sickles of its forefoot are there.  
The other one is a black spider.  
This one is slightly large.  
There's no sickle and it seems to be just like the normal Taratect species.

Although I'm interested in how it split, it's probably the method that's impossible for me who has a human body to imitate.  
Then, I should learn the things other than that.  
I applied for apprenticeship when I noticed.

I talked passionately for several hours.  
Apparently, it seems to be astonished.  
Oops!  
I lose myself and talk passionately too much.

However, with this, it's clear.  
This person understands the Humans language.  
Well, it's unthinkable that such a person can't understand words.  
Even though it understands my words, there's no reaction.  
Apparently, it won't accept me as an apprentice.

Having said that, it's not cruel.  
Although it turned a silent killing intent to me after Transfer, it vanishes now.  
For the time being, it seems that I won't be killed immediately.  
Although it doesn't welcome me, it doesn't eliminate me.  
It's like a stance of persisting abstention.

Then, I will observe this person's actions, and ascertain how this person reached the extremity of magic.  
I decide so, and the observation began.

A few minutes after the observation begins.

I have the feeling that the world was overturned.

It's terrific.

That's the word for it.

When I met it at this place before, I notice it in a long distance.

It's the same as that time that it multiple activate several skills.

However, I understood that it's doing something aberrant with the body just by observing it carefully and closely than that time.

This person always activates the very small magic, and wears it in its body.

In addition, multiple magics too.

The ones that can be confirmed are dark, soil, wind, and light. These four kinds of magic is activated simultaneously.

A voice of admiration leaks out unintentionally to the too minute result of the magic.

What a minute magic.

Magic is the means for attack.

That means power is demanded from it, and powerless magic is unneeded.

Then, power is demanded for magic, and it's eternity that it becomes huge.

The very small magic that breaks the common sense.

Normally, these kind of things have no meaning.

However, I'm convinced.

This is the essence of the magic.

The ultimate secrets.

There's no troubles if it's only making it huge.

If I put my strength only on that, it can be done.

However, how about making it smaller?

It's no use to just reduce the power.

The precise construction technique is needed to make the fragile and small construction.

The magical power is poured into the fragile construction, and the delicate power adjustment demanded from the Magic Manipulation.

The polished technique is there that it's impossible to reach with strength.

I imitate the technique immediately.

At first, I experiment it with my forte, fire.

The result is a failure.

My whole body catches fire splendidly, and burns my body.

I extinguish it in a hurry, and laugh instinctively.

What a difficulty.

To carry out such an outrageous thing as if it's breathing!

Even though I tested various attributes after that, all the results were failures.

However, there was a gain.

Why I do such things? That's for the level raising of skills.

Every time I fail, I was able to confirm that the level of the skill rose.

Both the magic and the resistance.

Yes, this act that seems to be useless is actually the act to raise the skill level.

I always shoot very small magic to the extent that it won't damage my body by myself.

Who will think of such a thing?

Even if someone think of it, who will put it into practice?

There's always a new discovery when I'm with this person.

Because I didn't assume that it will become such a long journey, the foods seem to run out soon.

Should I go back to the town once?

No, I can't go back to the town because this is a once in a lifetime chance.

Ha, that's right.

Since I'm living with this person, isn't it fine that I take the same meal.

The meal that this person takes.

There must be something.

I have an upset stomach.

It was poisonous.

I thought that I was going to die.

However, as expected, this person is magnificent.

It's the first time that I hear of a title called Gross Feeder.

I must thank it for giving me the opportunity to acquire the title.

I will study on your side from now on.

## Revival!

---

Several days after the middle-aged man settled down.

The babies returned with the preys again.

On this occasion, because the middle-aged man was about to be attacked, I stopped them.

After I stop them, I felt like it's fine even if I don't stop them, but oh, well.

It's a pleasant middle-aged man who I don't get tired of watching him.

Although it's not necessary to keep him alive, it's not necessary to kill him.

I mean, babies.

If my eyes are not fine, is it an imagination that among the killed preys, there's a medium rank Earth Drake?

It should be a monster that's approximately equal with the eel and inhabits in the huge passage with quite high status.

Even though there's a violence of number, they have become able to defeat

monster equal with the eel already.  
What's with these excellent brats.

But, as expected, there's no one who evolves this time.  
Well.

If they evolve two stages in this short term, as expected, I will feel down.  
The time when I evolve for the second time was the time I defeat the monkeys, huh?  
There was such thing too.  
It's nostalgic now.

But, there are the guys who seem to evolve if they are dispatch another time.

They might become strong enough to be able to defeat the snake alone.  
Of course the status is not equal to the snake, but because the skills are considerably improved, they really seem to be able to win against the snake.  
After all, the time when I defeat the snake was when I was weaker and my skills are also poorer.

If they have the average man's thinking ability like me, the snake seems to be defeated easily if the babies make full use of the present status and the skills, but as expected, they are not that intelligent.

Not, right?

I will be slightly suspicious if they are that excellent.

Well, it's a good thing that the pieces are excellent.

Thanks to that, I don't have to do anything, and I can slack.

The babies put the preys, and left immediately again.

Umu.

Splendid.

{ Hey, is it an imagination that they are more excellent than me? }

It's an imagination.

Just decide it to be like that.

Queen-in-charge became quite huge in these several days.

When the middle-aged man came, she was only slightly bigger than me, but now, she has grow up to the Greater's size.

If it's the border of the upper layer and the middle layer that's this place, the wideness is enough, but it doesn't seems that she can move with that

size freely in the upper layer.

Should she return to the bottom layer with Transfer when the Demon King disappears?

But, the Demon King might return to the bottom layer with some kind of impulse again.

What should I do?

Should I let her stay here like this?

It's possible to live in this area, and if there are the babies, there's no problem in food.

She can escape to the middle layer if something happened, so the location is not bad.

That might be good.

Either way, we will stay here until complete recovery for the time being.

I must cope with the adaptation to circumstances depending on the Demon King's movement.

Speaking of the Demon King, it seems that she have started a fierce battle with the Earth Dragon in the bottom layer.

There are nine Earth Dragons that exist in the bottom layer..

It's certain because I confirmed it by the Skill Search.

And, when I measure the rough strength from the Queen's memory, they are slightly weaker than the Queen.

In case of the numerical value of the status, the weak one is 7000 in average.

If it's a strong one, 18000 in average.

It's considerably stronger than Alaba.

There are nine of such thing.

Although I don't know why she is fighting with such party, it seems that a grand killing of the Earth Dragons and the Demon King is happening in the bottom layer.

The reason why I know it is because I peep with "Thousand Miles Eye".

This skill is amazing.

Although there should be quite a distance to the bottom layer, I can see it.

When I watch it with the "Thousand Miles Eye", Maou-sama is strange after

all.

It seems that the Earth Dragons cooperate somehow, make something like a barrier and shut the Demon King, but the Demon King breaks through it and kill the Earth Dragons one by one.

As if 1 to 9 is nothing.

There are no puppets that are used when fighting with me probably because the barrier obstruct "Summon", but still, she's overwhelming the Earth Dragons.

It looks like the Earth Dragons can only gain time with the barrier.

The Earth Dragons that gain time while escaping.

And, they moved around the bottom layer.

However, the stalling seems to be over soon.

The remaining Earth Dragons are three.

Looking at them, they are big shots of the quasi-Mother class, but it can't win the Demon King.

To be frank, the Earth Dragons have no chance to win.

The status is too different.

Rather, I'm admired oppositely that they managed to survive well against that monster.

In the first place, I wonder why the Earth Dragons oppose the Demon King.

Instructions of Gyurigyuri?

But, in that case, Gyurigyuri seems to intervene, but at present, there's no such state.

Well, it's no use even if I think about the things that I don't know any further.

The important one is the Demon King is still confined in the bottom layer.

Even though the Earth Dragons are nearing their limits, I consider that they can hold out for another two or three days.

In other words, I will be able to move freely in about two days.

Fufufu.

And, my status finally revived.

My body size returns to normal.

The Demon King is not here.

I who completely revived.

Then, there's no problem even if I move freely!

Thus, I will go out!

{Aye}

I will leave the house-watching to you!

{Aye}

Ah, take care of that middle-aged man too.

{Isn't that fine to leave him?}

Even though the middle-aged man repeated eccentric behavior, somehow, his skill level rises.

Uncover the secrets.

{No no. Even if I uncover the secrets, I don't want to do such a self-destruction thing}

Well, that's true.

Well, just take care of him suitably.

{Suitably, huh?}

Then, at first, let's go to see what happened to the town where the Vampire child lives after that.

## S27 The Remnants of the Nightmare

---

That is on the rock.

The eight red eyes watch me coldly.

The size is not very big.

But, the presence is larger than any other monsters that I have seen so far.

I can't move.

The others are the same too.

We can't move even an inch at all like we hardened.

It seems that our hearts have been tightly held by the figure of the white spider monster.

[Hero?]

Suddenly, a voice is heard.



It's not as a sound.  
It was Telepathy.  
It's not something turned to me.  
I only tapped the Telepathy that's sent to someone.

[Hero]

And, that 'someone' was there before I know it.  
It was all over the place.

[Ruler?]

[Ruler]

[Ruler]

[Impossible to appraise?]

[Impossible to appraise]

[Impossible to appraise]

[Ruler?]

[Ruler]

[Ruler]

[Reincarnated people?]

[Reincarnated people]

[Reincarnated people]

[But, weak?]

[Weak]

[Weak weak]

The voice of Telepathy that sounds here and there.  
Before I know it, the floor, the wall, the ceiling, they were everywhere.  
Countless red eyes.  
As far as I can see, they are white.

My thought stops because of the overwhelmed scene.  
No, think.  
These guys make full use of the language with proper intention.  
There is an inexcusable word in those words.

「Do you know about the reincarnators!？」

I make up my mind and speak.

Although I know that Basgas-san have his eyes opened wide, I must ask this by all means.

[I know it]

[I know it]

[There's no way that I don't know]

The answers came back.

Mutual understanding is possible.

These guys are not monsters without intelligence.

「Why do you know it?」

[Master]

[Master]

[Mother]

[Mother]

「Is the Master a reincarnated person?」

[You will know soon]

[You will know it soon]

[You will know it immediately]

[You will know at once]

「What do you mean?」

[Declaration]

[Sentence]

[The beginning of end]

[The world starts]

[The world ends]

The white shadows gradually disappear.

「Wait! What do you mean!?!」

[There's no meaning to know it]

[You will die anyway]

[Everyone will die]

[Struggle and survive]

I felt that we were told so with the meaning of overlooking us till then.  
And, the Remnants of the Nightmare disappeared in front of us.

「You fool!」

Basgas-san's fist catches my face.  
I received the fist contentedly without resisting.  
Hyrinth-san pinions Basgas-san who was going to strike me.

「I should have said it! That Lad's comrades might die by your thoughtless actions!」

Basgas-san shouts his anger while being pinioned.  
It's the force that seems to break loose from Hyrinth-san at any moment.

「Now, now. Because it ends up safe like this, isn't it fine?」

Sensei intercedes, and Basgas-san stops moving.  
Although it seems that his anger still hasn't settled down, it doesn't seem that he will act violently any further.

「I'm sorry. I have something that I must ask by all means」

「Even if everyone dies?」

I'm stared.  
When it's said so, I can't say anything.

「It's fine if Lad dies by yourself. But, don't drag other people into it. If you

want to suicide, do it yourself」

「Basgas-san, you're saying too much」

Although Sensei chided Basgas-san, Basgas-san is more right.  
For the reasons that I want to know, I took an arbitrary action against the other party who's the dangerous Remnants of the Nightmare.

Basgas-san pushes Hyrinth-san aside.  
Did he judge that he won't act violently anymore? Hyrinth-san released Basgas-san easily.  
Basgas-san lean on the rock in a slightly remote place, and sat down.  
If I see properly, his expression is bad.  
Basgas-san said that he encountered the Nightmare in the old days.  
The trauma might have been stimulated.

When I see the others again, Katia and Anna sit down, and Hyrinth-san has a slight pale face.  
Only Sensei who looked calm.

「Are you all right?」

I talk to Katia and Anna who sat down.

「I can't stand up」

「I'm ashamed」

They look up at me with the face that seems to cry.  
The goose bumps stood too, so they are very scared and it's unpleasant.  
Even though they have a relatively small build as a monster, being surrounded by big spiders is of course unpleasant.  
Even I felt unpleasant, so the woman group is all the more.

「How can Sensei keep calm?」

「No. I'm not calm, you know? Although the appearance is cute, the contents were slightly creepy」

「Cute....」

Ah, that was not a character making, but she really liked it.

After all, Sensei likes strange things since the previous existence.  
Although I thought that it's a part of the character making, it seems that she seriously like something like spiders.  
It's unexpected.

「By the way, what do you think about what those children said?」

Many mysterious words that the Remnants of the Nightmare said.

「I don't know. There's too little information」

In the first place, what on earth are those monsters called as the Remnants of the Nightmare?

Because they found out our information, it's certain that they have a high level "Appraisal" skill.

In addition, the intelligence that can understand human speech.

The stealth nature that gathered that much without being noticed by me.

The cooperation between comrades making full use of the Telepathy.

Even a fragment has such ability.

What if it becomes a fight....

I don't think that I can win.

「The beginning of end. Everyone will die, huh?」

The nightmarish ominous words.

Only that was stuck in my head and didn't leave.

## Spare body talks

---

I am Queen-in-charge.  
There's no name yet.

To be frank, rather than Queen-in-charge, I'm already the Queen.  
Does the main body realize this?  
Although I'm connected with the main body, I have become an almost different existence.

Not only me.  
The others of the Parallel Wills that attack the Queen and the Demon King through the soul are more or less producing the difference with the main body.  
Although I think that it's probably because we take the others' souls, the present us are different people from the main body.

Originally, we Parallel Wills didn't have the concept of a body.

All Parallel Wills were the same, and there was no relation of the top and the bottom.

Only the charge is different.

Each one of us work as a different will while the root is completely the same.

That was us.

That has changed now.

It's decided that the will remained in the original body to be the main body, and the pyramid that the other wills became the lower rank was completed. Although I don't know whether the main body realizes it or not, we have fall low to the accessories of the main body.

Well, there's no dissatisfaction with it.

It's just that the existence called me has separated from the main body as the Queen.

At present, there's no absurd order given by the main body.

The present main body has the right to order us.

I mean, she holds our life and death.

If the main body feels like it, we will be absorbed into the main body, and we will actually die.

That's why, we can't go against the main body.

Well, at present, the main body doesn't seem to have such intention.

She prepared my new body after all.

To be frank, if it's only to recover me, she didn't need to prepare a body.

Because I just have to let my soul to be absorbed by the main body's soul.

In that case, the existence called me will merge into the main body and disappears.

Did the main body avoids it instinctively?

Doing things like this don't have much difference with the Demon King.

The Demon King created the Queen as her spare body.

The Queen breeds and the species named the Taratect species was created.

The Demon King rules over it.

This is the true army of the Demon King.

The pyramid that the Demon King was made as the top.

The difference with us is whether there's a will or not.

The Queen is only a tool for the Demon King.  
Even though it's a powerful monster to that extent, it only has a weak will that was devoured by me.  
And yet, the intelligence is quite high.  
It's like a computer rather than a creature.  
Although the operation function is excellent, it's a living machine that has neither will nor feelings.  
The Queen was such an existence.

It lives mechanically, lays eggs to increase the pieces and leave the eggs.  
If they grow up to some extent, they will be placed under its control.  
It's a monster of the production line that follows the manual like some kind of factory.

And, the foreign substance that entered in it was me.  
Me, or rather, it's the main body.

The soul of the main body and me is still connected strongly just like the old days.  
But, with almost the same strength, she fuses with the other souls.  
In my case, it's the Queen.  
Thanks to the fact that the Queen's will is weak, there's no influence in thought.  
But, I as the existence is totally different from before already.

Well, therefore, nothing is wrong.  
At present, there's no harmful effect.  
However, did the main body judge instinctively that the Parallel Wills shouldn't be increased and mutate like this? Even if the skill level of the "Parallel Will" rises, there's no new will that appeared.  
She only use magic in the degree of using it unconsciously.

It looks like the idiot main body always shoot very small magics on herself for some reason, and the skill level rises.  
Unconsciously.  
In case of my guess, I think that it's the "Parallel Will" skill that can't be expressed as a will.  
If it's the present main body, can't the main body do the similar movement as me when I was the Magic-in-charge without separating the will?



I mean, I laughed when the middle-aged man have begun to imitate the main body.

The middle-aged man destroys himself, and the main body says that guy is a fool unconsciously even though he is imitating her.

Because it was interesting, I didn't tell the truth.

After the main body left with Transfer, the middle-aged man stays. Somehow, in these past several days, he seems to grasp something. When I see it, his magic construction becomes considerably precise.

In addition, the level of the "Magic Manipulation" skill rose as well. It considerably decreased to destroy himself thoughtlessly like the time when he came here.

But still, he sometimes destroys himself.

Because I was also free, I decided to raise the skills.

The skills of the main body link with me.

If I raise my skills, the skills of the main body should rise too.

Well, even if I intend to raise my skill level, I can't raise it immediately like the main body.

My skills are borrowed from the main body.

The skills as the Queen have already been absorbed into the main body.

It's not only the skills that were absorbed though.

So even if I intend to raise the skill level, it doesn't rise easily because it's borrowed.

But still, I can accumulate the skill proficiency.

I activate the very small magic like the main body, and wears it on myself. Mu.

This is unexpectedly difficult.

Although the main body always did this unconsciously, if it's me, it's difficult to deploy it always.

I understood the reason why the middle-aged man kept destroying himself.

The middle-aged man looks at me who activates the magic with sparkling eyes.

No, even if you look at me with such eyes, I'm not happy.

Ah, my concentration breaks and the magic was disordered.  
I erase the magic before it explodes.

Shit.

I activate the newly learned "Ice Magic" with full power like venting my anger.

Although it's only a low rank magic that shoots ice, if it's my status, the power becomes outrageous.

I keep the size of the ice as it is, raise the density of the ice and the shooting speed tremendously, and shoot it.

Can the density of the ice changed?

Although you will think like that, the ice generated in this world can do such a thing.

The weight and strength increase equivalent to the raised density of the ice.

By the way, because the generated ice will return to magical power by time progression, thirst can't be healed even if the ice is eaten.

It's really fantasy.

The shot ice makes a hole in the wall of the labyrinth.

Fu.

It will even penetrate the former world's tank.

Now that my feeling is cleared, let's continue the skill raising.

Ossan, don't give me such a hard look.

## Inside the Demon King

---

I am Maou-in-charge.  
There's no name yet.

Hello.  
I'm the spare body that's possessing the Demon King.  
Present?  
It's very bad.

The start was the present main body that's the Information-in-charge at that time, found out the existence that interfered our souls.  
Apparently, it seems that we are connected to the other party by the soul.  
Then, it's planned to rule from here oppositely using the connection.  
The method dispatched we Parallel Wills, and it was the method to erode the other party's soul.

I who was the Body-in-charge at that time, boarded into this strategy

willingly.

After all, speaking of Body-in-charge, a pitiful frame.

My existence value becomes the maximum when peeling the scales.

Pitiful me.

A once in a life time opportunity to escape from such a pitiful position.

There was no way that I will miss it.

But hold on.

Then, I had a bad feeling when it became the step that who will be in charge of the Demon King that seems to be the most dangerous.

Un.

I was selected unanimously.

Damn it.

And, I have begun to pick a fight with Mother who interfered us and the Demon King who's the top and the origin of the Taratect species secretly.

I wait and see what happens first without moving.

First of all, I start from capturing the surrounding Queens.

Although the Queens are under the control of the Demon King, she didn't give the Queens firm ego like us.

Thanks to that, even if the Queens are eroded little by little, they didn't notice..

The erosion to the Queens continued steadily and quietly.

The situation changed after "Taboo" reached max level.

The main body became enraged.

Well, really.

Although I understand her feelings, is it enough to be enraged to that extent?

It looks like only me who thought so.

Although I understand it now, I think that the others including the main body except me, ate another person's soul and received the influence.

Only I alone didn't attack the Demon King yet.

I think that the main body received the influence by spare bodies' feedback.

I think that at this time, we have definitely begun to separate from the main body.

And, finally, the time when I attack the Demon King came.  
Well, I was very scared.  
After all, it's the Demon King.

I start hacking the Demon King's soul.  
She found out immediately.  
As expected of the Demon King.  
Although it was a deduction that she didn't notice her subordinates, the Queens are being attacked, at the moment when she received the attack, she noticed my existence.  
Furthermore, it looks like she noticed the present condition of the Queens.  
Even though it's likely her first time to received an outside attack through the soul, the action was quick.

At first, the Demon King tried to eliminate me.  
The result is a failure.  
I'm a mind body of the soul.  
Physical attack doesn't have any significance in order to eliminate me, and it must be the ability to interfere the soul like the Heresy Attack.  
But, we have the "Heresy Nullity".  
The elimination of us is impossible with the attacks in the system.

I understood the impatience of the Demon King very clearly.  
But, we don't have the composure to that extent.  
Even though it's nullified, it doesn't mean that there's no way to attack.  
It's just that there's no damage, but the Heresy Attack has the effect to delay my actions.  
Because of that, the erosion advanced only slowly.

The Demon King went for the next action immediately.  
She can't defeat us who are mind bodies.  
Then, there's only one method.  
She has to defeat our main body.

The Demon King located the main body's location by the connection of the soul that we used oppositely.  
Fortunately, the Demon King was at a quite remote place from the Elro Great Labyrinth where the main body was.  
In addition, she can't use the Transfer magic.

Still, the Demon King starts moving.

She was very fast.

Although the main body was also confident in speed, the Demon King's speed was abnormal.

I understood that the main body will lose if this is fought directly.

I erode while the Demon King moves.

Thanks to that, I succeeded in linking some information.

A part of the Demon King's memory, five senses, etc, come to be shared.

Among that, there was the Demon King's status, and I recognized that this is bad.

The Demon King has come close to the Elro Great Labyrinth at last.

But, apparently, the main body is not in the Elro Great Labyrinth anymore.

Did she perceived the Demon King's approach, and run away successfully?

I also had the time when I thought so.

The main body that I thought to have ran away, makes a base near the town somewhere, and seems to stay there grandly.

This is bad.

This is the Demon King attack event.

I must inform it to the main body quick.

But, a problem occurred here.

The soul of me and the Demon King fused quite deeply at this point in time.

To be frank, it's a level that's already inseparable.

If I separate it forcibly, either of the soul, or the worst, both souls will collapse.

Besides, I'm always restrained by the Demon King, so I can't move freely.

It's the end.

The main body showed her stupidity for not noticing the Demon King's approach, and was beaten completely by the Demon King just as I thought.

Although it looks like she manage to survive at the last moment, the situation is not good.

The Demon King and I have fused considerably deep.

In other words, if I disappear, the Demon King will know it.

Even though the main body was defeated, I didn't disappear.  
The Demon King knows it.

The Demon King understood that the main body didn't die.

But, she didn't understand what kind of trick was used.  
For the time being, she go to eliminate the Queen that has been eroded.  
She enters the Elro Great Labyrinth.  
She reaches the bottom layer in no time, and kill the Queen very easily.  
Seriously a monster.

Up to there was the Demon King's assumption.  
Next, she looks like she's going to crush the new main body that seems to be  
in this labyrinth.  
Bad.  
Very bad.  
When the main body dies, we probably will die like a chain reaction.  
This is bad.

But, they stopped the Demon King who step forward.  
The Earth Dragons that stay in the bottom layer.

## Demon King vs Earth Dragon

---

「What are you planning? I think that it's an agreement violation that you interfere me」

『That is the agreement exchanged between our master and you. We follow it if it's the master's life. Unfortunately, we are not told to not oppose you』

Kieeeeeaaaaaaaaa, it spokeeeeeeeeeee!!!

No no.

Is this guy serious?

It spoke.

The Demon King and the Earth Dragons that face each other.

The Earth Dragon that has the biggest physique and has the appearance of an old Dragon among them, made full use of the Telepathy and talked with the Demon King.



I mean, it looks like the Demon King knew that the Earth Dragon can speak because she was not perturbed when it spoke willingly.

「Sophism, huh? So? What's the reason for you to oppose me to the extent that you go against your master?」

『Don't you think that the old should be eliminated by now?』

「What do you mean?」

I guess I'm treated as an outsider.

No, well, that's obvious though.

Someone, please explain it to me.

What's the relationship between the Earth Dragon and the Demon King?

Guessing from the conversation, they don't seem close.

I mean, isn't it hostile relationship?

Fumu.

I don't know.

At such a time, I can only peep.

It's going to be a little rude.

I invade the Demon King's soul a little.

The soul and body trembles at the same time.

Ah, sorry.

Endure it a little.

I peep and see the Demon King's memory.

Although she attacked me to eliminate me somehow, I was able to draw out the aimed memory.

Because the erosion rate rose considerably, I came to be able to do things like this.

According to the drawn Demon King's memory, it seems that the Earth Dragons are Gyurigyuri's subordinates.

Ah.

Now that it's said, I can agree.

When I thought why something like Dragon exist in this world, it was created as Gyurigyuri's subordinate.

Does the main body know this?

She seems to know it.

I only know about the outline of the "Taboo", so it's not strange even if there's a description about Gyurigyuri in that.

After all, Gyurigyuri is the Administrator of this world.

It's unthinkable that there's nothing about Gyurigyuri who's the Administrator of this world in the "Taboo" that's the matter related to the root of this world.

Muu.

I feel that the feedback from the main body has decreased recently.

I also have the awareness that I'm changing a little, so isn't this possibly bad?

『The new wind is blowing. Oldest Divine Beast, isn't it the time for us old ones to leave the world?』

「What a joke. Then, do you intent to entrust everything to the new ones? The result to entrust everything is the present situation, isn't it? They must at least be an old existence like me who butts in」

The Demon King floats a callous smile.

Although I can't see the Demon King's expression because I can only see the Demon King's point of view, the Demon King at such a time is in a bad mood.

After I possess this person, I intend to understand the Demon King's personality, but mostly, she's always displeased.

Well, if a foreign substance like me clings to the soul, of course she will be displeased.

Even if that is left out, this person's bottom of the feeling is always boiled.

The world is hated, endless anger.

It's the anger that I can't help thinking that why she don't have the "Wrath" skill.

When I think that she kept this much anger in the bottom of her feelings since the old times, I admire the extraordinary patience.

But, finally, the patience was at the limit.

That's why, the Demon King bestirs herself.

I appeared there.

The Demon King have no choice but to move.

She thought that she would act to the extent to incite the Demons while seeing the state for a while, but the existence called me didn't allow it.

Even if she abandons everything, she must eliminate me.

And, at this place visited as a part of the action, she received the Earth Dragons' interference for some reason.

『Oldest Divine Beast, we don't understand why are you aiming at a person. We don't, but we can guess that you are cornered. Is that person cornering you? Or, is it just our wrong guess?』

The Demon King's displeasure increases.

Like venting her anger, I mean, I'm the person concerned, the attack becomes stronger.

『That person is a strong person who defeated our brethren. It is not an existence that you can harm easily now』

「That's why, the Dragon species is always like this」

The Demon King grumbled as she was disgusted.

『The strong person is a precious existence to that extent. That person especially, reached to the extent that it can defeat our brethren in a short time』

Precious?

Me?

「Nai wa」

Nai wa

Hmm?

The Demon King and I who become speechless.

After a while, The Demon King scratched her head hard.

「So? After all, you don't have the intention to withdraw, right?」

『Of course. We are included in the old ones that should be perished. Stop

the Oldest Divine Beast. There is no better stage than this』

「Just be carried away as you please. I will only bite and tear everything」

The Demon King moves.

The Dragons also move at the same time.

The Dragons activate the skill.

"Divine Dragon Barrier".

The powerful unrivaled absolute defense skill that has the effect of the magic obstruction of the Dragon species and the physical wall.

The most troublesome point of this skill is, let alone magic, but the effect of all skills is negated.

In order to destroy this barrier, there's nothing but to either use pure physical ability to break it or hold down the obstruction with the power more than that.

In other words, either way, the only method is to overpower it.

It's an extremely outrageous skill that it won't even be a match if the power to break this barrier is not owned.

Besides, the barrier activate now is not an ordinary barrier.

It's an original barrier that has "Space Magic" mixed in it.

The multiple barrier by the combined skill that the Earth Dragons newly think out.

The Demon King's "Space Magic" level is low.

In other words, she doesn't have the means to break the "Space Magic".

In addition, the Earth Dragons don't attack assertively, but retreating like escaping while keeping a fixed distance.

Hey, the escape prevention "Great Demon King" skill is not working.

Ah, the escape obstruction of the "Great Demon King" only shows its effect when the opponent leaves more than the fixed distance or when the opponent tries to Transfer.

I see.

That's why, the Earth Dragons are keeping a fixed distance.

I mean, isn't this a great chance?

Yosh.

Let's advance the erosion before it's too late.

Prepare yourself, Maou.

Know that the true enemy is not the Earth Dragons, but me.

It was decided.

## **Demon King of Gluttony**

---

The Demon King runs after the Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons obstruct the pursuit.

The Demon King runs after the Earth Dragons while breaking the barrier generated by the nine Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons reconstructs the destroyed barrier, and nine of them make an exquisite rotation and confine the Demon King.

Although it seems to be equal in offense and defense, the result is decided.

The Earth Dragons have no way to win in this match.

That's why, the perfect confinement.

Stalling.

And, a detour suicide.

The Earth Dragons are strong.

Especially, the individual that seems to be the leader who talked with the Demon King with Telepathy, is terribly strong.

Every kind of the status numerical value are approximately 18000.  
It's the result that I see by using the Demon King's "Appraisal" skill without permission.  
It the strongest monster that I have seen so far.

The remaining eight are strong too.  
After all, 5 out of the 8 have the status average of more than 10000.  
The remaining three have the status more than 10000 partly, and they are not weak.  
The average status of the weakest individual is around 7000 after all.  
To say this as weak...  
But still, they can't win.  
Against this Demon King.

Among the nine Earth Dragons, six of them have the "Divine Dragon Barrier" skill.  
The remaining three only have the "Dragon Barrier" that's the deteriorated skill.  
So these six become the center, and are in charge of the barrier of the Demon King surrounding.  
To be frank, the low powered "Dragon Barrier" can't even confine the Demon King.

The role of the three that don't have the "Divine Dragon Barrier" is to make walls by "Soil Magic".  
With this, the Demon King can be stopped even a little.  
But, the effect is not so favorable.  
The Demon King penetrates the generated soil walls very easily, and charges forward.

What's with this nonsensical creature?  
Although she has the human figure, she's completely a monster, right?  
A woman t\*rminator?  
I'm not surprised even if the insides are made of metal.  
When I think of the present feeling of the Earth Dragons being chased by it, namu.

And, I'm interested since a while ago, what happens to the MP or SP of this person?

Although the number displayed in the status is ridiculously high, the stock is added more than usual.

The unique skill, "Gluttony" that's probably the final evolution of the "Satiation" skill that my main body has.

By the effect, the Demon King's HP, MP and SP have an outrageous +stock value.

What's with the +99999?

There's no way such a numerical value can be reduced no matter how a person struggles, right?

But, this is not the thing that I'm interested in.

Her SP doesn't decrease at all.

On the contrary, it's even increasing.

If it's the HP and MP, there's the automatic recovery skill, so it's not strange.

But, the SP should only recover by eating.

The secret is because the SP recovers whenever the Demon King moves her mouth.

When the Demon King move her mouth like chewing something, a part of the Earth Dragons' barrier vanishes.

Rather than vanish, it's better to said that it's shaved off.

And, she chews.

Whenever she swallows, her SP recovers.

The secret is in the effect of "Gluttony".

『Gluttony : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. It becomes possible to devour everything, and it can be stocked as pure energy. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the MA area is obtained』

『Ruler of Gluttony : Acquisition skill 「Abundant Sky LV1」 「Sublimation」 : Acquisition condition : Acquisition of 「Gluttony」 : Effect : Each ability of HP, MP and SP rise. A+ correction whenever status strengthening-type skill proficiency gained. The Ruler class privilege is acquired : Explanation : The title presented to those who rule gluttony』

In other words, the Demon King eats the Earth Dragons' barrier using the effect of "Gluttony".

And, it's converted into energy, and restores the SP.

Although all the Sin-type skills have broken abilities, among that, this "Gluttony" is outrageously terrific in combat.

After all, it's similar to the pseudo perpetual motion.

The weakest Earth Dragon that got impatient releases the breath.

The breath of the power that seems to destroy everything.

If the opponent is not the Demon King, the attack would surely be effective.

That's if the opponent is not the Demon King of Gluttony.

The Demon King opens her mouth.

The Earth Dragon's breath is sucked into the Demon King's mouth.

Chew.

And, she swallows it as if nothing happened.

It's like this to eat everything.

The level as a skill is different from my "Satiation".

Not only food, but even the stone, soil, and metal are eaten, and even eats the opponent's attack.

Every one of them return as energy.

That's the power of "Gluttony".

Let alone the offense and defense, but it has the worst ability to make up for sustainability.

If it's seen as the pure combat ability, it's a more frightening skill than my "Pride".

The tag of the Demon King and the Earth Dragons restarts.

Thanks to the "Divine Dragon Barrier", stalling can be done.

Even if she has the "Gluttony" skill, the "Divine Dragon Barrier" can't be broken quickly.

But, the Earth Dragons that maintained the barrier and restore it whenever it's broken, are exhausted steadily.

On the other hand, the more the Demon King eats, the more she recovers.

There's no way they can win against such a cheating opponent.

Generally, the difference with the original status is too much..

The Earth Dragons are strong.



The dreadful status that even veiled the Earth Dragons.  
The ridiculous status that's about 90000 in average.

The Demon King's manipulated thread pass through the gap of the eaten barrier and coils one of the Earth Dragons.  
The Earth Dragon is the individual with the lowest status.  
It was the individual that had the highest status that the thread aimed.  
It jumped to the front of the thread by itself to protect it.

The thread takes the life of the Earth Dragon mercilessly.  
Even though it was the weakest in this place, the Earth Dragon that's the leading big shot in this labyrinth died very easily.  
The remaining Earth Dragon is 8.  
They still challenge the fight that can't be won.

Sorry.  
It seems to be impossible to take over the Demon King while you guys are doing your best.

## **Spare body moves**

---

Well then, although the main body went out triumphantly, the situation is not good.  
Although I don't know why the bottom layer's Earth Dragons oppose the Demon King, I don't think that they can win the fight against the Demon King.  
I who inherited the Queen's memory, grasp the ability of the Earth Dragons to some extent because I was the resident of the same bottom layer.  
Although the leader of the Earth Dragons is strong, still, it's not equal to the Queen.  
Even if it comes in crowd, it's meaningless before the overwhelming Demon King's status and the cheat-like skills.

Somehow, the Earth Dragons challenge the Demon King to a fight while understanding that.  
Otherwise, there's no way that the proud Earth Dragons will take a

withdrawing strategy that's clearly a stalling.  
But, I don't understand why the Earth Dragons are stalling.  
What are they waiting for?

Gyurigyuri?

No, even though the Demon King is moving this showy, I think that man will not participate because he still hasn't appear at this point in time.  
It's hard to think that Gyurigyuri who has the Administrator's authority don't grasp the state of his own subordinates.  
I think that he leaves them while knowing that.

Then, it means that the reason the Earth Dragons attack the Demon King is their own judgment.  
The Earth Dragons that stayed in the bottom layer for a long time have challenged the Demon King who's a far higher opponent.  
I don't know the intention.

it's no use even if I think about the things that I don't know any further.  
I will also move ignoring the main body's intention like the Earth Dragons that move arbitrarily ignoring Gyurigyuri's intention.

Ah, test test.

Can you hear me, ladies?

〈Loud and clear, over〉

(Same here, over)

[Same here, over]

「Same here, over」

Un.

As expected, there's no response from the Maou-in-charge.

〈Eh? What happened?〉

The Maou-in-charge is continuing the attack to the Demon King.

On the other hand, the Demon King fights back desperately.

To be frank, I think that she don't have the time to communicate with us.

[Seriously? I mean, what about the playing dead strategy?]

Ah, that, huh?

Probably, the Demon King already knows the fact that we are not dead.

(That's bad!)

Otherwise, I don't know why the Maou-in-charge attacks arbitrarily.

「When it comes to that, should we also move?」

Un.

Because the main body is in high spirits after reviving, I contacted instead of her.

(Roger. Then, I will begin to act)

How's everyone's erosion rate?

〈I guess around 85%〉

(A little over 80%)

〔Around 70%?〕

「Um, around 60%」

Low.

「It can't be helped! I'm the last one who got generated after all!」

Well, yeah.

Can you make it as fast as possible?

〔I'm doing it fast so far, you know?〕

With that in consent.

(You are fairly impatient. Did something bad happen?)

Although this still don't have any positive proof, the Demon King and the Maou-in-charge are having a considerable close fight unlike us.

And, she is eroding the Demon King somehow, but there's a feeling of being taken oppositely.

〈That's bad!〉

Although I don't know which one will fall first, she might be taken in the worst case.

(This is bad. When it becomes like that, the cheating direct soul attack can't be used)

〔Then, will it become a serious match with the Demon King?〕

「With that?」

Yeah.

I want to raise the forces of the main body even a little now.

That's why, I want you all to take over the Queens as fast as possible.

〔All right. I understood the situation〕

〈I will begin it immediately〉

My best regards.

Fuu.

With this, the other Queen-in-charges have start to move.

As expected, the main body knows that it's too dangerous to move in a weakened state, but now that she has revived, she shouldn't fall behind easily except the Demon King.

Because she's in high spirits after reviving, she might make a blunder at an unexpected point though.

Let's pray that she don't make any blunder.

Is there anything that I can do?

The best would be waiting for the status recovery quietly with the meaning of strengthening the forces.

After all, even though it's borrowed, I have the same strength as the main body.

If I revive, the forces will simply double with that alone.

This is big.

However, my recovery is considerably slower than the main body.

Although my body grows bigger pointlessly, the essential status doesn't recovers to that extent.

It seems to take more time until complete recovery.

Then, I shouldn't move unskillfully.

It's better to make a blunder rather than moving forcibly in a weakened state.

I decided to wait for the recovery quietly.

Now, I can only pray that the main body and the spare bodies to do well.

Especially, the Maou-in-charge is considerably important.

The future development will change completely by the Maou-in-charge's success or failure.

If possible, I have the feeling of wanting to help the Maou-in-charge, but I can't do it.

I from the start and the other Queen-in-charges have already fused with the Queens more than half, so it's impossible to move easily with only the soul like before.

The reason why I was able to move to the egg is that I moved together with the existence called the Queen.

I did an incarnation.

I can't exist as a soul anymore.  
I have changed like this.

Then, in order to assist the Maou-in-charge, the main body must generate new Parallel Will.  
But, I expect that the main body will not produce any Parallel Will anymore.  
I think that the present state is a last-minute line.  
It's possible to split while remaining intact with the main body's soul.

To produce Parallel Will means nothing but splitting the soul.  
When more Parallel Will is produced, the main body's soul will wear out steadily.  
Because the soul of the Queens and the Demon King have been absorbed by the influence of the skill, the main body's soul becomes a distorted condition.  
If she produce more Parallel Will any further.  
The worst case is the soul will collapse.  
In other words, it's death.  
Even if she has the "Immortality" in the system, she can't revive if the soul collapses.

It's tough that I can only wait.  
Please, everyone.

## S28 The Elro Great Labyrinth escape

---

After encountering the Remnants of the Nightmare, the course after that advanced surprisingly well.

It seems that the Earth Dragon that just evolved preyed on other monsters, and there's hardly a monster remained in the large passage.

Thanks to that, the combat frequency ended with a little, and we didn't even encounter a big shot.

I think that it's probably not only the Earth Dragon's influence.

The Remnants of the Nightmare.

Because there's that existence, either the monsters ran away or they are all eliminated.

After that, Basgas-san's words have decreased.

He set up his nerves without speaking unnecessary things.

Although he speaks of necessary things, he ceased to laugh cheerfully like before.

The appearance is like the warrior who goes to the battlefield.

We were inspired by Basgas-san's state, and the conversation decreased among us.

As the exit is getting closer, it became remarkable.

The tension of being in the dangerous labyrinth and the tension to get out of this labyrinth and stand on the real battlefield.

They mixed, and everyone's face becomes severe gradually.

「Well then, the exit is close by now that we come this far」

Basgas-san began to talk at the camp that would become the last.

「About the exit, there's only one bypath in this side」

「Then, does it mean that we will use the bypath?」

「Yeah」

「Is it a dangerous place after all?」

「Ah」

Basgas-san nods seriously.

「In the first place, if the bypath is safe, there should be more people using it, right? There's no one using it means that either it's not known or it can't be used because it's dangerous. Only one of these two.」

Basgas-san takes out a map.

「Look. We are now at here」

The place that Basgas-san points at.

There was already close to the exit.

When I recognize the place where I am now clearly, a real feeling of having coming this far at last arises.

「And, the bypath that we must break through is here」

The place that Basgas-san indicates.

There became a large space.

「It's a pit. There are several of it in the Great Labyrinth, and it connects the upper layer to the lower layer. And, this pit also connects to the ground. If we climb here, we can reach the ground」

The pit.

I heard it that it's a huge hole that connects the upper layer to the lower layer called the untrodden danger zone.

It's said that most of the adventurers who went down there didn't return.

But, this time, we are not going down.

We will climb it oppositely.

And, Basgas-san said that it's dangerous.

There's a dangerous reason.

「What kind of danger exists in the pit?」

「Ah. First of all, before the pit, we must pass through the danger zone that's here」

At the place of the map that Basgas-san indicates, there was a wide space opened before the pit.

「It's the nest of the Elro Ferect」

「Elro Ferect?」

「It's the insect-type monster that has a lot of feet. Although each one of them is weak, there's a lot of them and they use the abnormal condition of paralysis anyway. Because they are also fast, it's the end if you are caught. You will be paralyzed and they will gather in swarms」

「Ugh」

Did she imagined the scene? Katia leaks a small groan.

「The only way deal with it is to annihilate them all at once with wide range attack」

「I see」

Certainly, it's dangerous normally.

But, this party should be all right.

After all, most of the members can use the wide range annihilation magic.



If Katia, Sensei, Anna and I activate the magics, a considerable range should be able to be covered.

Even if we miss it, there's Hyrinth-san's impregnable defense and Basgas-san's covering.

It might be good.

「First of all, that is the first barrier」

「The first, so that means there's still something?」

「The second barrier is the nest of the Finjagoath」

We wait for Basgas-san's next words.

「Although the Finjagoath is a monster that also inhabits in places other than the Elro Great Labyrinth, the one that inhabits in the Elro Great Labyrinth makes the nest at the pit, and act based on there. Somehow, most of the pits have the Finjagoath's nest. Finjagoath is a flying insect-type monster that has poison stinger. Although the danger degree of one is assumed to be D, generally, it's led by the evolved individual and form a platoon. They will cooperate and attack. In order to reach the exit, we must climb the vertical wall while dodging their attacks」

It didn't seem that the Elro Great Labyrinth will let us out easily.

「Hiiiiiiii!」

A scream leaks from Katia's mouth.

Although she was not that good with insects since the previous life, after coming here, I feel that she have become excessively bad at it.

Well, it's not that I don't understand her feelings.

If I see this scene, I will feel unpleasant even if I'm not bad with insects.

In my point of view, the swarm of insects jostled each other.

It's the insect monster that has the similar figure as the centipede of the former world.

They wriggle in a heap all over in my view.

It can't be helped even if a scream comes out.

We intended to mow down the swarm of monsters by shooting wide range magic in turns as planned originally.

But.

「Hiiiyaaa! No no nooo!」

Katia goes mad and fires magic at random.

The number of the centipede-type monsters reduce very fast by the magic shot one after another.

「Um, isn't it dangerous to use fire in the cave?」

「It's probably all right because the magic fire in this world doesn't burns oxygen and produce carbon dioxide」

「Eh? Is that so?」

「Yes. Although I didn't checked in detail, it's something vague like causing the phenomenon called the fire. When the magic skills are inexperience, the carbon dioxide seems to be generated, but I don't know the detailed condition. I think that if it's Katia-chan's skill, carbon dioxide won't be generated, so there's no need to worry」

「It sure is mysterious」

「It's mysterious. In the first place, it's a mystery that how fire can be generated without the combustion of carbon, and I don't understand the mechanism that carbon dioxide will be generated if the skill is inexperience. It seems to be different from the combustion of hydrogen. Well, if I begin to say such a thing, it will become what is magic to begin with. As a body came from the world that science exists, it's impossible to understand it, but it might be not good if I don't think so」

While we are talking pointlessly, Katia has burnt the swarm of monsters alone exhaustively.

I look down at the bottom.

The darkness of the bottom that can't be seen opened the mouth big there.

I look up at the top.

There's a little sunlight, and innumerable shadows flew between the light.

It's the bee.

The figure is quite similar to the former world's bee.

However, the size is incomparable.

The length is nearly twice of me.

The huge monsters flies around innumerably.

Although Katia who hates insects looks pale again, she doesn't have the energy to rampage like a while ago.

Fortunately or unfortunately, Katia only looked at the swarm of bees without having the energy to rage.

「Well then, this is the time to show our skills」

「Yeah」

Hyrinth-san and I lead.

Running in the air.

It's the aerial run by the "Space Maneuver" skill.

Although the "Space Maneuver" skill is convenient, the acquisition is difficult to that extent.

Only Hyrinth-san and I can fight using the "Space Maneuver".

Although Katia also has the "Space Maneuver" skill, because she is considerably exhausted by the magic barrage a while ago, this time, she's in the rear.

The strategy is very simple.

Intercept the attacking monsters by making full use of the "Space Maneuver", and the other members climb the wall at the chance.

It's a hard work to climb the wall, and it's considerably tough for Hyrinth-san and me to keep activating the "Space Maneuver" in the meantime.

It's not a simple strategy as it's said.

Although I'm worried about Anna, because Basgas-san is on her side, I want to believe that it's all right unless something great happens.

Several bees flew at once towards here.

When I see it near, it considerably big.

Six bees.  
Strong power can be felt from one of them.  
Apparently, the individual is the leader.

My sword cuts the leader bee.  
Although I swung it lightly with the intention of testing it, I was able to defeat it easily.  
Apparently, each one of them doesn't seem to be significant.

But, when more than two of them attack at the same time, it's troublesome.  
Hyrinth-san and I kill each bee surely as if protecting each other.

When we killed the last one, the next swarm arrived.

「There's no time to rest, huh?」  
「Yeah」

I reduce the number before they approach with "Holy Light Magic".  
But, apparently, the bee have recognize us to be an enemy, and a large quantity of bees surge all at once.

Even if I reduce the number with wide range magic, because there's a lot of them originally, it's not so effective.  
Even if we intercept with magic and sword, several of them get through.

Those were shot down by Sensei's magic of wind.

「Please don't mind the back! If it's a short time, I can handle with magic!」

There's Sensei's covering, so Hyrinth-san and I devote ourselves to bee extermination.  
We handle the attacking swarm of bees one after another mechanically.  
When it becomes pretty hard to maintain the "Space Maneuver", the end was seen at last.

It's the exit.

Basgas-san climbs up first, and pulls Anna up.  
Next is Katia, Sensei, and when I saw Hyrinth-san is heading toward the

exit, I shoot the last wide range magic aiming at the approaching bees, and jumped into the exit.

The sunlight that I see again after several days.  
It's already in the evening, and the sky has been dyed into madder red.

Without losing time to be absorbed in deep emotion, we go away from the exit.

The bees might chase us if we are here, and there might be the ambush of the empire.

At present, there's no figure of the empire soldier, but we can't be careless.

「I have a hideout in this side too. Let's go there today」

We decide to get on Basgas-san's suggestion.  
Like this, we succeeded in escaping from the long labyrinth life.

## **It becomes something terrible**

---

I transfer from the Elro Great Labyrinth.  
Because they will probably be confused if I who have died appear suddenly,  
I transfer to a position far from the town this time.  
I see the state of the town with "Thousand Miles Eyes" for the time being.

Hmm?  
Somehow, isn't the number of soldiers little?  
The number of adventurers is also little.  
It has decrease by half.  
What does this mean?

Oh, well.  
The Vampire child is the same as before.  
She's growing quickly and healthily in the mansion.  
My Babies grow faster though.  
It's not good to compare her with that.

Huh?

The town chief who's the father of the Vampire child is not there either.

Hmm.

Neither the soldier nor the adventurer are there.

The town chief as well.

But, the town's function is working properly.

Is there even a war happening somewhere?

If a powerful monster appeared and must be subjugated, the town chief doesn't need to leave.

The town chief was quite strong as far as I have seen.

As a human though.

Then, it's possible that the soldiers and some adventurers are led by a person who's has the commander-like position, and depart.

Although it's possible, in that case, the possibility that it's a war rather than a monster subjugation is higher.

Did it possibly become a war with the country of the middle-aged man who I killed?

There was such a conversation before receiving the Demon King's attack.

But, is that really serious?

Although I certainly thought that it was a threat to the extent to make diplomacy advantageous, it was serious.

Religion is terrible.

However, it's still a guess.

It's not confirmed that the war really started.

In order to confirm it, I want to gather information a little in the town.

New skill, "Concealment" activate.

Although this skill is evolved from "Camouflage", it looks like it has the effect of removing the things that I want to hide from the other party's recognition.

In other words, if I use this skill on myself, my figure won't be recognized.

Up until now, because of the Fear Bringer title, the stealth-type skills that have become half dead, finally, were able to revive.

The Fear Bringer title's effect is to give fear to those who saw my figure.  
In other words, if my figure is not seen, it won't show the effect.  
I have already confirmed that not recognizing = invisible.  
With this, I can act secretly to my heart's content.

I turn on the "Concealment" and the "Stealth", and turn off the intimidation-type skill like "Emperor" and the other skills that I activate always.  
I break through the town's defense network easily, and the invasion succeeded without being noticed by anyone.  
I eavesdrop on the resident's conversation while moving along the roof of the house.

Yes, outbreak of war confirmed!

It's already a hot topic in the town.  
If I walk a little, war, war.  
Rather, there are fewer people who speak of other things.

It seemed to have become a war with the country named Outsuo country.  
As expected, the Outsuo country is the country of the middle-aged man who I assassinated.  
Besides, it seems to be the country where the exit of the Elro Great Labyrinth is there.  
It's hostile with the Sariera country for many years because of the difference of religion, and the monster that destroyed their fort is worshiped as the Divine Beast in the enemy country.  
Of course, that's not amusing judging from the Outsuo country.

The Outsuo country is the religion called Divine Word Religion.  
The Sariera country is Goddess Religion.  
As the scale, it looks like the Divine Word Religion is believed worldwide, but the national power of the Sariera country is much higher than the Outsuo country.  
In the balance of the strange power relationship, I appear.

Judging from the Outsuo country, it would be a vexing problem.  
There's the prestige as the country, and they want to eliminate me who's the monster that smashed the fort somehow.  
But, I was worshiped as the Divine Beast in the enemy country.

In order to eliminate me without being offensive, they must first win over me to the country.

Therefore, that middle-aged man was selected as the negotiator.

This is probably fine even if the negotiation turns out well or fails.

The Outsua country's higher-ups only want to use me as an excuse to cause the war.

Otherwise, they wouldn't appoint such an incompetent middle-aged man as the negotiator, and if that middle-aged man does a goodwill ambassador regularly, the problem will raise eventually.

If the Sariera country declares war because of that, it's a godsend.

It's possible to cause war under the name of defense.

It's just as planned.

Because I killed the middle-aged man this time, both countries became strange.

The Sariera country blames the Outsua country for trying to harm the Divine Beast illegally.

The Outsua country blames the Sariera country that the Divine Beast killed their diplomat.

In the end, it settled down in a draw, but then, I disappeared.

Besides, it seems that it's decided that the one who killed me is the underling of the Divine Word Religion.

Actually, it's wrong because I was killed by the Demon King, but there's no way the people know about such thing.

Although I don't know which camp spread the fake information, it looks like at least the Sariera country is thinking about the war.

When I eavesdrop on the resident's story, there's a lot of the contents like "We have to take revenge of Divine Beast-sama".

They are deceived successfully.

Ah, although I don't know what's the motive of the country's higher-ups, at least, it's confirmed that both countries are itching to start the war.

I'm used as the excuse, huh?

It's irritating.

Why they get excited when the person in question is absent?

Besides, my intention is disregarded.



If you want to start a war, you should just start it without minding the cause.

Don't use me as the excuse.

## Battlefield inspection

---

Now that I have come this far, let's go to the battlefield.

I don't even know what kind of situation it's in now.

It's possible that it was already over when I reached the battlefield.

After all, it took quite a lot of days until I recover.

Although I don't know how long is it to start a war, if it's a fantasy world where magic exists, it's not strange that the military movement is faster than the former world.

Well, if it's over, that's all.

Anyway, let's go to the site.

I knew it relatively easily that where I should go.

Although this town is connected to a lot of roads, there was a road that seemed that it's obvious that a lot of people used it.

The innumerable footprints and the trace of the wheel that seems to be a carriage were made a while ago.

Although the other roads also have those, there's a lot of non-humans'

footprint.

Did they even tame a monster and enslave it?

I advance the highway with "Concealment" activated.

Oh dear! Because my status skyrocketed, an outrageous speed is released when I run even a little.

The feelings are the feeling of riding a roller coaster without safety device. Hahaha.

Although my speed was high originally, it rose even more after unifying with Mother.

If I train steadily by level up, it might be fine, but, I'm troubled that when it rose all at once like this, there's a gap between the consciousness and body.

Well, I have the cheating skill called the "Super Thought Acceleration".

Even if I accelerate physically, it's rather just right for me that everything becomes slow.

I will fly, yay.

I might be a person who will change character at the moment I grasped the steering wheel when I drive a car.

I let my speed do its thing, and reached.

Apparently, the border's vicinity is around here.

It looks like a real combat hasn't start yet.

Both armies glare at each other on the excessively wide plain.

I mean, there's a lot of them.

From the result of Wisdom-sama's Detection, this side that's the Sariera country army is approximately 42000.

On the other hand, the Outs country side is 53000.

Huh?

Wasn't the Outs country a small country?

Why there's so many people?

I mean, there are more people than expected.

Is this true?

Is this the fight that I was made as an excuse?

The atmosphere of an all-out war with the dangerous mind is flowing though.

Ah, I feel that my stomach is starting to feel pain.

I don't know whether the spider has the organ equal to the stomach or not.

Uee.

It's a several times scale of the battlefield that I imagined.

Even though I imagined a more cozy skirmish, it's this when I look at it.

What should I say? I plan to break into the battlefield if possible, but if I do that, it's like I can't read the situation.

What should I do?

I mean, why the small country, Outs country has more people?

I try to look at the Outs country army.

Hmm.

This, it's that.

The so-called allied forces.

Apart from the army that seemed to be Outs country's soldiers, there's clearly the army of the soldiers that seemed to be a different power.

And, there's several.

The army that stands out the most was overall coordinated in white.

Their appearances stands out considerably with a lot of people next to the Outs army unit.

The second one that stands out is took their position on the opposite side of the white army.

They looks like the knights who I encountered in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

I mean, it's probably the soldiers of the same country.

This one has almost the same number as the white army.

In addition, there are various armies mixed in there.

Although the others don't have a great number of people like the white army and the tentative name knight country, if trash piles up, something can be done.

It becomes the number of people more than the Sariera country whole army with only the main force, the white one and the knight country, and another power joins in there. As a result, a large army that greatly exceeds the Sariera country is completed.

Judging from the appearances, both battle formations are simply lining horizontally on the plain.

The place is also a common plain, so it doesn't seem that there's a geographical advantage.

Both armies neither have battle formation nor the geographical advantage.

Then, the outcome of the battle is decided by the difference of simple forces and the ability of the commander, but in this case, the ability of the commander is only in the range of error.

In other words, the difference of the simple forces connects to the victory or defeat.

At this rate, the defeat of Sariera country is inevitable.

If there's a person of the strength matching for a thousand people class in the Sariera country, it's different.

After all, in this fantasy world, I can't say that such a person doesn't exist. Judging from the human's strength who I have seen so far, if the status exceeds 1000, it's strong enough.

Then, if there's at least 3000 in status, it's not a dream to be matchless.

If it's at least 3000, it's not strange that it exists. Do I think so because I myself have an inflation feeling?

But, as a real problem, it's certain that even if there's a human like that, it's not strange.

It's not only in the status, but a guy who makes full use of the skills and fight equally.

Well, that's not only to the Sariera country, but it's also possible to say to the Outsutsu country allied forces.

If there's such a non-standard existence on the other side, there's no way the Sariera country can win.

Because they already lost in the number of people.

How will the individual difference of forces appear?

As for the human's strength of this world, the upper limit is about 1000 in status.

As for the lower limit, it's only one-digit.

There's a considerably gap in strength.

Among them, the strongest one is unfortunately, the middle-aged man who I left in the labyrinth.

After all, if I look at his magic-type status, it's around 1500.

In exchange for that, the physical-type status was around 300.  
Even that 300 is quite high for a human.

When I think from the human's status that I have seen so far, an ordinary soldier is around 200.

If it's an elite, it's about 300.

And, the elite on top of that is around 500, is it?

When thinking from there, exceeding 1000 is considerably strong.

Huh?

Then, isn't that middle-aged man an elite even in the physical?

R-Ridiculous.

Oh, well.

Let's forget about the middle-aged man who looks like a pervert once.

The problem is how much is the difference in soldiers of both armies.

If one side is 200 on the average and the other side is 300 on the average, it seems possible to push back the disadvantage of the number.

However, just by looking at both armies in a glance, it doesn't seem that there's so much difference.

Rather, the Sariera country side has a lower quality of soldiers, and it might be at disadvantage.

The white army and the knight country army seem to have high skills even if I look from a distance.

Although if it's the Outs country including the other armies, they seem to be judged as the victor, the two armies clearly differentiate.

Although it's the Sariera country if it's in all, it's the Outs country allied forces if it's the prominent.

It's a difficult point, but the Sariera country is disadvantageous.

I mean, I think about things on the Sariera country side.

Hmm.

What should I do?

## People are trash

---

While I was troubled on what I should do, the situation changed.  
One person who looks like a commander steps forward from the Outs country side.

It's not a gallant horse, what's that?

Kirin?

Well, jumping to the space where both glare at each other in the battlefield on such a monster.

「I am the king of the Outs country, Gushiisuku Emera Outs!」

Oh.

His voice is loud.

Although it might be the effect of some kind of skill, the king of the Outs country named himself with a loud voice to the extent that it echoes in the entire battlefield.

It's a little exciting that it's like the one scene of a movie.

「You respect the monster as the Divine Beast that brought calamity to our country, and in addition, your devil deed by offering our country's brethren to the monster! Evil believers, your sins deserve a certain death!」

Huh?

What?

That middle-aged man is decided to be the sacrifice to me?

No, I understand that it's far-fetched.

Is that middle-aged man's interference ignored completely?

It was a short statement, but it's a loud voice that sounds even in the bottom of the stomach and the effect is outstanding.

The soldiers on the Outsue country side get excited.

Although they yell severally, unfortunately, because there's a distance and the large group raises a war cry without unity, I can't grasp what are they saying.

I don't think that I want to grasp it though.

In the first place, it's a mystery that whether they are yelling meaningful words or not.

To be frank, I think that most of them are simply yelling.

And, like cutting the Outsue country allied forces' excitement, one commander jumps out of the Sariera country side.

This one also rides a monster, but it's different from the king of the Outsue country.

The white coat of hair and the opened wing.

I mean, it's just a Pegasus.

As expected of D.

The point suppressed is being suppressed.

「I am the king of the Sariera country, Jigis El Sariera!」

The king who gives his name is young!

What's with the young noble who looks very good with that white horse?

Although the king of the Outsue country gives an impression of a stern and honest soldier, the king of the Sariera country looks like a prince who's in a story.

Umu.

When I have to pick either one of them, I prefer the king of the Outsue

country.

「Servants of the Divine Word! The arrogance that curses us in your narrowed view as heresy! The sin to hurt the sacred Divine Beast-sama who heals us, and passing the judgment that its a brutal sinner! Even if the merciful Goddess-sama forgives you, on behalf of her, we will give the iron hammer of judgment!」

Aaah.

I had enough of such thing..

I don't wish for such thing.

「Ridiculous! The mind that worship the monster is evil itself! Obeying the origin of the Divine Word's spirit of the God, you should start over again from the afterlife」

Really?

Saying such thing.

Hmm.

「You are addicted to the deception called Divine Word without knowing Goddess-sama's merciful heart! Aren't you the heretics!?!」

Oi oi.

「Nonsense! The world only has one God which is the Divine Word God! Something like the Goddess is nothing more than a fantasy! Have you heard the Goddess's voice before!?!」

「No! However, Goddess-sama's spirit always watch over us! To answer the spirit is our mission of the Goddess Religion!」

「That is to be equal to the monster!?!」

「They are good neighbors! What is wrong with believing the neighbors!?!」

「This is because it's a monster!」

「Then, what is the one that you are entrusting your body to now!?!」

「This is a tool!」

「That is nonsense! Humans and monsters work together, and one day,



together with the descended Goddess-sama, the Demons will be destroyed!  
That is the promised holy war! It's Goddess-sama's salvation!」

What?

「The Demons and the monsters, both belong to the devils! There's no way we can understand each other!」

「The Demons and the monsters are different!」

「It's the same! They harm us, Humans! Arguments more than this are unnecessary! Everyone, judgment to the pitiful heretics!」

「Attack the people manipulated by the false God with Goddess-sama's mercy!」

Both armies begin to advance while raising a war cry.

Ah.

It can't be helped.

Un.

I understood it.

Although I understood it, when I see it like this, it goes beyond anger and I'm dumbfounded.

The Goddess Religion, there's no way the Goddess wish for such a thing.  
Descend and destroy the Demons?

Such thing can't be done, and it's impossible that she will do it.

Because the Goddess continued struggling to save even the Demons until the end.

The Divine Word Religion is hopeless.

I studied a little about the Divine Word Religion when I gathered information in the town.

In short, it's a religion that believes that the voice of heaven is the voice of God.

And, in order to hear the voice of heaven numerously, it should teach the people to raise a lot of the skills and levels.

I can understand the origin.

Because someone long ago raised the level of the skills, that was made as

the religion.

That someone surely believes in God more than anyone else.

But, from what I can see just now, the faith is distorted.

It's the evidence that it denies the Goddess Religion completely.

The purpose of the person who caused this war can be seen through.

For the Divine Word Religion, the Goddess Religion was obstructive.

Therefore, it's decided to smash it.

Why?

It's obvious.

It's because a part of the Goddess Religion is right.

The Divine Word Religion doesn't want to spread that right part.

Because it will make them inconvenient.

Fuu.

Trash.

Knowing that it's like that, and giving priority to oneself.

What can you call it other than trash?

The Goddess Religion that forgets about the Goddess's hope.

The Divine Word Religion that gives priority to oneself, and carry out the erasure of truth.

Both are trash.

Well, it's decided that which one is more of a trash.

The Outsuo country is a calamity.

Because I'm used as the excuse to crush the Goddess Religion, and it becomes a war without I knowing it.

Well, it might be the consequences of one's deeds caused by their stupidity.

If it's a nation, he should lead the country properly.

If it's the small country, I guess not to have things on one's way.

Then, I sympathize you.

Although I sympathize, I won't show mercy.

The Divine Word Religion might be necessary evil to the world, but I don't like the existence.

That's why, I will smash it.

## Now, pray to God

---

Taking advantage of the confusion that both armies will clash, I also start my action.

Aiming at the white group.

Judging from the clothes, it put on the airs of a clergy, so I think that it's the Divine Word Religion's main force.

The people who have been sent to such a battlefield are fools believing in the Divine Word Religion seriously without knowing the intention of the higher-ups, but I'm not concerned.

Although I'm not concerned, it meets the requirements as the target of my anger, and I want them to think that there was no luck and give up.

I prepare the activation of magic while moving.

I move in the air while looking down at the battlefield with "Space Maneuver".

I will use a slightly bold move.

I arrive at the sky of the white group.  
At the same time, the prepared magic is completed.  
I activate without hesitation.

"Darkness Magic", Darkness World.

If the "Abyss Magic" is excluded, it has the highest offensive ability and area of effect among the magics that I can activate, the wide area annihilation magic.

Although the offensive ability is a little inferior to the Hell Gate of the "Abyss Magic", the range is almost equal of about 200 meters in diameter. That range is engulfed in darkness.

It's an instant.

But, after the darkness vanished, nothing remains.

Neither people nor things were there.

If it's the present me, I can use this kind of magic relatively easy.

This is because I use the "Parallel Will" as the arithmetic unit without the ego.

If it's the present me, I can even activate the "Abyss Magic" with composure.

The white group is almost annihilated by the single blow.

The wide hole is completed in the battlefield.

Although the sound of the war cry and weapons clashing echoes at a distance, only this area is strangely silent.

A tremendous amount of level up notifications came.

I hear the voice of heaven all the time since a while ago.

If my level rises so easily, should I just destroy one or two towns without minding anything?

Oh, well.

Even in this place, it's possible to recover enough.

A second Darkness World bursts to the silent Outsou country allied forces.

Like making everything disappear, such an unreasonable scene spreads.

In the battlefield that falls silent again, I get down to the ground.

If I see the front, a group of faces that seemed to despair.

If I see the back, a group of faces that seemed stiff.

Both are awful faces.

A courageous soldier came to slash me.  
Rather than courageous, the soldier is probably already confused.  
I intercept the soldier with a suitable magic.  
The soldier's head bursts open.  
The soldier of the Sariera country.

Aaah.  
I have done it.  
Even though they are distorted, I intended to overlook the Goddess Religion  
because they are more reasonable.

I look at the Sariera country's army.  
The state that the understanding has not caught up yet that a soldier went  
mad and attacked me, and I killed the soldier.  
But, if the understanding catches up, I will be recognized to be an enemy.  
Even if they praise me as the Divine Beast, if they understand that I'm  
harmful to them, they will change their attitude.  
Human is such a thing.  
Human always betrays.  
Even if the person is the benefactor.

As I thought, the soldiers of the Sariera country shoot magics aiming at me.  
The Outsou country also attacks me like they conspired.  
You guys are on good terms.  
Is it that?  
When a powerful common enemy shows up, they can't help but to joint  
struggle reluctantly.

Unfortunately, I'm not interested in such false friendship.  
Even if they form a temporary truce and fight together, they can't beat me.  
There's no reason that they can win.

I erase the magics with "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier".  
It would be better if they are of the Drake class or even higher rank, but if  
it's the magic manipulated by humans, I won't receive any damage even if I  
don't do anything.  
I shoot the magic of the counterattack at the same time to both armies.  
It's the new magic that I learned by seeing the middle-aged man using it in

the Great Labyrinth.

The flash of thunder flickers from my left and right.

I'm weak in fire and ice.

Next is water, and the light is almost the same as it.

But, thanks to the 「Rescuer」 「Saint」 「Savior」 that I acquired by hypocritical actions, the light attribute became my forte now.

The thunder seemed to have a good affinity with light, and after the titles are acquired, the affinity rose when I checked it.

Originally, because I'm not so weak in thunder, it has become my best attribute following the dark now.

So I intend to strengthen the magic skill of thunder with the light.

Something like deliver the final blow with light and dark to the people who believe in God, isn't it a good taste?

Is this the divine punishment? Or, is it the devil's curse?

Which one do they see?

The light flickers, and the thunder scatters flash.

Life scatters without the friend and foe relations each time.

That's right.

When thinking about my present status, this situation is right even though I was beaten completely by the Demon King,

I'm really strong.

The Demon King is only too non-standard.

Such a person is a cheat.

It's impossible to win.

But, it can also be said to me.

The people in this place must have tasted the despair similar to me when I confront the Demon King.

The monster that's invulnerable to any attacks, and uses a lot of advanced magics.

Huh?

Aren't I the strongest?

Why I can't beat the Demon King?

Mysterious.

I continue the massacre while thinking something useless.  
Although the Sariera country and the Outs country have already cooperate to attack me, I'm not wounded at all.  
I crush the great attack ahead of time after all.  
Although it's not a big deal even if I receive it, I can't accept that the precious experience points will decrease by that.  
That's why, if there's a group that prepares a great magic that seems to have a wide effect, I will crush them first.

Again a person comes to try to slash me.  
Un?  
It's the fastest one so far.  
A child?

「Monster, I'm your opponent!」

Eh, why is a child in such a place?

The question was understood when I appraised the child's status.  
The child's name is Julius Zagan Anareich.  
Title, Hero.  
Well, after the Demon King is the Hero.

---

## The small Hero

---

No no no.

Whatever the circumstances may be, this is impossible.

Certainly, the Hero's status is higher than a common mob.

But, whatever the circumstances may be, don't bring such a child to a battlefield.

There's a limit to be inappropriate.

Aaah.

If I see him properly, he's trembling.

Poor thing.

Eh?

The cause of trembling?

It's me, what about it?

I mean, seriously, why is the Hero in such a place?

Although it's surprising that the Hero is such a small child, in the first place,



it's impossible to be in such a battlefield.

Is it that?

Is it like showing the death of people since childhood by letting him to observe the battlefield?

Is it possible?

Normally, only the winning battle should be inspected, but did it change like this because I appear in the battlefield?

Hmm.

Because I don't know this Hero-kun's personality, I can't say definite things.

Hero-kun swings down the sword.

I mean, because the sword is bigger compared with his body, there's only either swinging it down or being swing.

I dodge it by chance.

This Hero-kun has common-sense strength unlike the Demon King.

Only the age is slightly absurd.

Well, he is promising to that extent.

Then, it would be a waste if I crush him here.

It's absolutely better to wait for him to grow up more and mature.

The more he grows up, the more favorable to me.

To be chosen as the Hero in young means that his future is promising to that extent.

It's too wasteful to crush him now.

Thus, Hero-kun.

I will overlook you.

Instead of you, I will take the miserable trembling adults behind you.

Ah, I perceive a preparation of some big magic.

Ge.

This will even swallow Hero-kun up!

What are you thinking!?

Obstruction...won't be in time.

Although I'm entirely all right even if I receive it, Hero-kun is severe.

It can't be helped.

I will Transfer him.

I construct the Transfer magic hastily while dodging the desperate Hero-kun's sword lightly.

Ugh, the other party's construction is faster than I thought.

This is bad, they already shot it.

The flame that burns down in a wide range hits.

Although I reduced the power by "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier", still, the flame burns down the whole surroundings.

Me together with Hero-kun who was near with me.

I didn't make it in time for an instant.

I activate Transfer in the scene where flame spreads explosively.

The silence that the noise of the battlefield until a while ago is like a lie.

I returned to the Elro Great Labyrinth with Transfer.

Recovering Hero-kun.

I confirm the Hero-kun's condition quickly.

His HP decreases to some extent, and he fainted, but it doesn't seem that he will die.

Apparently, the clothes worn is quite a quality goods, so his defensive ability is equivalently high.

Ah, but only the white muffler burns more than half.

For the time being, treatment.

It's a waste to let the future special food to die.

Incidentally, I will improve the muffler a little.

I cut off the part that was burnt, connect new threads, and knit it with "Thread Manipulation".

Umu.

It's a good quality even if I say so myself.

Because the Hero wears it, the thread used might be a good thread, but his defensive ability is further increased because it's reinforced with my

threads.

I'm sure that it can prevent decapitation.

「Mu! This boy, the Hero!?!」

The magician middle-aged man noticed us who transferred.

Oh, come to think of it, this middle-aged man has the "Appraisal".

So, he noticed that this child is the Hero.

Ah, I thought of a good thing.

Let's force this Hero-kun to the middle-aged man.

I also want the middle-aged man to go back already, and if he take Hero-kun along, it's killing two birds with one stone.

The nuisance can be driven out gently, and I can return Hero-kun, so it's a good thing.

Let's do that.

Now that I have decided so, let's take communication.

In order to communicate, I must be able to talk.

My present level has exceeded 50 thanks to the massacre a while ago.

In other words, I can finally evolve.

Thus, take care when I'm evolving.

{Aye}

I entrust the things in the future to the Queen-in-charge.

《Individual Zana Horowa evolves into Arachne》

Although it was long until here, I can finally become an appearance close to the human-type.

Ah, but wait a minute.

The Arachne has the upper body of the human and the lower body of the spider, right?

Won't the eyes decrease?

Ah!

Oh no!

The eight Evil Eyes festival becomes impossible!

No.

Rather than that, I'm a female, right?

Come to think of it, I'm convinced that I'm a female, but I don't know the difference of the spider's sex.

Although I think that I'm a female because I can lay eggs, male might be able to lay eggs with the power of the skill.

I won't turn into having the upper body of a muscular man after evolving, right?

Ah, that might be alright.

Alright, huh?

Ah, crap, the evolution started.

Uo!?

My body is creaking!?

Although my appearance didn't change much so far, I will change a lot this time.

Agagagaga.

Thanks to the "Sense of Pain Nullity", it's not painful, but it's an amazingly strange feeling.

My body becomes slightly larger.

It's not the level that can be said as creakily anymore, but conspicuously.

How am I getting bigger without shedding?

That part is the fantasy world, so is it a defeat if I think about it?

The enlargement of my body ends, and this time, my head begins to itch.

Something is growing.

Un?

Somehow, it's a strange feeling.

It's like my consciousness is divided into two even though I didn't use the Parallel Thought.

And, the construction of something that grew is completed.

《Evolution completed》

《Became the Arachne species》

《Every basic ability rose》

《Level Up Bonus:Skill Proficiency was acquired》

And, I completed the evolution.

## S29 Offer

---

「Thank you for all your help」

We lower our head to Basgas-san.

We escaped from the Elro Great Labyrinth, and we lodged in Basgas-san's base for one night.

And, it's decided that we will leave immediately to the Elf Village in the morning of the next day.

We are parting with Basgas-san here.

「Ah」

Basgas-san says so and nods.

「However, is it really okay for me to take all of the materials of the Earth Dragon? It's a fortune if you sell it, you know?」

「Yes. This is a hurry trip, so we can't take it. Please consider it as reward

for helping us」

「Then, I will take it without reservation」

Basgas-san smiles broadly.

「Basgas-san. If」

「Lad, I'm a humble guide」

Basgas-san says so interrupting my words.

It was the answer to the words that I was going to say.

Basgas-san is an experienced warrior.

I was able to understand it enough in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

In addition, he also has excellent judgment that comes from his experiences.

To be honest, I want this person to come along with us.

But, Basgas-san's word denied it.

「As for the guide, guiding is the work. Even more, I'm already retired.  
There's no place for an old man to butt in any further」

Basgas-san who says so and laughs.

But, he stops the laughter immediately, and begins to talk with a serious face this time.

「Lad. Although this is my intuition, I think that a huge incident will occur in the near future. There's no grounds, but I always have an anxiety that can't be cleared for these past few years. The riot that Lad got involved might be the harbinger」

Certainly.

It's not only the matter of Yuugo.

The large-scale war with the Demons.

Taking over the Hero.

The world movement these days is very active.

「Because I have guided you all, I will pray that the world change to the better way. Then, the guides will be blessed than we deserve」

Basgas-san hold out his hand.

「I will do my best so that it will become like that」

I grasped the hand firmly, and shook a firm handshake.

Two days after we part with Basgas-san.

We move by riding on the Light Drake's back.

The place we are heading is the country called Sariera country where the transfer magic circle to the Elf Village is concealed.

The Sariera country places the original religion called the Goddess Religion as the state religion that's different from the Divine Word Religion, and it's a radical nation that fought against neighboring nations when we are babies.

The national power dropped considerably in the war, and they stay hidden after that, so it's not understood that what will happen in this country.

We advanced while being cautious enough.

「Offer the skills! Then, you will be saved!」

When we enter the town to buy foods, etc, there were people shouting such words everywhere.

「The Sariera country is the nation that worships the Administrator Sariel. Therefore, let's try not to be concerned with them as much as possible」

I also agree to Sensei's low voice.

It's doubtful whether the shouting man is sane or not.

If this is the act of the Administrator, it's not a good feeling.

「What's offering skills?」

「It's said that there are two meanings. The first one is erasing the skill by

the skill called 『Skill Erasure』 」

「Can such a thing be done?」

「Yes. 『Skill Erasure』 is a skill that can be acquired without skill points, and it erases skill by taking a few days. Because it won't stop until all of the skills disappear when it's activated, it's impossible to erase the targeted skill alone. Of course the disappeared skill won't return. If a person trains again, the skills can be acquired back」

「Is there a meaning to do that?」

From what I heard so far, I don't understand the meaning of such a skill. It's only a disadvantage to lose the skills.

Even if the skills can be acquired back if a person trains again, the time taken until then will not return, and if there's the paid skill points, it's wasted.

It's like throwing away the thing that you accumulate until then purposely.

「In other words, it's transferred as power to the Administrator」

「Ah」

I see.

In other words, the power that's cultivated by the people is offered to the Administrator.

That's the essence of the 「Skill Erasure」 skill.

「Come to think of it, Sensei have erased Yuugo's skills once」

「Yes, but that's something like a trick. Erase the others' skills instead of paying a big compensation. Although I say it because it's now, when I activate it, some of my skills are lost, and I slept for many days after that. Because it's a dangerous method that both me and the opponent can die, I don't want to use it again」

「I see」

「I thought that it was the best at that time. If the skills are lost, I can remonstrate Yuugo who became arrogant. I believed so. Even though the important one is to regain his own mind as a person properly after that, I have neglected it. And, the result is this. I'm disqualified as a teacher」

「It's not Sensei's fault」

Although I thought that it's an unskillful comfort, I can only say that.



The bad one is Yuugo who actually took the action.

「Thank you. But, this is the distinction as the teacher. It's the last education that Sensei can do to the former student who's on the wrong path」

Sensei's eyes that filled with dark determination.  
I was not able to say anything to it.

「And, what's the second one?」

I change the topic.

「I don't know the second one well. Something like offering the skills to reach the God」

「That's like the words of the religion」

「Yeah」

The clergy who shouts in the town.  
I wanted to get away from this place that has a dark atmosphere as soon as possible.

## Arachne

---

Evolution is completed.

Unfortunately, there's no additional skill by evolution.

In addition, because I unified with the Queen, my skills have become considerably high level, and I feel that the skill's level up is a little when compared with before.

Well, this can't be helped.

There's a lot of skills that have reached max level, so the skills have already entered the final stage.

And, the evolution this time changed my appearance the most.

First of all, my body became one size bigger.

Although it's still smaller than the adult Taratect that I saw when I was attacked by the Arch, I grow bigger than the compact size so far.

But, to be frank, such a change doesn't matter.

The first change is probably the part that grew on my head.

A human's upper body has grown there.

A strange feeling like having two consciousness.  
It seems similar to the "Parallel Will" but also different.  
Like thinking about things at the same time with two brains, or rather, it might be so.

Two view existed.  
One is the same view as before that got a little higher because my body become bigger.  
The other one is the view of the position higher than it.

I look around restlessly from that view.  
Amazing.  
Because my neck was connected to my body up until now, I have to move my body to look around. And, a wide range of view can be secured just by moving my neck.

The Queen who's reflected in the view.  
She became quite huge.  
The middle-aged man.  
Why is he praying?  
Hero-kun.  
He hasn't wake up yet.  
Because it will become complicated if he wakes up, I want him to continue to sleep.

I look below.  
It's a breast.  
Apparently, I'm a female.  
There's no way a male will have such a swollen chest.  
I mean, I'm suppose to be about two years old or somewhere there, but I'm an adult.

I hold out my hands before my eyes.  
Five fingers attached, it's the human's hand.  
I grasp lightly, and open.  
I try moving it one by one.  
It's moving properly.

I bend down a little and try to look at the bottom.  
I'm connected to the spider's body around the waist.  
The joint can't be seen because it's hidden in the spider's body hair.  
I move the hair out of curiosity and try to see it.  
Nothing interesting in it, and I was connected normally.  
Because my present body is very white, I merged with the body of the white spider without any uncomfortable feeling.

I bend down even more.  
The spider's eyes and the human's eyes met.  
I can do such a skillful thing like matching my own eyes without a mirror.

There are eight spider's eyes as usual.  
Adding it up with the human's eyes, it's ten in total.  
It was the pattern that my eyes increase rather than decrease.  
The worry before evolution has decreased with this.

However, white.  
My human part is extremely white.  
Although I was white in the previous life, I think that I have the more healthier white.  
Right now, my skin is as white as man-made plaster.  
Because my hair is pure white thoroughly, I'm even whiter.  
By the way, my hair is considerably long.

Among that, only my eyes are red.  
Because my lips are pale, the redness of the eyes stand out.  
A white body with red eyes.  
Human, but it's not human at a glance.

However, this is that.  
This human-type body is just like me of the previous life.  
It's just like me but not without change.  
The color is white and the eyes are red too.  
Some parts of the face have changed too.

I wonder what.  
Although my previous life becomes the base, the feature that I have seen before somewhere is mixed in it.

Hmm?

Ah.

This is the Demon King.

The Demon King's face has mixed with my face of the previous life.

Ah.

Come to think of it, I'm something like that person's descendant, so it's not strange even if the face is similar.

A clone feels more right than saying that I'm her descendant.

But, then, it's a mystery that my previous life's face mixed in it.

Well, it's a defeat if I think deeply about that.

Something like the face reproduced from my memory mixed with the genetic information face, it might be the result that science and occult slightly mixed.

「B-Beautiful」

The middle-aged man mutters in a subdued voice.

Ah, yes yes.

I'm happy even if it's a compliment.

Ah, now I'm stark naked.

Although I don't mind it because I don't lose anything even if I'm seen, I might acquire the exhibitionist title if this continues.

There's no such title though.

Well, because wandering around naked feels like it's over for my female level, let's do something about it.

With the meaning of experiment, I put power into the new human hands.

A white thread extends from my fingertip.

Un.

Not only from the spider's buttocks, but it looks like I can produce thread from my fingertip.

I mean, after evolving into the "God-weaving Thread", I can produce thread whenever I want from anywhere of my whole body.

But, after all, producing it from the buttocks is better in the consumption efficiency.

Although producing it from the fingertip has bad efficiency in such a meaning, this is quite convenient.

After all, the thread produced from the buttocks can't move freely and it's quite inconvenient.

If it's from the finger, it seems to be able to do high movements by moving the fingertip, so it seems that there's a lot of uses.

For the time being, I knit something like clothes with threads produced from the fingertip.

For now, a makeshift is enough, so I will just make something like a bra to cover my breast.

Un.

Completed.

I'm skillful even if I say so myself.

Incidentally, I tie my long hair in braids collectively.

Somehow, the hair is also treated like the thread, and it's possible to manipulate it with "Thread Manipulation" easily.

Although it possibly unified with the "God-weaving Thread" as a skill, I might be able to do Severing Thread if I intend to do it.

Let's experiment it the next time.

Well then, finally, let's talk to the middle-aged man.

Will the voice come out properly?

I will do a little vocal exercise lightly.

「Ah, ah」

Un, it came out.

Perfect.

## Communication ability

---

Well then, how should I speak?

I mean, can I speak?

Well.

When was the last time I talked to a person?

Gyurigyuri?

But, that's the Telepathy, so can't it be said as talking?

Strange.

Crap.

I'm getting nervous.

How do you talk with a person?

Rather, how do words spoken?

Ah, the middle-aged man is looking at me fixedly.

Wh-What should I do?

What should I say?

That's right, at first, isn't the basic to start a conversation is to talk about the

weather?

Something like the weather in the labyrinth is unrelated!

Awawa.

Seriously, what should I do?

Calm down.

I should count prime numbers at such a time.

Prime numbers are lonely numbers.

1, 2, 3, da!

No!

In the first place, 1 is not a prime number!

The weather is not good.

Something, is there something!?

That's right, greeting!

The greetings are basic!

Yosh, first of all, it's hello.

I will say it.

I will say it.

I will say it after counting for another ten seconds.

10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1.

「Ko...Ko」

「Ko?」

Da!

Impossible!

Only the hoarse voice comes out because my mouth is dried!

I moisten my mouth with saliva.

The voice comes out.

However, only to say the word "Konnichiwa".

It's not difficult.

It's not difficult.

It's not difficult.

Yosh.

I can do it.

A countdown in the heart once again.

10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1.



「Konnichiwa」

I said it!  
I was able to say it!  
Good me!  
I'm impressed of me.

「O-Oh. Thank you for calling out to me」

The middle-aged man who lowers his head from the praying posture.  
The pose is a dogeza.

「I will introduce myself properly. I'm Ronant who belong to the Rengzant Empire magic division. However, If you give me the permission to serve under you, I'm prepared to abandon the nation. I will ask once more. Could you make me as your apprentice?」

O-Oh.  
Wait a minute.  
Don't talk with such a long sentence all at once.  
Because I'm thinking what I should say next.

Um.  
Err.  
Well.  
For the time being, the apprentice is not good.

「No」

Un, no no.

「Please, somehow!」

No.  
Impossible impossible.

But, even if I say it, the middle-aged man doesn't seem to give up, and he

has the atmosphere that he will follow me all the time.  
That's troublesome.  
I must somehow have him return volubly.

Appearing here is Hero-kun.  
It's that.  
I must think about a good excuse to let Hero-kun to return safely and the middle-aged man doesn't return.

This Hero is sent back, and raise him into an admirable adult.  
If he's taught by others, he will surely see the things that he was not able to see naturally.  
He will make this as the task from me.  
If he accomplishes it splendidly, I will think about making him as my apprentice.

Un.  
A perfect strategy even if I say so myself.  
Now, I just need to convey it.  
Convey it only.

Such a long sentence?  
Err, impossible.  
If I speak that much, I will die.  
What should I do?  
I might have been checkmated.  
The biggest pinch ever.

Calm down.  
It's not necessary to say it all at once.  
It's fine to convey it little by little even with a word.

In addition, I can talk, but because this world's word pronunciation is difficult, I can only talk a few words.  
Even word by word, or rather, I can only say a word.

Yosh, I will say it.  
Suu, haa.  
Yosh.

「This」

I say it while pointing at Hero-kun.

「Return」

Yosh.

First of all, was it conveyed to return Hero-kun?

Next is.

「May I ask? Although I suppose that this boy is the Hero, why is he with you?」

Ah!

Don't question me back!

The words that I prepared for the next can't be used now!

Well, what should I do?

How should I answer?

Because I barged into the war, I picked him?

Although it's not wrong in general, how should I explain it?

「Picked」

Un.

This is the straightforward one and the closest.

「Wh-What?」

Ah, un.

You don't understand, right?

Sorry.

Further explanation is impossible.

「Together, return」

I say it while pointing at the middle-aged man and Hero-kun.

The middle-aged man thinks a little.  
Please, guess with this.

「In other words, you are trying to say that you want me to send this Hero to the country?」

Good!  
That's right!  
I nod.

「Then, if I sent this Hero back safely, will you make me as your apprentice?  
」

No!  
Why does it becomes like that!?  
No no.  
I shake my head.

「Master」

I say it while pointing at the middle-aged man.

「Apprentice」

I say it while pointing at Hero-kun.

「Teach」

How is it!?  
With this, do you understand?  
Although I think that it's a miracle if he understands, how is it?

「You want me to raise the Hero?」

Close!  
But, he's right.  
I nod.

The middle-aged man thinks about something for a long time.  
Although I don't know what is he thinking, my broken words might be  
expanding his imagination variously.  
I hope that it's not a weird imagination.

「Yes. I understand. Although I can't foresee your profound thought, it  
surely has a deep meaning. This mission that you gave to me, I swear that I  
will accomplish it splendidly」

Oh!  
Very good!  
The middle-aged man is reasonable!  
Good.

「Well then, although I don't want to part, I can't leave the Hero like this no  
matter what the reason is. I will leave at once. Hopefully, I can meet you  
once more」

The middle-aged man who lowers his head deeply.  
Un.  
You don't need to meet me anymore.

The middle-aged man who leaves carrying Hero-kun with Transfer.  
Come to think of it, the first one that I talk with in this world is that middle-  
aged man, huh?  
Somehow, I feel a little lost.

## I'm hungry

---

The middle-aged man and the Hero left.  
In other words, there are no others.  
Ah, loner is splendid.

{ I want a detailed explanation by now }

Ah, because the Queen was there, I'm not a loner.  
For the time being, I tell the details that I barged into a war after going out  
of the labyrinth lightly.

{ Oh, Jesus }

Somehow, the Queen grieved.  
If it can be held in the head, it's on the crouching level.  
Why?

{ Hey, main body }

What is it?

{ Do you understand your situation? }

Yeah.

{ If you understand it, why are you increasing the troublesome things other than the Demon King! ? }

O-Oh.

It can't be helped-nen.

I was irritated-nen.

I flown into rage, and have done it-nen.

{ Stop that "nen", fool! }

I'm sorry.

{ Haa. For the time being, what's done is done. So, is there any possible problem that you actually barged into a war? }

Nope.

To be frank, if it's my present strength, no matter how many people attack me all at once, I can repel them with composure.

{ Well, from what I heard, that seems so }

Un.

That's why, I can do anything with violence no matter how the humans' country is thrown into confusion.

Power is everything. It has become a good era.

{ No, it's not the end of a century of somewhere. The order is pretty much maintained properly. If the harmful animal of somewhere don't rage }

I wonder which harmful animal is it.

{ That means the only problem now is the Demon King, huh? }

Yeah.

Gyurigyuri never come in contact even if I cause such a turmoil.

{ About the Demon King, do you notice? }

Ah, un.

That has mixed considerably.

{ What do you think will happen? }

I don't know.

To be honest, I can't expect it.

{ Is it all right? }

It's not.

It's a big problem.

{ Oi }

No.

Seriously speaking, even if Maou-in-charge wins or loses, she has mixed considerably and changed, so I think that she won't be as before.  
And, I can't imagine what kind of action that Maou-in-charge will take in the mixed condition.

I don't know the Demon King's personality too.

The worst case, she may be hostile.

{ Right }

If that happens, there's only one way left for me.

I gain experience points in somewhere to be even a little stronger while avoiding direct confrontation.

And, reach the Administrator class.

{ Can you do it? }

Un.

I mean, I think that I'm one step to there.

{ Although this is something I did on my own, I gave permission to the other Queen-in-charge to advance the erosion }

Nice.

If the Queens are unified, the goal comes into view.

{ What should I do from now on? }

For the time being, wait for recovery.

If the Demon King moves, make full use of the Transfer to run away.

{ Roger }

The Demon King is still fighting against the Earth Dragons in the bottom layer.

Although the Earth Dragons are holding out, it seems to end soon.

Whether they can last for another day or not.

However, because the Demon King can't use the Transfer, even if the Earth Dragons are defeated, it won't become dangerous immediately.

Time is needed to rise from the bottom layer.

If I think including that, I still have a few days left.

I want to do what I can do in the meanwhile.

And, there's something that I must do now.

My SP has decreased considerably by the evolution influence.

Because I was waiting for recovery before evolution, there were not so many stores of the SP.

The stock of "Satiation" empties, and has decreased to about half of my



maximum SP now.

I must eat.

But, I don't want to take the food in the home now.

The food here is the Queen's food, so it's better to have her eat.

So, it's necessary to go to secure food by myself.

Hmm.

Because I evolved into the Arachne, I have two mouths that are the human mouth and the spider mouth, but which should I eat with?

If it's as before, it's the spider mouth, but I'm interested that what will it be if I eat with the human mouth.

I mean, this human is not a papier mache, right?

The digestive organs are there properly, right?

It seems that I have the five senses properly, and because I can think even in the human, I might have the internal organs properly.

Speaking of the five senses, will the taste change if I eat with the human?

I don't think that the sense of taste in the spider and the human are the same.

In order to confirm it, I must get foods.

If possible, I want to eat sweet foods, but I can't go to the town anymore.

Because I have done it.

Although the report probably has not reach the town yet, I won't be worshiped as Divine Beast-sama in the future.

Although I saved them thoroughly, I have returned the harm that was about the same as it.

When thinking about that, that means I have received the reward of doing it for free.

It's even.

Well, even if I think so, the other party will not think so.

I'm sure that they are thinking that they are betrayed.

I will pass on going back to the battlefield.

If I return to the battlefield unexpected after this and continue the massacre, the position of Hero-kun who returned might worsen.

There are still many parts that are doubtful that he disappears with me and returned safely.

Although I don't know how will the treatment to Hero-kun, let's have expectations in the abilities of the middle-aged man there.  
I wonder can I have expectations.  
I became uneasy.

Well, even if Hero-kun dies, it's not a hard blow on me, and if it's like that, it can't be helped.  
It's wasteful if I'm forced to say.

Well then, let's go to procure food.  
Fortunately, I have something to rely on.  
The three huge meats that I marked it and left it all this time.

Well then, let's go for a revenge match.  
Aiming at the Earth Dragon trio, Transfer.

## Body function verification

---

I move to the lower layer with Transfer.  
In front of me is the three Earth Dragons.  
Kaguna, Geere, and Fuito.

As I check them with Appraisal, their level never rise.  
There's almost no growth in the status too.  
Only two or three status rose by 1.  
Although a lot of days have passed since the last time I checked them, they only grow to that extent.  
There's no change in the skills at all.

Rather than saying that the Earth Dragons growth is slow, my growth rate might be abnormal.  
Although I thought that I don't have any other cheat-like skill than the "Idaten", it might be quite a cheat in growth.

Well, that's why, although I ran away from the Kaguna and Geere duo before, if it's the present me, I can win even if Fuito joined and became a trio.

I mean, it's easy.

The main reason why I ran away from these guys before is because I lack of firepower and defensive ability.

I lack of firepower and I hardly inflict any damage to Kaguna. Because I lack of defensive ability that it's dangerous to even receive one hit, I'm forced to retreat before the duo of the defense Kaguna and the speed Geere.

But, I evolved after that, and by unifying with the Queen, my status has rose tremendously, so if it's the present me, there's no losing factor.

That's why, I won't use magic this time, and I think that I will fight against the three Earth Dragons in a hand-to-hand combat.

It's not that I'm underestimating them.

My present body that evolved into the Arachne is different from the complete spider-type.

With the intention of the trial run, it's necessary to grasp what kind of thing it is.

Well, it can also be said that I'm underestimating them though.

If I don't grasp the difference from before properly with a lower rank opponent, I will be uneasy when I fight against an opponent who's equal or higher than me.

In order to evade that, I must verify the Arachne's body in a combat properly.

Then, there were only these three Earth Dragons.

The Earth Dragons in the bottom layer are fighting against the Demon King.

The Demon King is out of question.

As for the other small fries, the opponent will die before I can try it.

Although the Water Dragon is worthy as an opponent, because it's a fight at the special environment called the sea, it's not suitable for the verification.

Therefore, concerning the opponent who has the ability to some extent, and is not influenced by the environment, they were chosen.

The Earth Dragons stopped moving as having bewildered by me who transferred, and they get into fighting stance like having prepared in the end.

Erm.

Although they understand that they can't win judging from my presence, still, I can feel the intention to confront me.

Although Alaba was the same too, I feel that the Earth Dragons are full of the samurai code of chivalry.

I can't understand it.

Kaguna at the center, Geere as the vanguard, and Fuito as the rearguard.

They move to the position.

Geere who excels in speed and has steady strength is placed as the physical attacker, Kaguna who specializes in defense becomes the wall, and the variously halfhearted Fuito turns to support.

With this, if Fuito has a complete rearguard strength, the balance would be good.

Although Fuito is the same all-rounder type as Alaba if I see in the future, it looks like the jack-of-all-trades and master of none feeling is stronger if it is its present strength.

Geere jumps out first, and swings the blade that grew from its hand at me.

Un.

Although it is fast, judging from my present status, it's the speed that I can avoid with composure.

Combining the "Super Thought Acceleration" and the "Future Foresight", it seems to stop.

I dodge the single blow that aims at the human part without difficulty.

I think about the purpose this time, and it's not dodging at the last moment, but to release my serious speed to some extent and dodged it with composure.

Then, the human part shook.

Oh.

The body is pulled on contrary to the direction of movement at the accelerated moment, and it shook by the reaction at the same time as stopping.

Ugh, this is unpleasant.

Ah, this is no use if I don't straddle properly when moving.

Failure failure.

Kaguna's breath approaches me who's reflecting.

This time, I move by putting power to the part where the human and the spider is connected.

Un.

I was able it move properly this time without the body shaking.

Although I stretch both hands sideways to keep the balance on this occasion, from the feeling just now, it seems that I can keep the balance even if I don't do it.

Geere catches up with me desperately, and attacks.

Geere's speed is 4123.

It can't be compared with the monsters everywhere, but it can't catch up with my speed that's one digit difference.

I draw the approaching blade at the very limit this time, and evade it.

No problem.

The returned sword that aims at the neck of the human part is dodged just by having the human part to bend down.

Un.

The human part is considerably flexible.

Although I don't know whether it's the same level as a ballet or a gymnast, it seems that the body is soft that it can move without any inconvenience on the spider body.

If I feel like it, I can make the human body to lie on the spider body looking upward.

If it's that condition, it seems that I can move the body similar to the complete spider body.

Well, that will kill the advantage as the Arachne.

I stop Geere's blade with the hand.

The so-called the serious catching the sword with bare hands.

I just entrust to power and break the blade.

I produce threads from the fingertip and entwine Geere that stops moving like being surprised.

I swing Geere that was not able to move, and throw it.

Throwing it to Kaguna.

The two Dragons clash with each other like being entangled, and fall over.

I approach Fuito that can't do anything so far before the two Dragons revive.

The immature Dragon can't react to my speed, and the spear hand pierces the body deeply.

Fumu.

The spear hand has the offensive ability to even penetrate the scale and inflict damage.

Further from there, I produce threads in Fuito's body.

The threads destroy Fuito from the body, and take the life.

This is nasty.

It's convenient.

Geere who struggles without being able to break out of the threads and Kaguna who gets up.

I wind the threads around Kaguna.

I pull the threads that has the slash attribute as it is.

Ugh, hard.

As expected of a defense specialized.

But, that's only a little hard, and the threads cut the scale slowly, reaches the flesh, and finally, Kaguna's body was cut up.

I knocked down the remaining Geere that can't move with a fist.

One-two punch.

Right straight.

Hook.

It died when I realized it.

Un.

Conclusion.

When there's a hand, it's convenient in various ways.

I was able to discover the fault that I must straddle when moving with full power, so it was a very significant verification result.

## Cuisine

---

As for me who was satisfied after defeating the Earth Dragon trio, I search for further satisfaction and I'm currently scale peeling.

Troublesome.

Because my status is high, it's relatively easy to peel it off, but it's simply tiring to repeat the simple work.

Mentally and physically.

Did the former Body-in-charge that's the present Maou-in-charge do such a troublesome work all the time?

The value of that person comes to light at this point.

Finally, I have finished peeling off the three Dragons' scale.

It takes more longer than the combat in the sense of time.

But, it's big that I can handle minute work with the human hand that the previous clumsy spider body can't do.

Thanks to this hand, I should have been able to shorten the time considerably.

Well then, now that the obstructive scales have been peeled off, let's taste it at once.

First of all, I will try eating it with the spider body as before.

U-Umu.

Strange.

It's just a tough meat.

Although there's no bad smell, it's like eating the rock as it is.

I try to eat it with the human next.

Un?

Oh, I see.

Conclusion.

The sense of taste of the human is sharper.

Because I have the "Enhanced Five Senses" skill, the spider should have sharp sense of taste, but the taste can be understood more deeply by eating with the human.

This is a discovery.

From now on, I will eat not-so-delicious food with the spider body, and the delicious food with the human body.

That way, the delicious food will be more delicious, and I can endure to eat bad food.

And, the "Fire Magic" was learned through the middle-aged man with much efforts, so let's heat it lightly and eat.

Something like Dragon steak sounds wonderful with only the words.

It seems that I can somehow power up just by eating it.

It's impossible though.

I activate the "Fire Magic".

I'm weak in the manipulation of the fire attribute similar to the resistance.

Even though it's the same magic construction, I think that there's a difference because of the correction of the system's attribute affinity is received.

Because I make such a part devotedly, I'm troubled.

Even if I learned the "Fire Magic", the skill level is low and the accumulation of the skill proficiency is also slow.



It can't be used in the combat.

Well, if I say that, because the other attributes serve their purpose if there's the dark attribute, it doesn't seem that I will use it much in the combat other than gaining skill proficiency.

Although the soil and the wind have become the level that they can be used together with the dark soon, the dark usability is too good by all means, so I will give priority to that.

If there's the dark, I can manage it generally.

So, if I take that I will use the fire, I will only use it in the place that's separated from such combat.

The construction speed is also slow, a lot of magical powers necessary for activation are required, and when the magic is activated, the power is weak. It's not suitable to use the magic that has bad affinity.

Well, it's fine because I can bring out the heating power that can at least roast the meat with my high status.

Although the control is more difficult than the other attributes, I will somehow adjust it to a good heat level and roast the meat.

The area is filled with the smell that the meat is roasted.

But then, there's no monster that's tempted by the smell.

There's no monster that will step into the territory of the Earth Dragons that reign over the lower layer purposely, and there's the me who made the Earth Dragons dead now.

If it's not an outstanding daredevil, there's no fool that will step in.

The Detection caught the figures of the monster that were tempted by the smell, came closer, and quickly returned several times.

And, the roasted Dragon steak without any hindrance.

I sprinkle it with the salt that I made by evaporating the seawater that I collected when I went to the sea.

Although it slightly smells of the beach, it's the only seasoning that I have.

It's the thing that I put it in the container that I created with "Soil Magic" and store it with Space Storage.

Then, first of all, I eat it with the spider body as the foretaste.

Because there's no problem, I eat it with the human body.

Umu, hard.

The hardness doesn't change much even if I roast it.

Rather, I feel that it became a little harder.

Although I can bite it by using my status, if it's a normal human, it's too hard to the extent that the chin will die.

The taste is close to the pig, I wonder?

It's light and plain.

The salt's beach smell, and it slightly smells of soil.

Because it's the Earth Dragon, it tastes like soil.

What the hell.

Although it's difficult to judge, I think I prefer to eat it raw that's dripping blood.

I accept the objection.

To be frank, I recommend to roast it and eat if you are a human.

Although I noticed it when I got the offering in the town, it looks like I have both the human's sense of taste and the monster's sense of taste for some reason.

The thing that the human thinks that it's delicious is usually eaten deliciously.

But, there's also thing that's delicious as a monster.

Specifically, it's raw meat and blood.

Wow, I'm a carnivore.

Although the monsters are not delicious generally, there's delicious monster once in a while.

I mean, the monsters that inhabit in a place other than the Elro Great Labyrinth are considerably delicious.

But, humans don't eat such raw meat.

Well, that's obvious.

That's why, my preference of taste is my preferences based on the memory as a human, and the preferences as a monster.

I sprinkle salt on the raw meat for trial and try to eat it.

Un, this is good.

This deliciousness probably can't be understood by humans.

Well, in the first place, it can't be eaten because it's too hard.

## Elf Village ①

---

A cave that opened quietly in the heart of the mountain of the Sariera country.

Sensei activates the Transfer magic circle in the hidden room.

「This Transfer magic circle connects to the Elf Village. Are you ready?」

I nod to Sensei's question.

Sensei who confirmed it, activates the Transfer magic circle.

My view is distorted.

That's only an instant, and when the distortion returned, I caught sight of a different scenery from a while ago.

From a small cave into a building somewhere.

It's a circular building that looks like a hall, and there are many Transfer magic circles on the floor.

However, the building doesn't matter now.  
It was the innumerable point of swords that greet us who transferred.  
We were surrounded by the Elf soldiers.

「Firimes, I think that it's a violation to bring outsiders」

Among the Elf soldiers, the man who seems to be the captain talks.  
The language used is not the Human language.  
It's the Elf language.  
I'm glad that I learned the Elf language in the academy.

「They are Cooperators. I should have told the circumstances with Distant Communication, isn't it?」

「We should have also said it. That, although we understand your circumstances, we can't invite the Humans into the village」

「Now is not the time to be particular about the Humans. Please pull your swords」

「Never.If you leave at once, we will spare your lives. Turn back right now with the transfer circle」

「This won't end. Please call Potimas」

An intense atmosphere flows.  
I calm Katia who almost became attack mode instinctively by a gesture.  
I stand quietly in front of Anna who seems to tremble, and I protect her from the point of the swords and the eyes of the Elves.

「That's enough」

A man's voice sounded.  
Although it has already many years ago, I have met this man once.  
Potimas Hyphenath.  
It was the man who was the patriarch of the Elves.

「I'm sorry for the violent welcome. All the Elves, let's accept the Hero and his comrades」

「Is it fine?」

「I don't mind. If they manage to break through the barrier by any chance,

it's better to have more forces」

A disturbing sign mixes in Potimas's words.  
Somehow, I can't have a good impression of this man.  
Although there's also the fact that he appraised me suddenly in the first meeting, he has the eyes that seem to look down on anyone other than himself.

「Come. Although it's small, let's give a welcome banquet」

The Elf soldiers put the swords away.  
Potimas walks quickly.  
I follow his back in a hurry.

「Potimas, how's the situation?」  
「It's not too good. I will tell you later」

Potimas answered Sensei's question coldly.  
Even though the situation is not good, is it okay to do a welcome?

「Um, saying that the situation is not good, is it all right?」

I asked so instinctively.

「It can be said that it's all right, and it can also be said that it's not all right.  
However, it won't happen right now. There's the time to at least to have a meal. I will tell you in detail at that time」

Since then, Potimas look ahead and begins to walk.  
That back refused any further questions.

We go out of the building that has the Transfer magic circles.  
The forest where huge trees that should be several thousand years old spread there.  
The hugeness that the diameter of one tree is 10 meters.  
The root of the huge tree is hollowed, and it's used as a house.  
If I looked back, the place that I thought that it was a building where the Transfer magic circles are there is the inside of the huge tree.

The Elf Village, rather than existing together with the forest, it was the forest itself.

The glance of the Elves fly from the inside of the tree house and the branch. I understood it well that we are not welcomed by the glance. It's said that the Elves are exclusive, but I didn't think that the swords were pointed suddenly, and we will be exposed to such an uncomfortable glance.

I look at Anna's state.

Although she looks firm, I understand that her hands are slightly shaking.

The Elf Village is a place full of bitter memory for Anna.

Surely, she must have been exposed to this glance since the time when she lived here.

I make sure to be close to Anna as much as possible.

Before long, Potimas enters the house of a tree.

The inside is like a conference room, and a round wooden desk was placed in the center.

We sit down on the seat as we were urged.

Cuisine has been carried there.

「Although it's the Elves' cuisine, it should also match the Humans' taste」

I try the cuisine by Potimas's offer.

Although it's quite bland with the vegetables at the center, the taste of the ingredients are drawn properly to that extent.

Certainly, it's delicious.

There's also the tiredness of the travel, so we ate up the cuisine silently.

「Well then, let's get to the main point」

After the Elf waiters clear the tableware, Sensei began to talk so.

「Yeah. I will explain the present condition」

Potimas starts explaining.

「The enemy has already arrived outside the Elf Forest. They are stopped by the barrier now, and the march stopped. The enemy is mainly the empire

army, and the force is approximately 80000」

I'm surprised at the number.

In the present situation that the fight with the Demons is taking place, is the defense all right to mobilize this much soldiers?

Does Yuugo not put this in the outlook?

「The troublesome one is that the church is sending a considerable number of soldiers. When the fake Hero called Yuugo is announced officially, it seems that the person who connects the empire and the church is considerably strong」

As expected, I should consider that the church has been conquered by Yuugo's brainwashing ability.

「Although I think that you know that there's a barrier at the Elf Village, it seems that the church's magician is constructing a large-scale magic formula. From the scout's report, it seems to be an unknown magic formula that can't be analyzed. It's likely to be a magic to destroy the barrier. It's a large-scale magic formula that it needs several days to prepare」

「Needs several days!? Is it fine to not stop it!?」

「Rather than wanting to stop it, it can't be stopped. The barrier set up at the village is powerful, and we can't even pass through it. In order to arrived at this village, we have no choice but to use the special Transfer magic circles. It's a powerful thing that can even block the normal "Space Magic", and repel skills like Telepathy. Now, the number of Elves taking actions outside is 6000 people. It's not the force that can fight against an army of 80000」

I see.

The barrier has the thing that Sensei boasted, and it seems to be unexpectedly powerful.

「Um, how do you contact between the outside and the inside?」

「We used the technique called sign language. Although even the voices can't pass through the barrier, it doesn't block the view」

I see.

There's sign language in this world.  
It's probably different from the one in the Earth though.

「It was a prediction that the completion of the magic formula will take a bit longer in the report from the outside. Therefore, as long as the barrier destruction magic is not completed, this village is still safe. That's the reason why I said that it's all right, but it's also not all right」

「Will the barrier break?」

「I don't know」

After that, we are said that we are tired from the long journey, the room was lent, and we sleep.

If the barrier is destroyed, the fight will start at that time.

Until then, I must recover the lost physical strength.

## Elf Village ②

---

The next day, Katia and I were taken along by Sensei, and we went to a certain place in the Elf Village.

Actually, I don't want to part with Anna in the present state, but because Hyrinth-san said 「Leave it to me」, I have decided to depend on the kindness.

If possible, I wanted to go to the place where we are heading now with Katia only.

The place we are heading now is the place where the reincarnated people are sheltered.

Because similar trees grow in abundance, the scenery that doesn't change continues.

「It's a considerable walk」

「Yes. The Elf Village is wide after all. The vicinity of the center of the forest



called the Garam Large Forest is approximately the same as Tokyo's 23 wards in wideness」

「That much!？」

「Yes. Because there's the agriculture ward, the population density is not so high though」

「Rather than a village, it's a country」

「That's right. Here has the natural fortress called the Large Forest, and double defense called the barrier that boasted of its impregnability for a long time. If you exclude that the Elves are exclusive, I think that it's the safest and easy-to-live place in the world. I thought of it before」

Sensei sighs.

「If the barrier is really destroyed, the safety can't be guaranteed. Because there's a distance from the outer circumference to the village, there won't be dangers in the village immediately after the barrier is destroyed, but it's likely to become a severe fight」

「Does Sensei think that the barrier will break?」

「It's just a possibility. Just because it hasn't broke even once so far, it can't be said that it won't break in the future. Overconfidence is a taboo」

「The barrier never broke before, huh? By the way, since when the barrier is put up?」

「I don't know. Even the eldest Elf except Potimas was told that the barrier was there since birth」

「By the way, that person's age?」

「I think that it was about 480」

「The scale is different」

While talking so, we arrived at the destination.

The enclosure of a small field and livestock, and the people who plow the field and take care of the livestock.

One of them notices us.

「Sensei, welcome back」

「Yes, I just came back」

A cold greeting.

Sensei's expression is somewhat firm.

It was one girl who approached.

Her age is probably the same as me.

Because the words that she speaks are Japanese, I understand it.

She is a reincarnated person.

「So, are those two people the new victims?」

「They are not victims」

「That will be a difference in consciousness. At least, I think that you are the assailant though. Well, never mind. So, what are your names? Ah, not your present names, but your former names」

The girl turns her gaze here with a serious atmosphere.

「I'm Yamada Shunsuke」

「Ooshima Kanata」

「Eh? Ooshima-kun?」

「That's right」

「Uwa」

「What's with that reaction. Who are you?」

「I'm Kudo Sachi. Well, as the people who are abducted, let's get along well」

Kudo Sachi.

It's the girl who did the chairperson of the class.

Our relationship was not so good, and speaking clearly, although she has a lot of enemies because of her personality, she also has a lot of allies.

Because of her personality, she comes into conflict with Yuugo several times.

But, what's on my mind now is Kudo-san's attitude towards Sensei and many disturbing words.

The relationship between Kudo and Sensei should have been good because Kudo is the chairperson and she has a lot of chances to come into contact with Sensei.

She is glaring at Sensei like seeing her parents' enemies.

The reason is probably the word "abduct" that came out from her mouth.

「Sensei, what does she means by abducted?」

「You two are not abducted by Sensei?」

「We came here to stop Natsume」

「Natsume-kun? Is he here?」

Kudo-san frowns.

I also frown seeing her state.

If it's this state, that means that Kudo-san doesn't know that Yuugo is invading the Elf Village.

I look at Sensei wondering what is this.

Sensei shakes her head silently.

Is it not to say unnecessary thing?

「Kudo-san, Natsume is trying to invade here now leading an army」

「What?」

Katia tells the truth.

Ignoring Sensei's glance.

「Sensei, sorry. After seeing such a condition here, I can't trust Sensei after all」

Katia who folds her arms and says so with a sigh.

「From what that can be heard in Kudo's story, the people here are all abducted and brought along to here, right? Moreover, after being brought, they are left to support themselves」

「No!」

「Not wrong. I was separated with this world's parents and was brought here, and the others are almost the same」

「That's what she says. Besides, you isolate them so that they don't receive any information, right?」

「Yeah. The life here is almost self-sufficiency. Although the Elves will bring anything insufficient if we ask, that's only the minimum. Get up in the

morning, plow the field, take care of the livestock, cook it and eat it. That ends a day. Because the Elves are monitoring us, we can't escape, and because the Elves don't speak of any unnecessary things, we don't know anything about the outside」

「No, the purpose of self-sufficiency is to develop your self-support ability!」

「Even though we can't get out of here? Is there a need for such thing like self-support ability in such a keeping-until-death condition?」

「That's」

Sensei hesitates to say.

Everyone stopped the work and looked at the state.

「Yamada-kun and Ooshima-kun come here because I want to ask a lot of questions」

Leaving the silent Sensei behind, Kudo-san begins to walk.

Katia follows her without hesitation.

I glanced at Sensei once, and pursued the back immediately.

Sensei looked down with the face that seemed to burst into tears.

## Elf Village ③

---

It was a house of the tree that became like a big dining room where we are guided to.

「Here is the dining room as seen. Basically, everyone eats all three meals here」

I look around the dining room.

Somehow, I recalled the camp school that I went when I was in junior high school.

In the interior of the dining room, the four boys and girls that seemed to be former students were cooking in the kitchen part.

Their hand stop when they see our figure.

「Kudo-san, who?」

The boy who speaks with a dubious voice.  
Well, Katia and I are armed, and if some strangers appear suddenly, of course he will be cautious.

「It's Yamada Shunsuke」  
「Ooshima Kanata」

So, we say our names quickly.  
That will be understood.

「Eh!? Shun and, Kanata!？」

The other three people also turn their eyes to use to the boy's voice.  
Especially, towards Katia.

「Say, no need to guess, I'm the only one who changed in sex?」  
「Yeah. There's no one in here who had their sex changed」

Katia who's shocked by Kudo-san's words.  
Well, um, what.  
Do your best.

「Oi oi. It's been a very long time!」

The first boy who called out, approaches while taking off the hat.  
Although his appearance has changed, I feel a deja vu in that smile.

「Is it Ogi?」  
「Yeah. You knew it well」  
「A guy who has such a sultry smile can only be you」

I laughed lightly.  
Ogiwara Kenichi.  
It's a friend who belongs to the soccer club.  
By the way, the reason why I called him Ogi from his family name instead of his given name is because it would be the similar to Yuugo's previous life, Natsume Kengo name.

「However, Ogi is in charge of cooking? If it's you, the work outside that uses stamina suits your nature more」

「Ah. About that」

The reflexes of Ogi who belonged to the soccer club was good.  
Then, I thought that the outside farming is more suitable for him.

「At the beginning, we changed the management in rotation, but because we understood what we are good at and bad at, the management was fixed. Although Ogi-kun was able to do anything skillfully, I have him turn to be in charge of cooking because there's only a few people」

「No, although I did cooking for the first time in this world, I'm surprised in my talent」

Ogi who has a triumphant look and puffed up with pride.  
Kudo-san's retort "Don't get carried away" enters there.

「Actually, when it's cooking for this number of people, it considerably a heavy labor. That's why, we are saved to have Ogi-kun who has stamina」

「The taste is fairly limited though」

Ogi who's being modest while being embarrassed.  
Because there's still work to do, Ogi returned to the kitchen.

We sat on the seat again, and exchanged information mutually.  
About Yuugo invading here from us.  
The background.  
And, the world situation.

We had Kudo-san to tell the life here.  
There are 14 reincarnated people here.  
In the story that we heard from Sensei in the old days, it was 12 people, so it increased by 2 people.  
We had her to tell everyone's name.

The life here is just as what Kudo-san said a while ago, it seems to be a self-sufficiency life.

They eat the vegetables and the livestock that they brought up by themselves, and the thing that can never be procured is gotten from the Elves.

The daily necessities must be arranged by themselves as much as possible, and the Elves only give the things that really can't be obtained by themselves.

「This desk and the chairs are all made by our hands」

I looked at the chair that I'm sitting right now instinctively to Kudo-san's words.

It's a simple chair that's made by cutting the tree.

In addition, we had Kudo-san to tell us about the details of living in the Elf Village.

It seemed that Kudo-san was brought into this village when she was young and she can hardly speak yet.

In that case, it's said that Kudo-san's parents let go of her while crying.

Kudo-san said that she was bought with money.

「After all, the family where I was born seemed to be extremely poor. Although I was not able to talk, I was able to understand the contents of the conversation. It seems that I was sold with a price that's considerably higher than selling to be a slave normally」

Kudo-san who ridicules herself and smiles wryly.

Although the others seem to be much the same, there's the guy who was brought here almost like being abducted when he tried to live as an adventurer among them.

Mostly, when they are young.

It's said that when they young as the baby, as expected, the Elves have to take care of them.

After that, when one of them can work, they were made to take care of the field and livestock that comes with the Elves' assistance, and when they grew bigger, the Elves stop providing assistance.

I hear that it was only difficulty in the beginning.

Both farming and livestock raising are heavy labor for the childish body.



That alone was their very limit every day.

It's said that it was just recently that they have more time.

The body grew up to the extent that it looks like an adult, they acquire some know-how, and work became efficient.

Thanks to that, it's said that a little time was created.

「It's a problem about what to do during the free time though.」

「What do you mean?」

「The Elves don't want us to acquire the skills. That's why, the monitoring and this living」

Even though it's their very best to live, the skills of the reincarnated people in here don't improved much.

Excluding two people.

The two people brought here later seemed to live as an adventurer.

It's said that they might be late to be caught by the Elves because they moved from place to place.

Because the two people have been an adventurer, their skills are high.

「We have choices. The way that we train the skills stealthily, and the way to spend days in this birdcage in the same manner as before」

Either way, I still want time to think.

But, Yuugo might attack soon.

Kudo-san's troubled to the information.

After that, we ate together with every reincarnated people.

We enjoyed talking in the reunion after a long time.

We had a long talk to celebrate the reunion alternately in the dining room for almost a day.

But, Kyouya was not among them.

## Because I am a teacher

---

I am a weak human.  
Ah, because I am an Elf now, it's a weak Elf.  
Anyway, I am weak.

I was a teacher in the previous life.  
It was my dream to become a teacher since childhood.  
I wanted to become the teacher who can laugh with students.

I didn't spare the effort for that purpose.  
I have dabbled in all the things that the children seemed to be interested in the generation.  
Game, manga, novel, and I even searched the internet.  
I studied hard of the things that seemed to become the contents of the talk.  
Though I was seriously addicted to it slightly.

Like that, I changed my tone, make a character, I'm called as a strange and

slightly regrettable teacher, and I became a person who was easy to befriend.

Although the regrettable part is because it's the part of my true nature, it turn out all right in the end.

But, I thought at the same time.

Is this really good?

Was it really my dream to laugh together with a false self?

But, I was scared that exposing my real self will break the position that I built until then.

That's why, every day passed while depending on the present conditions.

And, I reincarnated into a different world.

I became panic.

The last thing that I remembered was teaching.

The memory beyond there broke off, and when I realized it, I became a baby.

Besides, the people who looked at me, all have long and sharp ears.

That is the living thing called the Elf, and I understood it immediately from the Otaku knowledge that I accumulated until then.

And, my present state as well.

Different world reincarnation.

I got involved to the thing that became a boom in the internet.

I am weak.

I can't even live my second life with a defiant attitude like the protagonist who's suddenly thrown into a different world, and live strongly in the novel, I was not able to abandoned the fact that I am me.

Like that, it was the thing called teacher that I clung with a confused head.

I am a teacher.

Then, I must think about the students first.

That was my idealized image of a teacher.

And, I had the convenient skill naturally.

『Student List』

It's probably the unique skill that only I have in the world.  
The effect is the present, past and future of the former students who are reincarnated are written down roughly.  
If I close my eyes, the list will rise from the depths of my heart.  
If I open the list, the previous life names are written in the order of the attendance number, and if I remind of the name strongly, I can inspect the information of the name's owner.

However, only really simple information that can be inspected by this skill.  
The past, this is the record at the moment they are born.  
Born somewhere.  
Only that is recorded.

The present, the present state of the name's owner is expressed with a word.  
Healthy, sick, fatigue, etc.  
The present location, etc, are not known.

And, the future.  
In here, the time when the student dies and the cause of the death are written roughly.  
Apparently, the time is assumed to be 0 when I was born and it's written down that 365 days as one year.  
And, I was shocked seeing that time.

Most of the students died within 20 years.

When I saw it, I lost consciousness without being able to endure it.  
I could not accept the fact, and I escaped from reality while trembling for a few days.

But, the reality doesn't change.  
Time passes even if I can't look straight at it.  
And, I noticed.  
The student that has the earliest death time which is written that the student will die when it's a baby, disappeared silently before I know it.

The blank space in the list.  
I had to resolved myself for it after seeing it.

Among the remaining students, 10 people's death times were within two or three years after birth.

I relied on the thing called skill.

The "Student List" is also a skill, so if it's this world that has such a mysterious power, I thought that there might be a thing that can do something like Telepathy.

The Otaku knowledge that I searched during my previous life was useful. I hear the Divine Word comparatively easy, and I succeeded in acquiring the "Telepathy" skill.

Fortunately, my father was Potimas who's the Patriarch of the Elves. In addition, normally, a person will doubt the daughter's sanity if his own daughter speak about the previous life, but Potimas believed in my story easily.

Somehow, it seemed that Potimas has thought that I was different from the beginning.

Although it was a dangerous bet, I won the bet, and Potimas promised the protection of the reincarnated people.

It went well there.

From the past description, I know where the students were born.

If I search around there, it should be fine.

The Skill Search in the Ruler authority that I obtained afterwards was useful.

Unfortunately, there were students who died, but most of the students' well-being were able to be confirmed.

Sometimes, it was settled with money, and sometimes, I did something not much different from kidnapping.

That is a clear crime.

But, the Elves didn't hesitate to carry it out.

The Elves also have their own circumstances.

The Elves are aiming at the world without skills as much as possible to oppose the Administrator.

And, the reincarnated people somehow have a large amount of skill points from the beginning, and they seemed to be born with a powerful skill.

If such reincarnated people polish the skills, they will catch the

Administrator's attention, and they might be used for the Administrator's good.

There was credibility in the story.

The death reason that's written down in the "Student List".

『Death by skill deprivation』

It's still written as the death reason of Shun-kun and Katia-chan.

This reason was written on most students.

By making them living in the environment that can't develop the skills in the Elf Village now, the death reason decreased.

The future item changes relatively frequent.

But, the one sentence that "this skill was deprived and die" was not changed.

And, the time that it occurs was all the same.

It's this year.

And, there's no future description after that.

The description other than the students dying this year becomes blank.

I become scared when I think what it means.

My name is not in the "Student List".

It's obvious.

Because I am a teacher.

I don't know about myself.

But, it's like that.

The students that died by deprivation of skills are students with a lot of skills.

And, I also have many skills.

Probably, I will die at that time too.

Because I will die, I think that I don't know what will happen after that.

I am scared.

I don't want to die.

I also thought about "Skill Erasure".

But, I can't let go of the power of the skill until I do something on Yuugo.

In addition, if I erase my skills with "Skill Erasure", I don't know what the Elves would do.

"Skill Erasure" means surrendering the power to the Administrator.

If I give power to the hostile opponent, the Elves might become an enemy.

It's not strange even if Potimas purges me without changing his expression.

If it's only that, it's fine, but it might bring harm to the protected students.

The Elves don't protect the reincarnated people with good will.

Then, there's only one way.

Perhaps, make the opponent that comes to deprive the skill to defeat the Administrator.

Although I don't know whether such thing can be done or not, I have no choice but to do it.

Before that, it's Yuugo.

It's my responsibility as a teacher that he has turned out that way.

I must take the responsibility.

I open the "Student List" by the name of Natsume Kengo.

It's written as death in action in the Elf Forest.

I swallow saliva.

I will kill a former student after this.

Although I have prepared for it, still, I come to have a pain in the stomach, and feel nauseated.

Why did it become like this?

I only wanted to become a teacher who can laugh together with the students.

Kudo-chan's cold glance recalled in my mind.

I understand it.

It became like this because I don't explain properly.

Although I might not be forgiven even if I explain it, still, I think that a one-sided hostility was not directed to there.

But, I can't do it.

The "Student List" that saved the life of the students.

There's one restriction there.

Students' inspection prohibition.

It's a curse-like restriction that I can't tell the information of the "Student List" to a student.

No matter how I explain it, I can't say anything about the "Student List".

It's obvious to spill the existence carelessly.

Besides, the frightening part of this restriction is that it will bring harm to the students who heard it and not to me who said it.

Although I think that it depends on the degree, the worst case, it's a serious penalty that brings death.

Although I have not tried it, I don't intend to try it.

I can only remained silent.

Rather, I want to tell everything.

The "Student List" is not perfect either.

When Katia-chan was brainwashed, I was not able to perceive the abnormality, and Shun-kun's death that was displayed was evaded when we rescue Leston-kun without incident.

Although I don't know what exactly cause the deviation, I suspect that the Ruler skill might be related.

Then, if it's Shun-kun who has the Ruler skill, isn't it fine to tell him?

I have also been driven by the temptation.

But, I can't tell him after all.

I can't let him to shoulder unnecessary risk.

At present, the problem is I am only hated.

It's not to the level that everyone's dissatisfaction will blow up yet.

Then, it's one of my work that the teacher is hated by the students.

I will accept it contentedly.

This much is nothing.

It's a lie.

I am sad.

I am weak.

I am scared.

I don't want to die, and I don't want them to die.

Am I right?

Is it not wrong?

I don't know.

But, there's no one who I can talk with.



The Elves can't be trusted.  
I can't tell to the students.

Am I being a teacher properly?  
Someone, please tell me.

## Tsuchigumo

---

I'm digging now.

What am I doing?  
I told you that I'm digging.

I come to the town late at night now, and I'm digging a hole secretly in a suitable vacant land.  
It's good to be able to dig a hole without getting the hands dirty by using the "Soil Magic".  
I keep extra soil in the different space of the Space Storage magic once.  
I dig the hole of the size that I can go in, and I dig until the underground deeply.  
When I dig to some extent, I expand the inside.  
Like that, an underground room of the size of a small room was completed.

Umu.

The result is quite good even if I say so myself.

Next, I close the place that becomes the entrance with soil, and if it doesn't look weird from the outside, it's completed.

In that case, I make holes of the size of the ant's nest that my threads can pass through.

Other than letting the threads pass through, it also has the role as air hole.

However, because I can't be relieved if it's such a small hole, I dig the hole sideways this time.

I connect it with the ground in a place quite far away from the town.

The size of the hole is made to the extent whether a person can pass or not.

With this, the secret basement was completed.

If you ask why I made such a thing, there are several reasons.

One of it is for information gathering.

I don't know what happened to the war after I rampaged there, so I think that I should gather information usually.

With such meaning, I thought that I should make familiar town's basement as the base after all.

As for the second reason, making the shelter to escape from the Demon King.

The effect of the Demon King's escape prevention skill somehow has an effective range, and if I don't enter the effective range, I can escape beforehand.

I'm absolutely more advantageous because I have Transfer and Marking.

But, I might make a blunder one day if I run around haphazardly.

So, I made several simple bases like this that become the refuge, and I think that I will run from place to place.

The third.

Although this is an extra thing, it's to see the state of the Vampire child.

The Vampire who was born in the house of a big shot of the country that's under war now.

With that phrase only, I can already expect an eventful life.

Although it's fine to even abandon her, when she's in the range where I can reach her, I'm somehow interested.

Well, it's a feeling of to see her incidentally because I'm interested.

The fourth.

This is the most important.

I inhale greatly.

I put strength into my stomach.

I straddle.

It's coming.

It's not dirty.

It's the egg.

Yes, I will lay eggs in this place.

It has been confirmed that the egg that this me laid becomes the last shelter when I fight with the Demon King.

If it's really hopeless, if I have this egg, I can revive again.

It's the thing that secures my immortality more than the "Immortality" skill in a certain meaning.

It's crucial to set up an egg in somewhere as the last insurance.

I after this, intend to set up eggs in the several bases similarly.

Then, it's next to impossible to smash all the eggs.

Even if someone carry out a base crushing using human-wave tactics, if there's one base remains, I can revive.

Main body is immortal, and even has the revival.

In addition, if it becomes a pinch when escape prevention is not used, I will escape with Transfer.

What's that, scary.

I don't even know how to defeat myself even if I say so myself.

I thought of it.

As a result, I understood it.

The way to defeat the Demon King will disappear at the moment when Maou-in-charge falls flat.

No, that is really impossible.

Seriously speaking, as long as I don't reach the Administrator class, that can't be defeated.

Then, what would you do if you can't defeat it?  
The idea of the reversal.  
It's fine even if I don't defeat her.  
And, I should just become an existence that can't be defeated.  
Therefore, I activated the plan of making me immortal.

Normally, immortality is impossible at this point in time, but I can do it.  
I felt that even if the Demon King says that I'm a monster, it can't be helped.

I intend to deploy ten eggs in one base for the time being.  
Because they will hatch if I just leave them, it's necessary to collect it regularly and deploy it again.  
Even if it takes the trouble, I want to prepare the numbers for the eggs always.  
It's the last stronghold after all.

Should I throw the hatched babies into the Elro Great Labyrinth?  
Their seniors are evolving smoothly, and if I let them join, it should be fine.

Next, I think that I should store a little food.  
It's painful if there's no food when I hatch from the egg.  
The status falls immediately after revival, it's impossible to wait until recovery without eating or drinking.  
I should put the preserved food of the amount that can recover to the extent that Transfer can be used.

Now that it's decided, I think that I should go to catch Water Drakes and make them into dried fish.  
If it's rotten to some extent, it still can be eaten, but if I want to eat, I prefer eating delicious things.

For the time being, after I make another two or three bases, let's go to overfish the Water Drakes.  
Let's do that.

However, if I revive this time, what will happen to my appearance?  
Palm-sized Arachne?  
Or, at first, I will be the spider form and when I grow up, the human form grows.

In case of being a mini Arachne from the beginning, will the babies be the same?

Then, will it become another species with the babies that are already in the Elro Great Labyrinth?

That seems interesting, and I'm looking forward for it.

It's better to not use the revival, and these eggs should hatch normally.

## Sea fishing part 2

---

It's the sea.

It's fishing.

Swim?

I won't do it.

I don't do it.

It's not that when I try to do a crawl, my spider body overturned and was almost drowned.

No is no.

It's frightening that I can't sink.

I want you to imagine it.

The state of having a float attached to your waist, and you get into the water upside down.

Besides, the float can't be removed.

Even if you let your feet struggle, you are only cutting the sky.

I thought that I was going to die.

I'm immortal though.

Ah, no, it's different.

In fact, I didn't almost die.

Surely, it's your hallucination.

There's no way this magnificent me will drown in the sea and was about to die.

Ahahahaha.

Well then, let's forget the unhappy incident and fish.

I attach a suitable bait similar to the last time, and throw a thread into the sea.

Hit.

Caught it, caught it.

As usual, the fish in this sea bites at every cast.

A heavy response.

This is a big one!

Huh?

The big one in this sea is bad, right?

As I thought, it was the Water Dragon that I caught.

It seems to be level 23.

It seems to be almost the same strength as the Earth Dragon Geere.

That's fished by me with a thread, and was pulled to the beach.

Ah, ah, un.

Certainly, the level is high, and the ability value is also high.

It also has a lot of skills, and about the same strength as Geere. It's considerably strong.

However, if it's the present me, even if I fight directly, I can win with composure.

Even if I fight directly.

The Water Dragon can be said as the dragon of the water.

As it inhabits in the sea, the combat ability in the water is high.

What happens when it comes ashore?

The answer is it will writhe on the beach.

This Water Dragon seems to be an underwater specialized type.

It can't adapt itself on the land.

It's just like the aspect like the whale on the land.

Even if I leave it alone, it seems to die before fighting against me.

Is that fine for you, Water Dragon?

The Water Dragon that I caught in the same way before is an amphibious type though.

It looks like the type changes depending on the species that the Water Dragon evolved.

The Earth Dragons didn't have anyone other than the same species, so the Dragon might be the only one.

Well, even if it's not so, if I see the Earth Dragons, I understand that they have a lot of types. Then, it's not strange even if the Water Dragons have a lot of types.

Among the many types, it's not strange even if there's a species that completely adapt itself underwater and didn't adapt itself on the land.

Rather, it might be a lot.

All the monsters of the Water Drake types that I caught last time were monsters made with the base of the creature in the sea of Earth.

Naturally, they can't adapt on the land.

Aren't there a lot of Water Dragons that evolved from there that can't adapt on the land?

If it's underwater, they will show a matchless strength, but they are powerless on the land.

If the Earth Dragon is the strategy specialized type that has outstanding status, the Water Dragon is the environment specialized type that uses the field called the sea.

When I think of something useless, the Water Dragon became more bad.

It seems that it doesn't have the energy to jump around, and it's twitching.

Its HP decreases considerably too.

If this goes on, it will die in another several minutes.

Is it that?

Must it use its gills to breath?

Un.

I didn't see it.

Well then, let's continue fishing.

I throw a thread into the sea again as if nothing happened.

The one caught was the pseudo-blow fish that the summoner summoned before.

Ah, because this guy also has the "Water Drake" skill, it's a Water Drake. However, it has poison, huh?

Wait.

Before this, I can't do minute things, so I ate the poisonous organs, but now that I have the human hand, won't I be able to take out the organs only? You'll never know unless you try, so let's try it.

At first, I cut the stomach with the sickle thinly.

I put the human hand into the cut, and expand it.

I scrape out the insides.

I don't know which organ has the poison in the blow fish, for the time being, I take out all of the organs.

Isn't it good?

I try to eat the separated meat for trial.

Oh, this is good.

There's no peculiar bitterness like the time I ate the poison.

It's a fresh taste.

Ha.

Oops.

Because it was delicious, I ate the whole thing unconsciously.

The purpose of making preserved food has changed into secret eating.

Oh, well.

There's no need to be in a hurry.

The Demon King is still battling against the Earth Dragons.

I think that it will probably end by today.



In other words, I still have time today.

It will take several days to crawl out of the bottom layer, and if I make full use of Transfer and continue escaping, there's no problem.

Let's spend the day fishing peacefully.

However, what should I do with these organs?

Because I have the "Abnormal Condition Nullity", there's no problem even if I eat it, but eating something that I know that it taste bad is....

Umumu.

But, leaving behind is against my principle.

It's different when it's a part that clearly can't be eaten like the scales, but poison is pretty much edible.

Although I think that poison is not a food, because I have continue eating poison from the moment I was born, it's too late.

Yosh.

Let's eat it.

Ue, bad.

The blow fish's poison is said to be strong after all.

Although the poison in this world is different from the one in Earth, it has the "Deadly Poison Attack" skill at level 4, so it doesn't change the fact that it's a considerably strong poison.

「Is it your hobby to eat poison voluntarily?」

I don't have such hobby.

This is only because I don't want to leave behind any leftovers.

Hmm?

Who are you?

「It's been a long time」

When I looked back, Administrator Gyuriedistodiez stood there.

## The Administrator complains

---

Gyurigyuri throws the dying Water Dragon casually to the sea.  
How should I say..., the way he handle it is rude.  
The Water Dragon seemed to resume breathing, and it just swam and left.

Gyurigyuri sits down next to me.

「It seems that you have act violently very much」

\*Startled\*.

Crap, is he angry?

To be frank, if the opponent is the Demon King, I can use the egg revival, so a situation that I can't die is created even though it's not 50-50.

But, this man is different.

Administrator Gyuriedistodiez.

This man is the resident of the same area as D who's this world's strongest existence.

In other words, God.

It's not a metaphor, but truly a God.

The cheat of cheat that can interfere the system partly.

Recently, I'm starting to grasp vaguely what kind of existence is the God.

When it becomes like that, I understand well how dangerous this man and D are.

If the Demon King is a tank, Gyuriedistodiez is a nuclear weapon.

It's the problem before winning or losing because it ends when it explodes.

He's such an existence.

He's at the second place that I must not make him angry following D.

The second place that wins the Demon King in the third place by a wide margin.

I see, here's my place to die, huh?

「Thanks to that, I'm having a headache」

Gyurigyuri lets out a big sigh.

Ah, un.

Rather than he's angry, it's like the atmosphere that the boss who held an apology festival because the subordinate's mistake.

Although he's not angry, he's only feeling tired.

Gyurigyuri distort the space, and takes something out.

Bottle?

「Do you drink?」

When he remove the cover, a mellow smell drifts.

It was alcohol.

Gyurigyuri takes out two glasses from the different space, and pours alcohol.

One of those has been handed to me by force.

「Accompany me. I'm allowed to exhibit this much power」

Ah, yes.

Although I didn't drink alcohol before because I'm minor, because it's scary if I decline in this situation, I will accompany you.

Gyurigyuri drinks up the alcohol in a single gulp.

Good drinking manner.

This person must be drinking considerably usually.

Although I don't understand about alcohol, for the time being, I will enjoy the smell.

It's a strange feeling that the smell mixes with the smell of the sea.

One gulp like that.

Ah, it's slightly sweet, and it's delicious.

「There's a lot of it. Drink it without holding back」

I drink up the alcohol in the glass as I accept the offer.

Gyurigyuri pours another helping without a moment's delay.

I enjoyed the alcohol that I drink for the first time in my life.

「Good grief, the trash Potimas confined himself indoors. Although I have placed the minimum nail, I'm sure that he's thinking of something worthless. Even though that is already a hopeless trash, Sariel says not to kill him. If those words were not told, I will tear him apart and beat him down into the Hell. Neither Ariel and Dustin listen to what a person is saying. Especially, Ariel. Even though I told her many times to not interfere, what kind of thoughts does she has to jump into the vortex. Ah, I understand her circumstances, but then, if she consulted me, I could at least mediate for her. Although I think that the guy is at least my companion, this means it's my own complacent. Well, it suits me who's a stray Dragon.

Loner, loner」

「Uhehe. The world is shining」

「It's probably not shining. Such a world, if Sariel was not here, it would be abandoned long time ago. Although I can't forgive what the other Dragons did, the people in this world are all fools and trashes. It's a good evidence

that not even a person is liberated by the purgation system. Everybody only accumulates crime points, and it won't even decrease. How much evil doing must be accumulated until they are satisfied. And yet, they babble something like subjugating the evil Dragon, and challenge my subordinate that I entrust the area's management. Which one is the evil one, huh? Good grief」

「Ah, happiness」

「I'm unhappy. The future is very bleak. However, it can't be helped. This is also the weakness of falling in love. I want to grant her wish. Even if she will die because of that, if she smiles in her last moment, I will endure anything. However, I'm not concerned with the future things after she dies」

「Ui」

「You are also you. Not enough just by picking a fight with Ariel, you even interfere in the human's war. What are you trying to do? Ah, no. I understand your reasons and your feelings. I also thought a lot of times that I want to tear them apart. Speaking honestly, it's true that I feel a little relieved. The Divine Word Religion has terrible corruption, and the Goddess Religion has become quite different from the normal teachings. In the first place, Even though they have no rights to believe in Sariel, they are shameless. Know shame. Shame」

「Kill everyone」

「As a matter of fact, that's the quickest. Unfortunately, because Sariel hates that the most, cleaning up is impossible. And, because I can't betray this Sariel's feelings, cleaning up is impossible. It's something that I can't have it on my way. If I don't drink alcohol, I can't do it」

「Alcohol is delicious」

「Good drinking manner. Drink more」

「Yay」

Good morning.

Huh?

When did I sleep?

Somehow, yesterday's memory is vague halfway.

I drink alcohol with Gyurigyuri, and hears his complaint.

What happened?

Although I feel that I heard Gyurigyuri's complaint for a long time, I can't recall it in detail.

Gyurigyuri is not here anymore.  
He only come here to drink in frustration?  
He only wants me to hear his complaint?  
What's with that God?

For the time being, I understood one thing.  
Alcohol is delicious.

## The Demon King talks

---

『Splendid』

The Earth Dragon Gakia falls down.

「That's my line」

It was splendid.  
In defiance of the overwhelming force difference, the Earth Dragons led by Gakia confined this me.  
If I exclude the special opponent that's fighting against me now, it was a very long time to have a hard time in a direct confrontation.

『It's my desire』

Light disappears from Gakia's eyes.

The Dragon that lived for a long time finished its life.

I look at the corpse of the fallen Gakia.

It's not that I particularly have any exchange with Gakia.

But, in the fact that the Dragon that exist for a long time perished, I feel a thing like the indescribable sentiment.

Another one, old existence disappeared and.

Because it was done by my hands.

I shake off the worthless sentiment.

There's something that I must do now.

First of all, I will eat the corpse of Gakia, and after that, I must also eat the other eight bodies.

Because they moved around in the bottom layer, the corpses of the Earth Dragons scattered here and there.

Although it's troublesome, I must recover them and eat them without fail.

Leaving behind is against my principle.

Wait.

Strange.

Did I have such principle?

Hmm?

Oh, well.

No.

Not good.

This is not good.

There was a harbinger.

But, this is the first time that the thought changed plainly to here.

Since when?

No, it's obvious.

It was when I received the Earth Dragons' restriction.

The opponent that I fight against now.

It was a threat that's experienced for the first time in my live so far.

I live long.

I should live long next to Sariel-sama and Gyurie in this world.

In the long life, I experienced many death-like experiences.  
I was not superior to that extent, and I barely lived in a life of life-or-death until I was picked up by Sariel-sama.  
After I was picked up by Sariel-sama, I always half-dead, and I'm merely lucky to be able to survive.

In the early days when the system was made, I encountered dangers many times.  
I was almost killed by the monster called enemy created by the system, I was almost killed by the Humans and the Demons, and I was also chased by the Elves.  
I overcome those dangers, and I became the oldest Divine Beast before I know it.  
It's said that the more you fight, the more stronger you get by the favor of the system.

I think that it's ironical.  
Among my comrades, the weak me has the power of the strongest class in the world now.  
But, I only did the fight that corresponds to gain the power all the time.

Even if I looked back on my combat experience, the enemy this time was different.  
It clings onto the soul directly, and devours it.  
That's as if the act of God that I heard it from talk.  
I thought that it was only Gyurie who can do such a thing in this world.

There was an uncomfortable feeling.  
I felt that my subordinates' state were a little stiff.  
But, I ignored it.  
After all, they are just my pieces.  
Even if they are a little stiff, it's fine if they are usable.  
I thought so.

It was recently that Gyurie brought the talk of the reincarnated people from a different world.  
They are victims, and there's also the intention of Administrator D, so if possible, don't interfere with them.  
At this time, I didn't think that it will affect me to this extent.



The reincarnated people are still young, so I thought that there was a postponement of several years even if I reach the point to get concerned with them.

I was naive.

I didn't think that there was a person who tried to take over my subordinates among the reincarnated people.  
And, that aim of attack was even turned to me.

When I noticed it, my soul has already been possessed.  
And, I'm gradually eaten.

An attack that I have not experienced so far.  
The discomfort that my existence is eaten completely.  
Even if I resist, I can only delay the attack because I'm not used to the battlefield called the soul.

I have fought against the "Heresy Magic" user several times.  
That's the magic that acts on soul.  
But, then, it's possible to deal with it.  
If I kill the user physically, it should be fine.  
But, this person is different.  
In the first place, the main body is not near.

I searched for this person's main body.  
Using the connection that possessed my soul reversely.  
It's the first time for me to do such a thing, and there's no such ability in the skills.  
Therefore, I was not confident.  
I only felt that it's there somehow.  
I head to the Elro Great Labyrinth for that reason only.

As a result, I heard a rumor of a spider monster called the Divine Beast on the way, and I confronted that person.  
Because the soul was connected to me, I predicted it.  
That person is my kin, and it was the individual that evolved abnormally that's not intended.

Why did such an irregular generate?

Ironically, because the erosion of the opponent who possessed me advanced, I was made to understand.  
It's a reincarnated person from a different world.  
Besides, the Administrator D is related.

It was the worst.  
It's the other party that Gyurie said to not to interfere.  
Having said that, if I stand and watch without interfering like this, I will be eaten.

And, I killed that person.

I should have killed it.  
And yet, that person still clings to my soul.  
And, I sensed that the main body of that person was not dead from the connection of the soul vaguely.

Without understanding what to do, I get rid of my former subordinate that was taken over that the whereabouts is clear first.  
I should have gotten rid of it.  
And yet, even that person seemed to revive at another place without dying.

I don't understand it at all.  
Although I lived for a long time, as for such an unreasonable opponent, it's my first time.  
Without understanding what to do, the pursuit of the Earth Dragons when I feel like crying.  
And, it reach the present.

The situation is near the worst.  
I don't even know whether I can keep myself properly or not anymore.  
And yet, I don't become too uneasy.  
Well, only carefree thought of "I can manage it somehow", comes into my mind.

Finally, my personality might have changed by the erosion.  
I might be only bothered by myself and have already been eaten completely.  
But still, the me who thinks "Oh, well" is frightening even if I say so myself.

It's no use even if I think.

Somehow, it seems that there's no choice of not eating the Earth Dragons in me.

I'm actually hungry, and when thinking about the effect of "Gluttony", it's a fact that I should eat.

Then, there's no need to hesitate.

「Itadakimasu」

「Don't eat」

There was an answer in the monologue.

When I looked back, Gyurie stood there with a serious look.

## Changes

---

「So, who are you now?」

I think to Gyurie's question.

「Seeing from Gyurie, which one do you see?」

After I thought, I asked back in return.

Although it's in a form of returning a question with a question, it can't be helped.

Because I myself don't know the answer to Gyurie's question.

「I see both of you, but also not. The present you have mixed too much to the extent that it's impossible to say that you are either one of you.

However, apparently, your consciousness is close to Ariel」

「Ah, as expected. I see」

I scratch my head while smiling wryly.

Although I was able to expect it, it becomes the feeling that "I see" again when it's pointed out from another person.

「Your tone seems to be close to that」

「Yeah. Incidentally, I feel that the thought is also close to that」

Otherwise, I will not have such optimistic feeling.

Before this, I'm a careful coward.

Experiencing that I will die at present, and it was a good evidence that I haven't died mentally.

「And so, what will you do from now on?」

「I don't know」

I really don't know.

In the situation that the soul has mixed to here, even if I defeat the opponent's main body, it's probably too late already.

And, the biggest problem was that I can't think of a way to defeat that main body.

On top of accomplishing the mysterious revival even if I defeat it, it can't be easy to catch it because it has Transfer in the first place.

I met it before was only because I was lucky, and the main body is an idiot.

Even if I chase it, I can't catch it. Even if I caught it, I can't defeat it.

Even if I can defeat it, I probably can't return to my former self anymore.

There's not even the guarantee that the erosion won't advance any further.

I'm cornered.

「To be honest, I have already been checkmated. Whether I will remain as me or not is about 50-50, but can that me be called as me? It can be said that the existence called Ariel has already changed and disappeared in such meaning」

I don't say that I died.

Both the memory and the thought as Ariel remain in me.

But, the way of thinking is different from the old days.  
Can that really be called as me?  
It's a difficult problem that it's hard to give an answer.

「Why didn't you consult me until it become like this?」

Gyurie asked with a slightly sorrowful face.

「No, what can I consult with a guy who drinks with my opponent?」

Although he came over with a serious look, you can't deceive my sense of smell.

Gyurie drank alcohol.

Besides, from the faint smell in the air, it seemed that he come in contact with the main body of the opponent that I'm fighting against now.

Somehow, because there's a smell of a human in addition to the smell that I smelled before, there's another person there.

「I only come in contact with her as an Administrator」

「I understand. That's why, I can't consult you」

Gyurie is an Administrator.

When you manage this world, you must not take sides with someone on your own convenience.

Therefore, even if I'm on the verge of death, I can't rely on Gyurie.

Because that is not fair.

「But still, even if I can't get involved directly, I can at least mediate between you two」

「Isn't it uncool to beg in tears from the beginning?」

「And, this is the result of having your own way」

「When you said so, well」

Because I have really lived for a long time, my pride might have become higher.

If I rely on Gyurie from the beginning, this would not happen.

But, regarding it, I don't regret it.

「Seeing from Gyurie, was it a problem that can be solved if you mediate between us?」

「At least, a cease-fire should have been possible. The position that you and that are aiming is similar」

「I see」

It's good only to be able to hear that.

Even if the existence called me disappears, there's an existence that inherits my will.

If I'm eaten by that opponent, it's not meaningless for me to disappear.

「And, it's not too late even if it's from now, you know?」

「Hmm. I will pass. Now that I have come this far, I will confirm the ending by myself」

「I see」

Even if the existence called me remains or disappears.

「Seeing from Gyurie, what's the possibility that I will remain?」

「Half-to-half. The separation of the soul has already reached the level that I can't do anything with it. Either way, the existence called you will remain in some form, but I can't even imagine what kind form will it be」

「Yeah」

「Anyhow, it seems that the side that possessed your soul can't stop the fusion on its own will. Which thought will come into surface is also not understood. Perhaps, in the end of mixing, there's even the possibility that you will become a completely different thing」

Let's pray that it won't become like that.

I will fight against it as much as I can because I have the feeling to want to remain if possible.

「For the time being, I will chase the escaped main body. After that, I will think after meeting it」

「I see. As for me, I want you and that to reconcile if possible」

「Did your feelings boil after having a drink with it?」

「I think so. I can agree why D likes that. That is a very pleasant existence」

Gyurie answered so to the question that I asked jokingly.

How unusual.

For this man to leak such an impression of the other party who's totally unrelated to Sariel-sama.

It seems that he likes it very much.

「Cheating?」

「It's absolutely different. Although it's interesting to look at that, it's a very troublesome existence if I get close to it. I can't have love feelings to such person」

「Ah, yeah」

Is he praising it, or speaking ill of it?

If I had to say then, it's speaking ill of it.

「Then, I will do my best so that the three of us can drink alcohol in the future」

「Ah. Be strong」

Perhaps, I exchange the greetings that might be the final farewell.

When Gyurie tries to leave with Transfer, I noticed it.

「Hey, leave the Earth Dragon」

「I refuse」

Gyurie says it coldly, and leave together with the corpse of the Earth Dragon with Transfer.

After that, although I look around the bottom layer, the other Earth Dragons were collected.

Damn you.

The next time I meet you, I must avenge myself.

Therefore, it becomes impossible to disappear here.

## Before the war

---

【Shun】

「Yo. I heard that Natsume is attacking here」

「Tagawa and Kushitani-san, huh?」

「We are the few reincarnated people who have combat ability here. So, if the barrier breaks, we will also participate」

「I actually want to hide though」

「You two have act as adventurers, right?」

「Yes. This idiot says something incomprehensible that it's a royal road to become an adventurer if you are reincarnated with cheats」

「And, I distinguish myself since the days when I'm a rookie adventurer, I raise my rank at a dash and attract attention, and someday, I will leave my name in this world!」



「Ah」

「See, he's an idiot, right?」

「You two are childhood friends?」

「Yeah. Even in the previous life and this world. It can be said as an inseparable relationship」

「What's with that. Aren't we in a relationship?」

「Shut up!」

「Err, are you dating?」

「Yes!」

「Little by little」

「There's no need to be embarrassed」

「Shut up!」

「Ah, well, may you be happy」

「What's with that lukewarm eyes?」

「It's because you are an idiot」

「Isn't it harsh?」

「I think that it's an appropriate evaluation though」

「I love such cold Asaka」

「Aren't you stupid?」

「Um, because it looks like I'm a hindrance, I will return」

**【Firimes】**

「What's wrong? You looked depressed」

「Hyrinth-san. No, it's nothing」

「That's not the face that it's nothing. What's wrong? Did something happen?」

「I have been hated by everyone of the student」

「What do you mean?」

「Fumu. I see」

「I'm sorry to have you to hear such complaints」

「No. Oka-san has been holding this alone all along without being able to talk to anyone, right? It's important to speak out like this sometimes」

「When you say so, I feel ease a little」

「However, the "Student List", huh? I have neither heard nor seen such a skill before」

「That's right. Shun-kun's "Divine Protection of Heaven" is also the same, but the skills that we, reincarnated people have, are unique ones that are not seen normally. The reincarnated people who are being protected here mostly have either high rank skills or other unique skills that no one has it」

「The skills by nature, skill points, and the knowledge and mind of the previous life. Certainly, if there are such factors, it's possible to become an owner of the world eminent power if it's trained since young」

「Yes. As for the reincarnated people who was not able to be protected here, all of them have considerable power」

「Then, the uneasy one is the words "death by skill deprivation"」

「I don't know exactly what does it mean. But, I think that it's certain that something will happen」

「And, that "something" is not understood, huh?」

「Yes. Because only the reincarnated people who have a lot of skills have the description, it's a reincarnated person who have the strength more than a certain level like Shun-kun and Katia-chan who are aimed」

「And, Oka-san protected the reincarnated people in order to prevent that, and gave them an environment that's hard to raise the skills」

「Yes. But, there's probably also the Elves' circumstances」

「Elves' circumstances, huh? Is there a chance to win against the Administrator?」

「I don't know. At any rate, it's a fact that the reincarnated people are being protected by the Elves. Leaving aside whether they can win or not, I must protect them」

「Even in this fight, huh? It would be good if the barrier don't break」

「From my judgment, the barrier will probably break」

「The reason is?」

「Yuugo will die in this fight. It's written as "death in action" in the "Student List"」

「I see. If the barrier breaks and it doesn't become a fight, it can't be a death

in action. However, the existence with the Ruler skill may overturn the prediction of the "Student List", right?」

「Yes. That's why, I will kill Yuugo with my hands」

「Don't brood over it so much. Oka-san is too responsible」

「Not at all. I am a useless teacher who can't even take the responsibility」

「Such part is what called brooding over. Let out the tension, and relax. I can at least give advice」

「Thank you」

### 【Potimas】

「Patriarch. The preparation for that thing is completed」

「Well done」

「However, is it necessary?」

「Ah」

「Then, the barrier will break?」

「Well, the army's magic at the outside can't break the barrier. However, it's my intuition after living for many years. The barrier will break」

「Haa」

「Am I hard to understand because I judge with a vague thing called intuition?」

「Ah, no, never」

「There's no need to gloss over it. I find myself ridiculous that I need to rely on such an uncertain thing」

「Then, why?」

「It's something that I understand after living for a long time. The world is not necessarily according to the theory. And, there's also thing that can be seen at the point beyond the theory」

「Haa」

「Anyhow, I have a bad feeling. So, I thought that I should use all the means that I can use」

「However, when those are used, I feel that it's an excessive forces」

「I am a timid person. I will be very careful even if it's crushing insects」

【???

「Free time, huh?」

「It can't be helped」

「Because you are free, make me laugh with a gag」

「What an absurd swing」

「You can't do it?」

「I can't do it even if you said it suddenly」

「Tch. How incompetent」

「Then, can you do it?」

「Ha! Why should this me make such lowly person laugh?」

「You can't, huh?」

「It's not that I can't, it's just that there's no meaning to do it」

「Yeah yeah. So, who will kill Natsume-kun?」

「Do as you please. I'm not interested in such small things」

「Oh, really. I also don't care though」

「Make them to add the experience points」

「Well, depending on the situation」

## **Rather than the spider, it's the ant**

---

I dig the hole diligently.

Because I drank with Gyurigyuri, a day was wasted pointlessly.

After I was dead drunk, I noticed that the fight of the Demon King and the Earth Dragons was finished.

The Demon King who wander around in the bottom layer for a while, starts moving upwards afterwards.

As for the route, it seems to clash with Queen-in-charge.

Because I have already told it to Queen-in-charge, she will escape skillfully.

Queen-in-charge has already recovered to the extent that she can use Transfer.

That's why, I restarted making the preserved food after being interfered by Gyurigyuri while paying attention to the Demon King's movement.

The sea fishing.

Did Gyurigyuri warn them? After that, I was not able to catch a Water Dragon.

I was able to catch the Water Drakes in large quantities though.

Oh, yes.

Although I only caught Water Drakes and Water Dragon so far, when I catch it in large quantities again, there are pure marine products that are not Water Drakes among them.

Somehow, it's only that the Water Drakes bite the lure frequently because they are carnivores, it seems that there are also normal fishes.

The number of hit is considerably low though.

Like that, I made full use of the "Fire Magic" and smoked the large quantity of foods.

Well, I only soak it into the seawater suitably, and smoked it. It's a fake smoking.

I have not done any smoking before, and I don't know the way to do it too.

So, I only do something that feels like it.

Yes, and.

What I should give priority more than the taste is the preservability.

In addition, if it last to some extent, I won't get an upset stomach by the effect of the Gross Feeder title.

If it starts rotting, I can just exchange it each time.

Thus, I placed the completed pseudo-smoked foods in the bases suitably.

The number of bases has already exceeded two digits.

It's seven places that I have dig various places suitably.

One under the town.

Three in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

As for the Elro Great Labyrinth, with the idea of it's darkest under the lamp post.

Although I chose the town because there's a reason, the others are really simply chosen.

I dig and made it into a base with the feeling "around here is fine".

And, in order to increase the number of bases even more, I'm digging now.

However, this time, I'm a little interested in something, so I'm not digging

suitably.

The place where I am now, is the place advanced straight all the way after going out of the Elro Great Labyrinth.

With the purpose of base making and expanding the range of action, I try to go to the place where I haven't gone so far.

And so, although I searched for a good place to be made as a base, something strange was caught in Detection.

There was a space in the underground

There's a considerable depth, and the length seems to be quite long somehow.

Because it's beyond the soil, as expected, even the Detection doesn't grasp it very well.

I who was driven by interest, dig a hole heading towards that hollow.

However, the Detection is convenient again.

Although I'm heading to a hollow this time, can't I dig up a hot spring depending on how I use this?

Ah, that might be good.

Although I didn't mind it when I was a complete spider, I am driven by the desire to want to take a bath now that the human was added.

When you say why am I saying this is because I smell it.

Although there's no such smell from the spider body, there's a smell from the human body.

Perhaps, I think that the ways of metabolism are different between the spider and the human.

That's why, I didn't mind it so far, but I feel a little of wanting to take a bath.

I didn't think that the Enhanced Smell was useful in such a place.

Although there's also a smell from the spider body, it's a smell different than the human body.

Although a normal human will not know what smell is that, if it's an owner of the sense of smell at the same level as a dog, it might know the difference.

Well, that's if I can find it though.

There's no way that a hot spring will be here conveniently.

Now, let's go to the mysterious hollow.

Even if I say that, I already arrive.

I penetrate the hole that I dug, and connects it with the hollow.  
The inside was a circular tunnel approximately 3 meters in height.  
And so, the innumerable eyes that pierce me who appeared from the ceiling.

It's the ants.

Well, I knew it though.  
While I was digging, I understood that there's something by Detection.  
Apparently, here is the nest of the ant monsters.

The ants approximately 2 meters in length looked up at me.  
As the appraisal result, apparently, these guys are the species called Efejgoath.  
It's a name that make me recalls the bees that were in the Elro Great Labyrinth.  
If I'm not mistaken, the bee's name was Finjgoath, is it?

The status is somehow similar.  
However, these guys have neither the "Poison Stinger" nor the "Flight".  
Instead, they have the skill called "Acid Attack".  
In addition, they seem to be able to use "Soil Magic" impudently.

Well, so what.  
Even if they have geographical advantage and the numbers, their strength with me is too different  
If such thing appears on the ground in large quantities, it will be a pinch for the humans.

Quick annihilation, and suppression completed.  
Although there were evolved individuals like bodyguards and the queen ant in the depths of the nest, I clear them up all at once.  
While snitching food occasionally, I decide to use this place as one of the bases as it is because I obtained a large quantity of food here.  
I stuff the corpses of the ant into the wide space where the queen ant was, and lay eggs there.  
With this, there's no need to worry about the food here.



There's no need to make a base by myself purposely, and both food and experience points are obtained.

Rather than killing two birds with one stone, it's killing three birds with one stone.

If I happen to find a similar ant's nest, I will attack it assertively.

## **The treasure is buried underground?**

---

After taking over the ant's nest, I decided to strengthen the underground Detection when moving.

I was encouraged by the initial success.

In a double meaning.

The ant was very delicious.

It's sour probably because it has the "Acid Attack".

That sour was also exquisite.

I can say so because I have the "Acid Resistance" skill, and if I don't have the resistance, it seems to damage just by eating it.

And, the larva was slightly sweet and was delicious.

There was no chrysalis probably because it's a monster.

Probably, when the larva evolves, it becomes the ant's figure suddenly.

Although there were the eggs, because they seem to become food again if they hatch, I wrapped it with threads and left it.

I will keep them alive now as food when my eggs hatched,  
If I wrap it with threads, they can't move freely even if they hatch out, so  
with this, it's safe even if they hatch earlier than my eggs.

It's excellent as a base, and it's delicious as food too.  
Perfect.

That's why, I think that I will find the hot spring by strengthening the  
underground Detection while searching for the ant's nest incidentally.

The movement was going well.

I avoid the town and the highway of the Humans as much as possible, and  
because I advanced the trackless path, I was able to expand my range of  
action without a particularly big trouble.

I killed the monster on the way, and annihilated something like the bandits.  
Thanks to that, the map of "Wisdom" became quite wide.

If it's this wide range, I can escape with Transfer as much as I like.

If I don't let my guard down, it can be said that there's almost no need to  
worry that I will be caught by the Demon King.

Even if I was caught, it won't become the worst situation because there's  
the egg insurance.

However, it becomes impossible to escape forever.

The connection with Maou-in-charge has cut.

That means Maou-in-charge has been defeated by the Demon King, and was  
taken over oppositely.

Maou-in-charge, I won't forget your scale peeling.

Then, that means all of the soul takeover plans have become nothing while I  
was escaping.

The only chance to able to defeat the Demon King in the present condition  
disappeared.

Then, there are two future actions that I can take.

The first one is to continue escaping like this.

Although the Demon King defeated me again, the Queens' erosion is still  
continuing.

Because the erosion of one Queen has ended recently, the remaining Queen  
is three.

The three will be completed soon.

The erosion seemed to rise probably because I evolved.

Although I can't defeat the Demon King now yet, I can bring it in to equal if I unify with the remaining Queens.

It's plan 1 to devote myself to escaping until that time.

The second one is to negotiate a cease-fire with the Demon King.

My immortality is outstanding even in the present condition.

Although I can't defeat the Demon King, I only can't defeat her, and it's impossible for the other side to kill me.

I can't defeat the Demon King, and the Demon King can't kill me.

Both are deadlock.

In addition, the Demon King repelled my soul attack.

The urgent threat can be removed.

In that situation, if I withdraw from Queens and apologize obediently, there might be a possibility of forgiving me.

Because the Demon King was attacked by me and received it, if I apologize with sincerity saying "I won't attack you. I'm sorry. Please forgive me.", and somehow works well. Such a wishful thinking.

Actually, both the Demon King and I are hopeless any further.

Even if I finish unifying with the Queen, when it's said whether I can defeat the Demon King or not, to be honest, it's a strange line.

In the first place, that Demon King, if she's not an Administrator, isn't the most she could do is to take a draw? (TL note: I don't know this part. Not sure whether it's a reference or not)

To be frank, I don't want to fight against the Demon King anymore.

The risk is too huge.

Although I must do something to the world as fast as possible, I want to spend the rest of my life peacefully and leisurely if I finish it.

I want to eat delicious foods, and live idly.

Who will fight against such a large and ghastly monster willingly?

However, in case that the Demon King has a vindictive personality, I may be aimed from now on.

When thinking about it, I want to become stronger by unifying with the remaining Queens, and compete with forces.

I want to think that it's not too late to even apologize after that.

Well, that part depends on the Demon King.

Although I might need to put an end to this in the worst case, I want to decline it if possible.

That's why, I will choose the escape of plan 1 for the present, and when the time comes, I will activate the plan 2.

Now that I decided the future plans, I found an underground hollow.

There's a hole at a considerably deep position.

It's the depth that my Detection is on its limit to even barely perceive the ceiling in the effective range.

Isn't this looks like the ant's nest?

But, it's too deep for it.

In addition, the ceiling seems to be made very firm, and it's like a man-made object.

I have a bad feeling.

A man-made object in such a deep underground.

Judging from the cultural level of the Humans that I have seen so far, a question comes into mind whether there's such technology to dig the until this deep in the underground and even the technology to build man-made basement there.

In addition, the place where I am now is in the forest without people.

The depths of the deep forest where even the adventurers don't come near.

Will a person make something in the underground of such a place?

Can a person make it?

I must check this.

If my thought is correct, it's necessary to confirm this mysterious underground facility no matter what it takes.

Perhaps, my expectation is right.

The problem is whether it's alive or not.

Although I don't think about it, in case that it's alive by any chance, it's necessary to stop it by all means.

No matter the what dangers are.

I made up my mind, and began to dig the soil.

## Underground ruins

---

I dig a hole, and push my way through deep in the underground.  
A layer of the different feeling of material appears clearly so far there.  
That can't be natural by all odds, and it was the man-made object.

There's no reaction at all even if I use the "Soil Magic".  
While the "Soil Magic" is called the soil, the range that it affects is considerably wide.  
Even if it's soil or metal, if it's a big solid body that has a shape, it has function on anything.  
Alaba constructs the bridge instantly, and I can dig the hole smoothly is because of such a reason.

And, that "Soil Magic" was repelled by the wall at my feet.  
In other words, it has resistance to magic.  
I appraise the details of the wall with "Wisdom".

『Impossible to appraise』

Although it's not that I didn't expect it at all, I was not able to appraise the wall.

Because I know that it has resistance to magic, it's probably impossible to break it with magic.

Having said that, when it's said whether it can be destroyed with physical strength or not, I can do it, but when I do it, I don't know what will happen.

I decide to make full use of Detection and grasp the whole aspect of this underground facility reluctantly.

It was no use.

Although the Detection passes to some extent, it becomes dim in the hollow part, and the Detection can't be activated well.

It seems that there's a jammer.

This is slightly, no, considerably bad.

Although it's good if the jammer is from the wall, if some kind of magic is activated inside, this underground facility is alive.

That's a big problem.

Should I inform Gyurigyuri?

Even if I say so, I don't have the way to inform him.

I have no choice but to get in, huh?

I found a thing like the entrance of this facility with Detection.

I dig the hole along the wall, and advance to the entrance.

In the wall that broke off on the way, a square space of one side about 5 meters filled up with soil appears.

But then, the inside is filled up with soil.

I move the soil with magic.

And, the appearing door.

The door is made of heavy metal, and it seems to be the type that slides from the left to right to open.

There's no thing like a knob.

Well, that's obvious.

It's clearly different thing from the civilization above.  
It's a mechanical door that was clearly made to open automatically.  
This square space might have been an elevator originally.

I put my hands on the door that's unbecoming in the fantasy world.  
The door that's buried in the soil for a very long time didn't open automatically.

I reluctantly force it open manually.

Heavy.

Although it can be opened because of my status, this is too heavy.

But, such an impression becomes trivial immediately.

Ahead of the door that I broke open forcibly.

The emergency light that emits faint green light.

I'm shined by the light, and the inside of the underground facility appears faintly.

Well, I have the "Night Vision" though.

An unbelievable thing was put there.

A metal puppet of the height about two meters.

In a word, it was a robot.

In addition, it was made with considerably advanced technology.

That's aligned on both sides of the wall.

No no.

I did expect it, you know?

Although I did, what's with a robot in the fantasy world?

Moreover, this robot is a combat type no matter how I look at it. Thank you very much!

The worst one is these robots are still alive.

In the evidence, the robots begin to start together with a noisy siren.

Although a voice of something can also be heard with the siren, unfortunately, because it speaks in a different language from the one that I learned from the Queen's knowledge, I don't know the contents.

Well, at any rate, I think that it's the announcement that an intruder came, so intercept it.

Intruder, in other words, it's me.

I'm intercepted.

Damn it.

The robot stands up.

It was a four-legged robot.

There are four arms too.

Although two of that are reproduced from the human's arm, and the weapon like the sword combined with the gun is attached on the other two instead of the hands.

Is it the 2 guns 2 swords style?

The normal arm also grips a heavy large caliber gun.

Is it the 4 guns style?

There's no head, and a small muzzle is attached instead.

Is it the 5 guns style?

Approximately 100 robots of such world tearing outlook.

Approximately is because "Wisdom" doesn't activate well in this facility.

Somehow, the Detection jammer is not from the wall, but it seems to be the magic obstruction activated in this building.

Even if I try to activate magic, it doesn't go well as if the construction is being obstructed by something.

This is bad.

I'm in a pinch plainly.

As long as I'm here, I can't use the skills.

I can only rely on simple hand-to-hand combat.

Magic obstruction, that's according to the name, it obstructs the activation of magic.

In other words, magic can't be used.

And, in fact, most of the skills are magic.

The skill's identity is a simplified thing that assist so that the magic can be activated easily using the power of the system.

The power of the soul of the skill's owner forms as plain power.

Whether my thread or my poison, everything was the product by magic.

And, naturally, resistance is also included in it.

The "Physical Nullity" that I have.



This one always sets up a barrier on my body to the powerful physical attack.

In fact, I myself don't nullify the physical attack.

Furthermore, despite saying nullity, if I'm hit by the power that exceeds the barrier's defensive ability, I will receive damage normally.

If I'm hit seriously by an alien who was born in the super vegetable planet, I will break into small fragments.

[TL note: Dragon Ball reference. The super vegetable is basically Super Saiyan(as how Toriyama pick the name from vegetable/yasai) and the vegetable planet is Planet Vegeta]

The resistance is the magic that always deploys a defense barrier to the attack and the neutralizing function.

Because the magic is obstructed naturally by the magic obstruction, the present me is in an origin state without any resistances.

Furthermore, my status is also done by the magic called Enhanced Body and Cover Enhanced Destruction(被破壊強化 TL note: ???)

The offensive ability is only reinforced with hitting muscle strength by magic.

I only raise the muscle strength corresponding to it to move quickly.

Because I activate it in the body, the magic obstruction has a small influence.

It doesn't mean that it's not only small.

Regarding it, it's good if the defensive ability is inside the body, but the surface skin receives the magic obstruction directly.

In other words, one thin skin is almost the state without defense.

Although I can still endure it in the body, when the thin skin tears off, the defense of the place that torn off falls.

And so, if it's pierced, it will become a fatal wound sooner or later.

Something like gradually torn off from the skin, what's with that torture.

The army of 100 robots vs. I who's without skills and my status is weakening.

Ah, this is seriously bad.

## Robot army

---

For the time being, let's confirm the one that can be used in the skills on hand.

Although I said that I'm without skills, it doesn't mean that everything can't be used.

The skills that act in the body is effective.

The "Super Thought Acceleration" can be used without a problem.

Otherwise, there won't be time to think leisurely like this.

The "Super Thought Acceleration" can be used.

But, the "Future Vision" can't.

The "Evasion", "Accuracy" and "Great Probability Correction" can be used, huh?

Although these skills are skills that automatically make slight modifications to the action by the power of the system and make the best movement in the situation, in short, it's the correction skills that make the amateur to be able to evade or hit like a skilled warrior.

Because it's the skills that raise my basic techniques, I don't seem to receive the obstruction.

For the same reason, the "Throw" probably can be used.

Although a part of the golden evasion combo can't be used, still, I can secure the evasion power fairly well.

The magic-type is annihilated.

The things that affect the outside like "Psychokinesis" and "Shoot" are useless.

It's painful that "Space Maneuver" is useless.

The Evil Eyes are also annihilated.

The creation-type like the "Poison Synthesis" and "Medicine Synthesis" is also useless.

Because the thread belongs to the creation-type, it can't be used.

Because every kind of enhanced attack skills is the things that are assisted with power bonus externally against the attribute that the system judged, I think that it probably can't be used.

Because this part is slightly complicated, I also can't say a certain thing.

The status strengthening skills of "Magic God Act" and "War God Spirit" are partly possible.

It's working properly other than the one thin skin.

The "Divine Dragon Power" is the same except that the magic effect negation can't be used.

The "Dragon Barrier" is useless.

Although I thought whether I could oppose the magic obstruction with magic effect negation of the "Divine Dragon Power" and "Dragon Barrier", it didn't went well.

The magic obstruction set up here seems to be considerably advanced, and I was easily overcome.

Only the skills that strengthens the body can be used.

In other words, I have no choice but to raise the level and hit it physically in the end.

Although it would be good if the "Super-speed HP Recovery" activates, I can't expect it.

On the other hand, the robot army is fully armed, or rather, the existence itself is a weapon.

After all, they don't receive the magic obstruction, so I'm overwhelmingly disadvantageous.

In the first place, these guys are operating by the technology that drove the world to ruin before the system construction.

As expected, I won't lose if there's no magic obstruction, but I should think that everyone of them has the power of the Dragon class.

And, there's 100 of them.

What should I do?

I can't leave here.

But, can I win?

Should I withdraw once, and inform Gyurigyuri?

No.

Because I can do the egg revival in the worst case, it's better to act violently as much as possible.

If it's the egg revival that can even escape from the Demon King, even the magic obstruction shouldn't be able to prevent it.

Fortunately, I have made a lot of refuges.

It's not painful even if I consume it here.

Although my status falls temporarily, even if I receive the Demon King's attack before revival, I can just do another egg revival.

If I alone can suppress here by any chance, I might obtain that, outwitting Gyurigyuri.

I don't think that this facility that lived so long doesn't have that.

I want it by all means.

If I obtain that, I might be able to push forward my plan ahead of schedule.

Even if it's necessary to revive, it's worth doing it.

At any rate, Gyurigyuri will only clear up here even if I fail.

Thus, I finish the very long thinking, and switch to combat.

The robots get up and try to prepare the weapon here.

Even if I think for a long time, the opponents just got ready for combat.

Thanks to "Super Thought Acceleration".

Now that I can't use magic, I can only do close combat.  
It's bad if a distance is kept with the opponent that has the gun.  
I draw near to the robot that was the nearest with a dash.

My speed doesn't decrease so much, huh?  
But, somehow, my feet hurts.  
I hit the robot's body hard with the running momentum while enduring it.

The robot blows off.  
Hard!?  
Ouch!?

Uwa.  
The skin of the fist that I used tears.  
Come to think of it, the defense of the thin skin disappeared.  
Even the damage of my own attack's recoil is received, huh?  
It's probably because of this that I have a pain in my feet.  
If I don't have "Sense of Pain Nullity", I would be flinched with that alone.  
Because I have the "Sense of Pain Nullity", I can ignore it while feeling pain.

It doesn't recover.  
Although it looks like it recovered a little, the appearance is almost unchanged.  
Although it's just at the scratch level, it seems to take more than one hour to complete recovery.  
It seems that I should think that there's no recovery.

I add a pursuit to the robot that blew off while thinking about such a thing.  
To be exact, I was going to add it.  
The other robots fired the gun, and interfered.  
Although the evasion was delayed a little more than usual because I don't have the "Future Vision", I escape from the line of fire before the opponents fire the gun.

The bullets pass at high speed to the extent that whether I can even perceive it barely or not.  
Seriously?  
I hardly saw it even if I have the "Super Thought Acceleration" and "Enhanced Five Senses".

If I'm aimed by that, I can't avoid it.

It's obvious that I will become a beehive like this.

And, what's worst is that the gun that the robots hold is rapid-fire like the machine gun type.

It's only a nightmare that it can rapid-fire at that speed.

I approach the robot that fell immediately.

It's approximately simultaneous that I make the robot as the shield and the simultaneous shooting attacked.

Innumerable bullets pierce the robot that was made as my shield.

A part of my body that was not able to hide is blown off by the bullet.

Not pierce, but blows off.

What power is that!?

And, in addition, what has become of the enduring robot's armor!?

But, as expected, the robot's armor is damaged too.

If this goes on, it will be pierced sooner or later.

I snatch the gun from the robot's hand.

Although my arm is hit by the bullet and hollowed out on this occasion, I can't mind it now.

I shift the gun from the right hand that's half torn to the left hand.

I put the muzzle from the gap of the robot's body, and pull the trigger.

A terrible recoil was transmitted to my hand.

I'm glad that I shift hands.

If I pull the trigger with my right hand, my right hand will torn off completely.

I fight back against the robots' shooting.

But, here is 1 and the other side is approximately 100.

Although it would be around 10 robots that attack me because of the area of the building, still, it's 10 times.

There's also the remaining quantity of the bullet, so it's obvious that I will lose soon.

I advance with the robot made as the shield while pulling the trigger.

Although I almost stumble by the shock whenever the bullets hit the robot,

still, I advance while enduring the pain.

And, I throw myself into the robot group that unite as a troop together with the robot that I made as the shield.

I throw the shield robot that can't maintain its model anymore, and I make the next robot in front of me as the shield.

When it comes to this, I will die honorably with the resolution for revival seriously.

## Loot

---

I pretend to bring in a melee, and I abduct a robot and withdraw quickly. If it's a melee, they will stop shooting because they are afraid of friendly fire, but such thing is only when the opponent was a living flesh human. If it's the opponent is the emotionless opponent, it will shoot me together with its allies without hesitation.

Moreover, even though I receive a large damage just by one shot, it's only to the extent that the robot's armor scratched a little.

I'm at disadvantage to die honorably with a suicide attack.

I made the newly abducted robot as the shield, and I observe the robots in order to destroy the present condition desperately.

To be exact, it's the analysis of the magic set in the robots.

The countermeasure for the magic obstruction that's tormenting me.

The robot army acts calmly in the magic obstruction.

They have the defensive ability to the extent that it's impossible, and it's

clear that magic is used.

The answer is because the magic to neutralize the magic obstruction is built into the robots.

The magic that obstructs the magic obstruction further.

I analyze it, and intend to defeat the present condition by imitating it.

Because it's a considerably complicated construction and it's concealed skillfully, it takes a considerable time for the analysis, but if the analysis is completed, I should be able to reverse the formation at once.

I devote myself to evasion, and advance the analysis at the same time.

Even if I use the "Super Thought Acceleration", I can't evade the bullets by seeing it.

I look at the robots movement, predict the trajectory of the fired bullet, and I must evade it from the trajectory beforehand.

I won't make it if I avoid it after it was fired.

If there's only one opponent, I have composure, but it doesn't mean that my processing power can't make it in time. In the first place, the bullets fill up the space to the extent that there's no space to avoid.

But still, I move around everywhere toying the robots in order to minimize the damage.

I turn my brain fully after a long time.

Evasion and analysis.

Thanks to that, my head seems to explode.

My head seriously exploded.

Iii wwwaaaasss ssshhhooottt!

The human head is taken away beautifully.

Fool!

That's also the main body!

Oh.

Bad bad.

The human brain can't be used, and the processing speed drops sharply.

In this environment that I can't expect the recovery, it was a serious wound that's not strange to die normally.

Well, I have the "Patience" and "Immortality".



Even the magic obstruction was not able to stop these two skills.  
As expected of the skills of the broken ability.  
Despite that the magic obstruction set up around this place is an advanced thing that can even reduce my ability remarkably, I can activate the broken skills without a problem at all.  
As long as the body maintains the model, there's no difficulty in actions.  
Because the human head is crushed, if even the spider is destroyed, it might be a little dangerous.

I can't afford to take things easy anymore.  
Because I can't use the human brain, the evasion has become sloppy.  
The right arm that was half torn is blown off.  
Several feet were taken away too.  
The bullets graze the body of both human and spider.

As expected, this is already bad.  
When it becomes such step, the analysis is completed at last.  
I deploy the imitated magic based on the analysis result extemporaneously.  
To see through the opponent's magic formula while fighting in this short time, I'm a genius.

The effect was outstanding.  
As expected of a magic made extemporaneously, the power is lower than the genuine one built in the robots, but at least, it made my status recover to some extent.  
From there, it was comparatively one-sided.

The bullet that scrapes off my flesh just by grazing it until then, didn't become a fatal wound even if it hits me directly.  
Although it doesn't mean that there's no damage at all, it was to the extent that I don't need to make the robot as the shield.  
The recovery of the wound also began gradually.

After all, although I was not able to use magic, I was able to knock down the robots.  
I hit it, cut it with sickle, and threw it.  
Like that, I annihilated the robot army.  
Although I was prepared for the revival, I managed it.

The robots are annihilated, and I canceled the magic obstruction that was set in this facility.

I only destroyed the machine that generated the magic obstruction though.

Immediately after that, my damaged body starts recovering.

The human head that was blown off is cured as before, and the right arm grows too.

Ah, it was tiresome.

But, I did it.

Fufufu.

After this, it's fun time.

Like that, I checked all over the facility

The robot that repairs the robot.

The air cleaning system function maintenance.

And so on.

And, in the deepest part of the facility, I discovered that which I searched for.

A huge machine.

The energy in there was an extraordinary size.

Despite that, the energy increases whenever time passes.

MA energy generator.

That machine is the main source that produced the greatest taboo.

The thing that the existence itself can't be allowed that leads the world to collapse.

I never thought that it's still running.

I destroy the device, and recover the ball of the palm size that saves the energy called the core.

With this, this device can't collect energy anymore.

But, the energy that has been saved so far is concentrated in this core.

I put the core in Space Storage for a moment, I retrace the way where I came while destroying the facility.

And, I return to the place where the ruins of the robot army piled up, and I began the dismantling of the robots.

The aim is the core built in the robots.

Although the capacity is smaller than the core that's in the M A energy generator, the core should have been built into these robots.

The core of the aim was in the body, and I recovered the core from each body.

I put the recovered cores on the floor.

Among those, there were the ones that got damaged in the combat and the energy came out, but still, I have collected a considerable number of cores.

When I add the energy of all cores, it becomes outrageous.

If it converts into simple fracture energy, this whole area will blow off.

It should become the energy that can cause a natural disaster lightly.

The energy that the ancients of this world create in order to satisfy their own desire.

The energy that can be said as the vitality of this star.

Fufufu.

It's this. This.

I broke through the disadvantageous situation by force just for this.

I have the right to secure this as a loot!

If Gyurigyuri is here, he will absolutely take it away.

Well, it's impossible to leave such dangerous materials, right?

But, that Gyurigyuri is not here.

The chance to be able to defeat the robot army was low, and there was the possibility that Gyurigyuri will interfere in the middle of fighting.

That's why, I thought that it's a godsend to obtain it, but for it to go this well.

Thank you, God!

Ah, D, it's not you, okay?

If all of these energies unify with me, I can expect a considerable level up.

The "Taboo" knowledge included the method to absorb this energy.

Although it's a suicidal act to absorb all of these energies if it's a human, I should be able to endure it.

If it went well, I might surpass the Demon King with this.

Thus, I apply magic to the collected cores.

The core and me unites magically, and the energy that dwelled in the core is poured into me.

There's not much changes.

Strange.

I absorb the energy of all the cores while thinking so.

Un?

Huh?

Strange.

Although I thought that there was a level or whatever change if I absorb the core.

There's nothing.

Did I fail?

No no.

The magic formula should have been perfect.

In fact, the energy of the core is empty.

It should be certain that it was transferred to me.

When I had begun to learn impatience slightly, it happened suddenly.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Divinity Area Expansion LV9』 has become 『Divinity Area Expansion LV10』 》

《Conditions met. Apotheosis starts》

The shock to the extent that it's unendurable overflows from my inside.

And, I let go of my consciousness easily.

## Elf Village Battle ①

---

### 【Elf camp outside the barrier】

When you ask what is the most dangerous mission for the Elves, most people will answer the patrol outside the barrier that protects the village. The barrier set up around the village is the absolute defense that has never been broken in the long history.

However, just because of that, they can't afford to not be cautious.

The Elves placed soldiers for the patrol outside the barrier even in the peace time, and performed a patrol whether there was any suspicious part or not.

The reason why this mission is the most dangerous for the Elves is because of a certain monster inhabiting outside the barrier.

The name of the monster is Queen Taratect.

The monster with the power of the Myth rank that's said that there are five of it in the world.

One of those.

The Queen Taratect made this forest as it's house.  
In addition, it's close to the Elf Village.

The Queen Taratect gives birth to the subordinate monsters by the "Spawning" skill.

Those monsters aim and attack the Elves obstinately.

In case of a lower rank one, the strength is not a big deal.

However, as for the monster of the species called Taratect, the strength skyrockets by evolution.

The Taratect species that evolve and became an adult, is a brutal monster that's equal to the Dragon species.

In the forest outside the barrier, such evolved individuals of the Taratect species lurk.

Even the lower rank individual makes the nest sometimes, and when someone got caught in the nest, even a skillful Elf will die without being able to escape.

Although it's safe in the barrier, when they go out, it's the spider's hunting ground.

The most dangerous place for the Elves.

However, a threat different from it has gathered outside the barrier now.

The allied forces of the Humans.

It's the army led by the Rengzant empire.

In the place where the Taratect species strode usually, the Humans formed a formation and standby.

The figure of the Taratect species is not seen.

The Elves predict that it probably have been exterminated by the army.

Although they don't think that the Queen can be defeated, the Queen rarely moves by itself.

It seems that it's abandoned.

The existence that have threatened the Elves so far was defeated by the existence that threatened the Elves now.

Only the kind of the threat changed, and either way, it was a situation that can't be welcomed for the Elves.

The Elf observers observe the state of the army.

What should be paid attention is the existence of the magic division that has been advancing the preparations for the large-scale magic all the time in the firm defense for several days.

As for the Elves who have long life span and deep intelligence, it's obvious that they have the knowledge of the skill more than the Humans.

And, even if they compare it with the knowledge, there's no magic that corresponds to it. It was an unknown magic construction.

The hugeness of the construction exceeds the strategy class magic called great magic lightly, and it takes pride twice of the magnificence.

The preparations for several days is also abnormal.

It can't be predicted what will happen if such a huge magic is activated even if they have the Elves knowledge.

The Elf observers considered to somehow interfere when there's a chance. However, it was not put into practice.

The basic strategy in the Elf Forest is climb the tree, and showers magics and arrows to the opponent on the ground from the top.

Because this Garam Forest is made of large trees, the space between the trees is wider than normal forest, but still, because it's a forest, it's a narrow and complicated terrain compared to the plain.

It's a place where it's considerably difficult to move the army, the march becomes slow by all means, and the formation of the army is disordered to avoid the trees which are the obstacle and becomes sparse.

If they are attacked from the top, they will be helpless.

The Elves strategy is the guerrilla strategy, they are familiar with the forest, and they receive the training specialized in the combat.

They cooperate and corner the opponent while moving individually and separately.

The observers also spread out and observed the army from various angles.

The observers' heads fall approximately at the same time.

Without knowing what happened.

Without realizing that they died.

「Haa. To be taken from the back this easily, aren't the Elves not a big deal?  
」

It's a boy who decapitated the Elves.  
If a viewer sees him, the boy will be called a ninja.  
Black clothes and a katana at the waist.  
The katana probably decapitated the Elves.

「That damn old man pushed such a troublesome thing」

The boy who scratches his head in the way that the bottom of his heart is  
troublesome.  
The state that the magic made spending several days activates is reflected  
in the eyes.

「Well, it's the best to do it suitably. It's a farce anyway」

The boy who annihilated the spread Elves at the same time alone.  
He sees the magic crashes into the barrier, bends, and breaks unnaturally,  
and he smiled wryly.  
It looks just like the barrier broke only because the magic hits.  
But, the boy doesn't miss the unnaturalness.  
Something that was different from the magic destroyed the barrier.  
The boy was able to see so, and in fact, the boy knows that it's so.

「Well then, let's go. Although it's bad for Ken, my own life is more precious  
」

The boy looks down at the state of the marching army.  
Like despising, and like looking down.

「Here was done well, so the others will do well. I mean, can this not go  
well?」

The boy disappears in the forest with a carefree state.

And, as subsequent to the boy, the monsters that lurked in the darkness  
have begun to wriggle.



## Elf Village Battle ②

---

【Reincarnated people's residential area】

「Will the barrier seriously break?」

「What are you dreaming? Come on, let's go」

Several hours before the barrier breaks.

In the residential area of the reincarnated people, the two former adventurers advanced the preparations for departure.

Tagawa Kunihiko, and Kushitani Asaka.

Of course there's the name in this world, but Kunihiko and Asaka call each other by their previous life's names.

This is because they are used to that.

Both have the parents of a certain mercenary group.

Although it seems that they stay at a place and settle down there to some

extent when both of them are babies, when both of them come to be able to walk, they moved from place to place.

If there's a war, the mercenary group will go there. If there's a request of escort, they will follow. If the monster appears, they will go to exterminate it.

Because they traveled around various places, they end up marching the continent without the whereabouts being pinpointed by the Elves.

Being a reincarnated people was one of the cause that they can walk earlier than normal children.

Although both of them were childhood friends in the previous life, they grew up as childhood friends even in this world.

It was already the level that looked like a family, and it was natural to be close to each other for both of them.

Because of that, when Kunihiko said 「I will become an adventurer!」 and rushed out of the mercenary group, Asaka follows him afterwards like it's natural.

Like that, both of them become adventurers, and they move from place to place again.

During that time, there were excellent adventures, and both of them attracted attention as the existences that surpassed the others among the young people.

Because of the attention, it can be said that they are in this place now.

The obtained fame flows to the Elves as it is, and both of them end up being brought into the same place as the other reincarnated people like this.

When they were brought, they were pleased with the reunion with the old friends who met after a long time.

However, after that, they ask what kind of life in the Elf Village, and the flippant feeling sank in an instant.

They were made to shrink back in the situation like keeping-until-death.

Kunihiko has begun to get tired of the life without dream and romance immediately.

On the other hand, Asaka thought this life is acceptable.

Although she was pulled by the unprecedented Kunihiko, Asaka is a relatively normal girl.

The life as the adventurer was dangerous, and as for Asaka who's stability-

oriented, a modest life seemed to suits her even if there was neither dream nor romance.

Starting with chairperson Kudo, the reincarnated people who are in the Elf Village seem to be dissatisfied with the life here.

Asaka also understood the reason well after she actually starts living.

Get up early in the morning, work and sleep at night.

Life without pleasure.

In addition she perceived that the Elves monitored secretly.

It was the honest impression of Asaka that it's inevitable that the stress will be accumulated.

However, judging from Asaka who knows the danger on the outside, it was not unendurable.

Asaka who traveled around various places possessed the thing called adaptability without choice.

If she don't have it, she won't survive, and even if she has it, she can die easily if she's unlucky.

That's the outside, or rather, it's the common sense in this world.

Judging from Asaka, the Elf Village where safety is guaranteed can't be considered as a terrible environment.

Even if that's said, most of the people here don't know the outside fact including Kudo.

Although she speak of the outside dangers in the present life indirectly, their dissatisfaction was not canceled.

She sensed that Sensei is hiding something, and her actions are all for the former students. Asaka understood it because she live as an outlaw adventurer for a long time, and the ability to judge a person was developed. But, nevertheless, because she felt that following up the abducted people is wrong, she leaves as it is.

Asaka has the peace-at-any-price principle unlike Kunihiko.

On the other hand, Kunihiko doesn't hide his true intention.

He says the things that he thought, and says the things that he heard.

If it's a boy, the word "adventure" is an attractive word by all means, and it was a natural flow to hear it from Kunihiko who has real experience.

And, Kunihiko talked about the previous adventures as he was asked.

The first time defeating a monster.

Level up.

Like that, the boys who listened attentively to the adventure story swung from joy to sorrow.

Although most boys turned an admired look to Kunihiko who realized the man's dream, there were those who understood the outside severity after hearing Kunihiko's story.

Both of them entered the Elf Village gave influence to the other reincarnated people for good and bad.

And, it shook.

Do you demand the safe present life or the dangerous freedom?

Of course it's not a problem that can be solved at once.

But, the time when such choice is done may come someday.

They were chased by the daily life while being at loss.

And, the Elf Village was on the verge of danger without being able to decide it and the power to take actions.

「I begged you. However, don't act recklessly」

The permission to participate in the interception war was given to both Kuniko and Asaka who had the power to fight.

All of the reincarnated people who remained see off the two people.

Kudo sent the words of encouragement representing everyone.

「Yeah. Wait with the intention to board a large ship」

Kunihiko laughs cheerfully, and changes his eyes to cold at the next moment.

「So, Ogi, will you tell me your real intention that you tried to serve poison to us before we leave?」

The glances turns to Ogiwara who's in charge of cooking all at once.

Ogiwara received the glances, and he can only be flustered.

## Elf Village Battle ③

---

【Reincarnated people's residential area】

Ogiwara got impatient.

Even though he should have mixed poison in the dish of the two former adventurers, they looked fine.

He suppresses the impatience in the heart, and sees off the two people with an innocent look.

It's already hopeless for Ogiwara now that it became like this.

Although the mission failed, the implication of the insurance is strong, and he have no choice but to entrust it to the people on the site.

Fortunately, the two people don't seem to notice that it was poisoned.

It probably was resisted unconsciously because the Poison Resistance was high.

He thought so.

「So, Ogi, will you tell me your real intention that you tried to serve poison to us before we leave?」

By Kunihiko's words, Ogiwara's color of blood draws right away.  
It was noticed.

「Wh-What do you mean?」

He plays innocent.

「Don't play innocent. I already know that you're the one who did it」

A firm intention that evasion will not be allowed was felt.  
Ogiwara gave up in making an excuse quickly.  
He don't say such stupid thing like "Where's the evidence?".  
Becoming innocent if there's no evidence only works in the constitutional state. Here is the different world, and there's neither the police nor the lawyer.  
Ogiwara was already guilty in Kunihiko, and a poor excuse will only worsened the position oppositely.

「Aaah. It would be good if you become impossible to move by the poison」

The surroundings react to the words.  
Seeing the state, Kunihiko and Asaka are half convinced that this is the action that Ogiwara took alone.  
Although it's not certain yet, the reaction of the surroundings is seriously surprised, and the two people who pass through bloodshed as adventurers knew the feelings and gesture of the people very clearly.  
And, judging from the experience, they consider everyone to be innocent excluding Ogiwara.

「That's too bad. Should I have you tell me the circumstances slowly after I hit you once?」

「Well, wait. Although it's certain that I served poison, this is something that I did thinking of you, you know?」

Kunihiko who tries to step forward.

Ogiwara who restrains him with words.

Ogiwara thinks desperately for a reversal while not showing the feelings of impatience.

「What do you mean?」

「It's simple. If you two go, you will die」

Kunihiko moves one step closer.

Ogiwara take a step backward according to it.

The eyes pass by Kunihiko and is turned to the several Elves who came to guide Kunihiko and Asaka.

In addition, he search for the presence of the Elf who hides and watches this residential area.

From here on, it's gambling.

「Natsume acts recklessly and dispatched the army here. What Shun said is not wrong, but only half is correct. Natsume's army is in disguised, the original purpose, the annihilation of the Elves starts」

「What!？」

「Surprised? I'm an infiltration member who leaks the information to the outside from the inside. In this strategy, most of the Elves will be killed. Because it's planned that they won't interfere here, I recommend that you don't go to the battlefield」

Kunihiko's movement stops.

Casting a sideways glance at him, Asaka thinks whether Ogiwara's words are true or not.

It's slow that Ogiwara was brought here among the reincarnated people. However, unlike Kunihiko and Asaka who were brought just approximately one year ago, it's said that Ogiwara was brought approximately ten years ago.

Although it's slow among the reincarnated people, it's not slow to the extent that it's unnatural.

What did Ogiwara do during the short period before he was brought into the Elf Village?

He is brought into the Elf Village, and he can contact the outside even though there's the barrier.

Ogiwara confessed those questions easily.

「I'm affiliated with the church, and I received the training for information gathering when I was young. The unique skill that I have is 『Infinite Calling』 that's a skill that can use Telepathy without limitations. It can pass through the barrier, and it can't be tapped unlike the Telepathy. I contact the outside all the time with this. Ah, of course I conceal it with "Concealment". The Elves probably think that the 『Taijutsu Genius LV1』 is my inborn skill」

The Elves' action on Ogiwara who exposed it was fast.

They activate magic to restrict the body.

It's the magic that wears wind on the target's body, and seals the motion.

Ogiwara evaded it.

Kunihiko and Asaka who were active as adventurers took in that the ability is on the level that can't be called as an amateur from the movement.

But, it's far from the first rank.

But still, if it's assumed that he acquire this movement in the several years before coming to the Elf Village, he has accumulated considerable training.

「It's already over for the Elves. Would you like to die in vain for the Elves, or survive here? Which one will you choose?」

The reincarnated people are upset to the words.

There are no good feelings for the Elves.

Having said that, it was hopeless even if such a thing was said suddenly.

Ogiwara thrown the words to the former adventurers, Kunihiko and Asaka. He judged that there were prospects of victory if he can bring these two people into this side.

But, Ogiwara forgot it because of the impatience.

That he has already done a hostile act called poisoning.

Asaka holds down Ogiwara on the ground.

Ogiwara didn't know what happen for an instant.



「Elves. This person's treatment will be decided by us. Interference is unnecessary」

Asaka declares in a cold voice.  
The Elves are overwhelmed by it.

「I will have you to tell me the full story」

Ogiwara is pulled by Asaka, and is thrown into a nearby house.  
Although the Elves try to follow after her, Kunihiro blocks the path.

「You are too careless」

Asaka who applied soundproof, draws closer to Ogiwara.

「Saying such a thing, if you oppose the Elves here, what about the others who can't fight?」

Ogiwara can't answer Asaka's cross-examination.  
The mission ordered to Ogiwara is to make sure that the reincarnated people to be quiet.  
Without choosing the means in that case.

「And, the one that you come up with is poison? That's too poor」

「It can't be helped. I was not able to leak information carelessly because there were the eyes of the Elves」

「Then, isn't it fine if you use your boasted "Infinite Calling"?」

「Ah」

Asaka sighs to Ogiwara who looks foolish that he just noticed it.

「For the time being, I will torture you」

「What?」

「And, the eyes of the Elves will turn away even a little」

「Eh? It's a pretense, right?」

「It's unnatural if there's no wound, right?」

Ogiwara's scream echoes in the house where the soundproof was purposely canceled.

Of course it reaches the everyone's ears on the outside, and they became terrified.

Ogiwara receives really light torture, and spits out everything to Asaka. With the information, Asaka and Kunihiro begin to move. Not to go to fight, but to survive.

## Elf Village Battle ④

---

【Ronant】

The barrier is broken, and the army begins to advance. However, the way the barrier breaks has a sense of incongruity.

「Teacher, what's wrong?」

「Umu. How do you see the way the barrier breaks just now?」

「As expected, did Teacher also feel unnatural?」

「There's no way that I can't see through it when you can see through it」

Even my foolish apprentice had the sense of incongruity, so it's certain. That doesn't seem to be destroyed by the great magic prepared by here. Although that great magic was an advanced magic formula that I don't even know, the abilities of the magicians who handle it are poor. Although it's said that they are the magicians of the church, I can only see

that they are swung around by the magic with that skill.

However, then, what cause the barrier to break?

At the moment when the magic hit the barrier directly, a different shock seemed to be added to the barrier.

If that's the case, is there something that's acting as well as us?

The purpose?

Is it the Elves' feint to pretend so?

If that's the case, it's dangerous to continue marching, but, fumu.

「We will take separate actions than the main army from here. Come」

「Eh!? Wha-, Teacher!?!」

「Don't worry. That idiot Yuugo doesn't see the whole. Even if we take separate actions, he won't notice it」

「Is it such a problem!?!」

「I think I will at least leave a messenger」

「There!?!」

My intuition is saying it.

I must confirm the mysterious existence that destroyed the barrier.

Then, there's no need to hesitate.

From the way the barrier breaks, I calculate backward the approximate position.

We began marching to there.

However, we receive continuous the attacks from everywhere in the forest, and we were confined quickly.

The Elves shot magic and arrows from the gap of the trees.

「I see. Even though our footing is bad and the march can't advance, they can have the upper hand by using the trees. This means that the whole forest is a huge trap」

「Teacher, don't feel admired, and please do something!」

The apprentices fight back to the Elves' magic desperately.

The progress of the battle is equal.

Although there's damage here, there's no dropouts among the foolish apprentices.

I'm slightly disappointed.

「Elves are only to this extent, huh?」

「Teacher? Do you hear what I'm saying?」

If the Elves are excluded, the world's strongest magician.

Although that's my present evaluation, I'm made to realize that the evaluation was wrong after looking at the Elves actually.

It's a good evidence that they can only fight with the foolish apprentices at an equal degree.

Elves are not my enemy.

「Hmph」

I construct magic.

Activate.

A Elf is shot through by my magic, and dies.

「Are you satisfied with this?」

「Y-Yes」

I annihilate the Elves, and begin to walk in the silent forest again.

「What speed of magic construction」

「Although there's that too, is it possible to create that amount of magic instantly?」

「No, in the first place, that magic should not have the function of pursuit. To apply additional effect in the magic, that person is a genius after all」

It's deplorable that they are excited about a child's play of this level.  
Mu?

I prevent the flown magic.

I see.

Quite a power.

The dexterity is different from the Elves who I annihilated just now.

Reinforcement, huh?

I confirm it with "Thousand Miles Eyes".

Similar to the Elves just now, the strategy that makes the trees as the shield and attack from a long distance is unchanged.

This is a slightly intense opponent for the apprentices.

Well.

Let's get a little serious.

I construct magic.

The number is ten times of just now.

The power is double.

Because there's a distance, I raise the pursuit function.

Although I understood that the Elves hold their breath, there's no reason to show mercy.

The magic that I shot pierce the Elves' bodies.

Although some of them deploy defensive magic, they are pierced together with the magic.

Although some of them shoot magic to offset it, it's pierced without being able to offset it.

Although some of them try avoid it and escape, they are caught up by the pursuing magic.

I Transfer.

In front of me who transferred is the only one among the Elves who prevented my magic.

However, it was not completely prevented, and the body was covered in blood.

「Even the Transfer is mastered, you monster」

「I'm not a monster. You are only weak」

「Bullshit」

The Elf exerts his last strength and constructs magic.

Slow.

The activation of my magic that starts after that was faster, and the Elf dies easily.

「It's splendid」

「Nonsense. Even if you defeat an opponent of this degree, there's nothing

that can be boasted」

「It's the Elves, you know? It's said that they far exceed the Humans if it's the magic skill. It's only the Teacher who can slaughter easily like this」

「If it's that person, they can be killed more easily. If it's this, the recent Hero is more stronger」

「Teacher, why did you withdraw at that time?」

I think a little to the apprentice's question.

Certainly, like my apprentice sees through my mind, I might win if I use all my power.

Although if it's me alone, the winning rate is half, if I match with my apprentices, we might be able to win.

However, I didn't intend to make that bet.

I'm also naive.

I didn't want to see the appearance of my apprentices dying.

And also, the appearance of the Hero dying.

I have one apprentice.

The apprentice who I was not able to finish bringing up with this hand because of the political thing and various ties.

The period that we were together is only 13 days.

An owner of talent that might develop more if I put him nearby.

Although that fought mainly with a sword, if I had to say, that had talent in magic.

That's why, if I raise him with this hand, he might not be defeated by the Demons.

All of these are not assumptions.

There was hardly anything that can be taught in 13 days.

But still, the previous Hero Julius is my best apprentice without a doubt.

It's a fact that I'm told to teach him by that person.

However, after I begin to teach people, I feel that I have found something important.

Did that person foresee this to come?

I don't know.

I can't foresee that person's real intention.

I was able to confirm that the younger brother of my ex-apprentice grew up splendidly.

And, if one were to say that the feeling of guilt that I didn't lead Julius properly fade, it's different, but there was an emotional thing.

That's why, there was no choice of fighting in that place.

「It's a whim」

「Haa」

I evade it suitably to deceive the real intention.

Well, if I meet with that Hero the next time, it might be good to train him a little serious.

Although a defeat is certain if it's pure power, if I'm not obsessed with winning, there are many ways to do it.

I could be able to teach him that there's also a way to fight without losing.

Although I don't know whether we will meet again or not.

For the time being, the first thing to do is to survive this battlefield.

## Elf Village Battle ⑤

---

【Firimes】

I was alone in the front line.

Shun-kun and Katia-chan are the rear forces.

Shun-kun is too kind.

If I say it badly, he's too naive.

Surely, even if he can defeat a monster, he can't kill a human.

That's why, I have him to be in the rear unit.

The persuasion was entrusted to Hyrinth-san.

He also understood Shun's naivety, and accepted my plan.

I'm thankful to Shun-kun.

I might not be able to return to the Elf Village by passing through the Elro Great Labyrinth with my power alone.

But, from here on, it's the teacher's work.

I can't borrow the power of Shun-kun and the others.

The barrier was broken.

To be honest, I was half in doubt, but the barrier was really broken.

But, the shock that the other Elves received was more than me.

The defensive wall that should be called absolute that has never been destroyed since they were born, was broken.

Coupled with the threat of the monster that's outside the barrier, the shock that they lost the heart's support is immeasurable.

Although I assumed such a situation, they must have thought that the barrier will never be broken.

「Everyone, please calm down」

I tell the panicking Elves.

「The barrier was broken. However, the device that generated the barrier was not broken. We should hold out until the the barrier restores again」

I am the daughter of the Patriarch.

In addition, I am a reincarnated person and my ability is high, and I have a strong right to speak among the Elves.

If I'm seen from the Elves who live for a long time, I am a young girl even if I add my age of the previous life, but no matter what they think, they will follow my words.

Now also, they hear my words, and they seem to regain calmness little by little.

「In addition, here is in the forest. It's like the garden of we, Elves. The human army can't defeat us. Let's teach them that it's stupid to challenge the Elves in the forest」

I tell strong words to inflame the fighting spirit a little.

In truth, the situation is not so kind.

Although there's the advantage of the terrain called the forest, as for the total number, the other side is overwhelming.

On top of that, the opponent is the Rengzant empire's powerful army that's experienced in combat that continued to fight against the Demons for many years.

It was obvious that it will be a severe fight.



Although the prudent Elves can understand it, the thing called the atmosphere of the place is important.

The Elves nod powerfully and silently, and start the march.

We who advance quietly in the forest are like the assassin rather than the warrior.

It's might be not necessarily wrong.

We jump from tree to tree, and finally, we found the army advancing in the forest.

Thanks to the terrain called the forest that doesn't suit for a march, the formation is disordered.

The front is held up, it becomes dense, and it's prolonged when they try to move to the side to resolve it.

I declare the start of attack by Telepathy.

Magics and arrows rush into the army that has trouble with the march.

They are trampled down without being able to do anything by the attacks from the overhead.

It's probably the unit that originally didn't assume a combat in such a forest.

Although the knights who held the shield in the front row defended it somehow, the long distance unit in the back row and the charge unit in the middle row fall down without being able to do anything against our attacks.

It's not good to have crowded to the extent that it's impossible to move freely.

Even if they are at the position where they can move, the natural obstacle called the forest doesn't permit freedom.

If this is a plain, the result will probably be totally different.

The attacks here are defended by the shield unit in the front row, worn us out with the attack of the long distance unit in the back row, and as a finishing blow, the charge unit in the middle row approaches and cut us down.

But, that's only when it's the plain.

The forest is the field of we, Elves.

The terrain that they can't move properly, and the attack from the overhead that they are not used to it.

The counterattack doesn't reach us who made the trees as the shield.

Although there were soldiers who try to climb the tree, they are shot down before they finish climbing it.

Even if they finish climbing it, all of the Elf soldiers have the "3D-Maneuver".

Although there are not many Elves who have the "Space Maneuver", that alone is enough to move in this forest freely.

On the unstable tree's footing, there's no way that the Elves can be defeated by the humans.

However, the opponent is the experienced powerful army.

They won't keep on being attacked forever.

They give up in maintaining the formation, the shield unit and the long distance unit reform into a two man cell.

They return fire while hiding behind the shield.

The other soldiers who don't receive the shield's defense head to the tree while dodging our attacks.

The number that was shot down is many, but we were pushed by the violence of number, the place where we are forced to do combat on the tree increased.

I observe such a progress of battle, and order retreat without overdoing it at the disadvantageous place.

Although my personal purpose is to take my former student's head, the purpose as the whole Elves is the stalling until the barrier restores.

If I think about the opponent's number and the advantage in terrain, I think that it's the best to wear out the opponent while retreating slowly.

However, in the communication from the detached force, there's a report that they are being overwhelmed by a non-standard magician.

There's also the unit that the communication was cut off before I know it.

My unit is doing well, as a whole, it can be said that we are overwhelming them, but a part seemed to be overwhelmed.

However, as expected, I have my hands full about my own unit.

I will entrust that to Potimas who's in the base.

Despite being my father, that man's true character can't be known.

Surely, he has prepared one or two hidden-ball play.

Like that, I continued commanding, and I finally found the figure.

Yuugo Van Rengzand.

My student who has the name called Natsume Kengo before.

The former student who has strayed from the right path, no, the former student who I have let him to stray from the right path.

I can't say anything about Shun-kun.

I am not resolved yet at the last moment.

Surely, if I kill him, I will definitely be disqualified as a teacher.

Although I might be disqualified as a teacher now, it's certain that I will exceed the last line.

But, I must do it.

That's the last thing that Sensei can do to Natsume-kun as a teacher.

It might be my ego.

I don't say to forgive me.

But still, I will kill you.

## Elf Village Battle ⑥

---

【Firimes】

I throw away the hesitation.

I shoot the magic of the maximum firepower aiming at Yuugo.

The magic of "Heaven Wind LV4", 「Dragon Wind」

This magic is a magic that generates a tornado if I say it.

Although it might seem to be plain when it's heard so, the thing called tornado is actually a natural disaster in Earth.

There was not so much tornado damage in Japan, but it's a frightening phenomenon that blows off the house in America.

People, etc, are easily swallowed by the storm.

If it's a person that's as strong as Shun-kun or a brutal monster that's more than the danger degree A class, it might be possible to prevent it.

However, Yuugo loses all the skills once, and his status also falls.

Although years passed since that time, he can't regain his former strength even if start over again.

I know that he has the Seven Sins skill.  
But, the skill that Yuugo has is 『Lust』 .  
According to the Elves' record, the "Lust" skill has a brainwash ability.  
It seems to give a strong brainwash to the extent that it's dreadful, but it's not a direct combat skill.  
Although his status might increase to some extent by the title, that's all.  
He can't endure my magic.

The tornado swallows the soldiers, and even their lives are swallowed.  
And, I approach to Yuugo's front.

「U, raa!」

It was dispersed by Yuugo's sword.

What!?  
That magic should have the highest power among the magic that I can use!  
My magic offensive ability exceeds 1500, you know!?  
That, how?

「Oka-chaaan! I wanted to meet you, you know? Though I didn't think that you're here」

Yuugo shouts.  
The voice is like he has gone crazy somewhere, and I feel madness.

「Even though I actually thought to greet you after destroying your hometown, snatching Sensei's important, important students, and pushed you into the depths of despair. Why are you here?」

I shoot magic again without answering the question.  
This time, it's a bullet of wind that aims at Yuugo alone.  
However, that's also repelled by Yuugo's sword.

「Ahahahaha! Like such shabby magic will work! Say, do you think that I will stay weak forever after my power is deprived?」

I judge that magic is ineffective, and I hold the bow.  
I can also handle bow as a minor one of the Elves.  
I endow "Wind Magic" to the arrow and shoot it.  
The arrow that's endowed with the power of wind, accelerates and flies like a bullet.  
It's like the bullet of wind just now that has an entity.

However, he avoided it this time.

「Mysterious, right? Do you want to know it? The reason why I became this strong!」

Yuugo kicked the ground casually.  
He shorten the distance between me with one step instantly.

I nock an arrow again and shoot it while retreating.  
Yuugo avoided it without knocking it off with the sword a while ago.  
That means he can't knock it off with the sword.  
Although it becomes a wishful thinking, I think that he felt that it's dangerous if he hit it directly.

As I thought, Yuugo shift sideways from the arrow's line of fire, and evades it.  
His advancing speed becomes slow to that extent, and the distance with me opens.

「Don't run away!?! Isn't this the relationship of me and Oka-chan!」

I shoot an arrow.  
At the same time, the Elves who spread in the surroundings attack Yuugo all at once.

「What a joke!」

Yuugo blew off the showering magics and arrows.  
This is slightly unexpected.  
I order the surrounding Elves to retreat with Telepathy.  
It's very unlikely to stand a chance against Yuugo with odd power.

「Let's continue the talk! I am thankful to you, you know? Because I have writhed in agony to the extent that I would go mad, the present me exist!」

It's not that you would go mad, but you have gone mad!

No, I have no obligation to say it.

After all, I was the one who drove Yuugo mad.

「Because of that, this power is obtained! You know one of it, right? The 『Lust』 skill, The best power that makes the opponent to move at will!」

I shoot an arrow.

He avoided it.

「And, another one! I have the power to become the strongest! That's the 『Greed』 skill! It's the highest power that deprives a part of the defeated opponent's power! What do you think that why I'm in the front line? Because that way, I can kill a lot of enemies, and make those powers into mine!」

I was upset and my movement has stopped for an instant.

The 『Greed』 skill.

It's one of the Seven Sins skills, and it has the ability to deprive a part of the power when the owner kills others,

The ability that can be deprived is random. It can be either status or skill or even skill points.

As for the skill, it doesn't deprive the skill of the opponent as it is, but it should deprive it in the state that the level fell.

Even if a level 9 skill is deprived, it should fall to level 1.

That's why.

The reason why Yuugo continue to chase me without using a long distance attack while having the status to dodge my magic easily is because.

Not because Yuugo don't use long distance attack, but it's probably that he can't.

Even if he deprive a magic skill, it would return to level 1.

The level 1 magic is not significant, and even if he use it, there's hardly any effect.

No.

Such a thing is not important now.

The important one is that Yuugo acquires the power more than before, using the skill.

How many lives did he take?

How many crimes did he repeat to regain such power?

It's an instant that I stopped moving.

But, Yuugo shortens the distance in that instant, and brandishes his sword.

「Here!」

「Ku!？」

The swung sword penetrates the armor of wind that I always wear, and slashes my arm shallowly.

I spark an explosion of wind between Yuugo at once, and take distance by the recoil.

Although I also receive damage, I am disadvantageous in close combat.

「Not bad」

On the other hand, Yuugo has no remarkable damage.

I shoot an arrow without minding it.

Yuugo avoids it easily.

However, the preparation was completed.

I didn't shoot the arrows without a plan.

If Yuugo is conscious, he would understand that I run like drawing a circle.

The arrows that stick on the ground are the origin that generates the barrier.

Although the output is lower than the one that covered the village, it's the barrier that I imitate the ancient technique that can't be reproduced by the skill.

Yuugo is left behind in the barrier.

I didn't just shut him.

Air comes out of the inside of the barrier rapidly.

To manipulate wind means that to move air.



And, although I tend to think that this world is variously different from the Earth, the thing called oxygen exists properly.

The law of this world is not different from the law of the Earth that we know, and by the having the new laws like magic, skill, etc added to the law, it just looks different.

Therefore, it's the same as the Earth that a person can't live without air. Although the barrier doesn't change form, the atmospheric pressure will change suddenly if the inside air comes out.

The human body can't endure the change, and even if it's endured, the person will die sooner or later by lack of oxygen.

This is the original magic that I developed individually.

Although Yuugo tries to destroy the barrier desperately, it's useless.

Even though the output is low, it's the reproduction of the barrier in the ancient time.

I can't activate it if I don't be reckless, but it's the end if I activate it, and the barrier will never break.

I won.

Yes, I have been careless.

The thunder pierced me from the side.

「Ka, ha!？」

My consciousness flies for an instant.

At the same time, the maintenance of the barrier becomes negligent.

Yuugo didn't overlook the chance.

「Hahaha! That was close! That was really close, you know!? Nice, Yuri!」

Yuugo destroys the barrier, and praises the opponent who used the magic of thunder to me.

Yuri-chan who smiled was there.

When Yuugo was announced as the Hero, she was also announced as the Saint.

If it's the Saint who's the Hero's attendant, it's not strange even if she's in this place.

Rather, it's unnatural for her to not be here.

I was careless.

I only pay too much attention to Yuugo, and became negligent to the surroundings.

With this, I can't make light of Yuugo.

Yuugo swing down the sword without mercy to me who stopped moving because I became numb by the thunder.

Although I somehow dodge it barely, the part of my stomach is cut deeply without being able to dodge every swing.

It hurts!

It hurts!

It hurts!

「You sure give me a hard time. But, it's my win. Kukuku. I won't kill you. Because after this, I must have the downfall of the Elves burnt into your memory! What should I do with the people in our class? If they want to cooperate, I can add them into my subordinates though. Should I torture the one who resist in front of Oka-chan? I'm sure that you will have a nice face at that time, right? Ahahahaha! I'm looking forward for it, oi!？」

Please stop it!

I must stop him.

But, my body doesn't move properly because of the pain.

Yuri-chan pushes down my body to the ground.

「What a good state. It's opposite to that time. How is it? The feeling of crawling on the ground? You're uneasy about what's going to happen after this, right? It's hopeless, right? I won't brainwash you. I will push you down into the depths of despair while you're sane and torment you until your heart breaks!」

It hurts.

I am scared.

It's already no use.

I can't stand it anymore.

I can't endure it anymore.

Someone, please help me.  
Someone, please save me.

Yuri-chan who got on me blew off.  
The shadow that slashes at Yuugo.  
Yuugo withdraws to the back at once and evades it.

In front of me, the man who held a shield stands in the way.  
In front of Yuugo, the boy who held a sword stands in the way.

「I was late, Sensei」  
「Leave it to us」

At the end of the words, I fainted.

## Elf Village Battle ⑦

---

【Potimas】

「Did it come?」  
「Y-Yes」  
「Intercept them. Take that out」  
「Understood. The number?」  
「All」  
「Pardon?」  
「Take out all」  
「All?」  
「Yeah. Scatter that in every direction except the vicinity where Firimes and the Hero are」  
「However, isn't that excessive forces?」  
「The cause that the barrier was broken is unknown. And, if my thought is right, it's lack of forces oppositely」

【Ronant】

「What is this?」

I said so instinctively.

There was a strange thing there.

『Impossible to appraise』

This is the second time in my life that the "Appraisal" failed.

The first time is that person.

However, at that time, it was not 『Impossible to appraise』, but it should have displayed 『Appraisal was obstructed』.

In other words, this one in front is an unknown thing that's the first time in my life to encounter.

Several things like destroyed metal armor fell down in front of me.

"Like" is because it was the shape that clearly doesn't assume a person to wear it.

There are four arms and four feet.

At this point, it's strange.

Ha!?

Eight feet!?

Does it respect that person!?

No, that's no.

Such boorish thing can't express that person's beauty.

If this imitated the figure of that person, the contempt is extreme.

However, what on earth is this?

Although it's destroyed, did it move before it was destroyed?

It's said that the 「Puppeteer」 title comes to be able to manipulate puppet at will using the "Telekinesis" skill, etc, but is this one kind of the puppet?

The title called Puppeteer itself is rare, and because I have never seen the real thing, I can't say a certain thing.

However, the things that were destroyed like this scattered here means that there's someone who passed through here earlier than us.

The person must be the one who destroyed the barrier.

Although interest boils to the puppet that I have not seen before, we should hurry to pursue the person now.

It was really only a chance that I was able to avoid it.

No, I didn't avoid it.

I only changed my feeling and stood up from the posture of sitting down and looked at the puppet.

I was only saved by the movement accidentally.

At the moment when I stood up while bending my waist, something passed through the front of my stomach.

My body blows off to the back just by the shock.

The position that the something passed was the place where I sat just before, and it's exactly aiming at the head.

「Teacher!？」

「Withdraw!」

I roll on the ground with the blown off momentum.

The voice that urge withdrawal is also in vain, and my subordinates blow off while bursting blood.

It was exactly a scene according to the word "burst".

My subordinates' limbs blow off, and the bodies become hollow.

Whenever something mysterious that can't be seen passes through, my subordinates die miserably.

I look at the point where the something will come flying.

There was a thing similar to the puppet just now that had not been destroyed yet there.

The something seems to fly out from the strange cylinder shape that's equipped on the puppet's arm.

I shoot magic towards the puppet immediately.

I don't go easy at all.

However, the puppet evaded the arrow of fire shot by me easily.

This is bad.  
That puppet is clearly stronger than me.

「All members, withdraw!」

I shout only that somehow.  
Although I don't know how many subordinate survived, anyway, the damage will become more serious than now if we fight that puppet directly. Although they are foolish apprentices, I want many of them to survive even one person.

And, I will destroy that puppet that took the lives of the apprentices even if it costs this life.

I construct magic.  
The foundation of magic that I continued to polish earnestly after I met that person in my lifetime.  
Because it's the foundation, it's the secrets.  
The created arrow of flame is dozens.  
I place all of those under control, and shoot it.

The arrows of flame that come flying at high speed.  
However, the puppet dodge more than half.  
And, the remaining ones that hit directly don't seem to deal a significant damage.

The defensive ability is high precisely because it imitates the armor.  
In addition, the mobility that moves at high speed.  
The mysterious attack that's invisible to my eyes.  
Strong.  
It might be strong next to that person among the one that I fought so far.

Transfer.  
I go to the puppet's back.

I construct magic immediately.  
I freeze the puppet's feet.  
And, the shock wave by the "Wind Magic" of pursuit.

The frozen Puppet's feet half break.  
Still, it's half.  
But, it's half.  
With this, the mobility should fall considerably.

The puppet's arms turn back like it ignores the movement of the joints.  
At the moment I got startled, I kick the ground and jump sideways.  
Because it's a puppet, something like joints can be tampered in any way.  
It can't be understood until I see it with my own eyes.

The price is my right arm and both legs.  
I was not able to finish avoid it.

However, I won't be defeated for free.  
I endure the pain, and construct magic.  
I complete the magic before the puppet points the cylinder at me again.

"Hell Flame Magic LV4", Heat Haze.  
The small fireball of the size approximately of the fist.  
It hits the puppet's body.  
The effect is instant.  
But, the flame burns down everything.

Heat Haze is the magic that compressed the power of enormous flame to small.  
The highest rank magic that's my best forte.  
The tough body of the puppet is burnt before the Heat Haze, melt and is destroyed completely.

I did it.  
The smile that I had was drawn in the next moment.

In my view, I saw the several same puppets moved.

## Elf Village Battle ⑧

---

【Shun】

There was a sign that Sensei lost consciousness at the back.  
Although the wound is deep, it should not be a fatal wound.

「Anna, Sensei's treatment」

「Understood」

Because I rushed in a hurry, Anna who pants seem to be worsened, but it can't be helped.

I observed the state of the front line with "Clairvoyance".

And, when I saw Yuugo appeared, I rushed immediately.

Although it's a selfish action disregarding the Elves' instructions, killing Yuugo here has a big meaning.

And, I want them to cancel my arbitrary act because of that.

In addition, I thought that only Yuugo who I must bring it to an end by my hands.



「Hyrinth-san, please protect Sensei and Anna」

「Understood」

Hyrinth-san consents briefly.

Usually, he would stop me if I fight with the enemy's general alone.

But, I can't yield only this time.

I think that Hyrinth-san understood it.

「Then, I will be Yuri's opponent」

「Katia, Yuri is」

「I know it. She's the same as me before. I won't kill her」

Complicated feelings were able to grasped on Katia's face.

The anger towards Yuugo.

The pity towards Yuri.

Not only that, but Yuri's appearance might be seen as her former self.

As the body that has been brainwashed by Yuugo.

If something was different, it might be just reverse that stood next to me.

Katia should have an extraordinarily strong thought against Yuugo.

But, she suppressed it, and handed it over to me.

I won't waste that will.

「Ah ah ah. Not only Oka-chan, but you're also here」

「Ah, In order to defeat you」

「Ha! How funny. You? Me? There's no way you can!!」

The pressure that seems to rule this place gushes out of Yuugo's body.

I appraise Yuugo while holding the sword.

『Human LV61 Name Yuugo Van Rengzand  
Status

HP : 3 1 6 9 / 4 8 3 1 (Green) (Details)

MP : 1 5 4 2 / 1 7 1 1 (Blue) (Details)

SP : 2 5 7 7 / 2 5 7 7 (Yellow) (Details)

: 2 6 6 3 / 3 2 5 5 (Red) + 0 (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 3 8 8 9 (Details) + 4 0 0

Average Defensive Ability : 1 2 5 5 (Details) + 4 0 0

Average Magic Ability : 9 9 8 (Details) + 2 0 0

Average Resistance Ability : 2 3 8 4 (Details) + 2 0 0

Average Speed Ability : 2 9 3 9 (Details) + 4 0 0

#### Skill

「Automatic HP Recovery LV6」 「MP Recovery Speed LV2」 「MP Consumption Down LV2」 「SP Recovery Speed LV7」 「SP Consumption Down LV7」 「Magic Perception LV3」 「Magic Manipulation LV2」 「Magic God Act LV2」 「Magic Granting LV2」 「Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「Enhanced Destruction LV4」 「Enhanced Slashing LV4」 「Enhanced Blunt LV2」 「Enhanced Piercing LV1」 「Enhanced Shock LV1」 「Heresy Attack LV4」 「War God Spirit LV2」 「Vitality Granting LV2」 「Vitality Attack LV5」 「Sword Genius LV4」 「Throw LV2」 「3D-Maneuver LV2」 「Cooperation LV2」 「Command LV4」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV3」 「Prediction LV1」 「Calculation Processing LV1」 「Memory LV1」 「Accuracy LV8」 「Evasion LV8」 「Stealth LV3」 「Silent LV1」 「Odorless LV1」 「Appraisal LV10」 「Conquest」 「Stupefaction」 「Water Magic LV1」 「Thunder Magic LV1」 「Grudge Magic LV1」 「Heresy Magic LV2」 「Demon King LV1」 「Dignity LV2」 「Rage LV4」 「Overeating LV3」 「Greed」 「Lust」 「Destruction Resistance LV1」 「Blunt Resistance LV2」 「Slash Resistance LV2」 「Abnormal Condition Resistance LV3」 「Heresy Resistance LV4」 「Pain Resistance LV7」 「Enhanced Vision LV3」 「Enhanced Hearing LV2」 「Enhanced Smell LV2」 「Enhanced Taste LV2」 「Enhanced Touch LV2」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV3」 「Destiny LV10」 「Magic Well LV2」 「Agility LV5」 「Endurance LV5」 「Herculean Strength LV8」 「Solid LV4」 「Magician LV2」 「Protection LV2」 「Dash LV9」 「Taboo LV9」 「n % I = W」

Skill points : 2 1 7

#### Title

「Monster Killer」 「Ruler of Greed」 「Ally Killer」 「Human Killer」 「Ruler of Lust」 「Human Slaughterer」 「Merciless」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Master of Frenzy」 「Conqueror」 「Leading One」 「King」 』

Irregular status.

Although it's low overall, there's a lot of skills.  
The skill points of the halfway figure with odd amount.  
This is the power that Yuugo scraped up by "Greed".  
The partly strong skills are probably acquired by the effect of the title.  
The skills acquired by the Ruler of Lust and Greed titles would be powerful,  
and there's a title called Master of Frenzy that I have never seen before.

And, the one that catch my eyes is the "Demon King" skill.  
The "Demon King" and "Hero" skills can be acquired either by using a large  
amount of skill points or by skill proficiency.  
Because Yuugo calls himself as the Hero, I don't think that he will acquire  
the "Demon King" skill purposely.  
In other words, Yuugo acquired the "Demon King" skill by skill proficiency.

Even I don't know how to gain the skill proficiency to acquire the "Demon  
King" skill.  
However, it's said that the "Hero" skill might be acquired if a person take  
the action that seems like it.  
In fact, Hyrinth-san said that he acquired the "Hero" skill by skill  
proficiency.  
In other words, the "Demon King" skill that pairs with the "Hero" probably  
has the same condition as the "Hero".  
And, Yuugo achieved it.  
He has achieved it.

I raise my status by activating "War God Spirit" and "Magic God Act", and I  
focus on Yuugo.  
In that face, there's a smile that went mad.  
It seems that it's impossible to go back anymore.

I pointed the sword to such a former classmate calmly.

## Elf Village Battle ⑨

---

【Katia】

The magic of thunder that Yuri shoots.

But, even so, it doesn't reach me too.

The Dragon Killer title that I obtained when the Earth Dragon is defeated in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

The skill called "Dragon Power" by the title has the effect of raising the status and obstructing magic when it's activated.

Although it's inferior to the magic obstruction effect that a genuine Dragon has, it's enough to prevent low rank magic.

And, at this moment, Yuri mainly uses the low rank magics that have fast activation to prevent my approach.

Yuri's status should be high as she became the Saint, but if it's said, I should be considerably strong among the reincarnated people too.

I seem to have the advantage as there's the advantage of the "Dragon Power" skill.

Yuri's choice is not wrong.

I'm the versatile type that can handle close combat despite being close to magic whereas Yuri is a magic type.

If she allows the approach, my victory is decided.

That's why, she abandon the magic with power that has long charge, and she choose the rapid firing for stopping me.

But, that only makes the match prolong, and it doesn't become the factor to overturn my advantage.

I neutralize the approaching thunder with "Dragon Power", and come through it almost unhurt.

The magic of thunder that's difficult to evade and defend would be a considerable threat without "Dragon Power".

Although I didn't feel lived when I encounter the Earth Dragon in the Great Dungeon, because I acquired such a skill thanks to that fight, the result might be good.

Towards Yuri who's preparing to shoot the next magic, I shoot the return magic.

As expected, I can't use the fire that's my good attribute in the forest.

It's serious if it catches fire.

The magic that I shoot is "Light Magic".

The light ray pierces Yuri's shoulder.

Although it's a low rank magic with low power similar to the magic of thunder that Yuri uses, Yuri who doesn't have the defense of the "Dragon Power" can't prevent it.

Yuri who frowns in pain.

In that expression, surprise is included.

Did she think that she can win if she doesn't allow me to approach?

I'm a versatile type that's close to magic, you know?

I didn't train with Shun just for show since childhood.

Yuri should know it.

But then, the me who Yuri knows is during the time we spent time in the academy.

Although it's a short period, I come through many fights during the time,

and become strong.

Although the "Dragon Power" is the power acquired in that way, I feel that I got used to fight is big.

There was always the existence called death nearby that can never be tasted in training in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

And, the experience that came through it is the present me and present Yuri, and it might be the difference.

「Why!？」

Yuri shoots the magic of thunder while shouting.

I neutralize it with "Dragon Power", and recover the damage received immediately.

「Even though you betrayed Yuugo-sama, why do you stand in my way!？」

「I didn't betray him. I only returned」

「Don't say things that don't make sense!」

I myself have received Yuugo's brainwash.

I realize extent of the effect.

It's not a level that can be canceled by word persuasion.

That's why, I decide to make her silent with ability.

The light ray pierces Yuri's body again.

The light ray that flies at the speed of light is a very difficult magic to avoid it similar to the thunder.

I fired it into Yuri's foot.

Yuri who's foot is shot, and falls down to the ground.

Because Yuri can use recovery magic, it's insufficient in damage, but she can't regain the interval when she fell down no matter what.

I shorten the distance instantly, and pierce Yuri's body with the rapier of my favorite sword.

Although it looks like a fatal wound at glance, I can stop it as I take her consciousness by the effect of the 「Hold Back」

I give Yuri the treatment of the extent that she won't die, and restrict her.

If I chase Yuri who escaped, a considerable distance will open with Shun

and the others.  
Let's return immediately.

And, at the return destination, Yuugo fell down, and there was the figure of Shun pointing the sword at the front of his eyes.

Ah, as expected.  
There's no way Shun can be defeated by the power of the fake no matter what.

In contrast with Yuugo who's full of wounds from head to foot, Shun doesn't have a wound.  
He's really a cheater.  
Come to think of it, Shun was unhurt even when we fought against the Earth Dragon in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

「Did it end?」  
「Ah」

Ah, using the man words has become troublesome by now.

「Still, still, it's not over, yet!」  
「No, it's over. You can't defeat me」

Yuugo tries to move the body that doesn't seem to be able to move well, and falls down to the ground again weakly.  
Although I acknowledge the tenacity, it can be said that he doesn't know when to give up.

「Shun, give the decisive blow. You have the right to do so」

Speaking honestly, I want to give the decisive blow on this man.  
I was deprived variously by this man.  
Those will never return.  
I want to vent the anger of the loss on this man.

However, Shun lost more than me.

If it's giving the decisive blow, Shun is more suitable than me.

「No. I won't take your life」

And yet, Shun says an unbelievable thing.

「What?」

Ah, my original words came out unintentionally.

But, such thing doesn't matter.

「What do you mean by that? Don't tell me that you intend to keep this man alive?」

「A-Ah」

「Don't joke with me!」

Although I thought that this person is very naive, I never thought that he's this much!

「Even if you keep this man alive, there will be a hundred harms and not a single gain! He's a harm just by being alive. He should be killed immediately」

「Sorry, Katia. I understand Katia's feelings, and I don't have the intention to forgive Yuugo. But still, I will keep this guy alive. Live and make up for his sins until death」

Shun's eyes look straight to my eyes.

A solid will was felt there.

It's useless no matter what I say.

It can't be helped.

Possibly, I might be hated by Shun with this.

But, Yuugo must not be kept alive.

I start to construct the magic in order to give the decisive blow on Yuugo.

「As expected, you're really too naive」

A roaring sound.



A shock.

I protect my face with my hand instinctively, and my whole body is covered in something.

I understood that it was Shun's body.

E-E-E-Embraced!

When the shock passes, Shun separates with me immediately.

Ah.

「Who?」

At the point that Shun look at, the man who trampled Yuugo was standing there.

Yuugo lost his head, and was trampled by the right foot of the man.

Something like a small crater is created at the man's feet, and created the shock.

Where on earth did this man come from?

Guessing from the situation, did he fly from somewhere?

No, such a thing is not the problem now.

The problem is the man's identity.

There's two horns on the man's forehead.

Although he has the similar figure to a human, he's not human.

Probably, an Oni.

The higher rank species of the Ogre-type monsters.

It's a dreadful species that has the wisdom similar to the human, and the power as the monster.

But, even that doesn't matter.

I look at the man's face, and open my eyes wide in surprise.

Surely, Shun also has the same look.

「Have I been forgotten after a long time?」

I, no, we know the man's face.

Although the entire atmosphere changed, the look remains properly.

「Kyouya」

Shun says the name.

It was nothing but our close friend in the previous life, Sasajima Kyouya.

## Elf Village Battle ⑩

---

【Sophia】

What should I do?

Kyouya-kun has rushed out.

「Ojou-sama, what will you do?」

I want to ask that.

But, I should say something here, right?

After all, Kyouya-kun has gone arbitrarily, and I'm the highest in the position, isn't it?

Ugh....

The pressure makes my stomach....

Let's go with the strategy as usual here.

「Merazofis, I entrust it to you」

The leaving all to somebody else.  
Although I was actually planning to leave all to Kyouya-kun, he has gone.

Really.  
What kind of thing is it to leave me after his friend was found?  
There's no way I can command the army alone.

「What will Ojou-sama do?」

I answer Merazofis's question after leaving a space in a relaxed manner.  
Actually, I think about a good excuse in the meantime.

「The Hero is there. It's rude if I don't go to greet him as the Maou-sama's retainer, right?」

What the hell.  
I said it myself, and I draw back that this is slightly impossible.  
To go and greet the enemy expressly, which evil Four Heavenly Kings is that.  
(TL note: Not sure which reference is this. 悪の四天王)

「Indeed」  
「Oh? You don't like it?」  
「Never. Everything is Ojou-sama's optional」

Merazofis who lowers his head respectfully.  
I was able to deceive him somehow.  
Then, let's chase after Kyouya-kun.

I begin to walk slowly.  
I walk on the battlefield where the Humans fight against the Elves elegantly.  
Nobody notices such me.

While I walk, I confirm the present war situation.  
After seeing it with "Thousand Miles Eye", the central vicinity in the battlefield is in deadlock.  
The Hero is also around here.  
The right-wing and the left-wing are, ah, the Humans are almost annihilated

by the Elf's robots.

It can't be helped.

If that robot is the opponent, the normal Human can't win.

Oh?

That old man is incredible.

The robot is being defeated.

Oh?

What is Master doing?

Is the old man an acquaintance?

Well, if it's Master, there's no problem.

Oh?

Kusama-kun is defeated by the robots and is withdrawing.

Well, Kusama-kun is not so strong, and just surviving after fighting against the robot is a godsend.

Or did the Elves overlook him on purpose because he's a reincarnated person?

Thanks to the "Ninja" skill, he's fast in escaping, so the possibility of escaping by himself is high.

I can't say either.

Oh?

Merazofis marches.

Well, I wonder if it's a good time.

Most of the Humans except the center are useless.

Although I wanted them to do their best a little more, if the opponent is the robots, it can't be helped.

Then, from this point, it will become the three-corner fight of the Demons army, the Humans army, and the Elves army.

Actually, because the Humans army is sandwiched between the two army will exit immediately, it's the Demons army vs. the Elves army.

Is Merazofis all right?

Although he has the title of the Commander of the Fourth Demon King Army, he's real strength is considerably inferior to us.

Although he's stronger than the other decoration Commanders, still, I think that it's severe if the opponent is several robots.

I will support him a little.

Skill, "Undead King" activate.

There's a lot of bodies just right, and I can't expect it as a force, but it can at least be a harassment.

The corpses everywhere in the battlefield get up slowly after receiving the power of my skill.

Zombie.

The movement is slow, and there's no ability when it's alive.

If it's seen in ability, it's the lowest.

However, because it doesn't have a soul, it won't stop until the body is destroyed completely.

Even if it's stopped, experience point is not obtained because there's no soul.

It's really an unpleasant ability.

It stinks.

It's disgusting.

I set the zombies' target as the Elves, the Humans, and the robots.

I fix that those who die in the battlefield after this to become zombies automatically.

With this, it's good.

It will at least be a meat wall.

Oh?

Kyouya-kun has killed Natsume-kun.

Well, it's fine though.

Won't the Humans who are broken from brainwash be a chaos now?

Well, at any rate, Dustin-ojisama will do preparations behind-the-scene so that there's no confusion.

Well then, I have come near to the Hero, so shall I erase my presence and watch the development?

「Kyouya, is it really Kyouya?」

「Yeah. The real Sasajima Kyouya. It's been a long time, Shun, Kanata」

「Why are you here?」

「Un? Isn't that obvious? It's to destroy the Elves」

「Wha-!？」

「Rather, as for me, I don't understand why Shun and the others side with the Elves. Anyway, you're probably deceived by the Elves' cajolery」

「What do you mean？」

「The Elves are the harm of the world, you know? It's insane to protect them. It's not too late even from now. Can you withdraw？」

「There's no way....」

「Kyouya, tell me in detail」

「Okay. But, Kanata, you have become very cute. I mistook you」

「Thanks」

「Ahaha. Somehow, it seems like talking with different person」

「I can't be the same in reality. The past and the present, the world where I live and the appointed circumstances are different. I think that it's abnormal to not change」

「Certainly. Oops, let's return to the talk」

「!! Wait! Who!？」

Oh?

Was I noticed?

As expected, he's a Hero even if he's corrupted.

Then, let's decide to appear splendidly here.

「How do you do？」

「Who are you？」

「Oh? Isn't it courtesy to give your name first when you ask a person's name？」

「I'm Shurein」

「It's good that you are obedient. I am Sophia Keren. Please to make your acquaintance」

「It's Negishi Akiko」

「Wha-!？」

Why this man reveals my previous life's name without lightly!?

I will knock you down!?

## Elf Village Battle ⑪

---

【Shun】

Kyouya who appeared suddenly.

And, Negishi Akiko named Sophia.

Why these two people are together?

The two of them should not have an interaction particularly in the previous life.

Then, the two of them meet somewhere in the present world, and acted together.

「I am Sophia. I threw away my old name」

「It will be found out someday anyway, so isn't it better to not be pretentious?」

「Don't give me directions」

Former Negishi, Sophia who glares at Kyouya.

Certainly, the impression is very different in Negishi of the previous life and the present Sophia.

The previous existence that was taciturn, always looked downward, and brought on a eerie atmosphere.

The present that has an arrogant tone, faces the front properly, and has Haki.

Perhaps, if it's not said by Kyouya, I wouldn't know that it's the same person.

There was no look called Rihoko in the shadow in the previous life at all.

「Ah」

Magic is shot towards Kyouya and Sophia.

It's the Elves' magic.

Both Kyouya and Sophia prevent it easily.

「Salvo!」

The man who seems to be the captain of the Elves shouts.

In response to it, the surrounding Elves start attacking all at once.

「Please wait!」

My voice doesn't reach.

Although I wanted to say that they are not the enemy, Kyouya has declared that he came to destroy the Elves clearly.

Seeing from the Elves, he was a clear enemy.

「Hindrance」

Sophia swings her arm.

The Elves' attacks are cleared away, and a red liquid is scattered from the arm in the surroundings.

The liquid wriggles as if it has a will, and attacks the Elves at high speed.

When I thought to stop her, it was too late, and the Elves who touched the liquid begin to melt while giving off a stench.

「Ku!？」

When I turn around to the voice, I catch sight of Hyrinth-san caught the red liquid with the shield.



The red liquid clung to Hyrinth-san's shield, and seemed to try to cover the shield completely.

Anna and Sensei are over there.

「Stop it!」

I swing the sword at once towards Sophia.

Kyouya stopped it.

「How light. Do you seriously think that you can cut someone with such a sharp sword?」

I'm sent flying by Kyouya lightly.

It was the evidence that his offensive ability status greatly exceeds me clearly.

「Sophia. Isn't the one who fall at the back Sensei?」

「Oh? Is it?」

「Probably」

「Then, it can't be helped. I will stop it」

When Sophia snaps her finger, the red liquid withdraws from Hyrinth-san's shield quickly.

And, the liquid scattered in the surroundings coils around Sophia's arm, and it disappeared as if it's being absorbed into the body.

I have neither heard nor saw such a skill before.

What is it?

「Leaving aside Sensei, how about the Half Elf there?」

「I don't know」

「Then, there's no problem even if I kill her」

I have wariness towards Sophia who says a dangerous thing.

I hold the sword.

「Ah, Shun has got angry. What are you going to do with it?」

「Are you saying it's my fault? I won't do anything. If he's hostile, I will just

smash him up to the extent that he won't die」

「He's more or less my friend, you know?」

「Then, try persuade him. I don't care either」

Aside from Kyouya, Sophia is dangerous.

This composure in addition to the unknown ability.

I should think that she has a considerable strength.

In addition, my "Appraisal" didn't work in both Kyouya and Sophia.

『Appraisal was obstructed』

I have seen the message only once.

When I used "Appraisal" on Sensei for the first time.

Sensei said that it was the Ruler authority.

In other words, it means that the two people in front are Rulers.

Because I was cautious of Sophia, I was not able to mind the surrounding state.

By a short shout, I knew that the situation changed.

At the point that I turned around, innumerable Elves attacked Hyrinth-san.

All of them are the Elves who were half melted that were defeated by Sophia some time ago.

「Ah」

Sophia leaks a voice.

It's this person's ability!?

Shit.

Although Hyrinth-san wards off the swarming Elves with the shield and slashes with the sword, the effect is small.

A sword is swung down to me who was going to support him in a hurry.

Ahead of the stopped sword is the figure of Yuugo who lost the head.

『Zombie : The existence like a golem that moves by the ability to manipulate corpse of living thing. As long as the body is not destroyed completely, it will continue to move』

When I appraised him, the status is not displayed and only the explanation is displayed.

Zombie, the identity of the thing that attacks us now.

It seems to be meaningless even if we smash the head because the headless Yuugo is moving calmly.

In order to stop the movement, it seems that we have to destroy the body completely.

What a troublesome ability.

I blow off the zombie of Yuugo with magic.

Katia burnt down the whole zombie of the Elves with flame on the side too.

I try to go to support Hyrinth-san.

「Ah」

An arrow pierced Anna's chest deeply who treated Sensei.

The arrow that the Elf zombie shot, pierced Anna's heart.

Anna who's HP decreases very fast.

It's dangerous if treatment is not given at once.

But, the Elf zombies stand in my way.

Hyirinth-san and Katia can't move because they are obstructed by the swarming Elves.

「Get out of my way!」

I cut them down, and reach Anna.

At the same time, the fallen Anna's HP becomes 0.

I activate the "Kindness" skill without hesitation.

I won't let Anna become a zombie.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV9』 has become 『Taboo LV10』》

《Conditions met. Activating the effect of Taboo. Installing》

Something flows into me who succeeded in Anna's resurrection.

「Guaaaaaaaaaaa!?!」

My head hurts.

My head seems to break by the excessive headache.

But, when I writhe, those flowed into my head without mercy.

Katia burns down the Elf zombies, and runs up to me.

Hyrinth-san holds the shield to protect us.

Although Kyouya and Sophia seem to talk about something, I can't understand what it is because it's impossible with the headache.

「Shun! Hold on!」

Katia gives me "Treatment Magic".

But, it's useless.

This is not a pain that can be relieved with treatment.

《Installation completed》

At the same time as the Divine Word's message, someone transfers.

The person who transferred beside Kyouya and Sophia.

I know that person.

It was a white girl.

There's no way I will forget it.

Julius-nisama's last opponent who Hyrinth-san showed to me.

But, why didn't I notice at that time?

No, I can agree if I see the figure.

Although it's hard to understand, the power of the recognition obstruction is applied in that person's surroundings.

Such magic that makes people to only have the impression of white.

I didn't understand it to that extent in the image shown by Hyrinth-san.

But, when I actually saw the real thing, I broke through the magic of the recognition obstruction and the identity rose clearly.

「Wakaba-san」

That was none other than the reincarnated person who should have died, Wakaba Hiiro.

And, my consciousness was reaped by the headache, and I sank into the deep abyss.

## The Demon King and the Queen

---

The passage that connects the upper layer and the middle layer in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

I was waiting there.

I who's the Queen-in-charge, my present body grew up considerably.

I'm no difference with the former Queen just by the appearance.

Thanks to that, the passage that should be wide feels narrow.

When I think about such a thing, the expected visitor came.

「Yo」

The Demon King said so and greeted lightly.

Although I was told 「Because the Demon King is coming, run away」 by the main body, I judged that I should try to talk with this Demon King once.

And, the Demon King who came over changed completely from the time when I met her before, and greeted friendly.

Because I was killed without arguments when we met before, it's a great difference.

Ah.

Oops.

I can't talk.

Ah, I forgot about it because I usually do a telepathic communication with the main body through the path of the soul.

Although I had a feeling that calmness was added after fusing with the Queen, it looks like the carelessness is not cured after all.

『Ah, I see. If it's not Telepathy, the words can't be exchanged. Sorry, sorry』

The Demon King speaks with the Telepathy as if she saw through my thought.

Did the Demon King have the Telepathy?

Oh, well.

If I can speak with Telepathy, it's convenient.

『So, which one is you now?』

It has been known that the connection with Maou-in-charge severed from us.

In other words, the Maou-in-charge lost in the tug-of-war of the soul, and as a result, the Demon King acquired the initiative of the consciousness.

It's thought so.

But, the presence that I feel from the Demon King since a while ago is close to the Maou-in-charge.

I was not able to judge whether the Demon King won or the Maou-in-charge won when I see the real thing.

『I'm both. That's the closest answer』

『What do you mean?』

『It's the meaning as it is. I feel that the consciousness of Ariel is pretty much strong, but I'm aware that I myself is the Maou-in-charge. In other words, the state that we mixed and melted together』

Seriously?

Demon King Ariel has mix with the former Body-in-charge.

No, I did expect it.

It was not really unexpected, and I thought that there's such a possibility.

But, when I actually see it, well.

『Too bad that you became the Demon King』

『Isn't that harsh!?!』

It's actually so.

Where did the charisma when I met you before go?

Ah, come to think of it, it's strange for me to speak with another person normally like this, huh?

When I think so, it can't be think that it's another person.

『So, what will you do from now on? If you want to pick a fight with the main body, it's better that you stop. Because she is working immortality now』

『What's with that frightening work?』

『Keep laying eggs to mass produce the evacuation site』

『Ah. So that's the reason why she revived calmly even though I killed her before』

『Ah, oops』

The Demon King didn't know about this information.

Damn.

『Ah, it's fine because I don't have the intention to be hostile anymore』

『Ah, is that so? If so, it's good』

Safe.

Well, it's hopeless because it's already almost impossible to do something about all the eggs even if she know it.

『Un. Rather than being hostile, isn't it better to joint struggle?』

The Demon King smiles.

I feel a freezing deep anger in that smile.

Such a place is the Demon King, huh?

『I see. Well, isn't it fine? The main body thinks that she must do something to the world』

『Don't you agree? Although it looks like Gyurie doesn't notice it because he doesn't have the interference right, the world collapse will start soon. That must be evaded no matter what it takes』

『Yeah. Well, because the main body seem to have annihilated some army at a considerable momentum, it might be delay a little』

『What's that? Can you tell me in detail?』

Blah-blah-blah.

I tell the story that the main body plunged into the war and massacred.

『Good Job!』

『Is that fine for you? It's the religion that worships you and your Master』

『It's fine. The Divine Word Religion is more decent than such people who lost sight of the essence』

『Is that so?』

『Yeah. The Divine Word Religion's Pope has maxed the level of "Taboo"』

『Seriously?』

『Seriously. Therefore, that can't be said as an ally, but that probably have the same thought as us to some extent. Well, Because that acts with the Humans survival as the top priority, That might not come to an agreement with us in the final point』

『Hmm? The way of speaking sounds that it's fine even if the Humans perished?』

『It's fine』

『Is it fine? I think that your Master will be sad if it's done though』

『I'm resolved. I seem to have changed considerably after mixing with a part of you. My way of thinking changed considerably』

『Ah, I see. I don't know whether it's good or not though』

For the time being, the action of the main body doesn't seem to have any problem for the Demon King.

Rather, it seems to be a good job.

『That's why, I want to meet the main body for the cease-fire and joint struggle, but how is it?』

『Let me see. Wait for a while. I will confirm...』



Un?

Um, this, don't tell me?

『Hmm? What's wrong?』

Ah, seriously?

Main body, finally.

I mean, this is unexpected.

『Sorry. I will disappear』

『What?』

There's no time to explain it, huh?

Apparently, I will be absorbed into the main body by the main body's apotheosis.

When it's this condition, the other Queens are the same too, huh?

Aaah.

Well, it doesn't mean that I will die and I will only return to the original sheath, but will the existence called me disappear?

Although I don't know what will happen to this body, does it mean that it will die when the soul comes out?

As for the Demon King, the connection disappeared, so she will be safe.

If I had the time, I can guide her to the main body with Transfer.

I'm sorry, but please locate the main body by yourself.

I will cope properly at that time.

And, I was pulled by the main body, and I was extracted from the Queen's body.

## God

---

《Skill is reduced》

《Status is reduced》

《Title is reduced》

《Skill point is reduced》

《Experience point is reduced》

《D carefully made 『Basic Course of God』 is installed》

《Apotheosis finished. After this, you will not receive any system support.

Thank you for your use》

The change happens in me slowly.

That's the phenomenon called apotheosis that's fundamentally different from the evolution so far.

The strength guaranteed by the system is lost, and reincarnate into the world only with my own power.

Instead of that, it also means that the limited strength by the system is released.

My soul that became miscellaneous mixes slowly by my will.

My soul divided by the skill called "Parallel Will" is collected into one again.

A part of the Queen and the Demon King's souls, and the things acquired by experience point, those impurities are slowly digested and absorbed as me.

That's not the state that's patching sloppily so far, but it's the absorption in the firmly true meaning.

All of them end, and it's reborn to the true me who lost impurities.  
And, my consciousness surfaced from the deep sleep.

I open my eyes.  
It's a white wall that comes into view.  
In a word, it was something like a cocoon.  
When I touch it, it loosens and collapses.  
Apparently, this was made of my threads.  
It looks like I shut myself in the cocoon while I'm unconscious.

When the cocoon loosens, it was the underground facility that's same place where I fainted.  
I stand up from the cocoon.

Huh?  
When I think that it's strange, I walk with two legs.  
Is it the influence of apotheosis?

I create a mirror with the feeling like the extension of the "Soil Magic".  
I look at the figure reflected in the completed mirror.  
The upper body doesn't change so much.  
The eyes only became strange.

In the red eye, there are four small eyes.  
What is this?  
I try to move each one.  
It moves just as wanted.  
And, in the eyes reflected in the mirror, many small eyes move around.  
Gross.  
Let's close my eyes usually.  
After all, if I use Fluoroscopy, it doesn't change even if I close my eyes.

Leaving aside the eyes, the problem is the lower body.  
I have become a complete human-type from the spider-type so far.

Although I think that this is alright, I have lived as a spider all the time, so it's somewhat lonely when it disappears.

When I think about such thing, the lower body broke.

Rather than broke, it changed.

The two legs become eight, and the spider-type appeared.

However, the eyes disappear.

When I think about it, I return to two legs again.

It seems to be a variable type.

To be equipped with transformation function, I'm not bad.

When I repeated transformation in amusement, I heard an amazed voice from the side.

「How long do you plan to play?」

Hello, Gyurigyuri.

「It seems that you really have reach the rank of God. I'm really amazed that you do it in this short term」

Well, I wonder if it's to that extent.

However, what should I do?

I can't talk even if I become a God because I have a community disease.

A smartphone fell with a plop.

『Hello. It's the Evil God D who loves everyone』

It appeared.

It's the worst offender for pleasure.

I understood everything after apotheosis.

This person's personality is the worst.

『Apparently, Kumo reached the God, congratulations. Saying this incidentally, because you have become a God, I can't read your mind anymore. So, with that in your mind』

Seriously?

Alrighty!

With this, the human rights violation will decrease, Hyahha!

Ah, but the 「Basic Course of God」 is very helpful. Thank you.

The 「Basic Course of God」 has the basic knowledge about God according to the name.

With this, I who have just finished making the debut as God can name myself as one of the Gods.

「D. Did you guide her?」

『Although I only gave a trivial help, it's her own power that reached God. I don't particularly do anything』

Yes, a lie!

Even though this person interfered very much, she uttered a lie calmly.

『It's not a lie. I really did nothing but trivial things. It's hard even to survive, and to reach the God from there is more than my imagination. That's why, it's interesting』

Ue!?

Wasn't my thought can't be read!?

『I can't read it, but I can at least predict it』

What the heck.

『By the way, why don't you wear clothes?』

Ah, that's right.

I'm stark naked now.

I produce clothes using the threads.

I put on the underwear, and for the top, I made a robe-like clothes.

Because the lower body flutters, I can transform myself into the spider-type immediately.

『It's white. How about decorating it a little more?』

Troublesome.

Although coloring is probably possible, the default is white when I produce a thread.

『Because you're a girl, it's a loss when you don't care about fashion, you know? 』

Well, it's troublesome.

「Assuming that fashion, etc are trivial, what will you do from now on?」

Yeah.

To be frank, the aim of becoming a God was accidental, but it has been accomplished.

In other words, I'm equal to the Administrator.

Still, I probably can't win even if I challenge Gyurigyuri to a fight.

Even if we are equal, the length that we lived is different, and the accumulated experience is different.

The "Appraisal" is impossible.

I'm already the existence that's disconnected from the frame of the system.

I converted all the power of the skills into the power of the original soul, and have absorbed it.

Therefore, the skills can't be used.

Well, I can reproduce the thing similar to the skill by magic though.

Because the "Appraisal" has a strong affinity with the system, I probably can't do it unless I hack into the system once.

That's why, I don't know what's my present strength.

It's certain that I became strong to the extent that I can't be compared with the existence in the system by freeing myself of the system.

With this, even if the Demon King comes, I can win. Hyaffuu!

「That talk, can I join?」

When I thought so, the Demon King really appeared.

## Uninhabited area

---

「Yo yo. Newborn Maou Shoujo Ariel-chan visit!」

Oi, someone retort her.  
The smartphone, silence.  
Gyurigyuri looks away quietly.  
I decided that I never saw it.

「Huh? Did I fail?」

Yes.  
A big failure.

Crap, this is really crap.  
Although Maou-sama has become slightly unexpectedly pitiful, how do you  
intend to take the responsibility?  
Me?  
No no no.

I have nothing to do with it.  
I'm innocent.

「Oi, what would you do with that?」

Gyurigyuri-san, don't ask me.  
And, D, say something.

「Huh? I wonder what's wrong. Somehow, I feel that I'm being treated incredibly rude even though I just appeared」

\*Silence\*

「That's enough. Don't speak anymore. Just by you speaking, something in me complains of sadness」

「Isn't that harsh!?!」

「The harsh one is you!」

Gyurigyuri who weakened from the knee suddenly, and begins to do orz.  
Isn't he seriously crying?  
Well, when a person of the old friend relation changes into such pitiful state...  
I understand the feeling.

When I understand it alone, the revived Gyurigyuri grabs my head.  
Wha-, it hurts, it hurts!?

「This is something you did originally, right? How do you intend to take this responsibility?」

I give up! I give up!  
No matter how I take it, nothing can be done!?

「No, Gyurie, aren't you completely denying the present me inadvertently?」

「That's not it. It's just that I was only a little upset that the degree of pity is more than expected」

「I would be happy if you can use an indirect expression a little more



though」

「The result of using indirect expression is the present words」

「Aren't you harsh!？」

I who's thrown away.

Gufu!

My face was grazed hard.

That hurts.

Ah, because I don't recover automatically, I must recover manually.

「And so, why did you come here?」

「I thought that I should make up with Kumo-chan over there」

Eh?

Ah, come to think of it, on the last time we met, she did say something about a joint struggle.

Ah, that is the memory as the Queen that was in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Because the apotheosis has begun at that time, the conversation with the Demon King ended halfway.

Huh?

That reminds me, why is the Demon King here?

There should have been a considerable distance from the Elro Great Labyrinth to this underground facility.

Did she learn Transfer?

Ah, I'm also interested what happened to the Queen's body after that.

「Ah. Even though the half was the same person, when I face the real thing like this, I don't know what she's thinking」

How rude.

I always repeat difficult considerations variously.

『Kumo's thought no.1, why is the Demon King here?』

OOI!?

D, you really are not reading my mind, right!?

The truth is you're reading it, right!?

「Hmm? What do you mean?」

『In Kumo's subjectivity, she talked with you in the Elro Great Labyrinth as the Queen is the last, but after that, when she woke up, it seems to be strange that the Demon King appeared here who was far away』

「Eh? Ah. She just woke up」

「Ah. Just now」

「Kumo-chan, it's already 47 days ago that I talked with the Queen in the Elro Great Labyrinth, you know?」

What?

Seriously?

That means, it takes that much time for apotheosis?

Oh.

It's not equal to the evolution.

「By the way, this is the first time that I talk like this. Nice to meet you, D-sama. I am Ariel who act as the Demon King of this generation」

『Nice to meet you. Although I don't know whether there's a second time or not』

Un?

The Demon King and D didn't met before?

『Thought no.2, what happen to the Queen's body? Thought no.3, is this the first meeting of D and the Demon King?』

Un.

You definitely can read my mind, right?

「Well, the Queen is pretty much alive after that. However, because it's like a husk of soul, I only feel that it's living. It should be usable if you insert a substitute soul into it」

I see.

Although I certainly thought that it will die, it's alive, huh?

「It's only me who have met D in this star. Even Sarel hasn't met」

『By the way, he at that time shook like a newborn fawn』

Gyurigyuri frowns.

That means, it's true, huh?

「There's not much chance for a low rank God like me to meet a high rank God like you」

Um, is D seriously a considerably great God?

I certainly thought that she was a crazy, can't be understood, and mad God.

『Divine Punishment』

Goha!?

Guoooooooo.

Although it's unknown that what was done, it's certain that I have received an outrageous damage.

Very painful.

Even if I were to say where, I'm troubled that where hurts, but somewhere super-hurts.

What's this?

Is this the attack of God?

D-Dreadful.

「Why this girl writhes suddenly?」

『It can't be helped because her head is pitiful』

Oi.

Why do you have a convinced face, pitiful Demon King?

「The talk doesn't advance at all」

「Yeah. I want to do a serious talk by now, but Kumo-chan don't want to make up with me?」

No no.

If possible, that's OK.

Originally, the reason why I pick a fight with the Demon King is because I

thought that I might be ruled by the "Kin Domination" skill sooner or later. Although I have the "Heresy Nullity", there was an influence to some extent that there was a change in the mind.

Now that I surpassed you even in power after the apotheosis that the connection of the soul completely disappeared, I don't think to fight forcibly.

Thus, I nod to affirm it.

「That means yes, right? Then, don't you have the intention to joint struggle with me?」

Ah.

You said such a thing in the conversation with the Queen.

That's right.

I shake my head to it.

---

## Easy

---

「Eh?」

The stupid voice of the Demon King who didn't think that I would refuse it.  
Oh, well.

Even though I put out an atmosphere that a favorable answer seems to be heard, it's a refusal when hearing it.

It's like receiving an interview with a good feeling, and when the announcement of the interview is seen, it's a fail.

「W-Why?」

Well.

Well, after all, I who became God don't have to be particular about this star anymore.

The reason why I aimed at the Administrator desperately is because this star will become bad soon.

Because it seemed that every star will end up dying if I don't do something, I aimed at the Administrator position that can do something.

But, when I actually became a God, I noticed that it's fine even if I didn't need to be particular about this star.

If I feel like it, I can escape from this star anytime by using the space magic.

Yes, I can do it.

Although such a thing was impossible by the Dimension Magic so far, that's the story with the limited frame called the skills.

Like how the previous Hero and Demon King did so, it's possible to even to return to Earth by crossing the dimension if I develop the Transfer magic. Although it will take quite a number of days to complete the magic formula, at least, it will be completed earlier than this star collapses.

When thinking so, there's no need to use my body purposely to stop this star's collapse.

Although there's the part that I think of the people in this star, if everything collapses, it's refreshing.

Although I'm interested in the Vampire child or the other reincarnated people, there's no obligation to save them purposely.

Is this the influence of apotheosis?

The anger to the people of this star that I had, decreases.

Perhaps, the foundation of that anger flowed from the soul of the Demon King who's in front of me.

Because everything was digested by the apotheosis and drank up, I think that the present me can judge without idle thoughts.

Does it means that I become closer to the former self at the moment I was born?

But then, it's not that I don't have any anger at all.

There's the feeling of being annoyed.

But, rather that saying it as the person concerned, it's like seeing a villain in the movie.

The anger felt in the villain over the screen.

It's a feeling of that extent.

Although I'm sorry that I throw it into confusion thoroughly so far, I will leave this star coolly!

『Kumo's thought no.4, I will leave the star and live freely now that I became a God』

Yes.

My feeling is good-bye.

「You should give up」

And yet, Gyurigyuri warns me with a serious look.

Why?

「The thing called star is mostly managed by the Gods. This star was originally managed by the Dragons, but they abandoned it. D is supposed to manage this star for convenience now. The jurisdiction of D who's the highest rank God means that the other Gods won't come to interfere, but the effect is lost if she leave this star. If we assume that the independent Gods migrate to the star where intellectual creatures can live, they will be repelled by the local Gods」

What?

In other words, every stars have Administrators, and if I invade the star without the permission of the Administrators, I will be attacked?

『By the way, the Earth is my jurisdiction』

Ah, is that so?

Then, it's the most comfortable to let me live in the Earth.

『I don't mind that you return to the Earth particularly, but there's about two conditions』

Uwa, I can only feel a bad feeling.

『The first one is to become my kin』

Yes, never!

Never.

If I become the kin of such ill-natured person, I'm sure that I will experience something frightening than death.

『I will say this just in case. Becoming my kin is considerably an

extraordinary condition, you know?』

Is it?

I turn my eyes to Gyurigyuri with a little doubt.

「D's kin, with that alone, your personal safety is guaranteed. Doing something to her kin has the same meaning as opposing D. There's no fool who will make a move on D's kin unless the person is an outstanding daredevil. D's influence is strong in the God's world to that extent」

Seriously?

『In addition, you may do as you please as long as you abide some rules. However, you must obey my order sometimes』

Hmm.

When you said it like that, it's not a bad condition unexpectedly, huh?

『The second one is to cooperate with that Demon King』

Un?

『I want to see this story until the end. That's why, this is the first order rather than a request』

Ah.

I see.

What should I do?

The advantage when I accept D's proposal is the supporter called D is made. According to Gyurigyuri, this seems to be considerably big.

The disadvantage is that I have to be under the supervision of the extremely troublesome existence called D.

Even if I don't hear Gyurigyuri's speech, she constructs the system and her status as God is clearly far higher than me.

To be frank, I can't win.

Although it's my way of life up until now to escape with every effort if I can't win against the opponent, I don't have the confidence to be able to get



away from this person.

Then, it's better to jump into it, huh?

But, it's D.

「Kumo-chan, if you cooperate with me, I will let you eat delicious things to your heart's content, you know?」

Un.

Un.

Un.

Yes, with pleasure!

Well, please present that condition from the beginning.

I will do my very best.

Motivation max.

Delicious things.

Uhehehehe.

「Is this all right?」

『It's not all right. It's a big problem』

## The Demon King who's accompanied by God

Yosh.

Now that it's decided, strike while the iron is hot.  
Let's massacre both the Humans and the Demons.

「Wait. What are you trying to do?」

Don't stop me, Gyurigyuri!  
The paradise is waiting over there!

『Ah, she attempting to exterminate both the Humans and the Demons quickly』

「Do you think that I will allow that?」

Ah, yes.

I'm sorry.

Therefore, could you stop putting out the serious God aura?  
That's severe for me who's a beginner God.

「Good grief. Ariel, can you really grasp this bridle?」

「Ahaha. I don't have confidence a little」

The Demon King who puts on a serious look suddenly after laughing.

「To be frank, as for this, I'm honest to myself for good and bad. I will do the things that I want to do. I won't do the things that I don't want to do. If it's the situation that my life is not concerned, I will achieve the things that I want to do by all means」

「Even if it's extreme, huh? How troublesome」

Um.

Could you stop saying it like I'm a calamity?

I can understand the words, you know?

『Although the words can be understood, you're a strange creature that mutual understanding is impossible』

Isn't that harsh!?

No no.

Why the Demon King and Gyurigyuri nod strongly there?

「It can't be helped. I will accompany her too」

「Is it okay?」

「There's no other way. It's only me that can stop this kind of people in this star. If she act violently as she pleases in the place that I don't look, it's a disaster. Because I don't even know when she will explode, I can only watch her always」

Therefore, ah, never mind.

Troublesome.

「Yossha! I get two Gods as subordinates!」

「I'm not a subordinate. I'm a watchdog」

「Fine, fine. However, May I make Gyurie and Kumo-chan as my subordinates for convenience?」

「I don't mind」

I nod.

「Osshi. Then, I will explain briefly about the future plans. First, we will go

to the Demons area and gather Demons」

「Do you have something that can be relied on?」

「Of course. I often contacted them after I inherit the Demon King title. For the time being, I have talked lightly to the veteran called Agna and the boy called Balto who gather the Demons now. Well, at the moment when I was going to appear in the front stage as the Demon King, someone of somewhere attacked me, so the progress stagnates」

I wonder who did such a troublesome thing.  
Really, I wonder who.

「Uwa, a lot of eyes are swimming. I'm feeling bad」

As expected, let's close my eyes usually.  
Let's do so.

「Returning to the talk, because I have said to prepare the Demons' armaments when I come out for the time being, when the preparations are done, I guess a war with the Humans」

「Is it a thing to the extent to start a war? On the other day, thanks to this person did it grandly, the number of the dead should be able to be secured, isn't it?」

A-Ah.

Gyurigyuri doesn't know, huh?

Come to think of it, the Demon King did say such a thing.

「Gyurie, the present M A area energy filling rate is only 3%」

Gyurigyuri opens his eyes wide to the words of the Demon King who has a serious look unusually.

「Impossible!？」

「Even though it accumulates steadily so far and recovered to 71%, it has decreased completely. The cause is probably the previous Hero and Demon King」

「If the timing is seen, it's like that. But, is it possible? If such a large quantity of energy is consumed, even I who lost the interference right

should notice it」

『That's if the energy is used in this star』

「Indeed. I see」

『Yes, it's connected to the story of the reincarnated people that I told you. The previous Hero and Demon King remodel the Dimension Magic, calculate me who's the final person in charge of the system, and set up an attack. The M A area is destroyed, and the energy is used』

Un?

Isn't what you saying now is different from before?

Didn't you say that the M A area is pierced when they opened the dimension?

When it's the present way of speaking, it's as if it's set that they will do so beforehand.

『In all probability, they consumed the energy aiming at me intentionally. They might know that the system will continue even if I die. If things go well, they might have thought of depriving my authority. But then, their greatest miscalculation is that the System Administrator was this me. Either they thought that they can seriously kill me by such an attack or they didn't know about me. It's probably the latter』

Aha.

This person, she call the attack that used the energy more than half as such an attack.

This seriously is not a joke.

「There's only one person who will do such a thing」

「Yeah」

It seems that the Demon King and Gyurigyuri know the criminal.

「Potimas!!!!」

A terrible aura rises from Gyurigyuri's body.

「To what extent must it rots for him to be satisfied!？」

「Moreover, he's a Ruler. In addition, he has established the authority. If we

kill him in the present state, the hole that became empty will accelerate the world collapse. If we assume that he calculated it to that extent and took actions, I have no choice but to admit that his guile works」

「Damn!」

The two people of the anger max state.

Oh, scary scary.

「Well, that's why, an immediate reorganizing is necessary. Fortunately, because it should be replenished to some extent by the matter said a while ago, there's only a little delay. I will train the Demons by using the delay. And so, we will go to have a flashy decisive battle with the Humans. It's better to have a lot of sacrifices」

To the Demon King's freezing smile, Gyurigyuri had a difficult look and fell silence.

## Oni 1 Sasajima Kyouya

---

I had the inflexible personality than other people from the old days.  
I carry out the things that I thought that it's right.  
Although I have been said that I have pride or I have resolution in a good meaning, I think that I'm irritating when seeing from most people.

At the kindergarten, when the older children were trying to occupy the playground equipment, I fought alone and was trying to protect it.  
It's because they come later and tried to drive us away even though we were playing first.  
I resisted desperately, and made an older boy cry.  
After all, the fight was settled when the Onee-san who's the nursery teacher entered to stop us.  
Naturally, I was scolded.

Why I who did a right thing got scolded?  
I at that time was not able to understand that.  
Although I understand it now, the children who played together with me got involved and were hurt because I fought.  
There was the child who had cried.

The bad one comes later, and it's the older children who were going to seize the playground equipment by force.  
That's not wrong.

But, was it right that I fought with the children?  
I still don't have the answer.  
However, I think that I understood that the right thing doesn't necessarily become absolute rightness vaguely at this time.  
I at that time only understood it vaguely.

After that, I brandished my rightness wherever possible.  
Literally, brandish a fist.  
I stopped bullying in the elementary school.  
I turned the tables on the extortion in the junior high school.  
It's endless when I give a small example.

I didn't particularly learn any kind of martial arts.  
But, I was invincible and undefeated even though it can't be imagine from my appearance of a low height.  
I was good at moving the body as I imaged it whether I had that kind of talent or not.  
Still, I might not be able to defeat an opponent who really learned martial art, I was not defeated by an amateur opponent.  
That was not good.

When I graduated from the junior high school, I was isolated from all around.  
I even got an unfavorable nickname, 「Imp」  
I didn't intend to do a wrong thing.  
But, I think that it was not right consequentially.  
Well, it might be unrelated to the rightness when I depended on the fist as the solution in the constitutional state, Japan.

At that very moment, I'm at the puberty climax.  
I had a melancholia that what is rightness.  
Because I was already isolated in my hometown, I take the test of the high school in a little far place.

Then, I spent my time to not stand out as much as possible.  
Fortunately, the Heishin High School where I would go to has a calm school tradition, and there was no excessive thing like bullying, etc.  
Although there were people who spoke ill of Negishi-san behind her back like Real Horror Child, the person herself was not harmful directly.



Rather, it might be a problem that some girls cursed Wakaba-san in an ostentatious way.

However, because Wakaba-san herself doesn't seem to mind it, I was able to endure it.

The people who can be called a friend were made, and I was invited to the thing called online game by the two people.

Although I didn't know much about the thing called game until then, it was fun to play with friends and I was completely absorbed in it immediately.

The things that I did in the game are the vanguard attack and blacksmith.

I make our weapons with blacksmith, and fight with the weapons that I made.

I made various kinds of weapons and changed the equipment frequently.

Although I was told to unify the weapons by Shun and Kanata who I played together, there was a new discovery to use various weapons, and it was fun.

But, there's also unforgivable thing on the back of the fun thing after all.

Ill-mannered players.

The bulletin board that my feeling worsens when I see it.

Such evil existed.

It was not possible to be settled with a fist like in the junior high school.

I understand it.

When I become a high school student, I at least know that there's not only right things in the world.

But still, anger boils.

I vent my anger in the game.

I persuade myself in that way.

Still, something like an unpleasant feeling remains in the depth of my heart.

I'm really inflexible.

Like that, the high school life that I spent without brandishing a fist.

If I knew that it will end quickly, would anything change?

I don't know.

Either way, I died.

Although I don't know the cause of my death, I can understand that I died.

Because I'm reborn.

To be honest, I was not able to accept it first.  
I knew the reincarnation in the light novel that borrowed from Kanata.  
When what I experienced would be the reincarnation in the corner of my head, I understood it while it's unrealistic.  
But, understanding it and consenting it are different.  
Moreover, if it's a reincarnation in a different world where it's clearly not the Earth, it's all the more.

Apparently, the world where I was reborn is the so-called fantasy world.  
It's the world where the Goblin appears.  
Although I don't know about the civilization level, it's probably not so high, isn't it?  
In addition, there seems to be magic.  
I witnessed the moment using the magic, and I think that it's probably genuine magic if it's not a trick.

The several days of me who was born thought about such a thing vaguely, and spent it.  
Speaking frankly, I can't live on if I didn't sort the situation like every other people.  
In other words, escape from reality.  
But, I must accept it soon.

Simple houses can be seen in the surroundings.  
It's a small village, and the structure of the house is plain.  
The villager who comes and goes there.  
Well, not human though.

The body that's lower than human.  
Green skin.  
Pointed ears.  
Sharp cuspid.  
No matter how I look at it, it's the Goblin that appears in the game.  
Here is the Goblin's village.

And, I who was born in the Goblin's village.  
If I lower my eyes, green skin.  
Ah, un.  
I'm also a Goblin.

## Character introduction

---

※Spoiler warning

In addition, the explanation may not be right because a lot of personal interpretations are included.

-----

-----

### 【Elro Great Labyrinth Upper Layer】

Kumo/Spider (Even this, it's the protagonist)

The variously 'that' spider that explanation is not needed. There's no name yet.

Frog

Kumo's first victim. The grand story of the frog won't start from here.

Centipede

A lot. Gross. Scary.

Snake

The first boss. Small fry now. Poor thing.

### 【Elro Great Labyrinth Pit～Lower Layer】

Bee

Buzz-buzz. With the special effect to Kumo. Thud!

Earth Dragon Alaba

The first despair. Like an encountering a secret dungeon monster at low level.

Greater Taratect

Spider evolution form. Huge. Strong. Absolutely.

Monkey

Troublesome guys who come out in large quantities while saying "What!? You wanna fight!? I'll beat you up!?".

Huge Monkey

Troublesome guys who come out with the monkeys sometimes while saying "I'm troubled. You have done it in our territory. It's wrong to do a mischief."

Earth Dragon Kaguna

The second despair. Raise your level and come again.

### 【Elro Great Labyrinth Middle Layer】

Seahorse

The muscle-brain. It's not can win or not, but it's do it or not. But, pardon me from too strong guys.

Catfish.

Mouth is big. Taste is delicious. \*slurp\*.

Eel

Body is long. Taste is delicious. \*slurp\*.

Fire Drake

Mid-boss in the middle layer. Because it's the mid-boss, there were not much highlights. It's not too delicious. Too bad.

Fire Dragon Rendo.

Last boss in the middle layer. Because it's the last boss, it's strong. The Dragon that fought directly for the first time.

### 【Elro Great Labyrinth wandering】

The middle-aged man of the labyrinth guide (Basgas)

A veteran labyrinth guide. He's actually quite strong. A cool nice guy.

Captain Knight

A noble son without the succession right. Comparatively desperate because there's no succession right. But, because he's a green young man, he's ignorant about the common sense of the world.

The adventurers who are attacked by the snake

The adventurers who were about to be annihilated by the snake. After they were saved by Kumo, they kept doing propagation.

Earth Dragon Geere

Kaguna of the hardness, Geere of the speed. When they form a duo even the individual is troublesome, the troublesome-ness don't just doubles.

Arch Taratect

Spider-type monster with the power of the Dragon class. Ridiculously strong. And yet, it sinks by the trap technique. Namu.

Earth Dragon Alaba.

Revenge. As expected, you were strong.

The middle-aged man of the magician (Ronant)

P-Please wait! Please show it more!

<sup>Buirims</sup>  
Summoner

The summoner who enslaved the Four Gods(lol). The person himself is classified as strong among the Humans, and the Four Gods(lol) should be strong usually, but the opponent was too bad. Even though he returns alive with will-power, he's demoted to a remote place.

## 【Outside】

### <sup>Seras</sup> Lady

The lady who was attacked by the bandits. Mother of the Vampire child.  
Pious Goddess believer.

### Town Chief

The lady's husband and father of the Vampire child.

The middle-aged man with bad attitude

The middle-aged man with bad attitude. The fool who sent the assassins if he's ignored after ordering in an arrogant manner. As for the result, he was assassinated in return.

### Queen Taratect

Kumo's mother. Eaten. Such a mysterious relation.

### Babies

What's with these excellent brats. The children who cared for their useless mother gallantly. They were made to work like a carriage horse immediately after they were born. Labor Standards Act, do your work.

### The Earth Dragons in the bottom layer

Confine the Demon King at the risk of their lives. Man among men.

### Hero (young)

The Hero who was in the battlefield somehow. Although the muffler that was worn around the neck was made from spider's thread, the person in question doesn't notice it.

### Earth Dragon Trio

The trio of Kaguna, Geere, and Fuito. As a result of raising the level and having come again, they were beaten up. Pitiful.

## 【Demon King Army】

### Demon<sup>Ariel</sup> King

The oldest Divine Beast. Kumo's ancestor who's the Origin Taratect. She lives before the system construction. She feels the world crisis, and bestirs herself. Immediately after that, Kumo who should be her kin rebelled, and after many twists and turns, she class change into a pitiful Demon King.

### Balto

The person in charge of practical business who moves the Demons substantially. The worldly-wise man who's swung around by the Demon King.

### Agna

The First Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. A Demon veteran who can be said that it's not strange even if he becomes the Demon King. It's said that he was connected to the Elves.

### Sanatoria

The Second Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. The Succubus of Balto's childhood friend. She tries to have a connection with the Elves secretly.

### Kogou

The Third Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. A Demon of Giant. The moderate opposition to the war

### Merazofis

The Fourth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. A man with pale face. Calls Sophia as Ojou-sama.

### Darado

The Fifth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. The General who's serious and obstinate. Pledged absolute allegiance to the Demon King.

### Hyuui

The Sixth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. Child-faced

magician. Because he's a Demon that have a long life, he's older than his appearance.

Blow

The Seventh Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. Balto's younger brother. He has a rude personality unlike his older brother. He doesn't like the Demon King.

Wrath

The Eighth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. It seems that there are various problems.

Kuro

The Ninth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. A man of jet-black appearance. The identity is Administrator Gyuriedistodiez.

Shiro

The Tenth Army Commander during the Human-Demon war. A girl of pure white appearance.

## 【S series】

Sue

The half younger sister of Shun. A genius who's equal to Shun who's a reincarnated person. A Brocon of a little Yandere.

Anna.

Shun and Sue's exclusive maid. Half Elf magician.

Clevea.

Shun and Sue's exclusive maid. Act as a knight unlike a woman.

King

Shun and Sue's biological father. Although he's a good person who's thick in emotion, he's ordinary as a politician.

Palton



Son of the knight. He becomes the same group as Shun in the academy's extracurricular activity. Pledged allegiance to Shun who's the prince.

Oriza-sensei

A magic-type teacher who don't have much motivation. Led Shun and the others in the extracurricular activity.

Leston

The half older brother of Shun. The third prince. He cooperated with the Elves secretly.

Cyris

The half older brother of Shun. The first prince. A man who has high pride. He's obsessed to become the king.

Goief

A veteran labyrinth guide. Basgas's son.

Basgas

The labyrinth guide who retired. He returned active to guide Shun and the others. A considerably strong man among the Humans.

Earth Dragon Ekisa

The Earth Dragon that had just finished evolving. Because it had just finished evolving, it was in the upper layer.

Remnants of the Nightmare

The monsters that have the appearance of the white spider. Issue words by Telepathy. They have a strange behavior that if here doesn't make a move on them, they won't attack. Very powerful monsters.

### 【Previous Hero party】

Julius

Shun's older brother born of the same mother. Hero. Although he has average strength as the Hero, he's kind and had high will.

Hyrinth

Julius's childhood friend. The Hero party's shield and vice-leader.

Yana

The Saint who has been dispatched to follow the Hero by the church.

Jiskan.

A former adventurer. He's the oldest in the Hero party, and contributes to the party by making use of the experience as a former adventurer.

Hawkin

A former thief. He reformed himself, and joined the Hero party. He's well-informed about the back circumstances.

### 【Reincarnated People】

Yamada <sup>Shun</sup>Shunsuke

Real name, Shurein Zagan Anareich. The fourth prince. Born as a royalty, and brought up in a blessed environment without inconvenience. But, he inherit the Hero title with his brother, Julius's death as a start, he's despised by Yuugo's scheme.

Ooshima <sup>Katia</sup>Kanata

Real name, Carnatia Seri Anabald. The transsexual reincarnated person who was born as the eldest daughter of the Duke house. Is Shun's friend from the previous life, and a relation like childhood friend.

Okazaki <sup>Firjmes</sup>Kanami

The former teacher who reincarnated into an Elf. Alias Oka-chan. After reincarnating, she makes efforts for the students.

Hasebe <sup>Yuri</sup>Yuika

Although she was an orphan, the rare talent was expected by the church and was protected as the Saint candidate.

Natsumé<sup>Yuugo</sup> Kengo

Born as the prince of the empire. Has the cheat ability as a reincarnated person, and hence he becomes arrogant. Rampages to the end.

Hayashi Kouta  
Dead (?)

Kogure Naofumi.  
Dead (?)

Sakurasaki Issei  
Dead (?)

Wakaba Hiroyuki  
Dead (?). A person like her appears before Shun in the fight of Elf Village.

Kudo Sachi.  
Chairperson. Protected in the Elf Village. Has dissatisfaction towards it.

Ogiwara Kenichi  
The person in charge of cooking protected in the Elf Village. He's actually a spy who infiltrated.

Tagawa<sup>Kunihiko</sup> Kunihiko

A former adventurer, and was protected in the Elf Village just recently. He and Asaka are childhood friends and they are dating in both the previous life and this world.

Kushitani<sup>Asaka</sup> Asaka

A former adventurer, and was protected in the Elf Village just recently. She and Kunihiko are childhood friends and they are dating in both the previous life and this world.

Sasajima Kyouya

The previous life friend of Shun and Katia. Born as a Goblin. He appears before Shun in the fight of the Elf Village suddenly.

Negishi<sup>Sophia</sup> Akiko

The gloomy girl who was backbite in the previous life as Rihoko. Born as a Vampire in this world. She appears before Shun in the fight of the Elf Village together with Kyouya.

### 【Other Key Figures】

Gyuriedistodiez

One of the Administrators in the world. Dragon. Worldly-wise man.

Sariel

One of the Administrators in the world. Goddess.

D

Self-proclaimed, the worst Evil God. It seemed that she was in the same classroom as the reincarnated people. She's the ringleader who cause the reincarnated people to die, and she reincarnated them feeling the responsibility. However, she has the malice worthy of the Evil God.

Potimas

The Patriarch of the Elves. Various dark stories don't stop.

Pope

The person who settles the church. Hostile to Potimas. Taboo has reached max level.

The previous Hero and Demon King

Both are Dimension Magic users. They modified the Dimension Magic, and set an attack towards D. The aftermath of the attack explodes in the reincarnated people's classroom, and the story begins to move.

## Black and white

---

Author note: The Demon King's point of view

-----

-----

Seeing Gyurigyuri who understood my action while has a difficult face, I'm relieved.

As the persuasion of Gyurie was the first problem when I take action, it's a big progress to have succeeded in it like this.

It's big that Gyurie became my subordinate even though it's only the form from the flow of the talk.

With this, I can make Gyurie to work like a carriage horse under his agreement.

Although his mental state in the heart is probably complicated, he will cooperate reluctantly now that he understood the necessity.

It can be said that I succeeded in winning the most troublesome enemy over to my side in a certain meaning.

I was prepared that I might fight against Gyurie in the worst case.

In that case, my defeat is inevitable.

Still, there was the thought of "Oh, well", but if possible, I wanted to live and fulfill my responsibility.

I have only done passive action so far.  
I let the Queen Taratects in every place to produce subordinates, and let them cull it suitably.  
Otherwise, I placed a subordinate around the Elf Village and intimidated them to prevent them from having strange mind.  
In fact, it ended uselessly.  
I can't break through the barrier set at the Elf Village.  
Potimas understood it, and didn't even put the teeth on me.  
I fully realized it by this matter.

I was quiet for the excuse called to obey Sariel-sama's order so far while my former brethren made efforts for the world and died.  
This power that I took a long time to accumulate it.  
The time to pay the tab that I ran around so far without looking at the reality.  
I thought that if I'm defeated by Gyurie, that can't be helped, and if this power returned to the world, that's alright.

I didn't think that the another worst enemy contributed to the evasion.  
I look at the former worst enemy for an instant.  
A white girl expressionless from beginning to end.  
The beautiful features like it's artificial.  
Because she close her eyes midway whether she doesn't like the creepy eyes, there's the atmosphere that it's more artificial.

Hmm.  
Bishoujo.  
In the subjectivity as my former Body-in-charge, I don't have the self-awareness that I was such a bishoujo, but now that I have become another person like this, she's a beautiful girl when I see her again.  
Because there are some of my present features, she doesn't look exactly the same as the previous life, but still, an outstanding bishoujo.  
Why was there no awareness in this?  
It's mysterious even if I say so myself.

And so, even though I'm half of her existence originally, to be frank, I can't read what she's thinking.  
Her expression doesn't change, and she doesn't speak at all.  
What is she thinking? Or, She's not thinking anything?

I don't even know that.

When I thought that she's thinking about detailed things, she would be thinking nothing at all.

The wave is too intense, and the prediction is impossible.

Because she's faithful to desire basically, there's no problem if I tempt her with foods for a while.

Well, Because of this unpredictable condition works, Gyurie accompany me, so it turned out all right in the end, is it?

「Then, we will begin to act, but for the time being, we will return to the Demons territory」

「Ah, sorry, but I will leave for a little while」

「Hmm? Why?」

「I will check the star again to every corner whether there's a surviving facility like here or not」

「Ah」

Certainly, that should be done.

I also never thought that such a facility survived.

I thought that most of such place were smashed at the time when the system operates.

As expected, I don't think that there's another facility that survived similarly, but it's better to search for it.

「Then, I entrust that to Gyurie」

「Umu. When you leave here, you should destroy it completely」

「Yeah」

It may become troublesome if the Humans discovered it.

Was it good or bad that Kumo-chan discovered it?

Muu.

Maybe I should stop calling Kumo-chan by now.

After all, we're more or less comrades from now on.

「Then let's go. Wakaba-chan, or should I call you Hiiro-chan?」

「I hate both」

Hmm?

She spoke!?  
Eh, oh, un?  
Ah, no, of course she can speak.  
It's not that she can't speak.  
Un un.

But, why does she hate being called by her name?  
She shouldn't have particularly any unpleasant memory about her real name though.

「Then, what should I call you?」  
『How about Shiraori?』

D who remained silent till then breaks in.

『You're pretty much my kin candidate, so I named you the name as God, but how is it?』

After Kumo-chan thought for a while, she nodded slowly.  
Although I don't know what she thinks about it in her heart because her expression doesn't change, it seems that she have consented by the name.

「Then, may I call you Shiro-chan?」

Assent.  
When it's Shiraori-chan, it sounds awkward.

「Ah, then, Gyurie is Kuro-chan」  
「Why it becomes like that?」

Gyurie answers what I said on a whim back as amazed.

「Tsk tsk tsk. Gyurie is pretty much the Dragon God that became the legend, right? Although your real name doesn't remain in the legend much, you don't know when you will be found out, so you should at least falsify your name」

I make up a plausible reason.



Gyurie thinks about it for a while, and nodded slowly.

「Well, if that's the case, I don't mind」

Ah, he only gave up because this already become troublesome.

Such part being weak in pressure is not good.

That's why, he always become only the disadvantageous role, and as a result, he only fails.

He does seem so though.

## Start

---

「Then, I will destroy this facility. You don't mind taking separate action after that, right?」

「OK. But, how about the time when we meet again?」

「You're at the Demons territory, isn't it? Then, I will go there. I will leave the preparation for the acceptance to you」

「Aye. I prepare even only the appearance when Kuro-chan came」

The conversation of the Demon King and Kuro is completed.

Waiting the time for it, and a voice is emitted from the smartphone.

『Then, I will also leave. Because I still will watch you as a mere spectator after this, please do your best to amuse me, okay?』

She says so, and the smartphone disappears with a \*poof\*.

Although it's a scene that I saw several times, I'm dumbfounded again by the Transfer that breaks the common sense after becoming a God.

Even though she transfers one smartphone, what an advanced technique she used.

If I try to do the same thing, don't I need to be devoted to the magic construction for about 10 minutes?

But then, the analysis of the magic might take years.

When seeing from the present me, I don't know what is it because it's too advanced.

With that alone, I understand well how high D is as a high rank God.

I'm marked by a troublesome person.

Speaking honestly, I don't like it very much that this me have to be under the supervision of someone.

Because the Demon King is only the form, it's fine, but a complete hierarchical relationship is completed regarding D.

I hated it.

Although I hate it, when it's said whether I can evade it or not, I can't help saying that it's difficult.

The status of D as God is higher than me.

In addition, it's a wide margin.

Even if the present me fight seriously, there's no chance to win.

I recall the time when I met with the Earth Dragon Alaba for the first time.

I at that time was weak to the extent that it can't be compared with the present.

Let alone fighting against the Earth Dragon Alaba, it's impossible even to run away properly.

The present situation is similar to it.

If there's a difference, then it's Alaba completely ignored me, but D has locked on to me solidly.

I don't think that joy-type transcendence heinous Evil God will let go the prey that she marked once.

If that's the case, the route left for me to survive is nothing but to do as D says.

It's really unpleasant in the extreme.

But, if I compare life and pride, it's obvious that I will pick the life.

Well, I'm still a kin candidate now, so she will not interfere to that extent.

I will do as D says until I can't endure it by all means.

「Yosh. Then, Shiro-chan, let's go」

I nod to the Demon King's word, and leave the facility.

After we escape from the facility, an earth tremor occurs, and the hole connected to the facility that I opened was blocked.

It seemed that Kuro begin the destruction of the facility.

When I think back, I spent a considerable amount of time here.

Because I'm unconscious by the apotheosis, there's no such thing like an emotional attachment though.

Come to think of it, the Demon King did well to know that I'm here.

Did Kuro contacted her?

Oh, well.

She's not an enemy anymore, so there's no need to mind it.

「Do you want to walk and return leisurely? Or, do you want to return running in a hurry? It's possible to go sightseeing if it's leisurely. There's

money. After all, it will take reasonable time for Kuro-chan to finish the world check」

Mumu?

That's an attractive suggestion.

It's not bad to travel while enjoying the local fine food in this world.

The advantage when returning in a hurry is I can indulge in every possible luxury by the Demon King's influence.

Although it's also hard to throw that away, the gourmet tour is good.

Even if I came out of the Elro Great Labyrinth with great efforts, I haven't entered a town where people lives in magnificently after all.

If it's the spider appearance, it's impossible to buy and eat immediately.

This world's food that I have eaten properly is only the offering.

Ah, come to think of it, what happened to the Vampire child in that town?

More than one month passed since the time when I checked her, right?

I'm interested in the outcome of the war too, so let's peek at it a little.

The Clairvoyance is, err, was it like this?

I open my eyes and adjust the view.

Now that the assistance of the system is lost, it's necessary to do what the skill has done by myself.

I try to zoom up the view while remembering the sense of the Thousand Miles Eye skill.

Oh, this is good.

I extend the view all the way as it is.

Although it doesn't reach the speed of light, the view flies far at a terrible speed.

Because it arrived at the target town's vicinity, I stop it once there.

Huh?

Isn't it burning?

I move the view slowly in the town.

The people who run about trying to escape.

The armed men who pursue them.

The soldiers who attacked back, and are repelled oppositely.

Ah, an invasion.

Oufu.

Although I don't know what kind of situation it is in detail, does this mean the war still continues?

The equipment of the invading one is good things that can't be compared with the bandits.

I mean, it's a united armor appearance to some extent.

Is it the soldiers of a country somewhere?

Ah, well, such thing doesn't matter.

Is the Vampire child alive?

That girl is that town's town chief's child, right?

Judging from the invader, I think that the defeat priority is considerably high.

I look for the Vampire child.

Ah, there she is.

She's still alive.

Hmm.

Although it's fine if she drop dead in somewhere I don't have concern with, if I let her die after witnessing her like this, as expected, the aftertaste is bad.

It can't be helped.

Let's save her.

「Eh? What?」

I grab the Demon King and transfer together.

Ah, Transfer is difficult.

Although I succeeded, this need practice.

## Blood 1 Negishi Akiko

---

I hate myself.

Well, isn't it so?

My appearance is ugly, and there's no merit that seems to be a merit too.

I'm poor at sports, and I can't study well too.

Although my family can't be said as poor, the economic condition that's a little lower than the average.

With this, I don't have a special characteristic that I can say that I like myself.

Especially, my appearance.

I hate this to death.

Pale skin.

Very thin body.

If I looked at the mirror, the face like a dead person who's cheeks sank and had vacant eyes that looked back at me.

If I open my mouth, the bad tooth of the uneven row of teeth.

Only the cuspid asserts itself excessively in that.

Because of the zombie-like appearance and the long cuspid, the nickname given to me is Vampire.

I was made fun since the elementary school by the boys, and I seriously came to consider people as nuisance in the junior high school.

Bullying began from trifling harassment.

The bad-mouthing intentionally to let me hear, and the backbiting that's whispered.

If it's one by one, it can be endured, but if those accumulate, it will corner a person.

In my case, it turned into anger.

Even though I'm like this, why are the people who have proper appearance like that?

I feel anger in the born difference, and feel anger and jealousy to the people who bullies using that as a shield.

That very dark feelings piled up in my heart.

That's why, it was inevitable that the incident happened.

Judging from the group who bullied me, there might be no intention of bullying at all.

However, they do it because it's interesting.

Only that light feeling.

The people themselves don't know how many people they hurt.

After all, they didn't understand what will happen when it returns to them until they knew it with their own body.

The start was probably caused by the usual trifling bullying.

A dust cloth was thrown at my face during the cleaning time. If I'm not wrong, it was such a thing.

The thing that the pool that accumulated in me bursts at the moment.

Rebuked as Vampire, I bit him as they requested.

I don't remember well the things after that.

The boy bitten by me went to the hospital, and he attended the school bandaged the next day.

It seemed that he would be dead by cutting the artery if one step was wrong.

Fortunately, there seemed to be nothing in the place where I bit, so it was



not a serious wound.

I was called by the teacher individually.

In that case, the teacher's attitude was the attitude that doesn't even conceal the aversion like touching a swelling.

I didn't have a penalty even in such a situation.

For the school side, I think that they don't want the scandal that the victim counterattacked on the assailant at the end of bullying to spread.

The boy bitten by me didn't make noise in particular.

I mean, I don't know well about the things later.

Because an informal decision had already decided on Heishin High School at this time and I met the points for graduation, I didn't go to school after that. Although it might be not good in reality, the school side said nothing to me. And, I graduated from the junior high school without participating the graduation ceremony.

Let's make a fresh start from the high school.

Although I decided so in my mind, the reality is not so sweet.

My personality that I cultivated until then doesn't change easily just by the environment changed.

The servile personality that I hate myself as usual.

There's no change in appearance too.

It's only in 2D that ugly people can become beautiful by effort.

Or, the foundation to become beautiful.

In my case, I was not able to expect it no matter how hard I work.

It can only be done with plastic surgery.

I have an unchanged zombie-like appearance whereas the surrounding girls grow up, and refined.

I knew that I was called as Real Horror Child, in short Rihoko behind my back.

Although I didn't mind it because I was more modest than the time of the junior high school, still, there was the thing that boiled in the depths of my heart.

It's Wakaba Hiroyuki who irritates my heart the most.

She hardly takes communication with others in the same way as me.

And yet, she receives the exact opposite evaluation from the surroundings with me.

The difference is the difference of the appearance.

Some girls didn't seem to like it, and rant covered with jealousy.

Whenever I saw it, it's like a mirror was shown and I hated it.

Am I also ugly like those people?

The answer is obvious.

As for me, not only my appearance, but my inside is also ugly.

But, it's not hopeless.

Then, what should I have done?

Would my life be different if my face is good?

The thing that my life was a mistake from the moment when I was born.

Because the appearance is ugly, the inside is not ugly.

Because the appearance is ugly, there's the environment that makes the inside ugly.

The guy who says that "I don't mind the appearance" is merely a hypocrite.

That's the conclusion that I gave.

I want to be reborn.

To a proper appearance this time.

It doesn't need to be a beautiful woman.

I want to become a common appearance at least.

I didn't even think that such escapism was realized.

I'm weak in the morning because of low blood pressure.

I often can't wake up for the first hour of the school's class .

I couldn't support my sluggish body on that day, and fell on the desk.

I hear the voice reciting Okazaki-sensei's classical literature like a lullaby.

Okazaki-sensei is a good person who pays attention to me unlike my class teacher in the junior high school.

I let go of my consciousness while hearing the voice.

When I woke up next, it was an unknown ceiling.

It's not the school's classroom.

It's not the school infirmary either.

Although I fall down several times by anemia and have visited the school

infirmary, it's different from the ceiling there.

When I try to stand up and look around the surroundings, it was impossible to do it.

My body doesn't move as I want.

There's no power at all.

In the situation that anything can't be understood, there was something that jumped into view suddenly.

It's the hand.

It's a small, small, hand.

It's totally like a baby's.

I was confused.

## Blood 2 Redo

---

I reincarnated.

I was reborn.

Although I was confused and didn't understand the fact at the beginning, I accepted the reality after a few days.

At the beginning, I thought that it was a dream.

I become sleepy immediately, and the consciousness is fluffy to consider it as the reality, so I can't calm down.

Therefore, I thought that this is the event in the dream that I was dozing off during while in class.

But, as expected, there's no way that a dream that continues for a few days.

The present me is a baby.

I sleep, wake up, and eat, and I release it, cry and sleep again.

Such a life.

I observed the surroundings at the interval, and tried to understand my present situation.

First of all, here is not Japan.

It's certain.

Moreover, it doesn't seem to be the Earth.

There's no black hair and eye in the surroundings, and there's no electrical appliance at all.

Although it's an atmosphere like Europe in the Middle Ages, the era like there are electrical appliances if it's not a remote place in Africa nowadays, and it's strange that there's no convenience of civilization even if it's the countryside of Europe.

Is this the one called different world reincarnation?

The dead person is reborn with the memory of the previous life in a different world.

Although I didn't think that such a thing happens to my body, it's no use even if I grieve that it happened as the reality now.

Rather than grieving the things that happened, it's more constructive to think about the future.

In addition, I welcomed the present situation.

After all, I was reborn.

My new life that was released from that previous appearance.

It starts.

I can't help but to be glad.

I encourage myself that my parents are beautiful.

As for my mother, it feels like has an Ojou-sama atmosphere.

As for my father, it's the atmosphere opposite with such mother, a competent man atmosphere.

Although both are unique, both are beautiful.

If I have such beautiful two people as parents, I must be beautiful.

And, apparently, my parents seem to be the people who have high status.

The room where I am is considerably wide.

If it's only the wideness, it's absolutely wider than the cheap apartment that I lived in the previous life.

And, there are some attendants.

It looks like it's not the king, but it seems to be certain that they are nobles.

God must have given a reward to me who had a hard time in the previous life.

A happy smile overflows naturally when I think about the life in the future. Seeing that, maid and mother who take care of me are attracted and smiled. I was happy.

The baby's sleeping time is long.

Although it's long, of course, there's the time when I wake up.

And, if it's the baby, I don't have anything to do.

Somehow, I'm a nocturnal person, and the time I woke up was more in the night.

As expected, I don't want to cry at night with the body that was a high school student in the previous life.

Although I can't help but to be obedient to physiological desire, I hesitated to wake up my family and the attendants only for the reason that I'm free.

I use such free time to practice magic.

There's magic in this world.

There's a man who could use the magic of the fire among the attendants, and I witnessed that the person set fire to the lamp.

The boys in the elementary school and the junior high school imitate the manga and at that time, I thought that these guys are idiots, but I think that I understand the feeling of the boys at that time a little.

If there's magic, I want to use it.

I began practicing magic in order to satisfy the desire.

Even if I say that, I don't know how to use magic.

I did various trial and error in the short time when I could stay awake while groaning.

As a result, I came to understand the thing called magical power somehow.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Magic Perception LV1』 》

It was approximately simultaneous that I grasp the feeling of magical power and the voice was heard.

Although not much time has passed to called it as nostalgic, the Japanese that's heard for the first time in this world.

I look around restlessly, but there's no one.  
Even though there's no one, I feel eerie to the mysterious voice that I heard,  
and I can't fall asleep easily on that day.

The identity of the voice seems to be the voice of God.  
The thing called skill exists in this world, and voice of God seems to be  
audible when someone acquires it or the level rises.  
As a result of connecting the conversation that I heard in fragments and  
inferred it, such an information was obtained.

But, there's a sense of incongruity that the voice of God is Japanese.  
The conversation of this world that I heard is not Japanese.  
It's not English too.  
It might be this world's original language.  
From the fact that it doesn't sounds like Japanese at all in fragments, when  
people other than me hear the voice of God, it should be the normal  
language here.  
If that's the case, why only me who hear it in Japanese?  
The one that be thought is the owner of this voice is the God that  
reincarnate me in this world.  
Then, it's not strange even if Japanese is spoken.  
I gave thanks to the voice of God that can be heard in my heart quietly.

Like that, I grew up slowly.  
Because it's inconvenient that I can't move, I began practicing the crawling  
early.  
Although I came to be able to do it comparatively immediately, because  
they will have doubts even if I began to move too early, I make sure that I  
don't move as much as possible in the presence of others.

I learned the language.  
Although it's hard to say that I learned all, I can understand the contents of  
conversation to some extent.  
I eavesdrop on the conversation, and understand this world little by little.  
The religion called the Goddess Religion.  
Culture and history.  
The status of this family.  
I learn them little by little.  
Both the way of thinking and the common sense are different from Japan.

I compare it in myself somehow while feeling bewildered to the difference.

And, in the calm time, I enjoyed the life as a baby.

The incident happened in such a time.

## **Blood 3 Encounter with the spider**

---

It was the time when I gone out of the town for the first time.

I was protected carefully because I'm the eldest daughter of the town chief, and have not gone out of the town before.

It's decided to take me along under the pretext of showing me to the grandparents in the mother's home in the countryside.

The outside world for the first time in my life.

However, it's not so far to the target town.

One day of being jolted in the carriage.

I arrived at the town slightly smaller than the town where I was born and raised, and met my grandparents for the first time there.

They are young to be called as grandparents.

Well, mother is considerably young too, so the marriageable age might be early in this age.

My grandparents were the nobles who governed the town too.

Like that, we spent several days with my grandparents, and we got on our way back home.

On the way back, the incident happened.

We were attacked by the bandits.

The number of the other party is six people.

Because the number is little to attack the wife and the daughter of the feudal lord of the town, I can expect that it's an attack without plan.

It's a simplistic attack that they attacked us because the carriage that happened to pass looks good.

The problem is we can't deal with such a simplistic attack.

The number of guard here is four people whereas the number of the other party is six people.

Although I heard that such bandit activity is becoming active from the rumor, I didn't think that they will attack in the middle of such a highway.

I realized that here was the world with the common sense totally different from Japan with my body.

Even though the guards fight hard, they begin to be gradually overwhelmed by the difference in number.

And, one person was cut by the bandit.

「Merazofis!？」

Mother shouts instinctively in the carriage.

The cut guard is the butler who serve mother since childhood.

They seemed to be the relationship like the childhood friend, and his loyalty to mother is high.

Because mother is an natural airhead, she might not notice it, but Merazofis loves mother as the opposite sex.

The feeling is changed into loyalty and he served mother.

Such a loyal retainer was cut.

Blood spreads on the ground.

The man who moved until a short time ago falls down and stops moving.

The blood that began to flow looked like Merazofis's vitality.



\*Gulp\*

My throat sounds for some reason.

I think that it's probably the fear that death approaches closely.

If the guards are annihilated, next is us.

Because mother is still young, she might be kidnapped.

Because I'm a baby, I might be disposed quickly.

Although they might make use of me for the ransom, I think that it won't turn out good.

Even though my second life is starting from now on after being reincarnated specially, will I die in such a place?

No.

I'm scared.

I don't want to die.

I still want to live.

Someone, help!

Although it doesn't mean that it heard the shout of my heart, it appeared suddenly.

One of the bandits fell while dripping blood suddenly.

A pure white spider was there.

A spider that's about 1 meter that's unbelievably big in the Earth.

I heard it from the talk.

There's monster in this world.

I thought that it was not strange even if such a thing exist because there's magic.

But, the one that appeared in front gave me a realistic fear unlike the one that I heard.

Dumbfounded in the same way as me, the body of the bandits split in two beautifully with a swing of the spider's arm.

The entrails scatter, and a ghastly scene jumps into my eyes.

\*Gulp\*

My throat sounds again.

That should be the part that I feel nausea.

I retort myself.

While doing that, the spider monster defeats one bandit with some kind of magic, and the remaining two were taken care quickly.

I can expect that the Soil Magic was barely used.

Because something brown flew at high speed, and shot through the bandit's head.

But, I don't know the remaining two.

When they tried to run away, their movement stopped suddenly, and they fall down like that.

I don't even know what it did.

The spider turns here calmly.

Tension ran among us.

Next is our turn.

We who seemed to be defeated by the bandits.

And, the monster that annihilated the bandits in an instant.

There was no possibility to survive.

The guards point the swords to the spider.

Their bodies tremble with fear little by little.

They should also understand it that they can't win.

But still, they try to accomplish their duty as the guards until the end.

The spider doesn't come attacking at once, and seemed to see our state.

The cold red eyes look around the surroundings.

The eyes are fixed to Merazofis who fell down.

The spider that approaches Merazofis.

Immediately after having thought what it will do, the spider activates magic, and heals Merazofis's wound.

Treatment Magic.

「Don't tell me, Messenger-sama?」

Mother goes outside the carriage in a hurry.

Carrying me.

「Seras-sama! It's dangerous!」

Although the guard urges mother to return to the carriage, mother ignores him and approaches the spider.

The spider turns around.

I feel the illusion that all the eight eyes seemed to concentrate on me.

Chill runs through my whole body.

I'm scared.

What is this?

Is it fine for such a creature to exist?

The presence that seems to scatter fear just by being there.

Does such a monster come out frequently in this world?

If that's the case, I might have reincarnated into an outrageous world.

「Are you Messenger-sama?」

I remember the word in my memory to mother's words.

Messenger, if I'm not wrong, was it the existence that serve the Goddess as the attendant in the Goddess Religion that mother believed in?

The Goddess is accompanied by attendants of various races like the deep wise man or the green guardian remain in the myth with chuunibyounicknames.

Among that, there's the spider that sewed the clothes of the Goddess.

Seeing from mother who believed in the Goddess Religion, does this spider that saved them looked like the Messenger?

I think that this ominous presence is the exact opposite with the sacred Goddess-sama no matter how I think.

Somehow, this spider seems to be settled as the Messenger in mother.

In addition, mother who give thanks and the scripture of prayer.

The spider pays attention to such mother.

「Appraisal?」

Mother reacts in surprise, and mutters so.

Is it the name of the skill?

It seems to be convenient, so can I learn it?

《Currently you have 75000 skill points.

The skill 『Appraisal』 can be acquired by spending 300 skill points.  
Do you want to acquire it?》

The voice of God is heard suddenly.  
While I lost consciousness for an instant there, the spider has vanished.  
Although mother shouted 「Please wait!」 to the back of the spider that ran off at a terrible speed, as for me, I prefer it to go away as it is.  
My body loses strength after becoming stiff by the fear.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Fear Resistance LV1』 》

Like that, I was able to survive safely.  
But later, because the spider settled down close to the town where I lived, a disturbance will happen again.

## Oni 2 Goblin

---

Approximately one year passed since I was reborn into a Goblin.  
One year in this world seems to be longer than the Earth, 400 days and a little more.  
However, because there was no convenient thing like the calendar, I didn't know the date well in the Goblin's village.

The growth of the Goblin seemed to be fast, and I have grown up into a kindergartner saying it as human at around 1 year old.  
However, that's only the appearance, and the inside is not according to it.  
I still only understand the conversation of the Goblins in fragments, and I feel that the moving ability is weaker than the appearance.

But still, it's certain that the growth is more faster than human.  
If it's a 1 year old human child, it's still a baby, but in my case, I can walk by myself.

I think that this is a big advantage.

The first thing that I did after becoming able to move is search whether there's a former human of the same circumstances as me or not.

I don't know what's the cause of my death.

How did I die? Why did I reincarnate?

Because I didn't know it, I thought that there might be a comrade of the similar circumstances.

But, it was a light expectation.

Although I tried to search for the Goblins that were born almost the same period as me in the Goblin's village haphazardly, what I understood from the result was there were no reincarnated people similar to me in this village.

Well, it's not completely a fool's errand.

Although I hardly talked with the child Goblins, there are various things that I understood by running around in the village.

I knew that one year is about 400 days from the adult Goblins' conversation.

First of all, the Goblin's growth is fast, but the intelligence develops slow to that extent.

Although the child Goblin that's about the same as me is a human kindergartner if it's only the size, there's no great difference in the inside with the baby.

There was no child Goblin who could talk.

Meanwhile, I who can speak even the baby talk seem to be thought to be a genius by the adult Goblins.

However, I'm not so happy.

Because the thing demanded in the Goblins is combat ability, and the head is not demanded so much.

Unexpectedly, the Goblin in this world seems to be a genuine combat species.

When it's my image, a Goblin was supposed to be weak, stupid, and dirty, but the Goblin here breaks such an image completely.

Weak.

This is not necessarily wrong.

Just the Goblins are weak and the life seems to also be short, and they seem to die immediately.

That's if it's an ordinary Goblin.

The concept of level seems to exist in this world.

In addition, there are skill and magic too.

Although it's totally like a game, it seems to be the common sense in this world.

And, the monster who reached a certain level can evolve.

The Goblins are not an exception too.

As far as I can see, there are the Hobgoblins of one size bigger than the Goblin in the village other than ordinary Goblins.

When one evolve into the Hobgoblin, the life span extends until then, and the strength rises too.

Both male and female of the ordinary Goblins raise level in order to evolve.

It seems that the method to raise the level is only to defeat other monsters.

That's why, naturally, the Goblins becomes a combat species.

This is because it can't live long with the short life span and the weakness if it doesn't evolve.

The next is the image of stupid.

This also is not necessarily wrong.

The Goblins are a combat species, and they are not interested in study so much.

I think that it's probably me who's the smartest in this village.

Rather than probably, it's certain.

However, it's not because it's simply stupid.

They fight using refined strategy regarding the combat, and they know the way of efficient hunting well.

However, it's only because there's no chance to learn, and their head itself is not so bad.

Rather, they who seemed to attain enlightenment like a certain training monk make me to feel the sacred air somehow when I see them. (TL note: Not sure about this reference)

The stupidity and the inviolable loftiness that I can't ridicule there.

Dirty has a double meaning.

The meaning called the body is purely dirty and mean.

The Goblins that I imaged were weak, and even though it's stupid, it's cunning.

But, the Goblins here are rather the opposite.

They were the soldiers who retained noble honor on their chest.

A day of the Goblin starts with a prayer.

Thank the world, thank the Goddess who protects the world, and thank for the daily bread.

After giving the prayer, they are assigned to each work.

The Goblins who haven't evolve polish themselves, and the evolved

Hobgoblins engage in developing the junior's training.

And, the hunting group with the power that can go hunt leaves the village.

This village is in the steep mountain range, and it's a dangerous place with severe environment and a lot of strong monsters inhabit.

Among the Goblins of the hunting group, it's only half that managed to return.

But still, the reason why the Goblin's village can continue is that the Goblin's fertility is high.

Only this was according to my image.

The Goblins who returned are met, and hold a funeral for the victims.

And, they give prayer to the food that they brought back at the risk of their lives with thanks.

The Goblins proceed to the death in order to keep the village alive.

The Goblins left in the village hand the pressed flower to such Goblins.

As a substitute for amulet.

The thought of "please return safely" is put into there.

They depart for a life-threatening trip and return without forgetting the thought.

To live.

To keep it alive.

There were neither justice nor evil that I minded in the previous life.  
But, there was something that transcended it.  
I looked at the Goblins who left, and there was something filling my heart.  
I shed tears without knowing it.  
There was something at their back that made me do so.

## **Blood 4 Countdown to despair**

---

『Vampire』

I stiffen to the Appraisal result.

At that incident, I knew that I could acquire the thing called skill using the thing called skill points accidentally.

I acquired the Appraisal skill immediately, and tried it in various ways.  
As a result, I understood that Appraisal couldn't be used.

Although I appraised the things that were within my visible range one after another, the words displayed were the words I knew if I saw them, like 『Bed』 『Wall』 『Desk』 .

Moreover, I had a light headache by appraising once.

If I don't appraise continuously, it's a headache that won't cause any



problem, but when I finished appraising most of the things in the room, I had a dull pain like having a high fever.

On top of it, there is almost no meaning to activate it. The penalty called headache occurs when activating it.

Although I think that it's because the skill level is 1, I don't think that I want to do my best to raise the level either.

It was a failure skill.

The result I got from appraising my hand was 「Vampire」 at the end while I sighed.

I feel like I took a very long time before I understood the meaning.

I think like it's some kind of mistake, so I appraise it many times again, but the result is the same.

Why?

Why is it?

Only those words race in my head round and round, and I can't think of the things further.

「This is bad! Ojou-sama!?!」

I seemed to have a considerably bad complexion, and the maid who saw my state called the doctor immediately.

I appraised the maid in secret, and the result was 「Human」 .

I also appraised Father and Mother, who rushed to hear my condition in a hurry. Both were 「Human」 .

In other words, I'm not a Vampire because my parents are Vampires.

It is only that I have been born as a Vampire by mutation.

So, if I'm seen by the doctor, it may be found out that I'm a Vampire.

I feel that I grew more and more pale.

I don't know whether blood flows in a Vampire properly or not though.

「No, wait」

「Dear?」

「You noticed it too, right? This child probably activated Appraisal」

It was good to be dead tired oppositely.

If I was energetic in this, my body would react.

「Whether it's a coincidence or a prank of God, this child seems to have the Appraisal skill. This symptom is probably the appraisal drunk. Although this is only my prediction, this child may not be able to turn off the activation of the skill arbitrarily」

「If that's the case, isn't it dangerous!？」

「It's dangerous, but it's not a problem that a doctor can solve. We should have the doctor examine her just in case, but we have no choice but to pray for this child to control the activation of the skill by herself」

「No...」

I hear the conversation of Father and Mother and the attendants talking in whispers behind my back, and it seems that they misunderstand my symptom.

Because half is correct. It's not completely a mistake.

I mean, they understand that I used Appraisal, huh?

The failure degree rose again.

The doctor arrives and I receives an examination.

I can't resist.

I'm at the mercy of the doctor while I feel like fainting from the tension at any moment.

「As heard from the talk, it's the appraisal drunk. She seemed to do an impossible thing and her body became stiff. However, after seeing her, the activation of the skill seems to have stopped. Her condition will not grow worse any further」

The parents are relieved.

Still, I can't be relieved, and my body remained stiff.

「You should watch her without taking your eyes off for one day just to make sure. Please call me again if there's anything wrong」

「Doctor, thank you」

The doctor leaves the room without saying anything particularly further.

I can't be careless.

It's possible that the doctor will talk to my parents secretly after this.  
But, apart from the strained tension, my consciousness felt like a haze covered it.

It seemed that the body of a baby can't endure the prolonged tension.  
While resisting the drowsiness that was hard to fight against, I wanted to know the result of whether the doctor returned without noticing it or not.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Sleep Resistance LV1』》

There was the power of that skill too, so I was able to stay up slightly.  
But, after all, I fell asleep before I knew it, without being able to endure it until my parents return.

When I woke up, my parents were not by my side.  
I thought that because it's that anxious Mother, she would stay by my side all the time, but she was not there.

I understood the reason from the conversation of the attendants immediately.

Apparently, the spider monster back there seemed to have spread its nest close to the town.

Because of that, the people in the town are confused, and both Father and Mother seem to be pressed correspondingly.

I feel relieved.

For the time being, being alive didn't become the worst end.

Although the problem is only delayed, I think that me being a Vampire might not be noticed.

Legally speaking, it's troublesome, but only this time, I thank the spider that clouded the problem.

As for thinking, why was I born as a Vampire?

I believe that I have reincarnated, but I don't understand why.

Don't tell me that the cause is because I was called Vampire as a nickname in my previous life?

If my precious second life is out of order by such a stupid thing, I can't live on.

But, the fact that I'm a Vampire can't be changed.  
If someone appraises me, it's the end by one attempt.  
Although I don't know how Vampires are treated in this world, I think that they don't get treated well.  
I must absolutely make sure that I won't be found out.

But, being found out is only a matter of time.  
There's an event of the high society debut called the appraisal ceremony for the nobles' children.  
The child is appraised grandly in the public, and it's an event to show each other how great their child is.  
It's like advertising that I'm a Vampire if such a thing is done.  
I must evade it by any means.  
But, how can I evade it?

## Blood 5 Survival strategy

---

My actions after I knew that I'm a Vampire was fast.  
I'm a noble, my appearance will probably become beautiful, and what I thought to be life winners have turned into the critical point suddenly.  
I must conceal the fact that I'm a Vampire by any means.

For that reason, I must rethink about the thing called skill that I don't mind it so much up until now.  
Because I have a few yearnings in magic, I practiced a little, but I was not interested in the other skills so much.  
At the degree that if there's something that seems convenient, it's very good.  
I was born as a noble, so even if I don't have the skills, it seemed that I can live on.

But, such a thing can't be said anymore.  
I must acquire a skill that can falsify that I'm a Vampire by any means.  
Because there's the Appraisal skill, there should be a skill that obstructs the Appraisal.

The problem is how to acquire that skill.  
Although I tried whether I can acquire it by consuming the skill points or not like acquiring the Appraisal, it was impossible to do it.  
Somehow, in case of this method, God doesn't seem to react if the exact name of the skill is not guessed right.

But, I don't know the name of the skill.  
Although I tried appraisal obstruction, obstruction, etc, there was no hit.  
I have to examine the name of the skill.  
Anyway, I want information.

For that reason, I need books.  
Even if I eavesdrop on the attendants' conversation, I won't obtained a significant information.  
Only the spider's topic.  
Although I'm bothered by it when it's said whether I'm bothered by it or not, now is not the time for it.  
Although it's fine to eavesdrop on the conversation to gather the current affairs, it's better to rely on books to acquire knowledge.

I firmly establish the policy, and decided to act in midnight when everyone are sleeping.  
I can't take a strange action in daytime because the attendants are constantly attending me.  
But, if it's the originally nocturnal me, doing something sneakily in the night is my forte.  
The Sleep Resistance skill is plainly effective too.

When I think, the reason why I was nocturnal is because I'm a Vampire.  
When I think back so, my consciousness was fluffy and I was sluggish in daytime, and my throat sounds when the bandit's corpse is seen, so there's a considerable occasion that comes to mind.  
However, I have not drunk blood since I was born, and even if I bask in the sun, I don't become ash.

I wonder if the Vampire in this world and the Vampire in the Earth have a different ecology?

If there's a book about Vampire, I must read it.

I sneak away from the room stealthily.

Although I have not show it before in the presence of others, I can stand and walk already.

It's easy to open a door that's not locked.

Because it's a large mansion, I don't know where's the study room.

In addition, not everyone is sleeping for the guard at night.

I move stealthily so that I won't be found.

I check each room carefully to search for the target study room.

I retrace my steps when I become tired, and I return to the room and sleep with an innocent look.

I repeated it for several days.

Because I continued such a thing for several days, I acquired the skill called 「Stealth」 .

I wonder if it's a kind of skill that makes the presence thinner?

It's very welcome for the present situation.

Besides that, the 「Night Vision」 rose up to level 3.

Is it inborn? Or, I just didn't notice it? Although I don't know which is it, it seemed that I have the Night Vision from the start.

And, at last, I found the study room.

From there, I keep going to the study room every day, and read widely.

Although I had a hard time being not able to read the character at first, I became motivated when I think that my life depends on it.

If I decipher the law of the character that looks like a code from the start, it would take a lot of time, but fortunately, there are books oriented towards children put in the study room, and the character of this world was learned comparatively easy.

Because it's a considerably old picture book, it might be the book that father read in childhood.

There were a lot of books that are oriented towards boys.

Like that, the Night Vision became level 6 and the Sleep Resistance became level 2 while I'm learning the character.

The Stealth becomes level 3, and the Silent and Presence Perception skills are newly acquired.

I'm gathering the assassin-like skills steadily.

I decided to read the books one after another from there.

The title is not written on the book in this world.

Because of that, I don't know what kind of book is it at a glance.

I have no choice but to continue reading until I found the target book.

Thanks to that, the skills called Concentration, Memory, Calculation Processing and Parallel Thought were acquired.

No matter how I think, it's strange that a baby has this much skills, right?

I have the feeling that I have done it.

But, it can't be helped because it's to survive.

If I can conceal the fact that I'm a Vampire at the appraisal ceremony to the end, I must at least endure to be conspicuous in a bad way to some extent.

Like that, I continued the life of spending my daily daytime suitably and shut myself up in the study room.

Because of the spider's riot and there's a lot of big shots of somewhere who came to stay in my house recently, it becomes difficult to reach the study room.

If the population increases, the danger of being found increases to that extent.

Occasionally, I have to give up to reach the study room, and retrace my steps.

What a spider that's a nuisance to other people.

But, that spider weighs on my mind recently.

Its actions are very human.

Even though it annihilated the bandits mercilessly, it gives treatment to the residents in the town.

Although mother says that it's the Sacred Beast, judging from me who saw the real thing, it feels like a wicked monster that has the human's will.

Don't tell me that it's the same reincarnated person as me?

That won't be.

No matter how I put it, that's leaping too much of the delusion.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Prediction LV1』 》

## Blood 6 Sudden change

---

When I became accustomed to a life that includes the existence of the spider, as usual in midnight, I stayed indoors in the study room and look through the books.

I predict the time when the sun begins to rise and sneak away from the study room quietly.

Because I continued living like this, my skills have rose altogether.

And because the level of Sleep Resistance rose, I can stay up all night long if I do my best.

Although it may not be good for my body growth, it's fine if I sleep the equal time during the day.

Although Mother and the attendants were worried that I kept on sleeping



during the day at first, eventually, they assumed that because I'm a child, they left me like that.

There's a person who is caught in Presence Perception.

It's Merazofis.

Merazofis goes out to the garden while holding a fake sword.

After that incident, Merazofis trained like this almost every day early in the morning.

It's either because he's very frustrated that he was cut by the bandits without being able to do anything, or because he thinks he must become able to protect Mother properly next time.

It's the latter when I think about Merazofis's personality.

Mother is absolute to him.

He will do anything in order to protect Mother's happiness.

He's such a damn serious guy.

It doesn't mean that Merazofis is weak.

However, he's not strong either.

Judging from the people who are staying in my house recently, I think he neither passes nor fails as a human.

Although I think he's good enough as a butler, if the person himself doesn't agree, I can't say anything.

I return to my room while hearing the sound of practice-swinging.

Then, the incident happened.

On that day, I didn't go to the study room.

Although there was a disgusting middle-aged man who ogled at Mother for a long time, it's because that middle-aged man stayed up until midnight.

I wanted him to get out quickly because he's disgusting and annoying, and I get sick of it because a guy like him will stay long.

If he opens his mouth, he complains.

He troubles our attendants by saying half-truths things.

He even speaks complaints with such extreme pretexts that makes me want to say 「What!？」 instinctively among that.

He smoked a day before, and in the next day, when he said 「This room

stinks of cigarette. It's not suitable! Drive out the fool who smokes in here from the mansion right now!」, I almost said "Then, go out" reflexively. Even though the middle-aged man's attendant told him that he was the one who smoked indirectly, he got angry reversely saying "Like there's such thing".

The pitiful attendant didn't come the next day.

In fact, if I think of the thing after this, it might be better that the attendant left.

The middle-aged man died.

Easily.

Although I stayed up at that time, I didn't notice it at all.

There was no reaction in Presence Perception, and I only knew that the middle-aged man fell suddenly.

There was an uproar in the mansion even though it was late at night.

It was good that I didn't go to the study room.

If I went there, I would have been found.

The cause of the middle-aged man's death is unknown.

It's whispered that it's the Sacred Beast's infuriated divine punishment.

Apparently, the middle-aged man seemed to have meddled with that spider.

Father gathers the middle-aged man's attendants, and ask the circumstances.

Even though it seems like my five senses are excellent because I'm a Vampire, as expected, I can't hear the conversation in the office, where Father is, from my room.

Won't that spider use this as an opportunity to invade this town?

The noisy night passed as such anxiety rose.

Three days passed without that spider making any move, in contrast to my anxiety.

I don't know in detail how that middle-aged man's death will affect the diplomacy.

But, somehow, it seems like it has been expected that the middle-aged man would cause a problem in this country.

Although it's vague, from what I eavesdropped on the attendants' conversation, I concluded with such a guess.

If I predict further from there, I think that a war might happen before long. Somehow, Father has the part that moves on the assumption of it. He visits the people of the army often while being cautious of the spider's movement. Although it's not decided that it will happen, it might happen.

While holding such vague anxiety, I dozed off because it's daytime. Then, because of the explosion and the earth tremor that sounded suddenly, I woke up forcefully.

While I was panicking, wondering what happened, I was embraced by Mother. On her side, Merazofis watches the surroundings with a serious look. We prepare so that we can evacuate immediately. But, the explosion and the earth tremor calmed down in the meanwhile, and silence returned.

The attendants begin to investigate the cause of the situation while being cautious. Father gives instructions, and everyone acts quickly. I see it while being embraced by Mother.

The cobweb was destroyed completely, and the report that the spider became missing was reported to the mansion immediately.

From there, the development was like surging waves. The Divine Word Religion announced that they defeated the fake Divine Beast that look root in the Sariera country towards the whole world. The Sariera country is this country where I was born. The Divine Beast is probably that spider.

The Sariera country protests against this strictly. In addition of using military force without permission in their country, they demanded a compensation since they harmed the Divine Beast which the country was protecting. The reply was "because we subjugated the monster, hand over the reward". It was a too selfish complaint.

It's clear that the Divine Word Religion has picked a fight.  
On the other hand, the Sariera country was fully motivated for it.  
Although I want them to stop it personally, there's nothing that I, who's a baby, can do.  
I pray that we will win at least, and the army, led by father and dispatched from the town, was seen off.

## Blood 7 War

---

The war was unsettled.  
Father's army who returned is worn-out.  
When I see the appearance, it's like they returned because they lost, but they turned back because it's not the time for a war.

The cause is that spider monster.  
It seems that it didn't died in the recent riot, and it appeared suddenly in the battlefield.  
And, it massacres without the distinction of the enemies and allies, and at the end, they succeeded in exterminating it by shooting a great magic to the place where Hero-sama stopped it.

But, it seems that both armies have a considerably severe damage, and the continuation of the war is impossible.

I hear that both armies cease-fire once and withdrew.

Although I feel relieved because father returned safely, the anxiety to the present condition that's only postponing the problem at the same time.

It seems that Hero-sama who was thought to be hit together with the spider was protected in secret by the empire's great magician.

I hear that he can use the Transfer magic, and he rescued Hero-sama barely just before the great magic hitting directly.

Leaving that aside, the country is confused.

Because the army was destroyed partially by the other party who was worshiped as the Divine Beast.

Originally, this war is the revenge of the Divine Beast on paper.

Actually, there's probably the friction with the Divine Word Religion over many years.

But, in this matter, the spider worshiped as the Divine Beast is just as the Divine Word Religion said, and it has been proven that it's a dangerous monster.

A just cause was lost here.

Then, the Divine Word Religion is more reasonable.

That's very bad.

It means that the chance to take advantage of the Sariera country is given to the Divine Word Religion.

Thanks to that, father moves around hurriedly after returning.

The war didn't end with this.

Rather, I think that the future is the real thing.

The Divine Word Religion considers the Goddess Religion as an enemy, so I don't think that they will miss this chance.

As expected, it will take quite some time to reorganize the army that has been destroyed partially, but the opponent is a large organization that has great influence in the Humans society.

It can be think that they will prepare the army besides the army that participated this time.

In contrast with that, the Sariera country only has the national power higher than the country around there.

But, the state of being isolated and helpless, and the army is in the state of partial destruction.

If I were to say whether there's a winning chance or not in that state, I who's an amateur can also answer "no".

This war was a losing battle from the beginning.

Although if it's only the Outsu country that takes the lead, the Sariera country is absolutely more advantageous, at the point in time when the Divine Word Religion is on their side, the winning chance becomes thinner. In addition, if the even the empire supports the Outsu country, it was too strong as a push.

But still, not withdrawing is the scary point of the religious war.

Although it's impossible to understand for me, there was no choice of not fighting for the Sariera country.

This was the one to decide the victory or defeat with the fight of army vs. army.

And, the Sariera country surrenders without producing any damage to the commoners.

Although the army is wasted, I think that there was an ulterior motive called it will end by compensating for a loose condition by surrendering in the state with reserve strength and national power.

But, it has collapsed by the intruder who appeared in the battlefield.

Both armies damage is enormous.

And, the conclusion is vague.

The war will continue.

That's also a bad condition for the Sariera country.

From here on, it won't become a clean war that decides the victory or defeat in the battle.

(TL note: Heavy Object?)

It will become a battle of the marsh.

That would cause damage to the town.

And, the first one to be targeted is this town.

It's close to the border with the Outsu country, and it's the place where the

spider monster in question spread its roots.

Father tried to advance the residents' evacuation from early.  
But, the time and the condition were bad.

First of all, the problem of time.

It was a problem that it has just entered the harvest season.

The territories that centered on the town where I live owned the vast fields that's also the farming ground.

The harvested crops reach the town from the highway that extends around the town leads to each farm village.

Furthermore, it's transported from the town to the whole nation of the Sariera country.

The harvest can't be abandoned for the Sariera country.

Therefore, the evacuation of the people assigned to the work can't be done.

Although the transporters were able to evacuate at the transported destination, the people engaged in other works were in the situation that evacuation can't be done even if they want to evacuate.

And, the another one, the condition was bad.

The Sariera country's government decided that this town will be made as a sacrifice.

In short, they decided to let the enemy to attack this town in this war, and surrender it.

This war can't end unhurt.

Then, the intention of the country that said to make the wound as slight as possible.

Along with it, the evacuation of the crops and goods as much as possible, the evacuation of only excellent personnel, and the evacuation of the other commoners was not accepted.

In other words, they were presented as slaves to the opponent.

And, father who governs the town and his family.

Father was making great effort to somehow let mother and me escape.

But, that didn't come true.

Although my grandparents tried to make preparations in secret somehow,

that also seemed to have been crushed by our own country.

Perhaps, the dealing between our own country and the enemy has already been established.

If it's not so, the movement is too limited.

The time overlaps with the harvest season, and anyhow, it's too unlucky. Because the separation of farmers and soldiers was firmly made in this country, there was no big serious wound in the harvest, but nevertheless, I can't help but to say it's unlucky.

If the enemy forecasts all these and moved, it can be said that it's the Sariera country's complete defeat.

The approaching enemy army was seen as death.

## Blood 8 Decision

---

「Dear」

「Sorry. It's my lack of ability」

「No. You made efforts for us 」

Mother embraces father gently to support father who hangs his head.

「Sophia, I wanted to be on your side until you at least become an adult.  
Please forgive this worthless father」

Father holds me up in his arms gently.

This might be the first time as far as I can remember to be held by father.



But, father's love has been transmitted properly.  
I receive a kiss from mother while being held by mother.

Speaking honestly, the thing called parent and child love was thin.  
Because I have the memory of the previous life, the feeling of true parent and child was thin in me no matter what.  
That's why, there was guilty somewhere in my feelings when they pour love to me like this.  
But, when thinking that this is the end, I regretted it oppositely.  
I should have fawn on them more.

I still haven't return anything to them as their child.  
Because I have the memory of the previous life, I think that I took a fairly cold attitude.  
If I fawn on them much more, the contact of these people with their child might be more assertive.  
Then, we might have become true parents and child.  
But, that's already too late.

「Merazofis, Noiria. I entrust the future to you」

「Yes」

「Yes」

Merazofis and Noiria straighten up to father's voice.  
Both of them changed their clothes to the clothes that man and woman wear in the town generally from the usual attendant appearance.  
Taking advantage of the confusion that the enemy invaded, both of them act as a married couple in order to let me escape.  
If it's as a ordinary baby of the town, I might be able to escape.  
It was the last resort that the cornered father gave.

Besides that, there's no one who remains in the mansion.  
Everyone are mixed with the crops transporters, and they are made to evacuate from the town.  
But, there's a severe watch on mother and me by all means.  
In order to escape, we have no choice but to take advantage of the confusion.

And, leaving aside that I'm a baby, there was no chance to escape for

mother who had many exposure and her face is known.  
It's a matter of luck whether I can escape or not.  
And, my father and mother won't survive.  
It was the final farewell.

The people who remain in the mansion now are many aged attendants who were resolved to follow such father and mother.  
The young attendants were driven away by father forcibly to a distant place.  
And, both Merazofis and Noiria said to remain here until the end.  
That's why, it can be said that the important task of letting me escape was entrusted to them.

I think that father knew that Merazofis adores mother.  
On top of knowing it, I think that he trusted him.  
Merazofis understood it, and served father on top of that.  
Because I have not experienced love, I don't understand both father and Merazofis's feelings well.  
However, there was a certain mutual trust.

「I will definitely protect Ojou-sama」  
「Ah. I leave it to you」

Mother who embraces me and Noiria while shedding tears.  
Father who hand over me to Merazofis gently.  
That hand trembled faintly.

And, I bid farewell to my parents.  
The farewell that we can never meet again.

When we go out from the back door of the mansion stealthily, the flames had already reached the vicinity of the town's entrance at that time.  
We slip into the wave of the escaping people successfully.  
We follow the people's flow like that, and head to the outside of the town.  
But, the soldiers of the enemy country had already taken a stance at the gate that continues to the town's outside.

「We will escape」

Merazofis pulls Noiria's hand, break the people's flow forcibly, and rushes into the back alley.

Then, my Presence Perception worked.

「Wait」

「I will have you to wait」

The shadow that appears at the back alley before we know.

The inner part of the alley, and the side of the alley.

Four people block us in each of it.

Should I consider this that we were marked at the moment we gone out of the mansion?

It was a desperate situation.

But, somehow, the state is strange.

「Who are you!?!」

「There's no obligation to answer. The protection of the baby」

「The target is the baby! Defend her to the last!」

The men in the side and the inner part of the alley run simultaneously towards here.

Although I don't know the circumstances, the four people in the side and the four people in the inner part are from different organizations?

It might still be possible to escape by taking advantage of this confusion.

Such light expectation falls apart because Noiria cut the approaching man from the inner part of the alley.

「Noiria!?!」

「Hand over the baby!」

The point of sword that approaches Merazofis is stopped by the man on the opposite side.

At the same time, Merazofis's body is pulled.

Merazofis uses the power and rams the man oppositely.

He tries to run through the back alley with the power.

But, that body fall down on the alley.

He make sure that I'm not crushed even though he fell.

An anguish expression is on the face of Merazofis who fell sideways.

When I try to look at him, a dagger was pierced deeply on his back.

The combat of the mysterious men continues in the alley.

Noiria lies down at their feet.

Overflowing blood and vacant eyes. It was realistically seen that she had already died.

At this rate, Merazofis won't survive either.

I pull out the dagger pierced on his back desperately with my young hands.

The fresh blood that begins to overflow.

At this rate, he will die.

If Merazofis dies, next is my turn.

The way to reverse from here.

There's only one possibility.

But, if I do it, my life as a human ends.

In addition, I don't even know whether it will succeed or not.

I don't know whether something can be done in this place or not even if it succeeds.

I look at Merazofis who seems to die at any time.

I see the grand feelings like cursing his powerlessness in his eyes.

「Ojou-sama, I am sorry」

The voice that gets hoarse.

I made a decision.

I stabbed my fangs to the fallen man's nape.

## Oni 3 Weapon creation

---

I became two years old.

To be an adult and accepted to be able to go out to hunt is from four years old.

The human will be surprised if the adulthood is at four years old, but it was enough when thinking about the speed of the Goblin's growth.

Rather, when seeing from the Goblin who has the life span of ten years, it might be slow oppositely.

The Goblin's life span is ten years in this world.

When I convert it to the Earth's years, it's about 11 years.

Even if it can live long, it's about 13 years.

That's the grace period given to the Goblins.

They must evolve before their life span comes to an end.

In order for the Goblins to evolve, they must raise the level to 10.  
Moreover, it doesn't mean that they will evolve into the Hobgoblins because of that.

When the Goblins become level 10, it's possible to evolve into any of the three kinds of Goblin Fighter, Goblin Ranger and Goblin Shaman.

It becomes the choice of which to evolve.

But, it seems that the further evolution is fixed by the status at that time.

Strong in close combat, the most basic and faithful, Fighter.

The quickness is high, dexterous fingers and assistance oriented, Ranger.

Strong magic-type and can handle magic, Shaman.

The most popular one is the Fighter.

Rather than saying the Shaman is unpopular, the number is little because there's a lot of Goblins who don't have the aptitude.

And, the Ranger is unpopular.

It can't endure the hunting, and it's said that the Goblin's further evolution is the one that takes part in the domestic affair of the village in the future.

Actually, I don't think that the Ranger is inferior to the Fighter and Ranger.

However, I think that it's unpopular because it's for expert by all means when compared with the other two easy-to-understand kinds.

Through the further evolution of these three kinds of evolution, raise to level 10 again, and finally, it's possible to evolve into the Hobgoblin.

If it evolves into the Hobgoblin, there's no need to worry about the life span anymore.

I hear that it can live roughly the same length as the human.

But then, the Hobgoblin who dies before reaching the life span in this severe environment is quite a lot.

Even if it evolves, it doesn't mean that the fight called living ended there.

There's a lot of Goblins of the same age as me.

Even though they are children, there's no time to let them to play, and when they become able to work to some extent, they will help their family.

In my case, it was field work.

Even in this village in the mountain range where the sunlight is weak, there are plants that grow up more or less.

They raise the vegetables with strong vitality.

This was severe for a child's body because it's a considerable heavy labor.

First of all, the soil must be managed so that it doesn't freeze.

Because the soil freezes at once if it's neglected, it's necessary to warm it regularly.

The fire is applied to the exclusive farming tool, and plow the soil little by little while making sure that the root of the crops is not damaged.

It needs power, and it also needs the nerve to do delicate work.

And, there are the works of harvest, sowing seeds, normal plowing, etc.

Because the grown crops are a species of monster, when the harvest time is mistaken, we might be eaten oppositely, so it's necessary to check it carefully.

It was quite a heavy labor.

Thanks to that, my physical strength rose, and I acquired some skills.

Such a field work marks the end easily on a certain day.

The start is when the meat captured by hunting went up to the dining table.

It was the time when I wished that I want a knife in my mind to cut the too hard meat.

A flash burst in the narrow house, and at the next moment, a knife was gripped in my hand.

Although it was something more shabby than the one I imagined, it was certainly a knife.

Dad took up the knife from the hand of the dumbfounded me.

And, he went out of the house.

Dad who returned after a while brought the village elder along.

The village elder as its name is the one who lives the longest in the village.

It was one of the very few Goblins who had reached the age that was able to be called aged.

And, that elder handed something over to me.

It's an appraisal stone.

The magic tool that the skill called Appraisal dwells in it that's the only one

in the village.

If someone use the appraisal stone, it's said that the person can understand his own skills.

I confirmed my status with the appraisal stone as told to me.

『Goblin LV1 Name Razraz  
Status

HP : 69 / 69 (Green)

MP : 4 / 35 (Blue)

SP : 66 / 66 (Yellow)

: 51 / 66 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 68

Average Defensive Ability : 66

Average Magic Ability : 33

Average Resistance Ability : 31

Average Speed Ability : 65

Skill

「Magic Perception LV2」 「Magic Manipulation LV1」 「SP Recovery  
Speed LV3」 「SP Consumption Down LV6」 「Concentration LV3」 「  
Prayer LV8」 「Blunt Resistance LV2」 「Wind Resistance LV1」 「Ice  
Resistance LV6」 「Enhanced Vision LV7」 「Enhanced Hearing LV6」 「  
Enhanced Smell LV4」 「Enhanced Taste LV2」 「Enhanced Touch LV3」  
「Life LV9」 「Magic Amount LV4」 「Agility LV7」 「Endurance LV7」  
「Powerful LV9」 「Sturdy LV8」 「Magician LV3」 「Protection LV2」  
「Dash LV7」 「Weapon Creation LV1」 「n % I = W」 』

The one that strikes on is the Weapon Creation skill.

When I report it to the elder, I was told to examine the skill with Appraisal.

『Weapon Creation(武器錬成) : Create weapon by consuming MP. The  
quality of the created weapon depends on the skill level and the  
consumption of MP』

It's this skill without a doubt.

The knife just now was created by this skill's ability.

After that, I became in charge of making weapons by making full use of this



skill.

Only simple weapons and armors can be made in the Goblin's village.  
It's because there were neither proper equipment nor materials.

At first, I can only make useless ones.

This is because my MP is low, and the skill level is also low.

But, the skill level rises gradually while using it continuously, the amount of my MP also increases, and the MP Recovery Speed was acquired.

There was a limit on the weapons that can be created by the Weapon Creation skill.

First of all, I can't create it if I can't recognize the thing as a weapon.

Although I can almost create edged tools, when it's the blunt weapons, I sometimes can't create it.

Armors can't be created.

Somehow, only the shield seemed to be an exception because I can create it.

Machines can't be created.

Even the guns can't be created.

In other words, I can only create primitive swords and spears.

But still, it's useful in the Goblin's village that doesn't have proper weapons, and I created weapons as long as my MP lasts.

## Blood 9 Attendant

---

I suck Merazofis's blood.

The instinct as a Vampire teaches me how to do it.

The sweet moisture passes my throat that I had not tasted before.

I suppress the urge to want to drink up everything and send in power.

Merazofis's body twitches greatly, and he's accepting my power.

The body regenerates newly.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Vampire LV1』 has become 『Vampire LV2』 》

《Conditions met. Title 『Originator』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Originator』, skill 『Kin Domination』 『

Abnormal Condition Resistance LV1』 was acquired》

《『Sleep Resistance LV4』 has unified with 『Abnormal Condition Resistance LV1』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Abnormal Condition Resistance LV1』 has become 『Abnormal Condition Resistance LV3』 》

I pull out my fangs.

At the same time, Merazofis who has a pale face stands up slowly.

The wound on his back has been healed before I know it.

One of the men who noticed our state comes running.

The dagger that swung downwards.

Merazofis stopped it with his arm.

Piercing the flesh and crushing the bones, the blade penetrates Merazofis's arm.

Merazofis strikes the man's face without minding it.

Merazofis's fist catches the man's face, and he struck the wall as it is.

The man's head covered with the hood is crushed being sandwiched between the wall and the fist.

At the same time, Merazofis's fist also breaks without being able to endure his own power.

Merazofis lifts the dead man with the broken hand.

He bites the nape.

Although I can't see it because his back is seen at my position, the men who attacked us might have saw that blood is swallowed by Merazofis.

In a strange atmosphere like being overwhelmed, movement stops.

In such situation, the only person, Merazofis moves only.

Is his stomach satisfied? He throws the man's corpse away.

And, he roared.

It was a shout that makes people to have the creeps that can't be think as a human.

The men clearly have a scared look.

Merazofis charges to the stiffen men while roaring.

The man who's the nearest come to his senses, and intercepts.  
The man's sword cuts up Merazofis's stomach.

But, he doesn't stop.  
Merazofis struck the man's face while his stomach is cut up.  
The man's body blows off, and collides with another man intensely.  
That neck turned in an impossible direction, and the struck part is miserable.

But, that's all.  
Merazofis still faces the men even though his stomach is cut up and both fist are crushed.

「How long do you want to play?」

Merazofis's body danced in the air.  
It's probably the magic of the wind because magical power worked.  
It was the act of the woman who appeared newly wearing a hood similar to the men in the inner part of the alley.  
Merazofis's body that was blown off with a terrific shock rolls near me while striking the ground intensely.

Even if he's changed into a Vampire, Merazofis originally has ordinary ability only.  
Although he has the power as an attendant to some extent, he's inferior by all means when compared with the man who makes combat as an occupation.  
Even if he trains by practice-swinging every day, the real ability is different.  
The real ability called level.

Merazofis who's an attendant has few chances to fight with the monsters unlike the adventurers and the soldiers.  
Because of that, his level is low.  
No matter what training he accumulates, the difference of level can't be filled, and there's a difference of combat experience too.  
Above all, Merazofis's main job is an attendant, and the combat is out of his area of expertise.  
Even if the man of the main job has the same level, it's unlikely to be able to win.

Even if he changed into a Vampire and do a suicide attack without taking consideration of his own body, the result didn't overturn.

My eyes meet with the fallen Merazofis.

Merazofis's eyes were empty.

My appearance reflects in the vacant eyes.

The appearance of me who looked awful being afraid by fear.

Merazofis who shows a surprised expression.

Vitality gradually returns to the eyes.

He made the tattered body to stand up with willpower only.

The newly appeared woman made the half number of men beside her and the men on the side of the alley faint.

「Vampire, huh? It seems that she just started and her status is low, but if she grows up, it's troublesome」

The woman speaks in a dry voice that doesn't have feelings.

「The originator is the baby over there, huh?」

「What should I do?」

「Kill her」

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV1』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV2』》

I trembles to the words shot easily.

「Is it fine?」

「I will tell to Oka that we didn't make it in time because we were dragged into the war. It will become a troublesome thing if a Vampire is kept alive」

「Understood」

The men sidle up to Merazofis.

It should be Merazofis's limit just by standing.

「I won't let you touch Ojou-sama」

And yet, this man stands in their way.

「I would let you die comfortably if you are obedient. Why do you do that much for that lass? That's the Vampire who will bring calamity to the world, you know?」

The woman asks.

「Such a thing is unrelated. I have promised to protect her. Yes, I was entrusted by them」

Merazofis answered promptly.

「Foolish」

「No no. Aren't you a man who has quite a spirit?」

The voice like thinking that's it's foolish from the bottom of the heart and not feeling anything.

Following it, the cheerful voice that's unsuitable for this brutal place.

「Yo yo. Maou Shoujo Ariel-chan visits the beauty little girl and the attendant's pinch magnificently!」

The atmosphere froze to the appearance of the too inappropriate and strange woman.

## Blood 10 Strange woman and dangerous woman

---

「Ariel, huh?」

「I'm saying that I am. Why you end the word with a question?」

The hood woman confronts the strange woman.

It seems that the men can't decide what to do with the intruders who appeared suddenly, and send glances to the hood woman.

The hood woman doesn't care about that, and be silent.

My body floated lightly.

To be exact, I was lifted from the back by someone.

When I turn around, my eyes didn't met with the person who lifted me.

Why, why is Wakaba Hiiro here!?  
I mean, why is she white?  
Why she shut her eyes?  
Didn't she die?  
Or, did she reincarnate similar to me?  
Then, why is her appearance the same as before?

Leaving aside the overflowing questions, Wakaba Hiiro lifts me with her eyes shut.  
Even though her eyes are shut, it seems that she's staring at me fixedly.  
Moreover, a mysterious sense of danger attacks me.  
Although I don't know what happen to this person, she's dangerous.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Fear Resistance LV2』 has become 『Fear Resistance LV3』 》

Although my skill level rose, it was a little slow.  
Although Wakaba Hiiro's eyes are shut, her glance goes to the part between my legs.  
Although her complexion didn't change, it seems that she have sensed something.  
I was lowered to the ground gently.

Merazofis breaks in between Wakaba Hiiro and me while limping.  
He glares at Wakaba Hiiro exposing his wariness.  
Wakaba Hiiro approaches such Merazofis casually, and gave recovery magic.

「What?」

The surprised Merazofis.  
I was surprised too.  
Merazofis stands only by vitality and willpower, so the wound was terrible.  
That recovered completely in an instant.

「You are not an enemy?」

Wakaba Hiiro nods silently to Merazofis's question.



But still, Merazofis's vigilance was not removed.

「Fumu. It's painful that I can't use the Appraisal with this body. I can't judge whether she's real or fake」

「I'm the real one. Rather, I don't want to be said by a fake who use another person's body」

「This is making my ears burn」

There was movement between the hood woman and the strange woman.

「And so, Potimas-kun, no, now is chan, huh? Why are you here?」

「Well, I wonder why?」

The hood woman plays dumb.

At that moment, the atmosphere changed.

「Spit it out quickly」

I can't understand what happened.

I shut my eyes at once when a sudden roaring sound and shock blow violently.

When I opened my eyes after that, the men were gone.

There's only the blood stains that seem to belong to the men.

「Real, huh?」

「You know it from the beginning, right? Now, spit it out」

A strong sign is released from the woman's body that the foolish atmosphere a while ago is a lie.

A mean and brutal sign that can even cause nausea just by seeing it.

「Apparently, the root have not changed. Although I don't know what turn of events that make you play such a fool, this is somewhat disadvantageous」

「Now that you understand, can you spit out your purpose without any pointless resistance? Or, do you want me to make you spit it out?」

「I refuse both」

The incident that happened next exceeded my imagination.  
The hood woman blows off her own head with magic.  
The corpse of woman who lost her head and falls in the alley.

「Tch! He do as he pleases because it's another person's body」

The strange woman spits out.  
But, when she turns around, the overwhelming presence had disappeared.

「Well then, are you safe?」

The strange woman who talks casually.  
However, Merazofis doesn't remove the vigilance.

「Ah. You don't have to be cautious. In the first place, it's useless to just be cautious」

A sweet smell that tickled my nasal cavity is smelled.  
At the same time, sleepiness attacks me.  
I stop breathing in a hurry.  
This smell is the magic that causes sleep!

Although I can endure it for an instant because I have the Abnormal Condition Resistance, Merazofis can't endure it and falls on the road.  
The sleepiness that attacks intermittently even if I stop breathing.  
Although I resist it desperately, my body is losing strength steadily.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Abnormal Condition Resistance LV3』 has become 『Abnormal Condition Resistance LV4』》

The skill level rises, and it recovers only a little.  
But, that only extended the time to be able to resist it slightly, and my consciousness darkened gradually.

When I wake up after that, I was in the forest.

There's a tent, and the open-air fire is done.

「Oh, you woke up」

It's that strange woman who jumped into my view.

Wakaba Hiroyuki is sitting beside her.

When I look for Merazofis, he sat down next to me.

「I will introduce myself again. I'm the present Demon King, Ariel. My best regards from now on」

The strange woman began to say something strange.

Ah, because it's strange, it's the strange woman.

Is she strange because she's a strange woman? Or, is she a strange woman because she's strange?

「Ahahahaha! Shiro-chan, look, look. Her eyes are turning amazingly」

No, that person shut her eyes.

Although she nods, can she see?

「How is it, Merazofis-kun? Did you feel like trusting my story a little?」

「I can't believe in you suddenly」

「Then, let's ask the person without delay」

The strange woman stares at me.

『Hello?』

Suddenly, a voice can be heard in my head.

Although it's similar to the voice of God, it's slightly different.

『This is the skill called Telepathy. Because I have everyone in this place connects to me with Telepathy now, you can transmit what you think to the other party』

I wonder if it's the telephone in the brain version?

『Well then, a question to Ojou-chan. Are you a reincarnated person?  
Answer it with yes or no』

And, the question raised to me was something unexpected.

## The standard of the fantasy world and the first encounter

---

The time returns a little.

-----

-----

The transferred destination is inside the town.

Because this is the first time for me to transfer without skill, it's slightly off from the target coordinate.

Although we somehow appeared in the back alley where there's no one, if I made a mistake, it would become a frightening result like in the stone or transfer human body union.

「Huh? Where is here? Who am I?」

I pull the Demon King who's half asleep next to me.  
Because the main street is crowded with people who try to evacuate, I move on the roof while jumping.

「Um, I want you to explain the circumstances by now though?」

Because the Demon King says it like have been amazed, I will explain it reluctantly.

「There's a reincarnated person in this town, but because I seen her in a pinch accidentally, I will rescue her」

「Shiro-chan spoke!? Moreover, a long sentence!?!」

How rude.

I will speak when speaking.

Ah, but the Demon King is half similar to me, so there might be speaking without eagerness.

「I see. However, a reincarnated person, huh? How surprising. I thought that Shiro-chan doesn't get involved in such troublesome thing」

「I don't think that I will get involve in it willingly. Only this time, I found her timely」

「Tsundere」

We arrive at the site.

At the same time, the woman was stabbed and died.

「Oh. It looks like they are fighting」

What's this situation?

Somehow, it looks like two powers clashes concerning the Vampire child.

Ah, the person who's holding that Vampire child is the guard who I treated before.

「Elves? Why are they here...」

The Demon King muttered something.

Elves?

The Elves are that standard different kind of race in the fantasy world?  
The one that has long ears, good at magic and has long life?  
So, there is, huh?

Because they wear the hood, the ears can't be seen.  
The Demon King probably seen through it with the Appraisal, but it's inconvenient that I can't use the Appraisal casually at such a time.

The Demon King tries to rush out.  
I stop her.

「Wait for a bit longer」

「Why?」

「Appearing in the pinch of the limit has better impression, right?」

The Demon King who has an amazed face somehow when I say so.

「Shiro-chan is comparatively vulgar」

Why?

While saying this and that, the guard falls.

When I thought that it's almost time, the Vampire child began to suck the guard's blood.

The atmosphere changes.

The atmosphere of both the Vampire child and the guard who's blood was sucked changes.

The guard who gets up slowly struck the one of the men who seemed to be the Elves.

Uwa, groggy.

The guard crushed the head.

Moreover, he begins to suck that guy's blood.

「Ah, his reasoning is blown off immediately after evolution」

「Is becoming a Vampire an evolution?」

「That's right. It's a special evolution」

I see.

Ah, the guard was defeated.

He's blown off by the magic of the newly appeared woman disappointingly.

「Huh? That, don't tell me that it's Potimas?」

A dangerous atmosphere mixes with the Demon King's voice.

Potimas?

I feel like I heard it somewhere before.

Ah, it's the guy who's the foolish mastermind who attacked D that was said just now.

「Potimas is an Elf?」

「That's right. It's the name of the lowest trash guy. But, the one over there is not the main body. That is just taking over and using a nameless woman's body. He's observing from a safe place by using another person's body. The lowest trash who only thinks that everyone other than himself is nothing but tools. That's the guy called Potimas」

Taking over another person's body, huh?

Hmm?

I have taken over another person's <sup>Queen</sup> body before.

I observed from the safe place (Elro Great Labyrinth).

Not interested in things other than myself.

「Ha!? When thinking so, Shiro-chan is also the lowest tra-, buhera!?」

Divine Punishment.

「Even though it's just a right straight without any power, it can't be avoided and it penetrates Physical Nullity. Is this God power?」

The Demon King explains neatly while bleeding at the nose.

「Well, it's that. The Elves in this world are not the same as what you imagined. Frankly speaking, when seeing from the world, they are nothing but harm」

The image of the Elves collapses.

「Even though it's a temporary body, for Potimas to appear like this. What turn of events is this? Oh, well」

The Demon King rushes out without the time to stop her.

「Yo yo. Maou Shoujo Ariel-chan visits the beauty little girl and the attendant's pinch magnificently!」

What?

What is that fool saying?

Is she stupid?

Well, never mind.

For the time being, let's leave the Elves to the Demon King.

There's some kind of circumstances.

I will move to secure the Vampire child.

I move to the Vampire child's back.

I lift her as it is.

Hmm.

Baby seems to be delicious because it's squishy.

Though the parts that can be eaten seems to be little because it's small.

The cheek seems to have elasticity.

I wonder if I should eat her only a little.

As expected, the cheek is that, maybe the arm.

I can just treat her right after I pluck it out.

Just a little.

Ah.

This person wet her pants.

Ah.

Well, in such a situation that she might die, it can't be helped even if she wet her pants, huh?



She's a baby after all.

But, her inside is a high school student, so how is it?  
If it's me, I can die easily by shame though.  
Or rather, I have the confidence that I will massacre every eye-witness  
without hesitation though.

Let's pretend not to see it.  
That's the thing called kindness.  
I even made my intention to eat disappeared.  
I return the Vampire child gently to her former position.

The guard notices me and protects the Vampire child while limping.  
Although the Demon King said that his reasoning was blown off  
immediately after evolution, from what I see, he has consciousness  
properly.  
But, it's not strange even if he loses consciousness in another meaning.  
What a terrible wound.  
He's alive well.

Now that I have come this far, I will treat you because it can't be helped.  
Un.  
I can do the magic of treatment without a problem.

「You are not an enemy?」

Because I was asked so by the guard, I nod for the time being.  
I'm also not an ally though.

As for the Demon King, she's acting violently.  
The people other than the woman called Potimas were instant killed.  
Although she threaten that Potimas, ah, she committed suicide.  
Is it not painful even if she dies because it's a borrowed body?  
Then, is it similar to the nature of my egg revival?

Egg, egg!?  
Crap.  
I forgot it completely.  
What happened to that?

They have already hatched, right?  
I must go to confirm it later.

The Demon King uses the magic called 「Wind of Doze」 that has sleep effect among the magic of the wind to put the Vampire child and the guard to sleep.

「Then, let's withdraw quickly」  
「Why did you put them to sleep?」  
「We can't talk slowly here, and because we are not trusted yet, I made them possible to be abducted quickly」

Ah, yeah.  
Then, let's transfer to a suitable place.  
This time, I make sure that there's no mistake in the coordinates.

## **Vampire attendant conciliatory operation**

We transfer to a suitable forest.  
I leave the Vampire master and servant to the Demon King, and transfer to the town again.  
I act as a looter and steal various things.  
I create a different space and throw those things into it.  
Although I tried to reproduce the Space Storage of the Space Magic skill, it's difficult.  
It seems that the difficulty of the magic that uses the space is high.

I put up the tent that I stole, and begin to cook simple dishes with the ingredients that I stole.  
The Demon King sits down with shining eyes.  
Help me.

When I eat the completed dish, the guard woke up.  
The Demon King said that his name is Merazofis, and it seems to be a fireball-like name.

「Where is here?」

「In a suitable forest. Because I wanted to talk slowly, I put you to sleep and brought you here arbitrarily」

「Is...that so?」

Merazofis, because it's long, Mera is fine.  
Mera is still being slightly cautious.  
Well, we are unknown and mysterious oddballs after all.  
Mainly because of the Demon King's speech and behavior.  
There's no one who thinks that she's the real Demon King.  
If there is, that guy is that.

「Thank you for saving us」

「You're welcome. Well, you're just there. The one we want to save is that child」

The Demon King pointed at the Vampire child who's still sleeping peacefully.

「May I ask a few things?」

「Okay. I will answer the one that can be answered」

「The town, no, what happened to the lord and madam?」

The Demon King looks at me.  
I shake my head to that.  
I went to see the state of the Vampire child's family just in case when I went to procure goods.  
The result is unfortunate.

He probably has guessed it with my reaction.  
Mera subdued his voice and wailed.  
And, a few minutes of shedding tears, he wipes the tears and raises his mushy face.

「I have shown you an unsightly part」

「No. There's no way that the tears shed for someone are unsightly」

The Demon King looks at Mera like pitying him.

She did say something like that when we were going to save them, so it seems that she's pleased with him.

「Another one. There should be another woman attendant of Ojou-sama besides me in that place. Do you know about her?」

「You have seen it, right? She died」

「I guess that's right」

It's probably the feelings like the last hope and pray for a miracle.

The thought that "I don't expect so much, but maybe" was seen.

Although he pretends to be calm, still, he can't conceal the appearance that he was disappointed.

「Well then, I will ask you again. Who on earth are you?」

「Then, we will answer seriously」

Then, the intimidating air increases from the Demon King.

Apparently, it seems that she turned on the intimidating-type skills that were turned off.

Although it has almost no effect on me, the change brought a dramatic effect.

The sweats rushes out of Mera's whole body.

His expression freezes in fear.

I felt that the creatures in the forest are going away all at once.

「I'm the genuine and real Demon King. It's Demon King Ariel. My best regards from now on」

Ah, I think that she's really the Demon King when she get rid of her usual disappointing aura.

With this intimidation, there's no way that Mera won't believe her.

I mean, there's no way that the people who can release such intimidation are common.

「Demon King. Why?」

In fact, he probably feels frightened and wants to run away right away, but he remains in the place to protect the Vampire child bravely.  
Not only that, but he raised a question back even though it's a hoarse voice.  
Incredible willpower.

「Hmm. Shiro-chan, what should we do?」

This mean whether we should tell him or not, right?  
Isn't it fine?  
Thus, I nod.

「Well then, let me explain」

The Demon King cancels the intimidation, and begins to explain attentively.

「A certain total fool in this world do something stupid, and cause trouble to another world」

「What?」

「Well, just listen. The youngsters of the another world died because of the circumstances here. And so, The God who felt responsibility to that picks up their souls at that time, and let them reborn in this world anew. They are called the reincarnated people」

「Haa」

Mera listens with the face that it's pointless anyhow.  
Well, even if such nonsense story is told suddenly...

「They, the reincarnated people are born with the memory of the previous life. In addition, they received a bonus from the God. Although I don't know whether it's because of that or not, the people who attacked you seems to aim at the reincarnated people」

「Um, what's the relation with the story?」

「Oh? You're bad at guessing. In other words, that Ojou-chan over that is one of the reincarnated people」

「!?」

Surprise floats on Mera's face.

But, it was not the size that the Demon King expected.

「Muu. You don't believe me, right?」

「As expected, I can't believe such a groundless story」

「Is that so? Don't you happen to know? This Ojou-chan is strangely better in understanding compared with the other babies, isn't it? Did she do a strange action for a baby?」

「That's」

「You have the face that she did those things」

Of course there is.

No matter how high her acting ability is, there's no way that a high school student can act as a baby perfectly.

If she can do it, she can get the starring award.

She was not found out because her body is really a baby.

People will pretend not to know a few sense of incongruity if the appearance is deceived.

「And, I think that you realized it already, but Ojou-chan is not a human. She's a Vampire」

「As expected, is that so?」

「Un. By the way, you too」

「That time, I was bitten by Ojou-sama was a reality, huh?」

「Yes. It seems that Ojou-chan have gotten the Vampire skill from the God. That's why, she was naturally a Vampire. Somehow, it looks like she did various trial and error after she knew it by seeing the status」

「That's?」

「Because there are skills like Memory and Calculation Processing, did she search for a method to conceal the fact that she's a Vampire somehow?」

「Do you have the Appraisal skill?」

「Appraisal level 10. Amazing, right?」

A self-satisfied look.

「Well, we can confirm it in detail when Ojou-chan wakes up. By the way,

we saved Ojou-chan this time is because there's pretty much a bond. That Shiro-chan over there is a reincarnated person」

Because Mera stared at me, I nodded lightly.  
Although he seemed to draw back slightly, it's surely my imagination.

## **Vampire master conciliatory operation**

『Well then, a question to Ojou-chan. Are you a reincarnated person?  
Answer it with yes or no』

The Demon King questions the Vampire child who woke up with Telepathy.  
Although I understand it completely, the most quickest method to make Mera to understand it is to have the person herself to say it.

The silence continues for a while.  
I eat the cooked dish in the meanwhile.  
Hmm.  
It doesn't taste bad.  
But, when it's said as delicious, it's strange.  
After all, I only season it suitably.  
If I have free time, I guess I should really learn cooking.

Muu.

What was bad?

Was the meat slightly light?

As expected, according to the fantasy setting, do the people only eat vegetables?

The blood is drained because it should not be wrong to let the two Vampires to drink it.

Is it more delicious if I cook it after making a sauce and pickled it thoroughly?

『Wh-What would you do to me?』

The Vampire child opened her mouth as she made up her mind while I'm worrying about the reflection of the dish.

Because it's Telepathy, her mouth doesn't open though.

『Hai, boo! I told you to answer with yes or no』

The Demon King pouts while drawing the x-mark with her arms.

『To be frank, I take hold of the right of your life-and-death power now. Because I'm not particularly an enemy, I don't intend to cause any harm to you, but I'm not an ally either. If you hurt my feelings, I might leave you in this deep forest where there are monsters, you know?』

Even though you show no signs of to do so.

But, the effect was preeminent.

Impatience that can't be concealed floats on the Vampire child's face.

After seeing that impatient face, or rather, at the stage when the Vampire child responded to the conversation with Telepathy, Mera opened his mouth in surprise.

Seeing the Vampire child's reaction, the credibility of the thing that the Demon King said has increased.

Although he understands it in the head, he's like denying it in the heart?

And so, the result is freeze.

『Well, it means that it depends on your attitude』



『I understand. The answer of the question a while ago is yes』

The Demon King smiles to that reply, and Mera looked up at the sky.

『Then, can you introduce yourself lightly? Ah, make sure it's easy for Merazofis-kun to understand』

『Y-Yes』

There's a pause for a while, and the Vampire child began to speak bit by bit.

『My name is Sophia Keren. My former name is Negishi Akiko』

『Un un. And?』

『And, um, I'm a one year and two months old baby since birth』

I heard that one year in this world is 411 days, and one year is divided into ten months.

In other words, one month has 41 days.

I heard that the one extra day is called the new day, and it's the first day of the year that's treated as a special day that doesn't belong to any months.

In case of this world's basis, one year and two months is about one year and four months if it's converted to the Earth's.

『Un un. And?』

『Eh? And, eh? Um』

『Aren't you hiding an important thing?』

『A, u, ah. Yes』

『Then, vomit that out』

The Demon King who waits for the Vampire child's answer while grinning. Although she wants her to say about the Vampire, what a good personality she have to put on the airs to have the person herself to say it out even though she knows it.

I mean, although the Elves said Vampire in the riot a while ago, didn't she hear it?

Or, she heard it, but she forgotten it?

The Vampire child glances at Mera repeatedly.

Mera looks at the Vampire child without looking away.

『I'm...a Vampire』

The Vampire child who confesses it like she gave up in the end.

『Un. I know it』

『Eh?』

『By the way, I told Merazofis-kun a while ago』

『Eh? Huh?』

The Vampire child who's extremely flustered.

Is she really okay?

Because Mera became a Vampire, there's no way that he doesn't know it.

「Ojou-sama, I have the consciousness that I became a Vampire, and I also understand that Ojou-sama is a Vampire」

Mera tells it to the Vampire child not with Telepathy but with natural voice.

『I'm sorry. At that time, I could only thought of that method』

「Please don't apologize. I'm suppose to be the one who should apologize」

『Eh?』

「I couldn't protect Ojou-sama to the end. I'm sorry」

Mera prostrates himself.

This world seriously has the prostrate culture.

「In addition, if you didn't do that, I would have died. There's only gratitude, and there's no feeling of grudge」

『But, Vampire, you know? You can't live as a human anymore, you know?』

「I'm prepared for that. In order to protect Ojou-sama, it might be just good」

『Merazofis. You still』

「Master and Madam have entrusted Ojou-sama to me. Then, I will protect you until this life comes to an end」

『Merazofis』

What a good story.  
Eh, the Demon King is crying?  
Can she be deeply moved by this?  
Um.  
Is my sensitivity strange?

「I have heard your story! You come under me! I will take responsibility and protect you!」

Ah.  
A switch has turned on in the Demon King.  
Oh, well.  
On our side who saved them, it's kinda bad to say good-bye to them here.

「I think that it's not a bad condition. After all, I'm the Demon King. For your information, there's almost no one in this world who can defeat me. I think that it's profitable to obtain the protection of such me who's the strongest. That people who attacked you will not make a move on you as long as I keep a watchful eye on you. In addition, you can't live in the Humans society. Then, why don't you go to the Demons territory with me?」

The Vampire child and Mera exchange glances.

「I will follow Ojou-sama's decision」  
『I understand. But, please let me think a little』  
「Okay, okay. Worry very much」  
『And, could I ask various questions?』  
「If I can answer it, anything」  
『Then, un, that, what are you eating?』  
「Hmm? Shiro-chan's homemade dish. The menu is Elves meat stir-fried vegetables」

The Vampire child's face become stiff terribly.

## Oni 4 Naming

---

Thanks to the Weapon Creation, the village has developed slightly. Because if it's an edged tool, I can create it mostly, and the daily necessities such as kitchen knife, scissors, etc, were enhanced.

In addition, concerning the weapons, the ones that were use are shabby one, used article of the dead adventurer, the one made from monster's bone,etc. So, by providing the more proper weapons, the rate of returning alive of the Goblins who went out to hunt rose slightly.

Half a year after I'm aware of the Weapon Creation skill.

I continued to create weapons every day.

Thanks to that, my MP that dropped to the bottom only by creating the shabby knife at first has increased considerably, and nowadays, I can create a considerably good quality of weapon.

I appraise the completed sword.

『Creation Sword : Offensive ability 96, Durability 1099 : The sword

created by creation』

I borrowed the appraisal stone from the village elder in order to confirm the ability of the created weapon.

When judging it by using the power, it can be said that this sword has a fairly good ability.

The offensive ability is an offensive ability that's added to the status as it is. The durability shows the strength of the weapon, and when this value is lowered, it becomes easier to break.

It's like the defensive ability of the weapon, and I think that it will probably break in one blow if it's attacked by an offensive ability higher than the durability.

When thinking so, if it's less than the offensive ability 1099, this sword will not break in one blow.

It can be said as considerably strong, isn't it?

The offensive ability also rises by 96.

Because my present offensive ability is 81, my offensive ability will become twice or more just by equipping this sword.

Should I grieve for my offensive ability that's lower than the offensive ability of the sword? Or, should I be glad that a sword with good ability is created?

It's a complicated part.

It might be inevitable because I only do the Weapon Creation during this half year and didn't develop my offensive ability much.

Various things happened in this half year.

The Goblins of the same age that I know froze to death, the harvest time was mistaken and the vegetables was eaten.

The senior Goblins who went to hunt didn't return.

When thinking so, my real elder brother evolved into a Hobgoblin.

My family consists of 4 elder brothers, 6 elder sisters, both parents, 1 younger sister and younger brother, and me. A total of 15 people.

Although it's a large family when it's the human, it's not so much when it's the Goblin.

Because the pregnancy period is short and the fertility is also high, it's possible to give birth to a child in a quick span.

However, because of that, the death rate is also high.  
From what I heard, I seem to have 4 more elder brothers, and 1 younger brother was miscarried.  
That was severe.  
He was supposed to become my first younger brother.  
But, it was not good.  
Everyone of the family cried.  
My appetite decreased for a while.

And, the one who comforted such me was the eldest brother, Razaraza.  
I feel that it's doubtful to say that I was comforted.  
When you ask what he did to me, I was hit.

「Don't have a depressing face forever. Eat and live energetically. That's the obligation of the one who's alive」

He said that, and made me to eat forcibly.  
My mouth was opened forcibly, and food was stuffed.  
After that, when I show a depressed state in mealtime, I was made to eat forcibly.

Although I thought that I was going to die, I gradually stop becoming depressed.  
What Razaraza-nii said is right, and above all, a new life is in Mother's body at that time.  
Goblin's vitality is amazing.

Like that, my younger sister was born.  
At that time, I swore to protect this child.

Razaraza-nii is a leading warrior in the village.  
He's a High Goblin that's the further evolution of the Hobgoblin, and the status is high to the extent that it can't be compared with the ordinary Goblin.  
My elder brother of the boast.  
Every brothers are aiming to be like Razaraza-nii.

But, because I have the Weapon Creation, I'm at a slightly special position.

Even though I'm a minor who can't go out to hunt yet, I'm becoming the existence that's necessary to the village.

Hunting is dangerous.

But, if I don't go out to hunt, I can't raise my level, and I will die by my life span without evolving.

Although the village can't lose me, they must let me to go to hunt.

Because of that, the tops are arguing on what to do.

Well, it's still a matter for the future that I will go out to hunt, so I think that it will be roughly decided at that time.

I think that I will probably be guarded by the best warriors in the village.

I want to request for Razaraza-nii to be the guard at that time.

That's if it's possible though.

I give a name to the completed creation sword.

「Naming, Dansou」

(TL note: Dansou(断爪) means resolute fang. I decided to use the name in Japanese instead of translating it for no special reason)

The named creation sword sheds light for an instant.

I try to judge it again.

『Dansou : Offensive ability 116, Durability 1199 : The named sword created by creation』

The offensive ability rose by 20, and the durability rose by 100.

This is the effect of the 「Naming」 skill.

Although I gave name to every weapon that I created, this skill was obtained at that time.

The effect is increase the status of the named things.

Now, the skill level is 2.

The effect of the weapon that I named rises further by this skill.

Actually, this skill not only has effect on weapons.

If I give a name to a living thing, the status will rise.

Even the one that has a name originally, the effect can be displayed by overwriting the name.

But, there's no Goblin who lets me to name it in this Goblin's village.  
For the Goblins, the name has a sacred meaning.  
Even if they understand that the status will rise, there was no Goblin who  
wants to change its name after being named once.  
I respect that pride.

\* \* \* \* \*

「Captain. I killed a Goblin」  
「I see. Good job. How's our loss?」  
「It's 0. It was a little dangerous though. Recently, they have excessively  
good weapons after all」  
「Is there a Goblin who can do blacksmith?」  
「That's impossible. It's the Goblin, you know? But, if there's such a Goblin,  
let's make it into a servant by Captain's skill. Then, we who were  
transferred to such a remote place can make our equipment a little better」  
「Yeah. However, we can't overlook that the Goblin's range of action  
extends. Work out the countermeasures immediately」  
「Yes yes」



## Blood 11 What should I do if my classmate becomes a monster when reincarnated?

---

This is bad.

It's seriously bad.

The appearance is certainly the usual stir fried vegetables.

But, the mark that seems to have done cooking is bad.

No matter how I look at it, the things that must be the remains of dissecting people are on the cutting board and scattered around the ground.

It's no joke.

That meat is the meat. Maybe, because I'm Vampire, I understand it naturally.

It's impossible to eat it calmly.

In addition, the person who I know is doing it.

『Hey, you're Wakaba Hihiro, right?』

The girl who silently eats the stir-fried vegetables while ignoring my

question.

No matter how I look at her, it's Wakaba Hiiro who's my classmate in the previous life.

Although her face and atmosphere has somewhat changed and her whole body is pure white, there's no way that I made a mistake.

After I was reborn to this world, there was time, and I thought of various things.

Maybe, there are reincarnated people other than me.

In the first place, I don't know how did I reincarnate in this world.

Even if I died, I don't understand the cause of my death well.

Although my body was weak, it shouldn't be to the extent that I will die.

Because I might die by a sudden symptom like heart attack or cerebral apoplexy unconsciously, I can't say anything.

But, I understand that it's not like that when my former classmate appeared in front of me like this.

Because there's a story that the whole class was group transferred to the different world in the novel, it might be a group transfer.

Something like the classroom exploded suddenly.

Although I thought about such a thing vaguely, when seeing Wakaba Hiiro's appearance, it might not be so.

Wakaba Hiiro's appearance didn't change much from the previous life.

It can be concluded that her face and her atmosphere have somewhat changed is because more than one year passed.

I don't understand why she's white.

Although there's a little change, I can agree that she has transferred rather than reincarnated.

But, it's unbelievable that she's doing cannibalism calmly.

Although she was a person who I don't understand what she's thinking from before, really, what is she thinking?

「Shiro-chan? You're asked, you know?」

The girl who introduced herself as Ariel shakes Wakaba Hiiro's shoulder.

But still, she ignores her and eats the dish.

The shake of the shoulder becomes greater.

Shaking her, and a punch sank into the her face.

Um, you just introduced yourself as the Demon King just now, but are you serious?

「A right straight that can aim at the world. \*Gaku\*」

Seriously serious?

「No, well, enough with the joke. If you seriously don't speak, the talk won't advance though?」

Ariel-san who stood up talks to Wakaba Hihiro.

「Troublesome」

「Um」

When I think that she finally opened her mouth, she said such a thing.

「Haa, then. Shiro-chan adventure story that makes the teller cry, and the listener will also cry. Let me tell you all about it」

Ariel-san who stands up suddenly, thrusts her fist to the sky and ends with a pose.

Although we just met, don't this person only live with mood?

「Died and reborn as a spider monster. The place she was born is the world's largest and worst labyrinth, the Elro Great Labyrinth. Escape from cannibal siblings, almost killed by the frog, the mortal combat with the snake is unfolded, and fall into the hole in the end. There, what awaits her is the dreadful Earth Dragon that sleeps deep in the depths of the earth!

Barely escaping ali-, guhe!」

「It's long」

Wakaba Hihiro who grabs the hair of Ariel-san who talks passionately and throw her away while disheveling her fist.

What is this farce?

For the time being, I arrange the things that Ariel-san said.

Die once means that Wakaba Hiiro was reincarnated just like me?  
I have seen the name called Elro Great Labyrinth in the book.  
It says that it's a huge labyrinth that connects the continents.  
She was born there?

「Summarizing it, you are a reincarnated person, reborn into a spider monster, and escaped from the Elro Great Labyrinth」

Merazofis gives the answer accurately.

「Yes! That's right!」

Why English?

Look, Merazofis draws wrinkle to the middle of the forehead and has a mysterious face.

Um, wait a minute.

Why is English used?

『Um, can Ariel-san speak English?』

「Hmm? I can. Ah, that has a deep reason, but don't mind it now」

Although I want to know it when it's said so, it's not the atmosphere that she will tell.

「The spider monster of the Elro Great Labyrinth. Don't tell me, Divine Beast-sama?」

「Ah, that's Shiro-chan」

What?

Eh?

What?

Wait a minute.

Eh?

The Divine Beast is that white spider that appeared when I was being attacked by the bandits, right?

It's that spider that settled close to the town, right?

It's that spider that created the trigger of the war, right?

「I will say this. The war is not my fault」

Did she guessed what I want to say? Wakaba Hihiro precedes.

『But, if you're not there!』

「Even if I'm there or not, it will become a war sooner or later. Because the Divine Word Religion wanted to crush the Goddess Religion. Rather, I was only used as the excuse of the war」

「Because the Divine Word Religion's purpose is to reduce the Goddess Religion's power greatly, they might have put that the country will be smashed up in their outlook. Because it ended with only one town, the damage was rather cheap」

『But, but!』

「You have no choice but to think that it's unlucky. The world is full of unreasonable things」

Still, the incomprehensible feelings jumbled together to the words of Ariel-san who says so with a philosophic view.

「By the way, Divine Beast-sama is taking a human's appearance, but is it an illusion or something?」

「No, Shiro-chan has evolved specially into a human-type. Although the essence is the spider monster, it doesn't mean that her appearance are changed. By the way, Is it the specification that she looks similar to her previous life? I don't understand well there」

Merazofis changes the topic.

Merazofis's mind shouldn't be calm too.

I stare at Wakaba Hihiro who has a nonchalant air.

「Shiraori」

『Eh?』

「My present name. That's why, don't call me Wakaba Hihiro」

Although I don't understand well, I understand.

I also don't want to be called by my previous life's name so much, so this

person might be also the same.  
I will call her Shiraori.  
Though forgiving her or not is different.

## Blood 12 The Divine Word Religion and the Elves

---

Because various things happened, sleepiness attacks me, and in the end, I doze off at that day.  
Even though I still have a lot of things that I want to ask.

When I wake up, I was in the tent.  
It's dark maybe because the sun has not risen yet.  
On my side, Merazofis sleeps as he's dead.  
When I go out of the tent quietly so that I don't wake Merazofis, it was still dark.  
Because the distant sky is grows lighter, it might lighten soon.  
Waking up early in the morning even though I'm a Vampire, it's strange.

「Oh? Did you wake up?」

When I was called and I turn around, Ariel-san was sitting there on the same position as yesterday.

「Do you want me to connect the Telepathy? Or, can you talk?」

What should I do?

I can pretty much talk about the things that I can talk.

However, my lisping and pronunciation are still strange, and talking is considerably tiring because I'm a baby.

Although I did speak to the extent that it's not strange when I was in the house, if there's such a convenient thing like Telepathy, I want to rely on that.

「With Telepathy」

Although I tried to say "with Telepathy", it's hard to catch it because of the lisp after all.

Not talking smoothly is also a stress.

「OK. Understood」

I understand it intuitively that the Telepathy with Ariel-san is connected. It's a convenient skill, and there's a lot of chance to use it until I become able to talk properly, so I will acquire it with skill points later.

After all, I only used the skill point for Appraisal, and I didn't touch the others.

Although I saved it to acquire the skill to conceal the Vampire, now that it became like this, there's no meaning to conceal it anymore.

「You slept soundly as you're tired」

Ariel-san said so while smiling.

It's a little embarrassing that my sleeping face was seen.

Huh?

Did Ariel-san stand watch without sleeping?

『Um, possibly, you didn't sleep?』

「Un? Ah, because I have the high rank skill of the Sleep Resistance that's Abnormal Condition Nullity, I don't need to sleep. I will sleep when I feel like sleeping though」

Don't need to sleep.

I mean, I wonder isn't the Abnormal Condition Nullity a considerably amazing skill?

Although it's unbelievable when I see the conversation like a comic dialogue yesterday, if I think about it, this person overwhelmed the people who attacked me.

Although I don't know whether the comment that she's the Demon King is true or not, her ability might be real even though she looks stupid.

「Somehow, I feel like I'm being dissed」

Perceptive.

I pretend not to know while sweating cold sweat in my heart.

「Because the other two people are still sleeping, I will accept the question time until they wake up」

Come to think of it, although Merazofis was in the tent, I don't see Shiraori's appearance.

Where is she?

『What's that?』

When I looked around restlessly, that comes into view.

「Ah, that's Shiro-chan's home」

I don't understand the meaning of Ariel-san's words.

It's a thing like a white cocoon that's there.

A round cocoon that was made with a large amount of threads.

Is Shiraori in there?

「You shouldn't approach it. Because I don't know what she would do when she's half asleep」

Because I have a bad feeling somehow, I listen to Ariel-san's words obediently.

『First of all, the town, Father and Mother, what happened to them?』



The first question.

I understand that the answer is probably the one that's different from what I hoped.

But, I must hear it.

「The town is occupied by the invaded Outsou country army, well, it's the Divine Word Religion army though. Your father and mother are unfortunate. That's the condition」

I predicted it.

But, as expected, when I hear it again, the shock is large.

And yet, tears don't flow.

Am I cold-hearted? Or, my feelings are paralyzed because I'm confused?

「By the way, about the people who attacked you, one side is the back force of the Divine Word Religion, and the other one is the Elves. It looks like both sides know that you're a reincarnated person and targeted you」

『Elves?』

Come to think of it, I think that the word "Elves" was mentioned yesterday in the stir-fried vegetables.

Although I can understand the Divine Word Religion, why the Elves?

「I don't know why the Elves are aiming at the reincarnated people. However, Potimas who's the leader of the Elves is a rotten trash. It's obvious that he's planning something worthless」

『Is that so?』

「Un. He's a damn trash who's already too trashy that can make the world into a pinch」

What a harsh way to say about him.

But, Ariel-san talks exposing her unpleasant feelings, at least, it looks like Ariel-san hates the Elves considerably.

Elves were supposed to be more sacred in my image though.

「The people of the Divine Word Religion too. Although I don't know where they marked you down, it looks like they aimed at you. Possibly, that town

become the target this time might be because you were there」

I have trouble breathing to the words.

It's my...fault?

「It's only "might". There's a possibility of becoming one of the purposes. Because the Divine Word Religion's Pope is a man who values such efficiency. Achieve the secret purpose while dropping the confidence of Goddess Religion. He moves to produce many results with one move, He's such a tactician」

It's my fault.

It's my fault.

It's my fault.

I refrain with the words in my head.

「Even if I say to not mind it, it's probably an unreasonable consultation, but the things happened this time is one of the big flows of the world. Either way, you can't change it. There are things that can be done and things that can't be done in everyone, you should just give up thinking that it can't be helped」

It's not something that can be cleared easily.

「The important thing is what you want to do after that. This time, it can't be helped. The things happened can't be changed. Then, when the same thing happens, will you just look at it without doing anything? Or, will you try to fight? Which one will you choose?」

『I will fight』

I answer immediately.

That's right.

I won't let such an unreasonable thing to happen again.

「Then, how will you act in order to fight? At this rate, the result will be the same. The important thing is how will you act. You may be depressed, and you may worry. However, if you decided to fight, you must not stop」

That's right.  
It's just like that.

I might have misunderstood this person a little.  
Although I thought that she's an unreliable person who only jokes, what she says is very good.  
As this person says, I must not stop.  
Yes, I decided it.

## Blood 13 Envy

---

「Well, it depends on you what you will do from now on. You're still young, so there's no need to be in a hurry」

I nod to Ariel-san's words.  
That's right.  
Although I tend to forget it because there's the previous life, I'm still a baby.  
My life is from now on.  
I still have plenty of time.  
I'm a Vampire too, so my life span might be longer than human.

「And so? What do you intend to do from now on? If you're coming with us, I welcome you. If you want to stay in the Humans territory, I will somewhat care for you in that case. But, I don't recommend that so much」

That's right.  
What will we do after this?  
There's no house to return anymore.  
Because the Divine Word Religion and the Elves seem to aim at me for some reason, we must slip through the pursuit.

Although I don't know about the Elves, the Divine Word Religion is widely believed in the Humans.

Because of that, the sphere of influence is also wide.

Rather, it might be better to think that everything outside of the Goddess Religion's sphere of influence is the Divine Word Religion's range.

The Goddess Religion won't protect me anymore.

Rather, if they know that I'm alive, they might present me to the Divine Word Religion with pleasure.

The position of being chased by both Goddess Religion and the Divine Word Religion.

As long as I'm in the Humans' sphere of living, I can never relax my guard.

In addition, Merazofis and I must conceal the fact that we are Vampires.

Although I was able to live without being doubted because I'm a baby and it's only me up until now, it won't be like that from now on.

Although I never suck blood in daily life before, it might be not good if I don't suck when I grow up.

Something like because I'm a baby now, it's fine even if I don't suck blood.

Then, Merazofis has to suck blood.

As Ariel-san says, it's not too good to stay in the Humans territory like this.

I think that I can live on by hiding myself.

But, a life on the run is a stress with that alone, and I might face ruin because of a trivial mistake.

But, nevertheless, how about going to the Demons territory with Ariel-san?

I think that Ariel-san can be trusted.

Although it's a short association, I think that she's an unexpectedly reliable and truthful person.

But, even if Ariel-san can be trusted, Shiraori can't be trusted, and it doesn't mean that the Demons can be trusted.

Although I don't know how's the Vampire treated among the Demons, can a Vampire who's a former human accepted?

In the first place, what are the Demons?

I'm not a good-natured person who can trust the other party who I have not seen.

However, there are no other choices.

Ariel-san says that it depends on me, and gives me the right to choose, but the way that can be taken is limited.

If I refuse Ariel-san's offer here, what's waiting for me is the severe life on the run.

In a situation that I can't rely on anyone except Merazofis, I must live on while being afraid of the assassin who might come someday.

That's severe.

In the first place, because I'm still a baby, I must have someone to protect me for at least a few years.

The burden is too much for Merazofis alone.

Although I don't want to think about it so much, if something happened to Merazofis in that situation....

『What will Ariel-san do after this?』

「We will return to the Demons territory leisurely」

『Then, can we follow you?』

「Oh, did you decide it?」

『No. I'm still hesitating. So, for the time being, could you make it to until the border of the Humans territory and the Demons territory? I will decide the the things after that at that time』

I think that it's a halfway conclusion even if I say so myself.

It can also be said that it's delaying the problem.

But, even though I have lived as a Human up until now, I can't decide to go to the Demons territory suddenly.

「It's fine, it's fine. I think that it's good to be careful rather than deciding with the mood only」

Because she acknowledged it laughingly, I feel relieved.

After all, my request sounds very rude depending on how the person takes. In short, it's the same as saying "because I can't trust you, I will wait-and-see".

「Well, it's a long way to the Demons territory from this place, so you can just find an answer during the travel」

Ariel-san who answers gently like seeing through my mind.  
Somehow, I feel uncomfortable.  
It's like I'm showed that how small am I.

Ah, after all, even if I reincarnated, I don't change so much.  
Not only the ability.  
When other people are superior to me, I will have an indescribable  
inferiority complex and an unpleasant feeling in my chest by all means.  
The name of the unpleasant feeling is envy.

Why am I like this while the others are like that?  
When the other people are excellent and it's inconvenient, I will think about  
such a thing unconsciously.

I'm reborn, born in a good house, and my life is from now on!  
And yet, I'm a Vampire, got involved in the war, my family and house are  
lost, and I almost died.  
Why it's always me!  
Because I had such a terrible previous life, isn't it fine to make my second  
life better!

The anger that has no place to vent it.  
The feelings accumulated in the pool transformed into envy in my mind by  
the person who I hated the most appeared in front of me.  
Even though I'm at the very bottom of misfortune, she had a nonchalant air.

I understand it.  
This is just an outburst of anger.  
It's shameful, and an unsightly act.  
Even for an instant, it's not the feelings that should be held to my lifesaver.  
But, I can't clear it.  
I can't sort my feelings.

Maybe, that's why.  
I acquired the 「Jealousy」 skill unconsciously.  
(TL note: The word used here is actually 羨望 which is one of the Japanese  
translations of Envy. However, the word 嫉妬 is the commonly used for  
Envy. And also, this skill has level, so it's not the final Sins skill. While this 羨

望 can only be translated as Envy, I translated it into Jealousy. \*End of this very long note\*)

The level rises day by day, and it's level 7 now.

Whenever the voice of God notifies that the level of Jealousy rises, I became more irritated as if my hideous mind is being exposed.

「Should I tell you about Shiro-chan?」

About her?

「After all, she won't say anything willingly. I will tell you. About Shiro-chan」

I didn't want to know about her particularly.

But, somehow, I felt that I must listen to the story.

---

## Blood 14 The lie and the truth

---

「A question here. Why were we able to save you timely?」

Ariel-san gave such a question suddenly.

Come to think of it, why?

I didn't think of it because there was too many things.

『You chased the Elves?』

She was hostile to them somehow after all.

「Boo. Wrong」

『Then, you were watching the details of the war?』

She seemed to be considerably detailed about the Divine Word Religion.

「Boo. That's wrong」

『I'm sorry. I don't know』

I can't think of other reasons.

If it's neither related to the Elves nor watching the war, I can't think of the reason why Ariel-san is in that place.



The self-proclaimed Demon King is just sightseeing by chance is too much whatever the circumstances may be.

「The correct answer is to save you!」

She tells the correct answer while making the sound effect "pan paka pan".

I tilt my head to the side to the content.

To save me?

What for?

『Is it because I'm a reincarnated person?』

I ask while standing ready a little.

Although I don't know why the Elves and the Divine Word Religion are aiming at me, a reincarnated person means that an existence to be aimed.

Then, this person also have some reasons and want to put me nearby, isn't it?

Although it might be better that I'm alive compared with the Elves, if she intends to use me, it becomes impossible to trust her completely.

「Hmm. You could say that, but it's also not that」

The returned answer was an indecisive one.

『What do you mean?』

「Well, because Shiro-chan said to save you, we saved you」

『Eh?』

Eh?

What do you mean?

「Because she's like that, she tends to be misunderstood, but Shiro-chan is a good person anyway. If there's a person who're troubled or a person who's seeking for help, she will help instinctively. She's the type that can't help but to pick up the abandoned kitten. I only helped Shiro-chan in extra, and the one who moved to save you was Shiro-chan」

Eh?

『B-But, she didn't have such a behavior!?!』

「Ah. Because Shiro-chan has a difficult personality that wants to act bad. Even if she accumulate good deeds, she will find various reasons and look down on her own actions by herself. In a bad meaning, she's a quibbler. Even though she moved with good intentions free of charge, she placed a compensation to it forcibly saying "In order to acquire this, I'm doing it like this, so it's not a good deed!". And, in that way, she's a tsundere」

『What is...that?』

「In your case, it looks like she was worried about you for quite a long time. She made a nest near that town where you live is to watch over you, isn't it? She probably has seen through that you're a Vampire. Probably, because it will become troublesome when it's found out, I think that she thinks of the worst pattern and make sure that she can go to save you any time」

『No way, but, there's no way...』

「At that time, Shiro-chan was chased by a troublesome pursuer. Actually, it was a dangerous situation to stay in one place. It's impossible to think reasonably to make the nest in such a place that stands out」

『Pursuer? Possibly, is it the time when she disappear and fought, the Divine Word Religion?』

「Yeah. Well, it's unrelated to the Divine Word Religion though. Because it's convenient, it's just that the Divine Word Religion brags it like it's their act」

『Is that so?』

「Yeah. The Divine Word Religion is comparatively good at circulating such false information, you know? After all, the information network is the world's largest. It's a piece of cake for them to circulate such convenient false information. The information at that time became the trigger to the war, isn't it? The Divine Word Religion wanted to start a war with the Goddess Religion, and the information that the Divine Beast that's worshiped by the Goddess Religion was subjugated by someone was too convenient. If they make this as the things that they did, it can be used in the friction with the Goddess Religion」

『They were manipulated successfully by the false information, isn't it?』

「That's right. Well, even if there's no such thing, the Goddess Religion might have been driven to the situation that can't help but to start a war. It's sooner or later. As Shiro-chan says, Shiro-chan was only really used as

an excuse, and she has no relation with the Divine Word Religion at all」

No way.

Then, the war itself happened was a mistake?

But, as far as I listen to Ariel-san's story, either way, it will become a war.

Shiraori was only dragged into it.

Huh?

But, wait a minute.

『However, I heard that she appeared in the battlefield after that, and massacred without the distinction between enemies and allies』

「About that. Because I was not in that place, I don't know it in detail, but from what I investigated, it looks like Shiro-chan only attack the Divine Word Religion at first. After that, it becomes indiscriminately though. Well, when thinking about Shiro-chan's personality, didn't she counterattack because she was attacked from the Goddess Religion side? That girl, once she recognizes as the enemy, she won't show mercy」

『Why would the Goddess Religion who's the ally attack the Divine Beast!? Isn't that impossible!』

「It's hard to say. When seeing from us, the Humans are very weak. The body and also the mind. When there's a powerful existence that massacres the enemy mercilessly, and furthermore, it's in the form of being worshiped as the Divine Beast, it's a monster. The conversation can't be done and the actions can't be understood. If such existence exhibits tyranny in front of them, it's possible that they can attack with an impulse. Moreover, Shiro-chan should have the Intimidation skill. It might be a natural flow that the soldiers who were confused by fear run wild」

Then, what?

If that's true, is the situation of the Sariera country now is suffering the consequences of their own actions?

Because they betrayed and attacked the Divine Beast who's the ally.

The army is destroyed partially because of the retribution.

I won't accept such a thing.

「Well, you probably can't agree with it. I can't say anything because this is only my guess. However, I want you to remember this. Although Shiro-chan was in a situation that she can't move for some time, at the moment when

she can move, she came running to save you in a hurry. Although she will deny it even if you ask her, it seemed that she was considerably worried about you」

However, but.

I, even if you say such a thing, my feelings can't be switched at once.

「Well, why don't you open your heart gradually when we are traveling together?」

When I was about to nod to Ariel-san's words, I suddenly desist from doing it.

Something had gone out from the white cocoon.

That's the feet.

Long white spider's feet.

That goes out by pushing through the threads of the cocoon.

The one who appeared was Shiraori who has a lower body of the spider.

She comes out of the cocoon and stretches.

The spider's feet stretch.

And, immediately after that, it disappeared into the long robe like being sucked.

What kind of structure is she? Her appearance is a normal human already.

But, that appearance a while ago is a complete monster!

Open my heart to that?

Can I?

---

## Blood 15 Announcing the little girl abuse warning officially

---

I-I will die.

I will seriously die.

It's only one day since I begin to act with Ariel-san and Shiraori.

I was about to die on the first day.

The cause was Shiraori.

When it's the time to depart in the morning, she stopped Merazofis when he was going to hold me up in his arms.

Saying only a single word, 「Walk」 .

Even if Merazofis asks for the reason, she doesn't answer.

She handed over a bottle with red liquid to Merazofis instead.

The contents might be blood.

I heard a little from Ariel-san about the Vampire.

Because I seemed to be a True Ancestor, it seems that I have overcome the weakness as the Vampire.

That's why, even if I'm shined by the sunlight, I will be alright even if I don't drink blood.

But, Merazofis is different.

Although Merazofis seems to also be special among the Vampire, he will

receive damage if he's shined by the sun, and if he doesn't drink blood, it's impossible to live.

Because it seems that he receives the damage to the extent that a normal Vampire will die just by the sunlight, I think that Merazofis is fairly better when compared with it.

According to Ariel-san, because a skill called 「Automatic HP Recovery」 is acquired when becoming a Vampire, the damage can be offset even if staying on the outside if the person wear the garments that suppress the exposure of skin and a hat.

Therefore, Merazofis wears the white hat that Shiraori made.

Because his clothes worn originally were torn by yesterday's riot, Shiraori made a white shirt and a white trousers. He's now in a white appearance.

The Vampire has a dark image though.

Merazofis who became brilliant white similar to Shiraori stands out very much holding a red bottle.

It was not my mistake in vision that his face became slightly stiff when he receives the bottle.

What surprised me is when we depart, the tent, tableware, etc, were stored completely in a different space by Shiraori.

Although I heard that the Space Magic is considerably valuable, Shiraori used it casually.

Even though she's said to have died twice, the reason why she's alive might be this.

She might have pretended to die and escape with Transfer.

And, we depart, and I continued walking even if my legs tremble.

I'm still a baby though....

Will a person make a baby who's not even two years old to walk in the forest?

Is it because I'm a reincarnated person? Or, is it because I'm a Vampire? I can walk more or less than my age, you know?

But, to hike suddenly in the forest, I wonder isn't the hurdle too high?

「Ojou-sama, are you alright?」

Merazofis's question that I don't even know how many times is it.

I think that I heard the same words at least four or five times.

「I'm not alright」

(TL note: This was not properly said. Because I don't know how to make this sentence hard to catch, I translated it into what she's saying)

It becomes extremely hard to catch because of my lisping originally and the tiredness.

Only the sound that almost got hoarse was emitted.

Although I don't know whether Merazofis catches it or now, either way, he can't do anything even if he caught it.

Because Shiraori doesn't let him to do anything.

Although Merazofis tried to hold me up in his arms many times and tried to pull me, Shiraori stopped all of them.

Because she only shake her head silently, I don't know what's her purpose, but that determined attitude gives a true account to me to walk by myself. I don't understand it.

Ariel-san doesn't help me either.

She only gave an encouragement 「Do your best」 like somebody else's problem.

Though it might be actually somebody else's problem.

That's why, half a day since the morning, I walked in the forest all the time.

The blood blisters were made on the feet on the way, cut by the tree branches, and fall down and scratches were made, but it seemed that I have the 「Automatic HP Recovery」 skill, and such wounds disappeared when time passed.

While that may be true, even if the wounds recover, the tiredness can't disappear.

When we stopped to eat lunch, I can only barely stand.

I think that I can't even stand if I don't have the handy tree branch that I picked up on the way.

I slowly sit with my trembling legs.

I understand it for the first time in my life that even sitting is difficult when reaching the limit.

Because I overdone it too much, I acquired new skills like 「Endurance」

「Agility」 「SP Recovery Speed」 「SP Consumption Down」 .

Although I didn't understand what the SP is, according to the situation, I think that it's the status related to the stamina.

Although it seems that Shiraori cooked last night, Ariel-san seems to cook this time.

I confirm whether there's something strange mixed in the ingredients that Shiraori took out from a different space.

Although the breakfast was proper, I can't be careless.

Because the ingredients passed were normal, I feel relieved for the time being.

「Leave it to me」

「Are you really doing this?」

Although it was such a conversation between Shiraori and Ariel-san, the tired me sat down in the state of completely exhausted.

Ariel-san begins to cook.

Is it the Water Magic? A water ball appears out of nowhere, and falls into the pot.

Even though the pot doesn't have fuel, the generated fire heats it.

When I see such a spectacle, I'm made to fully realize that this is a different world.

She cuts the vegetables to the same size, and put it into the pot.

She puts seasoning, and a sweet-smelling smell wafts from the boiling pot.

Although I was too tired and don't have the appetite to eat until just now, my stomach sounded small like my body is honest.

I think that it can't be heard on the outside because of the Silent skill.

I didn't think that this skill was useful for usual life.

While boiling the pot, Ariel-san mixes the dried potato-like vegetable flour and water, sprinkles salt lightly, and kneads it.

And there, even more kinds of flours are mixed, the completed batter is stretched thinly and baked it.

It's the one similar like the Naan in the Earth.

Together with the soup that finished boiled, lunch was completed.

「 「 「Itadakimasu」 」 」 」



The Japanese style greetings are taught to Merazofis, and everyone matches the voice.

I dip the pseudo-Naan in the soup, and eat it.

Eh, bitter!?

What's this?

Although it's possible to endure it, it's bitter.

To be honest, it's not delicious.

But, if such thing is said, it's rude to Ariel-san who made it.

So, Merazofis, what's wrong?

Somehow, you look pale though?

Although his complexion became more paler after becoming a Vampire, he's becomes even more paler, and he's ghastly pale now.

「Don't worry, don't worry. I have diluted it to the extent that you won't die」

「Ojou-sama! You must not eat it! It's poison!」

On contrary to Ariel-san's soft and comfortable voice, Merazofis shouts in a hurry.

「I'm saying that it's alright. Because Sophia-chan has the Abnormal Condition Resistance. This is the meal to raise the Poison Resistance, you know? There's no problem because I have calculated and adjusted the poison's strength properly so that you won't die. But, I will have you to ignore that it taste bad though」

Eh, is this really poisoned?

「It's fine even if you don't want to eat, but I don't care even if you starve to death, you know?」

Ariel-san says so like refusing bluntly, and ate the poisoned meal while sticking out her tongue.

On her side, Shiraori eats everything like it's natural.

I exchange glances with Merazofis.

「Let's eat」

「Yes, understood」

Either way, our life-and-death power is on their hands.

We can only eat it obediently.

And, Merazofis and I ate the poisoned meal completely.

As Ariel-san says, my Abnormal Condition Resistance rose by one level, and it seems that Merazofis gained the Poison Resistance skill.

## Oni 5 The trampled one

---

※There's cruel description and displeasing development. Those who are not good at it are recommended to return.

Author note: But still, those who are fine with it, please go on.

-----

-----

Even if there's a lot of selection available for the Goblins who go out to hunt, I didn't stop the Weapon Creation.

First of all, the weapons created by Weapon Creation will break and disappear when the durability value becomes 0.

Although the durability value decreases little by little whenever the weapon is used, it decreases gradually.

Because the way that the Goblins who had not used proper weapons to fight up until now is fighting with all their strength, there was a lot of decrease in the durability value.

That's why, it's necessary to exchange it for a new one when the durability value decreases.

Although the durability value can be recovered if it's me, it was more efficient to create new weapons in that case.

Following the weapons are the farming tools and living ware.  
While trying variously, "Weapon?", I have created such doubtful one.  
Because the sickle is an edged tool and there's even such weapon called sickle and chain, I can understand why it can be created.  
But, how about the shovel?  
Because there's the story saying that it took people's lives more than the gun in the battlefield, it's not necessarily wrong, isn't it?  
But, I think that a crowbar is absolutely aiming for laughs.

Like that, if I create more, the skill level rises.  
Naturally, because the better ones are able to be created if the skill level rises, it's exchanged with the old ones.  
Like that, the skill level rose again while creating new things.  
The true chain had occurred in this way.

The rate of returning alive of the Goblins who went out to hunt rose considerably.  
They expanded the range that they can act, and the food brought back has increased.  
Thanks to that, those who die of hunger have decreased.  
The scale of the field has extended because of the farming tools can be created.

Although there's no such thing like the domestic affairs cheat, the village improves gradually.  
And, I'm contributing to it.  
I was happy.  
I kept creating innocently.

Without knowing that the end will come soon.

At that day, I kept creating in a special hut.  
It's the hut that was specially built for me so that I can concentrate in work.

Considerable concentration is needed for Creation.  
Enough that I can't know about the surroundings at all in the middle of Creation.

I completed a katana by Creation.  
Katana that needs skill that can cut delicately is not suitable for the Goblins who fight with all their strength.  
But, after all, I think that now that I can create it, I want to try to create it is the charm of the Japanese sword.  
Because it was also the time when the weapons and the farming tools don't need to be created in a hurry, I created that katana.  
I created it, and when I raise it up to see the result, I noticed it.

The outside is awfully noisy.  
I had a bad feeling.  
I go out of the hut while holding the katana.

There was a hell there.

It's the human.  
Humans had attacked.  
Countless Goblins fell at the humans' feet.

Although the Goblin warriors are resisting desperately now, are the humans stronger? They were on losing ground.  
No, not only that.  
There are several monsters mixed in the humans.  
To be allying the humans means that they might have been tamed.

「Razraz! Get into the hut!」

Razaraza-nii comes along with my younger sister, and pushes me back into the hut.

I tremble together with my younger sister in the hut.  
I'm scared.  
Although if it's only fight, I did many times in the previous life, I didn't kill a person before.  
Although I have resolved that I might die when I go out to hunt someday,

that's still a matter for the future.  
There's no way that I can be resolved suddenly like this.

My younger sister trembles.  
My younger sister can't even talk properly yet.  
Even if the growth is fast, the growth of the inside is not that fast.  
Speaking it with the human, she's still a baby.

Get a hold of myself!  
If something happens, I must protect my younger sister.  
I hold the katana and stare at the door of the hut.

How many were there like that? The door opened slowly.  
It was the human who opened the door.

I swing down the katana without hesitation.  
The katana was repelled by the man's sword easily.  
With my powerless arms, I can't fight with him at all.

The man muttered something.  
But, it's the word different from the language that the Goblins use, so I  
didn't understand the content.  
I felt a chill like my whole body is being groped.  
The man squints.

Although I don't know what he's doing, it's a chance.  
I tried to swing the katana once again, but the man's kick blew off my body  
faster than that.  
The katana parts from my hand.

My consciousness seems to fly by the pain.  
The man presses down the head of me who fell face up with his hand like  
attacking a routed enemy.  
At the next moment, something flowed into me.

「N? Gii!？」

The shrill voice came out of my mouth instinctively.  
What's this!?

The unpleasant feelings and the pain surge into my body like the impurities are being poured into me.

At the same time, a strange feeling like my consciousness is being dyed attacks me.

I clench my teeth and endure it.

Although I somehow kept my consciousness, my body becomes weaker steadily.

Even though I had struggled to shake off the man's hand, I grow weaker.

In the edge of my view, I saw that my younger sister is standing stock still without being able to move.

Although I wanted to say "Run away", my mouth won't move.

The man separate his hand.

And yet, my body won't move as I want completely.

Even if I want to stand, there's no strength to do it, and I can't even move a finger.

It's like the body is not mine.

The man said something.

I can't understand the meaning of the word.

Even though I can't, I understand that I'm told to 「Stand」 .

According to the man's word, my body gets up.

My body that didn't move as I want that much obeyed the man's word.

The game knowledge of the previous life emerges in the corner of the confused head.

The tame ability that can subdue the monsters.

The monsters were attacking the Goblins with the humans a while ago.

Don't tell me this man has the power to subdue monsters?

Then, I'm manipulated by this man!?

The man looks at me and nods satisfactorily.

And, he looks at my younger sister.

And, he opened his mouth.

「Kill it」

Please stop!  
Please wait!  
I can't do such a thing!

And yet, my body picks up the dropped katana against my will.  
My body approaches slowly in front of my younger sister who's completely scared.

Please stop!  
Stop!  
Stop, body!

The katana swung downward dyed my younger sister's body to red.

Ah, AAAAAAAaaaAaaaAAAAAAAAAaaaaAAaaA!!!!?!!

《Conditions met. Title 『Ally Killer』 was acquired》  
《By the effects of the title 『Ally Killer』, skill 『Heresy Attack LV1』 『Taboo LV1』 was acquired》

What have I done!  
What have I done!  
I...with the weapon...created by me!

「Eat it」

What?  
Wait.  
What are you saying?  
Oi?  
It's a joke, right?  
No way.  
Stop!  
Please make me stop!?

《Conditions met. Title 『Blood Relative Eater』 was acquired》  
《By the effects of the title 『Blood Relative Eater』, skill 『Taboo LV1』

『Heresy Magic LV1』 was acquired》

《『Taboo LV1』 has unified with 『Taboo LV1』》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV1』 has become 『Taboo LV2』》

My mouth dyes in red.

At the same time, in my head too.

I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you!  
I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill  
you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you!  
I will kill you! 《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Anger LV1』》 I  
will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will  
kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill  
you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you!  
I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will  
kill you! 《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Anger LV1』 has become 『  
Anger LV2』》 I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I  
will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will  
kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you! I will kill you!

I bear the killing intent that seems to go mad.

And yet, my body continued to obey the man's order faithfully.



## Blood 16 Along the way

---

Finally, finally, we have reached the place where there's people.  
It was long to here.  
It was painful to here.  
It was harsh to here.  
Finally, I can take a rest.

The way to here was really steep.  
Just when I thought that I finally reached the proper road after walking the roadless forest endlessly and going through the meadows where the grass is higher than a human's height, I have to increase the pace.  
I seriously thought that I might die of overwork at this age.

If Shiraori didn't make me learn the skill called Magic Combat Act in the forest, I might not be able to reach here.  
The Magic Combat Act that consumes MP to strengthen the physical strength.  
Shiraori made me learn it forcibly.  
In the morning, just when I thought that she suddenly hold my hand, she manipulates my magical power arbitrarily and activates the Magic Combat Act.

「Maintain it like that」

Because the Magic Combat Act was almost canceled immediately when she separates her hand, I had a hard fight to maintain it as I'm told. As a result, I was able to acquire the Magic Combat Act skill.

Thanks to that, the movement along the way became easier to some extent. However, because the Magic Combat Act consumes MP, I can't use it continuously. And, because the pace was raised when I used the Magic Combat Act, I don't feel that it became too easy.

Nevertheless, I wonder how high is her skill level of the Magic Manipulation to be able to manipulate other people's magical power? At least, because I can't manipulate other people's magical power, it's certain that her skill level is higher than me. Although it's impossible by all means, her skill level has not reached max level, right? Certainly not.

At the meadows, I have to advance while push my through the tall grass that has grown thickly all around with my hands. Although I thought that why there's no route that's a little more proper, we moved through the trackless path in the forest, and we might be advancing the place where people don't come.

Power is considerably needed to push my way through the grass, and I acquired the skill called 「Powerful」 before I know it. Moreover, because I touched the hard grass bare-handed, everywhere was cut, and the Automatic HP Recovery recovered it repeatedly. Thanks to that, I acquired the skills called 「Life」 and 「Sturdy」, and the skill level of the Automatic HP Recovery rose too.

And, as usual, the meal is poisoned. Furthermore, the strength of the poison strengthens every day. The only relief is that the ingredients are normal, and although it's terribly bitter, it's possible to eat it. When I ate the poisoned menu several times, I received a title called 「Gross Feeder」.

It seems that title can be acquired by taking a specific action.  
I hear that there's no loss to take it because skills can be received for free and there's a lot of titles that have special effects.  
But, something like Gross Feeder, the sound is bad.

The skills received by the Gross Feeder are 「Poison Resistance」 and 「Corrosion Resistance」.

The Poison Resistance was unified with the Abnormal Condition Resistance that I had originally.

According to Shiraori, the important one seems to be Corrosion Resistance. Even though she's always taciturn, she talked about the fear of the corrosion attribute considerably talkative at this time.

I'm told that it's the attribute that rules death, and when a person receives the attack endowed with that attribute, the body seems to become dust and disappears.

Moreover, it's a dangerous attribute that if the attacking side doesn't have the resistance, it will even cause damage to the attacking side.

Because the power is too high and it's an attribute that the resistance can't be raised easily, the Gross Feeder title that gives the resistance is valuable.

By the way, it seems that the effect of the Gross Feeder title just makes the person harder to have an upset stomach.

It's plainly effective.

As a matter of course, Merazofis who had ate the same meal as me also received the Gross Feeder title.

Because Merazofis is taking the same actions as me, it seems that his skill rose as much as me.

However, because Merazofis who's an adult has the composure unlike me who's a baby, it seems that his rising way is more lenient than me.

Merazofis drinks that red liquid passed by Shiraori whenever taking a meal. The contents are the blood of the Elves.

Shiraori ate at the first day.. Let's stop it, any further than this makes me feel sick.

Anyway, Merazofis must take blood regularly unlike me.

It seems that anythings is fine if it's blood.

That's why, Ariel-san proposed that when the blood of the Elves finished, he should just hunt a monster suitably and drink the blood.

But, after all, there seemed to be resistance in drinking blood for Merazofis, and it won't finished because he only drank it little by little.

However, because the amount of the blood drunk was little, Merazofis turned paler day by day.

Even if I ask him, he only said 「I'm alright」 , but it was obvious that he's weakening.

Having said that, I can't force him to drink blood.

I who don't need to drink blood even though I'm the same Vampire have only drank Merazofis's blood.

I don't think that I want to drink.

Even if such me told him to drink, it's not persuasive.

Although I might have the right to say it if I tasted the same suffering, that means I must also drink blood.

I didn't have the resolution.

That's why, it's a godsend that we reached the town before Merazofis really falls.

Incidentally, I was made to run after getting out to the highway.

Of course, it's only limited when there's no people.

I acquired the 「Dash」 skill.

The skill level of the Magic Combat Act rose, and because I kept using the Magic Combat Act, the skill level of Magic Perception and Magic Manipulation rose, and the Magic Amount, MP Consumption Down, and MP Recovery speed skills are newly acquired.

After coming this far, as expected, Shiraori's aim comes into view.

I think that Shiraori was trying to increase my skills.

Although I don't know what for, is it to increase the means of self-defense?

Then, I must express my gratitude.

Although I don't, when thinking of the painful way to here, I can't do such a thing obediently.

For the time being, now that the journey like hell has done, there's one thing I want to say.

Let me rest at ease for today.

## Blood 17 The Demon King of money

---

When we reached the town, we went to the inn directly first.  
As expected, I'm hold in Merazofis's arms in the town.  
Something like a self-propelled baby is too strange no matter how fantasy is the world.  
Well, even without that, we are a group that stands out.

First of all, because Merazofis is in a full pure white appearance with a pale face, he can only be seen as a ghost or something.  
Because he's actually a Vampire, it's pretty close.  
And, such Merazofis is holding me who's a baby.  
At this point in time, it's already an out variously.

And, together with the parent and child is two bishoujo.  
Especially, the glance of men concentrated on Shiraori is impressive.  
It's obvious!  
This person nabbed the boys' glance from the previous life even if she's like this after all.

Because of this person, an adverse effect that the number of boys and girls coupling was little came out even though it's coeducation.  
When you ask why, it's because when there's such a flower on a high peak nearby, the boys will expect even a little.

There was a lot of fools who had the naive expectations "possibly".  
Even if it's not so, they will compare her by all means.  
Thanks to that, there were pitiful couples who started to date but they  
breakup shortly.  
There was also a pitiful victim who holds faint love to this person in the  
heart in our class, but she don't even look at them.  
But then, that person does backbiting and trifling harassment afterwards, it  
returned to the assailant, so it's not worth to sympathize.

The beautiful face that drives men mad is still there even if she's reborn.  
Moreover, because her eyes are shut, it brings about a mysterious  
atmosphere, and it gives impetus to collect glances.  
Although I have been together with her all the time for these several days,  
she have not opened her eyes yet. I wonder why does she always shut her  
eyes?  
Although I'm interested in it, she definitely won't answer even if I ask.

We reach the inn while enduring the curious glances.  
When I heard the conversation which one of the girls is my mother, I really  
thought what should I do.  
Because both are not.  
No matter how you look at it, both Ariel-san and Shiraori are in the teens.  
Ah, but it might be not strange that even a teen is a parent in this world.

Ariel-san paid the price of the inn.  
Passing only one coin to the receptionist.  
Is one enough?  
Although I thought of the question, the receptionist panicked terribly.

「Keep the change」

When hearing such words, that coin seems to be a very valuable thing.  
But, from the panicking manner of the receptionist in the inn and Ariel-  
san's attitude, I wonder isn't that coin the Aleius gold coin?  
When I strain my eyes and see it properly, the design of a person carrying a  
book.  
That design is the Aleius gold coin.  
Although it's the first time for me to see the real thing, it's certain because I  
read it before in the book with illustration in the study room.

The notes are not developed in this world, and the coins are mainly used as money.

The ones used among that are the Aleius coin that's said a while ago, the Rengzant coin issued by the empire, the Sariera coin issued by the Goddess Religion, and the Okut coin that's used widely in the Daztoldia continent. These four kinds are the generally used largely.

Although there are also minor currencies, it's impossible to use the currency in the region where the currency is not used.

Although the Demon coin and ancient coin are an exception that those are deal with high prices, there's no one who use it usually.

Even if it's the four kinds mentioned a while ago, it can't be used if the region changed, and the value can drop remarkably.

The Okut coin doesn't worth much in this Kasanagara continent.

Although it's possible to convert it with a reasonable price when going to a big town, in case of the small village, it can't be used mostly.

On the contrary, although the Rengzant coin has high value here, it seems that the value drops in the Daztoldia continent.

The Sariera coin can only be used in the Goddess Religion's region, and it's not strange that the value drops sharply by the recent defeat.

Among such coins, the Aleius coin is used extremely wide, and the value is high that much.

In case of saying simply in coins, the Aleius coin is often indicated.

The reason is because the Aleius coin is the coin issued by the Divine Word Religion.

The Divine Word Religion is widely familiarized to the Humans.

Because of the that, this coin is used widely, and it can be used in most countries.

With that alone, the value rises more than the other coins.

If it's the Aleius gold coin, it's possible to stay in the inn as long as one likes with only one coin.

When seeing the price list, 1 night is 1 Rengzant silver coin.

100 Rengzant silver coins equal to 1 gold coin.

The market price of the Rengzant gold coin and the Aleius gold coin is about ten times.

In other words, the amount of 1000 nights that we can stay in this inn was

paid.

When I see the appearance of the person of the inn who lowers his head respectfully while sweating, the hand that holds the gold coin trembled at a terrible pace.

This self-proclaimed Demon King person is seriously an amazing person even though it's unimaginable from her usual joking attitude.

By the way, we plan to stay in this town for about two or three days.

The inn earns a huge profit.

I mean, Ariel-san, aren't you too generous?

I wonder if her purse is alright or not?

「Don't worry, don't worry. Such a small amount of money is nothing」

Was my uneasiness felt? She said so with a slightly self-satisfied look.

I wonder did it come out so much in my face?

I mean, it's a small amount of money, huh?

Although I feel that I want to ask how much is Ariel-san's total assets, I also feel scared to ask.



## Blood 18 Abnormal Condition 「Drunkard」

---

I find myself now in an extraordinary pinch.

「Only a little, just the tip only!」

In front of me is the worst enemy.  
Ariel-san and Merazofis are made to faint.

「I will recover you soon! Okay? So, it's fine, right?」

Frankly speaking, it's the crisis of life.

「Let me eat!」

At this rate, I will be eaten!?

Returning the time a little.  
We who have reached the inn divide into two groups and acted.  
Merazofis and I are the standby group.  
Ariel-san and Shiraori are the shopping group.

After the shopping group entered the room, they went out immediately. On that occasion, Shiraori summoned three white spiders and left them there.

The size is about the adult's palm, a large spider like the tarantula in the Earth.

Because there seems to be spider monster of the size like the monster that lightly exceeds the human in this world, I think that it's still the ordinary size and appearance.

Although I think so, I'm not a spider lover that I can be relieved in a room with such spider.

Rather, it's unpleasant, and I hate it.

Although it's probably for the guard, I can't calm down.

When I appraise it, it's eerie and scary that 『Impossible to appraise』 is displayed.

Frankly speaking, the Appraisal is a useless skill, but I have the habit of appraising the things that attracted my interest somehow.

Even if I appraise, mostly, nothing is understood in the end.

But, even though a fairly amount of time has passed after I acquire the Appraisal skill, the skill level doesn't rise.

Although it might be convenient if the level rises, the way to there is too far that I can't have the motivation to raise it.

I avoid the spiders wandering around slowly on their own way, and climb to the bed.

The room that Ariel-san had taken was a large room that was made using one floor at the top floor of the inn.

There are six beds, it's made that it can be enclosed with the partition.

Surprisingly, it comes with the bathroom.

This world doesn't have water service like Japan.

The commoners generally use the well water and the water of the river, while the nobles and some rich people uses the magic tool that can generate water in the house.

My house used a low grade magic tool.

Using such a magic tool means that this inn is a considerably high status place, isn't it?

There's a bath means that there's the magic tool that heats the hot bath.  
Even with that only, it's a fortune for the commoners.

The thing called magic tool is refined by using the special skills called  
Ability Granting and Magic Granting.

It seems that both skills need a considerable time to be acquired, and the  
people who have these skills are a little.

Moreover, even if they have, it seems that the people who make magic tools  
among that is only a handful.

Because granting seems to need a terrible amount of time and labor.

There's such a reason, and even the low graded ones, the magic tool cost a  
lot.

This room might used more money than the noble's mansion.

In such a gorgeous room, I who was enjoying the bed after a long time slept  
before I know it.

There was the tiredness along the way to here too, above all, the mental  
tiredness of having lost my hometown surged just as I was exhausted.

From now on, what will happen?

Such vague uneasiness.

I will follow Ariel-san to the border of the Humans territory and the  
Demons territory.

I can spend till then with complicity like now.

But, I must decide it from there on.

Continue the life on the run while staying in the Humans territory with  
Merazofis without getting anyone's help, or follow Ariel-san like this and  
walk into the unknown Demons territory.

Without reaching the conclusion, my consciousness disappeared in the  
doze.

I woke up by the smell that tickled my nasal cavity.

When I woke up, the big table is crowded with dishes.

「Ah, you woke up? I thought that I will wake you up soon. Let's have dinner」

Everyone sits down on the seat by Ariel-san's order.  
On that occasion, I happened to see that Shiraori passed a new red liquid bottle to Merazofis.

「Then, itadakimasu」

「 「Itadakimasu」 」 」

「Today's dishes are without poison, so be relieved. Because Sophia-chan is a baby, you don't have to force yourself to eat it」

Although Ariel-san's advice is appreciated, not eating with this is cruel.  
Eating the dishes without poison that after a long time.  
Moreover, it's made from proper ingredients, and the high class feeling that it seemed to be made by a first class chef.  
My cheek loosens instinctively with one bite.  
Because I only ate baby food when I was in my house, it was the dish-like dish that's eaten properly for the first time after being reincarnated.

Delicious!

Why is Shiraori crying?

It's certainly delicious, but was it to the extent to cry?

Moreover, she eats while crying.

Aaah, the beautiful woman is messed up.

The large amount of dishes finished in a flash.  
Although most of it disappeared into Shiraori's stomach, there's no appearance that her stomach swells.  
What kind of different dimension stomach she have.  
It's normal that the stomach will swell after eating in the laws of physics.  
There's no need to have a beautiful woman correction at such a place.

The stomach of me who's shouting in my mind swelled.  
It's painful.  
But, it's a happiness.  
Because I ate it after tasting it, the skill level of the Enhanced Five Senses rose.

I think that Merazofis's complexion has improved slightly.  
I'm glad.

It was until here that I can thought so.

「Ah. Happiness」

I didn't know who said that at the beginning.

Because the condition of the completely melted voice didn't connect to that person's usual image.

If I see the direction of the voice, Shiraori had the face that can be applied with the word "nihera".

(TL note: ニヘラ. Google this and you can find the face)

Her eyes are open.

She had creepy eyes that there are multiple pupils further in the pupil.

Moreover, it doesn't focus somehow, and the pupils turn round and round.

Shiraori drinks up the contents of the glass that she held.

And then, one breath.

Ah, it smells of alcohol.

Eh? Alcohol?

The one that she drank during the meal is not juice, but alcohol?

The one that I drank was a normal fruit juice though.

No need to guess, she's drunk.

The gap with the usual is intense, and when I see this weak state, it's definitely so.

Drink something like alcohol even though you're a minor.

「Maoo, seconds」

「Shiro-chan, why don't you stop around there?」

「Nooo! I still want to drink!」

「Even if you say that, the alcohol that was bought has finished」

「What?」

Giro.

Multiple pupils look at Ariel-san all at once.

Scary.

This seems to be seen in the dream.

「Buy it」

「Eh? As expected, buying it specially is troublesome. This enough for today. Okay?」

A chop sank into the face of Ariel-san who calms her as persuading her.

It's not a metaphor, and half of Shiraori's hand in the face.

Ariel-san who falls like that with the chair.

Shiraori who bursts out laughing seeing that appearance somehow.

Eh? Is Ariel-san okay?

「Don't worry, don't worry. I won't die, I won't die. I'm sorry if I die」

Are you really okay!?

Somehow, you're twitching though!?

「Don't worry because her Automatic HP Recovery reached max level. This, with only like this, which world's strongest class monster are you?」

Shiraori who talks unusually.

「I mean, how many skills improved?」

「Eh?」

「Skill, Sk-i-ll! It's super-inconvenient if the Appraisal can't be used though! Ah, do you have Appraisal? That's Appraisal-sama, okay? You must respect it, okay? If you don't have it, acquire it immediately. If you have it, appraise immediately anytime and anywhere. Do you have it?」

「I-I have it」

「Yay! Then, make sure to always appraise because it's super-convenient if the level rises」

「Y-Yes」

Who's this person who putting on the pressure?

It's not the Shiraori that I know.

「Next is the status up-type. That's amazing. Gracious Idaten. You should

develop the skills whenever possible. This world is the law of the jungle. Power is everything, what a good era that the world has become. That's why, in order to repel the "Hyahha" pervert, power is necessary. Understand?」

「Ah, yes」

「If you're weak, you will die. Even if you're strong, you will be killed by a stronger guy. Then, you have no choice but to become stronger in all respects, isn't it?」

Somehow, only those words have the sound that can't be thrown away as a drunkard's nonsense.

「Seriously, you will be eaten when you're weak. Seriously. Nai wa. Something like if I will get eaten, I will eat you. Ah, I remembered. Isn't the baby seems delicious because it's squishy?」

And, the hell time started.

Merazofis bravely confronted against Shiraori who approaches seriously. He was easily repelled with a poke in the forehead though.

I ran away.

I ran away with my best.

But, I was caught easily.

So, this is weakness!

「Well then, itadakimasu」

Noooo!?

Ha!?

My arm?

I have it.

A dream, huh?

Ah, it was scary.

What a nightmare that my arm is eaten.

Somehow, I don't feel that I slept, so let's sleep again.  
Good night.

## Vampire training plan

---

The time returns a little.  
After 210

-----

-----

Mera lays the slept Vampire child in the tent courteously.  
She might have been tired because a lot of things happened.

「Merazofis-kun, you also take a rest. You're considerably exhausted after becoming a Vampire. You should just discuss and decide what to do from now on with Ojou-chan」

「You are right. I will accept your kind offer」

Mera disappears into the tent.

「Now then. No matter what choice those children pick, the things that we're doing won't change. We only head to the Demons territory. Shiro-chan wants to go leisurely? Or, do you want to rush?」

「If it's leisurely, how long will it take?」

「About 3 years. If rush, it's about half a year. Ah, it's the standard here」

One year in this world was 411 days, right?

The three years in this world means that it doesn't reach three and a half



years when converting to the Earth's calendar.  
If we rush, it's half a year which is about 200 days.  
Because there's no transportation like the car, rushing means running, but I can't insert a retort of "How long".

Well, a 3 years course, huh?  
After all, the Vampire child will come along.  
I mean, there are no other choices.  
Selecting the other choices in this situation means that it's OK that she's a suicide applicant, right?

When thinking so, rushing to return is impossible.  
Although it's nothing for the Demon King and me, there's no way the Vampire child and Mera can catch up with us.

Even if it's not like that, I want to go sightseeing, so I will go with the leisure course.  
It's not that the world will ruin today or tomorrow.

「Let's go leisurely」  
「I expect that Shiro-chan would say so」

Ah, yeah.

「By the way, did you appraise?」  
「I did」

It's about the Vampire child and Mera.  
As expected of the former half same existence.  
On top of guessing what I wanted to say by tacit understanding immediately, she begins to write the appraisal result of the two people on a paper taken out of somewhere.  
The passed paper, no, this is the thing that's made like a paper with threads.  
Can the thread do things like this?  
I will use it as a reference.

And so, I look at the written content in the passed thread paper.  
Weak.  
Ah, no.

When comparing them with the ordinary people, they are not weak.  
In the first place, seeing from me, the entire Humans are weak, and the Vampire child is still a baby.

But, this is the status that will die immediately when being thrown into the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Can the Vampire child live with such a weak status?

Although she might get better if she grows up because she's a baby, when thinking about the human's weakness, even if she grow up like this...

Not to mention the Dragon class, even the Drake class is seen as an enough threat for the humans.

The present Vampire child seems to even be killed by the frog in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Although Mera has the status to some extent, still, if he encounter the snake, he can't win.

Hmm.

Should I train them a little?

Although I don't have such firm motivation, it might be considerably different if I train them a little while moving.

Un.

Let's do so.

The travel time might be able to be shortened if the status of Vampire child and Mera rises.

Above all, if they become able to protect themselves, there's no need to do it anymore.

I decided so, make a simple home and go to bed.

Before that, I transfer to every places where I laid my eggs and recover it.

Although all of them have hatched, I make them into my subordinates by the point of Kin Domination, or rather, I make them into a part of me and throw them into a different space.

It saved the trouble because they stayed obediently after hatching.

If such group has been released to the world, it would be a great tumult.

The Elro Babies?

They have grew up splendidly.

They will surely live strongly.

I mean, they probably their self have established by now, I can't recover them.

After this, they will surely be acknowledged as a new monster in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Well, none of my business.

Childcare abandonment or anything. Just say whatever you want.

I finish recovering most of them and return to the simple home, and this time, I'm going to bed.

Although I don't need to sleep in particular, if the sleep desire and appetite are omitted from me, nothing will remain.

Sleep, wake up, eat, sleep!

Un, healthy.

Thus, good night.

The movement begins on the next day.

I have the Vampire child to walk.

Although she's a baby, as long as I see her status, she shouldn't have any problems if it's only walking.

That's why, it's good to walk.

The monsters don't come near thanks to the Demon King's Intimidation, it's an easy work to only walk in the forest.

Although Mera said something and opposed it, why does he have to reject that much when it's only walking?

I ignore him.

I passed the bottle filled with the blood of the Elves to Mera.

Although the Vampire child is alright even if she doesn't drink blood because of the effect of the True Ancestor title, if Mera doesn't drink it, his status will fall steadily.

Although his face became stiff, I want him to give a clear-cut attitude because he must drink it.

When compared with me who only had poison as food, it's much better.

Ah, poison, huh?

Poison.

Fumu.

Raise their Poison Resistance, and on the occasion, let them acquire the Gross Feeder title, huh?

Sounds good.

They can acquire the Corrosion Resistance after all.

Thus, I consult the Demon King.

The Demon King has the Poison Synthesis skill, so she can create poison easily.

The slight poison to the extent that they won't die is synthesized, and if a meal is prepared with it, the poisoned dish is completed.

Let's have them to eat poisoned dish until the Gross Feeder title can be acquired.

The Vampire child and Mera reluctantly ate the poisoned dish completely.

The next day.

I taught the Magic Combat Act to the Vampire child and Mera.

The way to do it is easy.

I use my power to activate the Magic Combat Act forcibly, and have them only to maintain it.

Although it's only that, Mera had a little troubles in maintaining it.

Although the Vampire child succeeded in one time, Mera failed many times.

Is it because the skill level of the Magic Manipulation low?

I'm glad because he became able to do it in the end though.

In my case, I have to work it out from the start with feelings, so if they can't maintain it easily, I will be troubled.

Although I started this with a light feeling of "if they train a little, isn't that fine?", there seems to be full of troubles in the future.

## Maou-sama's 3 hours cooking

---

We arrived at the town.

Although that's good, the Vampire child's skills didn't grow so much on the way to here.

Although it seems that she acquired the Gross Feeder title, the growth of the skills is not very good.

Well, she only move simply, so there's no way that the skills will grow so easily, huh?

We went to the inn directly when we arrived at the town.

Because the Vampire child had a almost dead face, it's to let her rest.

Muu.

Did I feed her poison too much?

She has already acquire the Gross Feeder, so it's good to return the meals to normal, huh?

In addition, I also want to eat a proper dish by now.

After all, while the Vampire child is eating poison, I also eat poison on account of her.

That Demon King, even though I told her that make mine without poison, she said that it's unfair like that, and feed me with poison dishes.

But, that's also until here.

Let's fulfill the promise with the Demon King that to feed me with delicious

things.

For the time being, the inn.

We search for the best inn in this town, and enter it without hesitation.

The Demon King passes a somewhat large tip, and rents the best room.

Leaving behind the Vampire child who seems to be in bad condition and Mera, the Demon King and I went shopping.

On that occasion, I summoned three clones made based on the young spiders that I recovered recently for house-watching, and left them there.

Because the recovered young spiders were in the condition that the self has not budded, I absorbed them as it is and use them as spare bodies unlike the Babies that have been left in the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Although they are not strong individually, if there are three of them, they can at least repel the Dragon class.

Because the people in the inn received the Demon King's Intimidation, they will not do anything rash, but when humans be dazzled by money, you don't know what they will do.

And so, the shopping.

We're mainly buying foods.

In addition, we're buying the high grade ingredients generously.

The Demon King is rich.

However, the glances are irritating from a while ago.

After entering the town, I'm seen all the time.

I'm not a show.

Ah, I'm getting irritated.

I feel like I want to massacre the people who looks at me.

.....Even if massacring is not good, isn't it okay if I select them?

Among the glances pointed at me, I perceived the evil one.

While the Demon King is busy shopping, I enter the back alley like running away from the owner of the glance.

I walk to a place where there's no people nonchalantly while window-shopping the back alley's shops.

Like I lose my way in an unfamiliar town.

When I reach the place where there's completely no people, I was attacked silently.

And, at the same time, the assailant's neck flew.

Although I only swing the Severing Thread lightly, the assailant died without being able to resist.

It was too disappointing that it didn't cancel my irritation.

Although I don't know why this guy attacked me, it's probably capture me and sell as a slave, or make me as the hostage to threaten the Demon King, or to vent his sexual desire.

Although it was a useless trash who can't even reduce my stress, because there's blood, I will collect the blood.

Although it's for Mera to drink, I want him to collect blood on his own by now.

The Demon King is pleased with him, and I take care of him as the Vampire child's extra, but to be frank, I'm not interested in him.

I finish the work quick, and throw the corpses into the different space that the spare bodies are stocked.

I feel that the spare bodies have begun to eat the corpse in the different space, and return to the Demon King.

However, this must be done somehow quick.

If I'm this irritated just by coming to the place where there's a lot of people, I don't know when I will explode.

There's Kuro too, so I will somehow endure massacring, but my feelings are the worst.

「Fuu. Bought, bought」

It seems that the Demon King's shopping finished while I was doing something pointless.

「End?」

「Un. This should be enough for today」

「What do you plan with buying the ingredients only?」

「Hmm? I will cook, you know?」

What?

I certainly thought that this town's first class chef will be called to cook, but the Demon King does it?

「Fufufu. I don't live a long life just for show. Let me say this, I declare that my cooking ability is several steps higher than the chef anywhere」

Ho.

Very well.

Then, show me your ability.

The Demon King who returned to the inn reserved the inn's kitchen, and started to cook.

I returned to the room, and waited for the dish to complete impatiently.

It took three hours.

It was after three hours that the Demon King carried the dishes to the room borrowing the power of the inn's staffs.

I waited.

I waited all the time.

Well done, I who have endured until here.

Because the sleeping Vampire child woke up by the smell, everyone sits at the table.

「Then, itadakimasu」

「 「Itadakimasu」 」 」

I set my hands to the long-awaited dishes.

First of all, start from the fish.

!?

D-Delicious!

At the moment it enters the mouth, the taste of a thick sauce fills.

Although the taste is close to the mayonnaise, it's a more elegant and mild taste.

And, in spite of the thick taste, the fish's original umami oozes out firmly, and intertwined with the sauce.

I ate such a delicious thing for the first time in my life.

Ah, come to think of it, I never ate a normal dish before.



Only the sweetness of the fruits and sweets that I received as the offerings.  
Eating a proper dish without poison like this is really the first time in my life.

When thinking so, I cried.  
I ate while tasting it one by one.  
Although I felt that it became a little salty because of the tears, the alcohol advanced there accordingly.

Good morning.  
Huh?  
When did I make a simple home?  
The bed was covered with a white cocoon.  
I mean, when did I sleep?

Hmm?  
My memory flew.  
Although I remember that I was impressed by the Demon King's homemade dishes and I ate it, there's no memory from the midway.  
Did I get drunk and sleep?

For the time being, I wake up.  
When I go out of the simple home, the Demon King greet me with a very good smile.

「Shiro-chan. Lightning Body release!」

Somehow, the Demon King is shining in white.  
At the same time, the unleashed fist pierced my body many times.

「Clench your teeth!」

Gofu!?  
Wh-What is it from the morning?  
\*Gaku\*

## Oni 6 Slave

---

I create weapons.  
I only continued creating earnestly.  
With killing intent and hatred.

The Goblin's village was annihilated.  
The one who survived is me and Razaraza-nii who has been ruled by the monster user man similar to me.  
Although there might be some Goblins who escaped safely, I think that the probability is low.  
Because there's no way the proud Goblins will turn their back on the enemy and escape.  
Possibly, if there's a child, they might let it get away.  
But, I don't think that the child Goblin who's driven out of the place where it lives can survive in that severe mountain range.

The humans stationed in the Goblin's village for about seven days, they collected the things that seemed to be usable and withdrew.  
Taking me and Razaraza-nii.  
It was a small village in the foot of the mountain range that we were brought.

It seemed that not much time has passed since the village was built.  
I think that several years, at least ten years has not passed.

Men and women of all ages live there, and in the center, there was the unit that the monster user man led.

I think that the monster user man is probably a soldier of a country somewhere.

Although the people of the subordinates have a bad atmosphere, elegance can be felt from the monster user man somehow.

I might be because he's a former noble.

I don't know his name yet.

Because the monster user man used two kinds of way to call him.

Because I don't know the words, I don't know which one is the name.

I think that one of it is probably the name and the other one is captain.

My body doesn't move as I want as usual.

It only obeys the monster user man's orders.

Razaraza-nii was the same also, and even when he's with me, we can't even talk.

I'm sure that Razaraza-nii also has the killing intent boiling up in the heart similar to me.

After reaching the human village, we were given a little freedom.

Giving the conditions don't attack the humans, don't do anything that becomes the human's disadvantage, don't escape, don't suicide, act to be useful to the humans, etc.

But, after all, I can't talk with Razaraza-nii.

It's because I was isolated to a different place from Razaraza-nii.

There was a given order to me apart from the one given to Razaraza-nii.  
Create weapons.

And, I continued creating weapons.

I can't cut corners by the order.

The best weapon that I made is completed.

And, it's used by the people who destroyed my village.

It was a disgrace.

If those men can be killed by curse, this village would have been ruins by now.

I continued creating weapons with such hatred.

《Skill proficiency reached. Acquired skill 『Curse LV1』 》

Haha.

I really acquired it.

But, I can't use it.

Because it becomes the human's disadvantage.

Even if I want to use it, the body refuses me to use it.

What a troublesome compulsion force.

Like that, I continued creating weapons as much as possible.

The unexpected one is that the monster user man treated me comparatively polite.

From that first treatment, I was resolved that I would surely be a disposable.

But, he doesn't let me create weapons more than the limit, and he prepares the meal and the bed properly.

He even gave me an appraisal stone.

Although I can't understand the words as usual, I somehow understood that the monster user man is kind to me.

However, neither this killing intent nor hatred will disappear.

Whenever the monster user man receives the weapons from me and smiled after appraising it, the killing intent boils.

This power is not polish for you.

It seemed that the monster user man have the appraisal stone similar to me.

And, it's the one higher level than mine.

Apparently, the chill felt when meeting the first time seemed to be caused when being appraised.

I'm sure that he appraised me, and because he found out that I have the Weapon Creation skill, I'm subdued like this.

I create weapons until my MP is exhausted.

When my MP is exhausted, the weapons can't be created until I recover.

During that time, I train for myself stealthily.

The one given to me is the place where the hut that was remodeled in haste that was the village's warehouse.

Because it was originally a small warehouse, it's narrow.  
And, there's no one like the lookout attached to me who's made to obey the monster user man.  
It probably means that they trust the ability of the monster user man that much.

I do muscle training that can be done even in a narrow room.  
Push-up, sit-up, dorsal muscles, squat, etc.  
I don't think that this can do anything.  
But, it should be a gain even if it's a little.  
I don't intent to obey the monster user man forever.  
One day, I will definitely kill that man.

There's no way to escape from that man's spell now.  
But, I will wait for the chance.  
In order to make full use of the chance, I will get stronger even if it's only a little.  
Otherwise, the long-awaited chance will be wasted.

To be honest, I don't know whether such a chance will even come or not.  
But, I won't throw away the last hope.  
Like I will give up.  
I continue flaring up this killing intent and hatred until the chance comes.  
While dreaming that the hell fire will burn up that man one day.

## Blood 19 Both the inside and the outside are dangerous

---

The length of our staying in the town passed.

After all, we left the town without me being able to go out of the inn even one step.

I can't walk around in the town as a baby, and I also didn't have the mind to go out.

Although Ariel-san and Shiraori went out frequently, in every case, Shiraori summoned the white spider.

The white spider activates magic.

This is the order from Shiraori that's said to learn magic while in the inn.

I'm told to look at the spider's activated magic and learn it.

There's a limit to be unreasonable.

The activated one is magic of the dark.

Apparently, my aptitude of ice and water is the highest, and next to it is the magic of the dark.

Then, I thought that isn't it better to learn the ice and water magic, but because Shiraori can neither use the ice nor water, it's decided to learn the dark which is the next highest aptitude.

Shiraori's best aptitude seems to be dark even though she's pure white.

Although it feels like an appearance fraud, if I say that, it's strange that I who should have the setting that I'm weak in stream, have high water

aptitude. So, I think that it's one of the group that can't be retorted.

Although we stayed in the town for four days including the first day, after all, I was not able to acquire the Dark Magic.

Even if I acquired it, the one acquired as the skill seems to be the lower rank of the Dark Magic that's Shadow Magic.

According to Ariel-san, it's a useless trash magic rather than a low rank.

But, I'm told that when the skill level rises, the Dark Magic will be derived and becomes usable.

Why is she trying to make me acquire such a trash magic? The question is everlasting.

In the first place, there's no way that magic can be learned by watching the activation without skills.

Even though it's impossible from the beginning, I can only think that it's something pointless to make me do it.

And yet, when I try to be idle, I must do it desperately because the spider urges me without mercy.

That spider, when I show an unmotivated behavior even if it's a little, it shoots a weaken magic after all.

Because the skill level of Magic Perception and Magic Manipulation rose, it certainly is not pointless.

I also acquired the skills called Magician and Protection.

But then, I think that there's a more efficient way to develop the skills.

I'm bullied by the spider in daytime like that, and as for the night, I suffer in night.

Every time we finished eating the dinner, the drunk Shiraori gets involved. She turns nasty when drunk unexpectedly.

Moreover, because her character changes completely when she's drunk, she can't be deal.

Especially, when she fed up, she transformed to do perverted sexual harassment-like.

She licked my body.

Although it's good that there's a bath in the inn, I don't want to be sticky all over covered with saliva.

It's unknown why she licks me.

Because it's impossible to communicate with Shiraori when she's drunk, even if I ask her, she will only say a stupid thing like 「Because it seems to be delicious」 .

Although I had a terrible chill in every case, it's surely an imagination, right?

Although a decent thing didn't happen on me like that, it looks like

Merazofis had a breakthrough while staying in the town.

Ariel-san might have gave an advice while I'm sleeping.

Although his complexion has not returned to the origin yet, there's energy in his eyes.

Although he probably want to do something for me who's the master in reality, for him to recover like this makes me glad honestly.

And, the meals were excessively delicious every time.

When I ask it later, it seemed that Ariel-san made everything.

Although it's the person who served that poisoned dish, it can't be helped because it's actually delicious.

The one waiting for me who went out of the town was as expected, the hell-like walk.

Um.

I predicted it somehow.

There's no way that Shiraori will choose a proper course.

She moved off from the highway purposely, and advanced the trackless path.

Of course, we ended up following her. We were made to advance the path starting from the meadows, forest, mountain and steep road.

Even though we passed such places, the monsters didn't come near by Ariel-san's power.

It seems that she used the Intimidation-type skill to drive away the monsters.

But, just when I thought that I don't receive the effect, it seems that I succeed in resisting it because I have the Fear Resistance.

When I ask Merazofis, he says that his Fear Resistance also rose during this travel.

But still, it seems that he failed in resisting it, and he spend the time on the



way while being scared of Ariel-san.

Because he didn't show such a behavior, I was a little surprised.

「Because I don't want to make Ojou-sama to worry about me」

He said that with a wry smile.

「Although I made you worry about unnecessary things up until now, I am already alright. I have troubled you」

He talked with a settled state.

Although I don't know how Merazofis sort out his feelings, I decided not to ask him in detail.

Because I'm sure that it's not something good that I can ask.

The child of the person he loves is actually an uncomprehending existence that's a reincarnated person and a Vampire, and he himself has become a Vampire.

There's no way I can understand such person's feelings unless I experience the same thing.

I'm sure that the terribly complicated feelings whirled.

I'm not a person who has a refined soul that can say about people.

However, I think that if it's the weakness of the mind, mine is weaker than anyone.

That's why, although I will hear it if he talks about it one day, I won't ask Merazofis.

Rather than that, I want to know why must we advancing such a dense forest purposely.

## Blood 20 Master is a brute

---

Three years and a little passed.

Yes, it's three years.

Because it's the three years in this world, it's about three and a half years if it's converted to the Earth calendar.

I still follow Ariel-san and Master.

Master?

Master is Master.

I can only call that way.

Because of the curse.

That's about one year ago.

Master suddenly brought cards.

Cards.

The basic of the familiar card game in the previous life.

Well, because I was a loner, I don't have the memory of playing cards with a friend.

There's nothing like cards in this world.

In the first place, there's not much pleasure.

Because the people always fight against the Demons, there's a lot of people troubled of the cost of the food on that day, so there's no time to play.

And yet, Master brought the cards suddenly out of nowhere.

When I ask where did she bring it from, the answer 「D's place」 came back.

Is it a place named D? I don't understand well.

Because Master speaks only the necessary minimum when she has a sober face, I don't understand most of it.

After all, because even if I ask in detail, she won't answer back, where did she bring it from is still unknown.

If this was an ordinary card, I won't be surprised either.

No, certainly, there's no cards in this world, and although it's unnatural, it can be made by Master, and she might requested it somewhere and have it made there.

If it's an ordinary card, it's possible to make it.

But, the cards were not ordinary cards.

Without knowing that, it's the end of my rope to have gotten on Master's proposal to play old maid.

Old maid.

Among the numerous plays of cards, there's a reason why it was chosen.

I only remember the rule of the old maid in the cards.

After all, it can't be helped!

I didn't play cards in the previous life after all!

There's no one to play with after all!

Is it bad!?

That's why, it's decided to play old maid that the rule is understood.

Because Merazofis doesn't know about the rule of the cards naturally, I made that as a reason and reject the other plays.

Merazofis feels ashamed strongly saying 「I am sorry for not knowing the rule」, but I'm sorry because I don't know it either.

「It's fine. If it's the old maid, it's easy and it can be learned easily」

The eyes of Ariel-san that's like seeing a pitiful thing when saying so is etched in my mind and doesn't leave.

That person probably notice it.

Please don't look at me with such eyes.

And, the started old maid tournament.

The problem is because it's boring to just play normally, the proposed additional rule.

The person who came off the 1st place can order the last place.

Like the king game.

I didn't play the king game before though.

I acknowledged it.

Why did I acknowledge it?

If I knew the end beyond that point, I might have stopped myself at that time even if I have to punch myself.

By the way, it seems that Master is the owner of the chuunibyou ability like the Evil Eye, but the activation was prohibited for cheating prevention.

Thanks to that, because the usually shut eyes were opened, it was a little creepy.

Usually, she shut her eyes in order to hide it, and i hear that the view is secured by Fluoroscopy.

I didn't ask the person herself, but Ariel-san.

The first round.

The 1st place is Ariel-san.

The last place is Merazofis.

This result is because Merazofis was not able to finish understanding the rule yet, but it's also that he has no luck.

The joker has remained at Merazofis's hand from the beginning to the end.

That's why, it ends quickly.

The order that Ariel-san issued was on the next round, do your best with the air chair.

Immediately after the words ended, a sinister wave flies out of the cards, and hits Merazofis.

And, Merazofis does the air chair posture forcibly.

「Shiro-chan, what's this?」

「The cards of curse」

「Why is there such a curse?」

「Dunno」

「Um, how to break this curse?」

「It can't be broken」

「Un?」

「It can't be broken?」

「Uun?」

「It can't be broken」

「Oiiiiii!? What to do with this!? Merazofis will be like this all the time!」

「He will return to normal if the next round ends」

「Ha!? I see!」

Thus, the second round in order to save Merazofis.

The 1st place is Master.

The last place is Merazofis.

Unlike the first round, the second round defeat was his own mistakes.

Did his judgment become duller by the difficult posture? Or, he still haven't become familiar to the cards? Merazofis forgot to put out the hand that became complete.

He lost because of that.

But, at the moment when the victory or defeat is decided, Merazofis was released from the air chair.

「Mera, take off your clothes until the next round ends」

Ah, at that time when he thought that it ended with this, the shocking words were emitted.

At the same time, a sinister wave flies out of the cards.

Merazofis's clothes were taken off.

All.

「Oooh!」

「Kyaaa!」

Merazofis who's absentminded opening and closing his mouth in nude,  
Ariel-san who puts out a delighted voice somehow, I who screams normally,  
and Master who has a self-satisfied look somehow.

When I thought that something is strange, she drank alcohol!

This person is drunk!

Because Merazofis will stay nude at this rate, the third round in order to  
protect Merazofis's honor.

As a result, the 1st is Master.

The last place is me.

Me.

You know it already, right?

Why am I saying something like Master?

「Call me Master from now on」

Yes.

It's like that.

Thanks to that, I can only call Master as Master.

Not only with the voice, but even in the mind.

What a powerful curse.

Although Ariel-san diagnosed it, the result understood was only impossible to break the curse.

By the way, when she woke up the next day cleared from intoxication, she had a face of "What are you saying?"!

You're the one who told me to call you like that!

## **Blood 21 Three years**

---

A lot of things happened in these three years.

Every day moving from town to town repeatedly and when moving, we avoided the proper path and advance the trackless path.

Master who becomes drunk when reaching a town every day.

There was no day that I rested physically and mentally.

Why are we not using the highway?

I have the rough expectation to the answer in these three years.

It's because Master hates grown humans.

In order to not meet with people, we pass through the place where people don't come.

Although her expression doesn't change, I understand somehow that she will be in a bad mood in the crowd of people by the atmosphere.

Otherwise, I don't think that she would use magic to deceive her own appearance.

Master came to conceal her appearance by magic before I know it.

Because I who was always with her noticed that too late, I don't know when she used the magic.

The effect of the magic makes Master to only be recognized as 「White」 .

As long as a person with good intuition doesn't observe her very carefully, it seems that only the impression of white comes out.

So, even if she passed the people in the town, they will only think 「She's white」 , and the face details and the impression annexed to it don't come out.



Thanks to the effect, it didn't become the situation like before using the magic, the people passed her will stare at her fixedly, but they lose their interest in her immediately after glancing her.  
Because I have already recognized Master from the beginning, this magic doesn't seem to have an effect on me.

Master hates human to the extent to use such a magic.  
She tends to avoid the contact with human as much as possible.  
The exception is Ariel-san and me. Although Merazofis is better compared with the others, I feel that his treatment is slightly rougher than us.  
Or perhaps I should say, ignoring half of his existence.

Well, we who are made to advanced the steep path because such a picky individual are not the endured ones, but the stamina and skill rose by advancing the steep path.  
She might have aimed this a little.  
I understood that Master is trying to train me to become strong in these three years.

I think that I have strengthened considerably in these three years.  
"I think" is because I have not experience a combat yet, and it's only the date seen objectively from the skills and status.  
The monsters hardly approaches because of Ariel-san's Intimidation, and because we advance the trackless path off from the highway, we hardly encounter bandits.  
Even if we do encounter one, Master or Ariel-san will deal with it immediately.

Although I have the awareness that I have become strong in these three years, still, the vision of winning Master and Ariel-san doesn't comes to my mind.  
Those two were strangely strong to that extent.  
Master is the sacred beast, and Ariel-san is the Demon King.  
The fact that there's no lie in the words was clearly shown.  
I think that I don't accept the fact somewhere in my heart.  
But, the power of the two of them was a real thing.  
I can't help but to accept it.

Even if I appraise them, their strength is unknown.

Master is 『Impossible to appraise』 , and Ariel-san is 『Appraisal was obstructed』 .

I developed the skill level of the Appraisal to 9 in these three years.

It's the result of penance that always activate the Appraisal to raise the skill level was leaked when Master is drunk.

When Master gets drunk, she gives advice occasionally, and talks about her own past.

Although most of the stories are not useful, among that, there are advice that are really useful.

Appraisal is also one of it, and Master said that her life had been saved by the Appraisal many times.

So, I tried to always activate the Appraisal as Master says.

I thought that my head was going to break.

I was attacked by a terrible headache, and in the end, I can't activate the Appraisal all the time.

Maybe it's because I persist to do it many times until the very limit, I acquired the Divinity Area Expansion skill newly, but at that time, I was on the verge of fainting, so I don't have the time for that.

Because I continued such penance, I can raise it to level 9 at a short period of three years.

Although I hear that Master raised the Appraisal to level 10 without taking as much as one year, it can't be a reference because the standard is strange.

I must hear only half of the story of Master's past stories and advice.

It's not that Master is telling a lie in particular, but half of it can't become a reference because it's too non-standard.

Something like bathing the lava to raise the Fire Resistance, and raising the skill level by activating it always.

Although Master says 「Try and do it」 lightly, the only one who can do it is Master.

The place named the Elro Great Labyrinth seemed to be a considerable demon boundary(魔境).

As long as I don't even do the absurd Master's level raising usually, I can't survive.

I don't know how many times I heard the words, 「I thought that I was

going to die」 when she's drunk.

She might have really experienced the feeling to die that much.

When thinking from there, I think that I'm blessed.

I can stay alive is because of Master, and although I had to do many unreasonable things, I was able to become fairly strong.

I must express my gratitude for that point.

But, but!

I want her to stop eating my body whenever she's drunk!

Why must I perform a life or death struggle staking my body every evening!?

Moreover, I'm defeated in every struggles!

Moreover, moreover, when the morning comes, that has been forgotten completely!

Why must I spend my time in a dangerous night in the town rather than the outside where alcohol can't be drunk!

Isn't it strange!?

Ah, seriously.

If there's no such thing, I can express my gratitude honestly.

Although the lost part can be restored by recovery magic, the fear and the pain when I'm minced won't disappear.

Even though she only licked me at first, it gradually becomes play-biting, then, the biting strength becomes stronger little by little, finally, the flesh came to be taken.

Why did it become like this?

Recently, whenever she drinks alcohol, somewhere of me will definitely be eaten in the end.

If Ariel-san didn't put up a barrier, the inn would be destroyed by the fierce battle repeated every evening.

I wonder if this can be called as a combat?

I'm still level 1 though.

Although we continued the travel with such feelings, we finally enter the Demons territory.

I follow Master and Ariel-san even though I said this and that, and I decided to enter the Demons territory.

Yes, I stopped thinking about the small conclusion like the Humans or the Demons.

Because I know that there's an impossible to understand and unreasonable existence with my own body in this world.

I have come this far after this and that, so I can get on in the Demons territory.

I feel like that.

## The regular reports of the Demon King and the Administrator

---

The midnight of the first day when Shiraori's apotheosis

[Can you hear me?]

[Oh? Kuro-chan?]

[It seems that you can hear. As expected, if I don't look out for that, I'm quite uneasy. Is it okay to contact like this every day at this time?]

[Ah, okay, okay. It would be better to contact each other]

[And so, after separating with that, nothing strange has been done, right?]

[Aah]

[Don't tell me she did?]

[Ah, un. She did, I guess?]

[What she did!? Say it!]

[Ah, un. It's long if I start to explain, so listen silently, okay?]

The Demon King is explaining.....

[In other words, she protected the reincarnated person who was almost kidnapped and killed by the Elves and the Divine Word Religion]

[That's right]

[It's a little unexpected. I thought that's a self-sufficiency type that doesn't

show any interest except herself]

[Shiro-chan is a good girl, you know? Though her usual actions are illogical and incomprehensible]

[That usual actions are a problem]

[Right]

[I understood the matter this time. Rather, she did well. I will contact the Elves and the Divine Word Religion]

[Can I rely on you?]

[Ah. Though I don't think that a favorable answer will return]

[Yeah]

[I will pierce a nail just in case, but I don't think that it will do anything. Continue to watch at your side too]

[Roger]

[Well then, that's all for today. I will contact you again at the same time tomorrow]

[Yes, yees]

A certain day's regular report in one year later.

[That drank alcohol again?]

[Un. The inn was blown off]

[Good grief. Why did it become such a situation?]

[Well, about this matter, I think that Kuro-chan who made Shiro-chan to remember the alcohol's taste has responsibility]

[Mu. However, then, if you take away the alcohol, won't it end?]

[You want me to do such a frightening thing? I think that Shiro-chan will choose to kill me to snatch it back without hesitation, but how?]

[You're right. That's such a person]

[Right? In order to secure my personal safety, I can do nothing but continue to give her alcohol]

[Please at least, make effort to suppress the surrounding damage]

[Well, I will do that because I don't want to stand out]

[I beg you]

A certain day's regular report in two years later.

[And so, what happened to the cards?]

[I take the responsibility to keep it]

[I see. However, if that's a real, does that means that she went to D's place?  
]

[It's likely so. Although she disappears to somewhere suddenly  
sometimes, I didn't thought that it was D's place]

[What is she planning?]

[One vote in not thinking anything]

[That's possible, but she went to see that D. It's impossible to be careless  
]

[Although it's in my mind from before, is D that amazing?]

[Well, I will say that if the power relationship of D and me is shown  
directly, I don't have a chance to win even if the heaven and earth are  
reversed]

[That much?]

[Ah. No matter how I struggle, if that person moves, I can't do anything.  
It's such a person]

[Scary]

[However, that person doesn't move so often. Unless a certain condition is  
satisfied]

[What's the condition?]

[Harming her kin]

[Ue?]

[D won't forgive those who harm her kin and the ones similar to it. She  
will make the opponent pay for it without fail. That time when D declared to  
make that into her kin has a strong implication of restraining me. She might  
be pleased with that purely]

[Ah, I see]

[As for me, I didn't have the intention to make a move on that, but it's  
probably an insurance. What kind of path will that advance in the future?  
And according to that, it's possible that I can be hostile with that]

[At that time, what do you plan to do?]

[Of course, I will advance my path. Even if D will erase me afterwards]

[You stubborn person]

[I'm aware of it]

[For the time being, can you join with us once? Maybe, Kuro-chan can break the curse of the cards. I mean, because I don't want to hold such a dangerous thing, I want to give it to Kuro-chan]

[I understand. I will join you when I'm free]

A certain day's regular report in three years later

[I found another dead facility]

[With this, how many is it?]

[Two surviving facilities and seven dead facilities]

[Whether our eyes were tricked so far or, the people who concealed it at that time were excellent]

[Probably both. Rather than the dead facilities, there are three surviving facilities including that place. I can't make excuse for my mistake]

[About this matter, it's not the responsibility of Kuro-chan alone. After all, we moved around to destroy such facilities after the system operates]

[Or, because there's such movement, the cover-up might have been made carefully]

[You mean there are facilities built after the system operates?]

[It's just a possibility. A exceedingly possible possibility]

[It's helpless]

[Ah]

[How long will the work there be completed?]

[If possible, I want to end it within another three years, but because I want to proceed with careful investigation, it's a problem to do it in a hurry]

[You're right. Understood. It's fine even if it takes many years, so find all of the operating facilities this time for sure]

[Of course, I intend to do so]

[How about the recovered core?]

[The energy in the core has slowly reduced in the world. It's dangerous when it's returned rapidly]

[I see. Though someone of somewhere absorbed it suddenly and became a God]

[Only that can do such a thing. Even I can;t do such a thing. If such thing is possible, at least another three Gods will be born in this world]

[Yeah. If it's that easy to become a God, Potimas would have become a God a long time ago]

[Because that guy actually tried it and failed, it becomes such a situation now]

[If only he would just die like that]

[I agree]

[However, why Shiro-chan can do such an absurd thing?]

[Well, it's usually impossible, but because that is variously special, I don't understand the reason. Only a handful of existence among the Gods who can do such a thing]

[Shiro-chan is a non-standard?]

[Do you think that a person who reached the God in only one year can be settled in standard?]

[Nope]

[That kind of special talent might have been anticipated by D]

[And, her personality that doesn't make people get tired. And also, a troublemaker]

[That might be so]

[Although we will enter the Demons territory after this, I can only have a premonition of troubles]

[Grip the bridle firmly]

[If I can do it, I won't have a hard time]

[Certainly]



## The Pope and the Administrator

---

「And so, what's your matter this time?」

I asked the other party who visited.

「I want to hear the settlement of the Sariera country」

The other party is the man covered his whole body with a black armor, the Black Dragon who's the Administrator spoke with a calmed voice.

The settlement of the Sariera country?

I don't think that this person cares about the end of the people's war now after a long time.

Even if it's the Goddess Religion, or even if it's the nation that take the religion that worships that person as the mother.

If that's the case, what he wants to hear is not the result of the war.

The incident that happened in that country that draw this person's interest, or the thing that's judged that he must know it.

The conceivable one is the monster named as the Nightmare, huh?

「Do you want to know about the Nightmare that appears in the battlefield?」

An indirect way of speaking is unnecessary to this person.

I ask back without beating about the bush.

「No. What I want to know is not that」

However, the answer that came back was different from my expectation. But then, even if he asked according to the expectation, there's not much that I can answer.

What is that monster called the Nightmare? I don't understand it either. It's an unknown monster that suddenly appears in the Elro Great Labyrinth, and throws the war with the Sariera country into confusion.

The one that I know is the monster is likely to have reached the Ruler, and it seems to be hostile to the oldest Divine Beast somehow.

And, it's probably alive now somewhere.

I don't think that the opponent that the oldest Divine Beast failed to kill can be killed by a human's great magic.

Although it's spread around that it was stopped by the Hero's do-or-die spirit and the great magic to the world, it might not be dead because it only goes into hiding.

If I were to give a wishful thinking, the oldest Divine Beast might settle it, but I can't be optimistic.

Attention is required to the empire magician who brought the Hero back. Only reading the report, it's said that just before the great magic hits directly, there was no one in the surroundings of the Hero and the Nightmare.

There's no way a third party can rescue the Hero by Transfer with such a timing.

Thinking from the situation, it's the Nightmare that transferred.

Although it's a mystery why it saved the hostile Hero, if I assume that it handed over the Hero to the magician in question, it's coherent.

Although I want to collect information from the magician somehow, the empire's guard is strong.

When I investigate it, it's said that the magician is the strongest magician in the empire.

Then, it's impossible to kill him thoughtlessly.

I can't reduce the valuable Humans' forces.

I can only place a lookout at the most and send him to the front line of the battle with the Demons by string-pulling, huh?

That's also a quite bone-breaking work.

Although it's dangerous, as long as there's no suspicious movement, I can only let him swim.

I shall consider it as a good thing if I can even separate him from the Hero before he tells something strange to him.

「It seems that you always have your head on full rotation as usual」

「Oops, sorry. Even if I grow older, only this bad habit doesn't recover. If there's a good medicine somewhere, it would be good」

I joke to deceive it.

Because I'm thought accelerating, it actually shouldn't show that I'm pondering, but it seems that it doesn't work on this person.

Actually, the bad habit that my thoughts deviated steadily doesn't recover.

Although it's fine if it's said that I'm thinking carefully, in short, even if I talk facing each other, it can be seen without the mind.

After learning the Thought Acceleration, the deception is effective, but it was miserable before learning it.

Oops.

My thoughts deviated again.

「And so, what does Kokuryuu-sama want to ask?」 (TL note: Kokuryuu = Black Dragon)

「It seems that you're fairly attached to the assaulted Lord Keren's daughter, so is there anything in that girl?」

He asked back in no time after I ask him.

How should I catch this?

It's this person.

Did he notice the existence of the Keren's daughter vaguely? Or, he came to investigate my real intention after knowing everything?

I should think the latter one.

Then, it's better to not say anything unnecessary.

「That girl is the right successor who inherits the blood of Keren. Although I wanted to obstruct the escape with the meaning of the anxiety about the future, we received an attack from a mysterious group, and the unit that

went to secure her sustained a serious wound. After that, it's unknown what happened to the girl」

Now, how will you answer?

「I see. I understood well」

At a moment, the pressure in the room increases rapidly.  
Dense magic whirls that can be mistaken.

「If you take such an attitude, I have a plan either」

I grasp the sweats in my hand.  
I open my mouth slowly so that it's not perceived.

「Now, I can't even consider why is Kokuryuu-sama being wild like this」  
「Dustin. Is that your answer?」

This, it would be better to answer carefully.

「Indeed. My answer is all for the life or death of the Humans」

If a third party hears this conversation, the meaning can't be understood without any chain of reasoning.  
However, he should understand with this.

「I see」

Kokuryuu-sama mutters small, and leaves his seat.

「I warned you. Don't make a move on them as much as possible」  
「Your warning has been received firmly」  
「After receiving it, you won't stop, right?」  
「Well, only the world knows about it」

Kokuryuu-sama puts his hand to the door.

「You won't stop. I will tell you one thing. The present Demon King is

merciless. Prepare at the best so that the Humans don't get destroyed」

Leaving ominous words, Kokuryuu-sama disappears beyond the door.

I broke out in sweat from the whole body.

Fuu.

Because it's that person, it was expected that he won't kill me in this place, but still, the liver gets cold.

However, should I think that I was tricked into revealing it in that state after all?

Then, Kokuryuu-sama has already known the existence of the reincarnated people.

"Them" is probably indicating the reincarnated people.

On top of knowing it, he came to warn me.

What is the meaning of this?

In addition, the present Demon King?

Not only the Hero, but somebody has taken over the Demon King?

This is not good.

There's too little information.

Although I brag about my information gathering ability being the highest among the Humans, still, it seems to be insufficient.

Strengthening the information gathering organization, countermeasures against the Elves, and the search of the disappeared Keren's daughter.

It seems that there's a lot of things to do.

## Oni 7 Illusion Weapon Creation

---

Because I spent every day creating weapons as long as my MP last, the skill level of the Weapon Creation reached 10.

At the same time, the Weapon Creation skill has evolved into a higher rank skill.

The name of the skill is Illusion Weapon Creation.

From the fact that the name is illusion weapon, this skill's effect is to be able to endow a special effect to the created weapon.

However, the effect that can be endowed is fixed, and the one that I can do at level 1 is endowing one from the five effects.

The effects are divine protection, attribute attack addition, abnormal condition attack addition, automatic repair and automatic recovery.

The divine protection raises the defensive ability of the person who equips it.

The resistance towards attribute and abnormal condition are raised to some extent.

Although it's a continuous activation-type that doesn't consumes MP and SP, the effect is low because of that.

The attribute attack addition is as shown in the name that it can endow the effect of activating the attribute attack to the weapon.

The attribute is never added in it, but it's an arbitrary activation-type, and

the MP of the person who equips it is consumed to activate it.

The abnormal condition attack addition has almost the same effect as the attribute attack addition, and if there's a difference, the one consumed is the SP.

The automatic repair recovers the weapon's decreased durability by time progression automatically.

There's no consumption of MP and SP.

Although it's plain, it's suitable for the person who wants to use the same weapon all the time.

The last that's the automatic recovery has the effect of the combined Automatic HP Recovery skill and MP Recovery Speed skill.

Although it doesn't recovers the SP, if saying oppositely, it doesn't have consumption.

Although the effect is inferior to the skills, because it's possible to overlap it with the skills, the recovery speed becomes faster to that extent.

Although it's somewhat plain to call the effect as illusion, the power can't be underestimated.

If it's adding the simple offensive ability, it's attribute attack addition and abnormal condition attack addition.

If it's to raise the defensive ability, it's the divine protection.

If it's for the ability to continue fighting and securing the MP for magic, it's the automatic recovery.

If it's the maintenance of the weapon, it's the automatic repair.

Because each of it is simple, the usage is also wide.

However, there's a problem.

This special effect endowment consumes MP to use it.

The height of the effect depends on the consumption of the MP, and it becomes a better effect when using a lot of MP.

The important thing here is the weapon that endowed with the special effect is also created at that time by consuming MP.

The special effect can only be endowed at the moment when it's created.

It's impossible to endow the special effect after it's created.

Therefore, in order to endow special effect, it's necessary to use the remaining MP when the weapon is created.

There's a limit in my MP.

Up until now, I poured all of my MP into Weapon Creation in order to create the best weapon.

But, when I were to endow the special effect, I can't do that.

As long as my MP is limited, I can either drop the weapon's quality to endow special effect, or raise the weapon's quality, give up on special effect and endure with low effect.

I must choose either of it.

Even though it increased considerably, with the amount of my MP, I can't finish both to a satisfactory result.

I have evolved into the Goblin Shaman.

The result of the power leveling by the monster user man, Buirims's means. Buirims subdues a monster and returns with the monster, and I'm made to kill the monster.

The subdued monster can't counterattack even if I attack it.

And, it continues being attacked by me until it dies.

I can safely defeat a higher rank monster with this method, and level can also be raised.

When I become level 10 and meet the evolution conditions, Buirims ordered me to evolved into the Shaman.

The purpose is the rise of MP.

The Shaman has good magic status growth, and the MP growth was better than the other's further evolution.

In order to secure MP for Weapon Creation, there might be no other choices than the Shaman.

The ability of the weapon created by the Weapon Creation rises by the amount of MP loaded at that time.

The more MP I have, the better the weapon that can be created.

Because there's no upper limit, it's necessary to choose either the weapon's quality or the special effect.

Well, I was only ordered to create weapons.

I don't be particular about the weapons that they use.

If there's a disadvantage effect in endowing it after all, I want to apply it.

After evolving into the Shaman, my combat ability rose from the fact that



my level rose.

My status has grown, and my skills are trained whenever possible.

But, the chance to escape from Buirims's hand has not come yet.

I learned their language too.

This was comparatively easy.

I have the experience of learning the Goblin's language from the beginning originally, and above all, although I don't understand what Buirims's order is, I understood the meaning.

Even though I understand the meaning of the words and learn from there, it didn't take a long time.

Because there's a lot of words that I don't understand yet, it's difficult to say that I have learned perfectly.

But, because I don't know the name whether it's the name 「Buirims」 or the word 「Captain」 at the beginning, I should have progressed considerably.

I who have learned the language eavesdrop on their conversation to collect information.

It would be good if there's a chance to escape from this situation among that.

The one I'm bothered recently is Buirims seems to be in a hurry of something anyhow.

Buirims seemed to be a general with a high position in the big country called the empire, but he seemed to do a big mistake and have been demoted to here.

It seems that he wants do a meritorious deed somehow, and return to his own country fast.

The reason why he wants to return to his own country in a hurry.

The mistake done before.

Although it might be unrelated to escape from this situation, it might be connected to Buirims's weakness.

Let's continue the information gathering.

## Blood 22 Demons.....

---

We entered the Demons territory.  
And, that's easily.

Of course, it doesn't mean that we pass through the border from the front foolishly and honestly.

The Demons territory borders with the empire, and the empire's forts are arranged in various places, so it's not a place where human can pass.

In order to enter the Demons territory from the Humans territory, it's necessary to avoid populated forts and pass through the fortress of nature that can't be passed usually.

The place where we passed was the steep mountain range that was called the Magic Mountain.

The mountain where the top of the mountain exists in a position that's far higher than the cloud.

I want to stop to try to travel on foot there with a light mood of going for a hike.

No, seriously.

On the way, we camp at the remains of the village that seems to be abandoned for several years, the master of the mountain-like Dragon came and Ariel-san negotiated with it, and Ariel-san and Master choose to run

away unusually when the opponent is a strange monkey.

When we cross the Magic Mountain that's full of such happenings, it was the Demons territory already.

To be honest, it's too severe on the way that I don't feel so much.

In addition, it might be a reason that I was disappointed that the scenery seen is not very different from the Humans territory.

After all, when saying such thing like Demons territory, I imagined a hellish sight where it's covered with thick clouds the whole year by all means and the eerie atmosphere that plant doesn't grow.

In reality, the sky is blue, the plant grown in abundance in green, and the air is perfectly clear.

The magnificent scenery of nature that doesn't have much difference from the Humans territory.

If it's this, the Magic Mountain was a more demon boundary.

It seemed that the Demons territory also has the forts to prevent the invasion of the Humans similar to the Humans territory.

The blank zone between the Demons' forts and the Humans' forts often becomes the battlefield, and it's the most dangerous area in the world in a certain meaning.

When a suspicious character walks there, the person will be attacked just because of that, and moreover, I hear that it's an everyday occurrence that the battle can develop up to the war level.

Master who hears it looked disappointed though.

Master seems to might think that the Elro Great Labyrinth is more dangerous.

When I actually hear the past stories of Master, it seems to be more dangerous there, so it can't be helped.

After learning Appraisal, I didn't use Appraisal on others because Ariel-san stopped me up until now, but as long as I hear the story of Master and Ariel-san, as for the Humans' status, it's doubtful that it can reach 1000 even if it's high.

I would agree that the labyrinth where the monsters' status is several times higher than that is more dangerous.

In reality, which one is dangerous can't be judge by me because I don't have any combat experience and I have not seen both of it.

The present position of us who crossed the Magic Mountain is already passed the Demons territory's forts, so we don't have to pass through such a danger zone.

Although I thought that Master might charge, I'm relieved because there's no such state.

Well, even if we don't have to pass through such a danger zone, we advanced the trackless path though!

I think that the biggest reason why the scenery doesn't change in both the Humans territory and the Demons territory is because of advancing being buried in the DIE nature.

(TL note: DIE nature is a pun of 大自然(Daishizen) that means nature/Mother Nature/great nature)

In a view of a tiny person, the appearance of a big nature looked similar.

Because both Ariel-san and Master actually push forward without hesitation, I only chase after them without hesitation, but when it's said if it's only Merazofis and I can cross this nature or not, there's no confidence to advance without hesitation.

If we don't use the Clairvoyance and the Space Maneuver at the same time to check the present position and the destination always, we seemed to get lost immediately.

In addition, even if we don't get lost, when Ariel-san is gone, the monsters will also come near.

Although the wild monsters don't come near because of Ariel-san's Intimidation now, if Ariel-san is gone, naturally, the effect is lost.

And, when it's said whether Merazofis and I can handle the monster that came near, I don't have much confidence.

The monsters are the opponents that bring the risk of death even to Master. Master can neither move her hand nor foot, ah, no, me who's hands and feet were eaten, it's impossible to win even if I fight with the monster.

Well, I don't think that a high rank monster that can have a hard fight with Master is common, and if it's only a small fry, I might be able to do something.

But, the monsters that I have seen so far, all have high status.

Because there are also times when Ariel-san defeats it before I can appraise it, I don't grasp everything, but it's always stronger than me.

The monsters in this world are strong to the extent that it's unbalance.  
I'm admired that the Humans and the Demons didn't get destroyed.

How about the Demons?

Because we will enter the Demons' town in the future, but I wonder to what extent that they are stronger than the Humans?

Because they are called the Demons, after all, they have a devil-like appearance?

Had wings grown.

And, the skin is blue, and the fangs are long as we Vampires.

While it's scary to see, there's a little curiosity.

Like that, the travel advanced well while I'm deluding the Demons' appearance.

Because the surrounding scenery is the great nature that the people's hand is not added to it, it changes into that of the field.

There's a proper road, and we advance on that.

Ah, the road is good no matter how many times I experience it.

It's magnificent that it's not the DIE nature where HP decreases just by walking.

The people who harvest the field meet my eyes.

Oh?

Human?

「Ariel-san, there are Humans here, but here is already the Demons territory, right?」

I wonder if it's that?

The Humans captured in the war are made to engage in the labor for farming as slaves.

「Hmm? Humans?」

Because Ariel-san has a face that she doesn't understand the meaning of the words that I said for an instant, she looked around the surroundings, and her face became to have understood it.

「Ah. I see, I see. For the reincarnated people, the word Demons has the

feeling that a devil-like appearance is imagined. I see, I see」

Ariel-san who consents alone.

Um, I want an explanation by now though?

「All of them over there are Demons」

Ariel-san says it while pointing at the people who are working in the field.  
Eh?

But, no matter how I look at them, I can only see them as Humans.

「Both the Humans and the Demons can't be judged from the appearance alone. After all, the appearance is completely the same」

E-Eeh.

What's that?

Somehow, I feel terribly disappointed.

Like this, it's really no difference from the Humans territory.

It's not that the Humans and the Demons has great difference.

-----  
-----

The monster that comes occasionally = The tough guy who breaks through  
Maou-sama's Intimidation.

## Blood 23 It seems that I have to go to the magic academy if I'm reincarnated

---

We arrived at the Demon King Castle in about one year after entering the Demons territory.

When I were explain the way to here concisely, I can only express it that it's no different from the Human territory.

After all, it really doesn't change.

The street is also the same, and there's no significant difference from the architectural style to the food culture, so if I'm not told so, I can't tell apart which is which.

Because it's the Demons, I have imagined that various races mixed and lived in the town, but I felt a sense of incongruity that there's not much change oppositely.

If I were to give the only change, it's only the language changed.

In addition, because Ariel-san taught me beforehand, it didn't become a problem.

The problem is that it seems that the Demon is represents a single race, and it seems that there are no devil or therianthrope or races with monster-like appearance that I imagined.

When I think that the Vampire might also be among the Demons, I hear that there's even no Vampire somehow.

According to Ariel-san,

「It's been a very long time since I saw a Vampire. The Vampire's habitat in

this world has been destroyed a long time ago」

That's what she said.

It was a shock variously.

In other words, it means that Merazofis and I are the only two Vampires in this world.

「In the past, there's a man who's a Vampire became the Demon King, and he's told as the Great Demon King who boast of the Demon King who live for the longest time even in the successive generations. The Demon King was also completely beaten by the Hero and the others and was subjugated though. And, after that, the Vampire hunting is carried out as a matter of course, and they were annihilated disappointingly」

Ariel-san who talks while there's a lonely atmosphere revealing in the cheerful behavior somehow.

It's a long time ago that Ariel-san last seen a Vampire, and I'm told that the possibility that there's a surviving Vampire was almost 0.

As long as it's not a True Ancestor, it must drink blood, and because it's also difficult to live in a remote place quietly, there might be no individual found so far.

The thing that I thought after hearing the story was how old is Ariel-san now.

That's why, I'm told that the Demon is one basic race not limited to the Vampire.

Although the Goblin, etc are conspired with the Demon, the Goblin is the Goblin, and it seems that it's not called as the Demon.

The one being called as the Demon is only the race who has the same appearance as the Human.

Come to think of it, Ariel-san's appearance is the same as the Human.

At the point in time when the Demon King who stands at the top of the Demons has the same appearance as the Humans, it was possible to expect it.

I hear that it's half correct and half wrong.

「It's because I'm special. Although my figure is the same as the Humans



and the Demons, my inside is a different thing. Do you want to see it?」

Because she had a evil smile, I refused her courteously.

With such feeling, we travel to the Demons territory that has no change from the Humans territory, and we arrived at the Demon King Castle. The flash of lightning is not seen behind the castle, and it's a very beautiful castle with white wall.

The sound of the word "Demon King Castle" doesn't suit it.

The castle's surroundings is lively with castle towns, and it's filled with a cheerful atmosphere.

The image of the Demons in me collapsed.

「Well then, we have finally came here, so I think that I will have Sophia-chan to go to the school!」

Ariel-san declared so.

「School, is it?」

「Yes, school」

School.

Even there's such a thing.

The Demons go to school.

I feel that some images collapse again.

「I think that I will have Sophia-chan to go to school and acquire this world's study. After all, you only did traveling up until now with a young body without the chance to learn properly. Because you have the knowledge from the previous life's memory to some extent, so I think that you can manage it somehow, but I think that if you want to live in this world, it's not a loss to go to the school. Of course, because I will recommend it, it's not an ordinary school. Although the Demons have the noble system, I will introduce you to the best school where the nobles go. How is it?」

I feel that I don't have the choice even though you ask "How is it?".

Certainly, when thinking about my age, it's not strange even if I start going

to school.

The place called school is not the institute to only learn study.

The relationship built there will be useful in the future, and it's also the preliminary step to become familiar with the society.

If I go to the school where the Demons' nobles go, I will have the relation with the upper class Demons whether I like it or not.

Although how it works depends on me, I think that Ariel-san is telling me to make the foundation to live in the Demons territory in the school.

If there's a problem, I'm not good at associating with people.

But, I'm the daughter of a splendid noble even though I'm a former.

It might be the time to restart and forget about my previous life completely.

「I understand. I will go to that school」

「OK! Then, I will have Merazofis working under me in the meanwhile」

「「Eh?」」

The two voices of Merazofis and I overlap.

「Although it's possible to bring the attendant into the school, Sophia-chan is not a noble even though it's my recommendation. You will enter the school with the commoner frame, so it's difficult to have an attendant following you because of that」

No way.

I don't know about that.

No Merazofis....

「Aft-」

「It's unacceptable to say "After all, I won't go"」

She said it before me.

After that, Merazofis and I were separated without being able to agree or refuse forcibly.

The school uses the system where all students live in dormitories, and there's no Merazofis.

Of course, both Ariel-san and Master too.

Ah, because I won't be eaten by Master anymore, it might be better.

The situation that nobody knows as much as one person.  
And, I have gone out to travel all over the world soon after I was born, and  
I'm a lass without both education and common sense.  
Only the Demons' nobles in the surroundings.  
I wonder if I can get on with this?

## Blood 24 Enrollment

---

The children of the Demons go to the academy when turning five years old.  
Because I'm exactly five years old, the condition is met.  
The period of going to school is from 5 to 15 years old.  
After graduating from the academy, the students go to the so-called  
university in the Earth, and become independent and pick the course.  
The people who go to the university is a little, and it seems that most will  
get some jobs.  
The ratio of the nobles in the academy that I will go is high, and at the same  
time as graduation, most will get a job as a noble.

The noble rank sequentially from the top is Duke, Marquis, Earl, Viscount,  
Baron. These five stages.  
The one called royalty doesn't exist.  
This is because the top of the Demons is the Demon King, and it's chosen  
regardless of the rank, so the royalty doesn't exist even if there's a king  
because there's no heredity system.  
I hear that although there are the children and the kin of the Demon King  
from generation to generation, they are not called as the royalty and most  
of them are settled as the Duke nobles.

A lot of the people who have the Duke rank are related to the past Demon  
King.  
Although there's also faint connection of the Marquis and the Earl with the  
past Demon King, it seems to be interesting to try searching the history of

the house's history.

On the contrary, when it's the Baron, many rise from the commoner, and the relation to the past Demon King is mostly lost.

Power is everything, I won't say up to there, but the Baron rank is comparatively easy to be obtained when the Demon is powerful.

Though it's also easy to lose it.

The rank obtained by power can be revoked easily if power is lost.

Even if the person is excellent in the present age, it will fall easily if the person do a bad job after the next era.

That's the common sense of the Demon nobles.

So, even the Duke house might fall if it's not powerful.

Power is not only the combat ability.

Assets, influence, political strength and military force. These are also power.

The Duke house can't be change unreservedly like the Baron house is because such power is saved up throughout generations.

If even that is lost, it's impossible to escape from the fall.

I was taught about the knowledge of the Demon nobles by Ariel-san like that, and I enrolled into the academy.

I'm treated as the midway admission, and I was made to sit for an examination for the admission.

This examination is the one to measure my present knowledge, combat ability, etc, and I hear that even if the result is bad, I won't drop out.

So, I can take it comfortably.

The written examination was scattered by the subject.

I should arithmetic able to solve the arithmetic because I have studied up to the high school in the Earth.

The linguistics is also the same. Because I was taught the way of reading and writing by Ariel-san strictly while traveling, there's no problem.

The Human language and the Demon language are perfect.

But, because I didn't know the problems in the history, I can't solve it.

The practical skill was easy.

First of all, because the kind of magic that can be used was asked, I answered honestly.

The magics that I can use are water, ice, shadow, dark, wind, and thunder.

As for the water and ice, I can use the high rank magic.  
Because it can be said that the dark is the higher rank of the shadow, this means that I can use three kinds of high rank magic.  
It's the result of continuing Master's seeing, learning, and teaching for four years during the travel.

Because the teacher who's in charge of the examination turned a dubious glance, I showed my magics there.  
Because it's not good to create damage to the surroundings, I control it so that damage wouldn't be created.  
As a result, my magic skill was admitted.

Although I took the examination of close combat, I passed when I activated the Magic Combat Act and the Fighting Spirit somehow.  
I didn't do anything though.  
What's with the examination that sees the ability doesn't see anything?

At any rate, I enrolled safely.  
Because it's the academy where the nobles go, there are not too much of people who enrolled in one academic year.  
Roughly about 100 people, and it's divided into three classes.  
The first several years disregard the ability, and it seems to be a completely random class division.  
Because I enrolled midway, it's decided that I will enter the class with the lowest number of people.

「This is Sophia Keren-chan who will become your friend from today.  
Everyone, please get along well」

The teacher's introduction is done.  
There's a lot of glances of small children.  
When thinking about it, they are the same age as me, so everyone was children.  
After all, my surroundings are always older than me so far.  
Although Master is the same age, the appearance comes first.

After the teacher left, I was attacked with questions by the small children.  
Because everyone talks as they please, I can't catch what are they saying.  
Even if I have the Enhanced Five Senses, if they talk to me at one time, I

can't deal with it.

「You all, have a little composure as the nobles」

The one who saved me who was being crushed is The Ouji-sama with blue eyes and blond hair.

「I'm the Duke house, Wald K Atmos. If there's anything, you can rely on me」

Haa.

Even though he's a child, he's reliable.

He's blind to his shortcomings.

Even if I'm like this, my inside is a former high school student.

After that, I had a question and answer session with the children who were made to line up by Wald.

My setting is the apprentice of a certain person who traveled the world. That person has infiltrated the Humans territory for many years, and returned home on this occasion.

I was taken along with that person and returned home at the same time, such a setting.

Because "a certain person" is important, and it's expected that the identity must not be revealed.

It's actually Maou-sama, so it's not wrong.

Although the children asked about the identity of "a certain person" persistently, there's no way that I can answer it.

The next one that they get into is the commoner.

As soon as I said that I'm a commoner, the air of despising is made.

But, some children strengthen their vigilance oppositely.

Somehow, it seems that there are hardly any commoners in this academy.

And, the commoners who can enroll to such an academy, mostly have prodigious talent.

I don't have such a talent though.

What a place you made me to enroll, Ariel-san.

When I think about the things in the future, my stomach seems to hurt, but I started my academy life while being surrounded by the small children.

## **Blood 25 Although I who have encountered an engagement annulment event is like a heroine, because I don't have the memory of being bullied, what should I do?**

---

Eight years passed.  
An instant eight years.

Although I was uneasy every day whether I can get on with it or not when I start to go to the academy, if the result was only said, I somehow did it.  
Yes.  
I was a cheat specification.

Only I was excluded in the magic mock battle class.  
The opponent was the teacher.  
Moreover, it's without going easy.  
Before beginning 「Please go easy on me. Seriously」, and in accordance with those words, I wait-and-see for a while and noticed it.  
Weak.  
Thus, I attacked the teacher back with the really-going-easy magic.  
It seems that the teacher is a person of the Marquis house, and was first class as a magician.

Even in the sword class, it was the same.

At first, because the sword swung by the teacher was too slow, I thought that it was either a feint or trap, but it seems to be a full power blow.

Weak.

Thus, it was ended when I sent the practice sword flying lightly.

It's not because both the teachers are weak, but it seems that I'm the only non-standard.

Then, how about Ariel-san and Master who can easily handle me?

To be honest, there was nothing to learn in the academy on the combat side.

The ones learned in the academy are knowledge and etiquette, is it?

In the academy where most are nobles naturally has the etiquette being taught.

The etiquette of me who seems to have become half wild while continuing to travel was reformed thoroughly here.

Thanks to that, I came to be able to behave similar to the noble if it's only judging from the appearance.

And, the order is regularly given by Master.

The order that comes with the letter is 「Raise the skill level of ○○」 or 「Raise the status to more than "Number"」.

Because I don't know what will she do if I don't achieve it, I cleared everything desperately.

Is it a lookout? Because that white spider is in my private room of the dormitory, I can't be idle.

I went to the academy for eight years, and I have the other party who I can speak with.

The first is Wald.

The young master of the Duke house who was the same class as me at the first year.

He of the orthodox school prince character had support me who's a commoner lacking of various common senses many times.

We get along well while I teach him magic in return.

The second person is the teacher, Jigris-sensei.

It's the teacher who was beaten completely by me in the magic mock battle.



He appears suddenly when I was teaching magic to Wald, and since then, he participated in my magic course.

Although he always looked sluggish, it seems that it's because he used his sleeping time to research magic.

The third person is Kara.

He's the boy who has the Duke rank similar to Wald, and the relation of a rival is built with Wald.

While getting associated with Wald, the contact with me becomes many naturally, and we got along well before I know it.

Unlike Wald who has a sincere personality, he's slightly gaudy, but the fact is he's a hot-blooded character.

The fourth person is Nitara.

Although he's born in a Earl house, it seems that his older brother is the Army Commander, and the younger brother Nitara has the similar talent in magic with his older brother, so it seems that he's a promising man with outstanding talent.

I was surprised that he proposed a magic match suddenly in the first meeting.

After doing it lightly, he joined my magic course.

The fifth person is Shivy.

He's a boy of the Baron house, he shows greed in power, and he approached me to be my apprentice.

Shivy's house just became the Baron, and if he can't succeed to be in the Demon King Army in the future, it seems that his house will fall quickly.

So, he lowers his head even to a commoner who doesn't have a rank, and he has the stubbornness to not choosing the means.

Un.

Only boys completely.

Moreover, everyone is beauty.

Because of that, I'm seen with jealous glances from the girls, and they exclude me from being a friend.

Because of that, a problem occurred in front of me now.

「Felmina, I will annul the engagement with you!」

Wald declared toward a schoolgirl.

Felmina-san is Wald's fiancée, and she's the daughter of the Marquis house.

「Can I hear the reason?」

「Do you not understand?」

Sorry.

I don't understand.

Why am I called to such a location?

And, why not only Wald, but the other handsome guy army is here?

「Your repeated bullying on Sophia, no, attempted assassination. The evidence has already turned up」

Eh?

Bullying? Assassination?

What are you saying?

「Sophia, it's certain that this sweet is gotten from Felmina, right?」

「Ah, yes」

What Wald is holding is certainly the thing that I receive from Felmina-san. It's the thing that has been passed to all the girls in the class, and I also received it by obligation.

Somehow, after it's passed to me, Wald collected it from me, but what's wrong with that?

「A large amount of poison was detected from this sweet. If Sophia eats this, she might have died」

Poison?

Well, because I have the Abnormal Condition Nullity, such thing like poison won't work on me though.

「In addition, the recent large explosion in the class. That is also your act, right? You pretend that it's an accident and tried to kill Sophia. Although it ended with slight injury because Sophia got out of the explosion range on a

hair's breadth, if she's at the center of the explosion, what would it become?  
」

Eh, the recent magic outburst in the class?

Although I avoided it instinctively, even if I don't avoid it, it won't become a significant damage, you know?

Even though if the limbs are not torn off, it doesn't count as an injury, so it's exaggerated.

「There's a lot of incidents that you were involved other than these. All of the evidences have been turned up. Do you still want to make an excuse?」

Wald throws a bunch of papers to Felmina-san.

The complexion of Felmina-san who saw it turns pale.

「Your father calls. The incident will be told there」

「No way, no way! Why is it that lass!?!」

「Because I don't understand...it」

Eh, huh?

Did it end?

Oh?

After that, Felmina-san left the academy.

Although the incident happens somehow in the place where I don't know and it's settled arbitrarily, I wonder if this is good?

## Blood 26 Blood of Oni

---

There are times when the students go to an expedition to the nearby place where monster inhabits to raise level in the academy.

Up until now, I had been prohibited to go to the expedition by Master, but because I was given the permission for the first time on this occasion, I participated in the expedition.

The expedition destination is the forest at the position about 2 days walk from the Demon King Castle.

A lot of low level monsters inhabit in the forest, and it's an ideal hunting ground for the students.

Of course, because there are casualties occasionally as it's a combat, it's impossible to be careless just because the opponent is low level.

I felt puzzled in myself who was not able to conceal the excitement in front of the forest by all means.

There are no good memories in the forest.

After all, it's because the majority of the time spent during the travel is just like the forest in front of me.

The painful memories in those days are recalled.

At the same time, I felt nostalgic somewhere.

And, above all, the one making me excited is that I can fight.

Just by thinking about it, I get excited to the extent that my front seems to

become deep red.

After I was born up until now, I have not fought properly.

I was made to work hard by Master, and did the mock battle in the academy.

The thing with Master can't be called as a fight, and the mock battle in the academy doesn't even become a play.

It doesn't reach the fight that exchanges the life at all.

I will fight.

I will fight with my own flesh and blood.

Just by imagining it, my palpitation rises.

This feeling is surely because I'm a Vampire.

The instinct as the Vampire is wishing for blood and fight.

That's why, I entered the forest, and at the moment when I actually defeated a monster, the disappointment was intense.

Weak.

Fragile.

At this rate, it's only a trampling.

It's not a fight.

But, I acquired the thing called experience points for the first time, and my level rose.

When I said that my level became two to the handsome guy army that's together with me, they had a terribly surprised face.

Did I say anything surprising?

The mysterious one is the moment when my level rose, my body shines for an instant, and my SP is recovered.

Unlike the HP and MP, the means to recover SP is limited.

It seems that SP recovers when the level rises.

When I speak the things that I think, I hear that SP doesn't recover even if the level rises usually.

Am I the only one special? How mysterious.

「Sophia, let's withdraw around here. At this rate, the monsters in this forest can be annihilated」

The teacher, Jigris-sensei said so to stop me.  
My level rose to three too, and because it's not interesting even if I continue the trample any further, I accepted the proposal.

「I never do anything this time though」  
「Be relief. I'm also the same」  
「Even though I came to raise the level, my level is not raised」  
「It can't be helped because Sophia did a one person fortune-telling」

Although the boys were depressed of something, I don't mind them.  
Although they are good when seeing as friends, they lack of ability to be an opponent.  
This desire of me can't be filled.

Rather than that, I have recognized that my strength is considerably abnormal in the last few years.  
Is there a strong person who can fight directly with me now?  
If I go to the Elro Great Labyrinth that Master said, will I be satisfied?

My thoughts are going to the dangerous direction steadily.  
I might lose my sense because I'm smelling the smell of the monster's blood.  
I never thought that I was such a battle junkie. I knew it for the first time in my life.

And, at that time when we tried to withdrew, the incident happened.  
The scream heard at a little distant place.  
There should only be the academy's students in this forest now.  
If that's the case, that means the scream is someone of the academy students.

The boys move quickly.  
In order to head to the place where the scream comes from.  
Although I think that it's their charm that they will move in order to rescue without hesitation at such a time, at the same time, I felt that the situation is changing into the bad direction.

Although it's bad, I can't let them go.  
I made them to faint with the surprise attack from the back.  
I'm sorry.

But, if they go, they will surely die.

The master of the scream is already dead too.

It has been confirmed with Presence Sensing.

(TL note: The author used 察知 instead of the usual 感知, so maybe, it's a new skill)

And, the strength of the opponent who was felt with the Presence Sensing was the one that I felt from Master and Ariel-san.

I conceal the boys at a safe place and lay them down, and I approach to the master of the presence.

Even I think that something is wrong with me.

The opponent is strong to the extent that I understand it with Presence Sensing.

And yet, I'm smiling.

Ah, I can fight.

The crisis is made in front of me, and only such feelings well up.

And, I confront it.

Abundant blood spread in the surroundings.

The ruins of corpse that have been destroyed to the extent that how many people was here can be understood.

Possibly, there might be an acquaintance too, and yet, my heart dances.

『Oni LV49 Name Wrath

Status

HP : 1 6 0 7 7 / 1 6 0 7 7 (Green) (Details)

MP : 1 9 8 9 9 / 1 9 8 9 9 (Blue) (Details)

SP : 1 5 7 5 5 / 1 5 7 5 5 (Yellow) (Details)

: 1 5 7 9 1 / 1 5 7 9 1 (Red) (Details)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 5 8 8 8 (Details)

Average Defensive Ability : 1 5 8 2 3 (Details)

Average Magic Ability : 1 7 7 6 0 (Details)

Average Resistance Ability : 1 7 8 0 8 (Details)

Average Speed Ability : 1 5 7 7 3 (Details)

Skill

「High-speed HP Recovery LV8」 「High-speed MP Recovery LV10」 「Great MP Consumption LV10」 「Magic Perception LV10」 「Precise

Magic Manipulation LV2」 「Magic God Act LV2」 「Magic Granting LV10」 「Magic Enchantment LV2」 「Great Offensive Magic Power LV1」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV1」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV2」 「War God Spirit LV10」 「Vitality Granting LV10」 「Ability Granting LV2」 「Great Vitality Attack LV1」 「Sword God」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV10」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV1」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV3」 「Enhanced Shock LV9」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV1」 「Enhanced Flame LV1」 「Enhanced Lightning LV2」 「Heresy Attack LV5」 「Dragon Power LV8」 「Flame Attack LV5」 「Lightning Attack LV6」 「Psychokinesis LV7」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV10」 「Space Maneuver LV2」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV8」 「Foresight LV2」 「Parallel Will LV1」 「High-speed Calculation LV5」 「Memory LV8」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV1」 「Tyrant LV3」 「Appraisal LV2」 「Presence Perception LV4」 「Enma」 「Grudge LV3」 「Fire Magic LV10」 「Flame Magic LV6」 「Thunder Magic LV10」 「Lightning Magic LV6」 「Treatment Magic LV8」 「Heresy Magic LV10」 「Space Magic LV8」 「Demon King LV4」 「Dignity LV4」 「Wrath」 「Grace LV3」 「Great Destruction Resistance LV5」 「Slash Nullity」 「Great Blunt Resistance LV5」 「Great Pierce Resistance LV5」 「Great Shock Resistance LV5」 「Flame Resistance LV2」 「Water Resistance LV6」 「Ice Resistance LV9」 「Storm Resistance LV1」 「Earth Resistance LV5」 「Lightning Resistance LV2」 「Light Resistance LV2」 「Dark Resistance LV1」 「Great Abnormal Condition Resistance LV4」 「Faint Resistance LV5」 「Great Fear Resistance LV2」 「Heresy Resistance LV9」 「Pain Nullity」 「Pain Alleviation LV9」 「Night Vision LV5」 「Clairvoyance LV7」 「Enhanced Five Senses LV3」 「Perception Range Expansion LV3」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV4」 「Destiny LV10」 「Heaven Motion LV10」 「Abundant Sky LV10」 「Fortitude LV10」 「Fortress LV10」 「Heaven Path LV10」 「Heaven Protection LV10」 「Idaten LV10」 「Taboo LV10」 「Naming LV10」 「Illusion Weapon Creation LV10」 「n % I = W」

Skill point : 0

Title

「Ally Killer」 「Blood Relative Eater」 「Ruler of Wrath」 「Master Killer」 「Human Killer」 「Merciless」 「Human Slaughterer」 「Demon



Killer」 「Monster Killer」 「Fear Bringer」 「Demon Slaughterer」 「Dragon Killer」 「Conqueror」 「Natural Calamity of Human」 「Country Destroyer」 「Monster Slaughterer」 「Sword God」 「Natural Calamity of Demon」 「Fairy Killer」 「Natural Calamity of Monster」 』

It was an Oni there.

Although the appearance is hardly different from the Demon, two horns grow on the forehead, and above all, the thick killing intent proves that it's a monster.

Oh?

Somehow, I feel that I have seen that face before, but it might be my imagination.

Blood boils.

To the enemy who I confront for the first time.

This guy is worthy to be my enemy.

Maybe equal or slightly disadvantageous.

And yet, I can't conceal the uplifted feelings.

I want to defeat this guy and drink up the blood.

I, in accordance with the desire, challenged the Oni to a fight.

## Oni 8 Wrath

---

That was a spectacle that must not exist.  
I doubted my own eyes.  
When it's said what joke is this, it's nasty even if it's a joke.  
Or, I thought that it might be act in order to make the opponent become  
careless.  
But, it's wrong.  
I understand that it's wrong.

Razaraza-nii laughed.  
Together with the monster user, Buirims.

Even though that guy is everyone's enemy in our village.  
He seems happy from the bottom of his heart.  
While feeling respect and affection in the eyes.

Even though that alone must not happen, Razaraza-nii held many flower  
bookmarks in his hand.  
It's an important thing for the Goblins.  
When the Goblins go out to hunt, they take it as a charm, and it's a very  
important thing.  
And, Razaraza-nii holds a lot of it.  
The flower charm is one per person.  
Then, that doesn't belong to Razaraza-nii.  
In the first place, quite a long time has passed since our village is lost.

Even if he takes it as a bookmark, it should be that the previous Razaraza-nii's charm has withered.

Then, whose charm is Razaraza-nii holding?

I don't want to think.

But, there's only one answer.

The one that Razaraza-nii is holding is the Goblin warriors of another Goblin village different from our village.

And, Razaraza-nii is holding it means that Razaraza-nii attacked and overthrown the village.

My front becomes deep red.

Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why? Why?

Why? Why? Why?

He betrayed.

He dishonored the pride.

He can't be forgiven.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Rage LV9』 has become 『Rage LV10』  
》

《Conditions met. Skill 『Rage LV10』 has evolved into Skill 『Wrath』 》

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Taboo LV3』 has become 『Taboo LV5』  
》

《Conditions met. Title 『Ruler of Wrath』 was acquired》

《By the effects of the title 『Ruler of Wrath』, skill 『War God Spirit LV10』  
『Enma』 was acquired》

《『Fighting Spirit LV2』 has unified with 『War God Spirit LV10』 》

The anger like the scorching heat boils up from my body, and burnt everything to nothing.  
Like scorching myself.

At the same time, the monster user's spell that restricted me breaks as if it's burnt out.  
Ah, with this, I'm free.  
With this, my actions can't be stopped anymore.

I put all my strength to create weapon.  
The one that I want is only destructive power.  
The flame sword with an ominous shape is completed as if it traced my present inside.

I strike it at the shameless betrayer without hesitation.  
Because he can't defend it properly, the person who I called as older brother before is cut up and swallowed in the explosive flame.

Although I tried to slay Buirims who's at the side with the power, he had already took distance from me.  
The other people gathers after hearing the sound.  
Buirims summons a new monster.  
Like hell I care.  
It's fine even if my life comes to an end.  
Realize this anger of me.

「This is...karma.....」

I looked down at Buirims who's approaching his last moment.  
Only me who's alive in this place other than Buirims.  
I killed everyone completely.

The other party was more overwhelming in numbers.  
The one that overturned it was the power of Wrath and War God Spirit, and above all, it's thanks to my unique constitution that recovers completely

when level up.

Maybe because of my level was low, my level rose only by defeating a few opponents.

I use HP, MP, and SP until I'm on the verge of death, and recovers with level up.

And, I fight until I'm on the verge of death again.

It was the repetition.

At the beginning, most of them were hesitant to kill me.

My Weapon Creation is a valuable power for them.

Is it fine to kill it easily?

Such purpose is transparent, and they fought giving the priority to make me powerless rather than killing me.

It was possible to used the chance well.

「How unsightly」

Buirims who remained at the end was strong.

As a monster user, and as a simple warrior.

Even only with the power as a warrior, he was stronger than anyone in this place.

That man who was strong also lays down on the ground and cries now.

「Do you hate me?」

I don't answer Buirims's question.

There's no meaning to answer him.

Instead of the answer, I swing down the sword that was raised high.

「It's regrettable」

And, Buirims died.

There was a heavy tenacity that sticks in his last words.

He might have wanted to do something that much.

Even if he exterminate we, Goblins.

This is karma.

And yet, my mind doesn't clear.

A terrible sense of loss and the helplessness remain.

And, the flames of Wrath that hasn't disappeared yet.

I take out the appraisal stone from Buirims's corpse.

And, I appraise myself.

There's the character "Evolution Possible".

There are two kinds of further evolution.

Hobgoblin and Ogre.

I select it.

At the same time, I used the Naming skill, and changed my name.

To Wrath.

I don't have the right to name myself as a Goblin anymore.

Both the pride and prayer have been painted out by this anger.

That's why, I can't be a Goblin anymore.

The one here is an Oni.

An ordinary Oni who was ruled by Wrath.

While I roar facing the sky, I lost consciousness for evolution.

## The revolving lantern of the summoner

---

Where did I make a mistake?  
Or, this result is cause because there was no mistake?  
I don't know.  
Although I don't know, I will die.

「This is...karma.....」

If I think back, this Goblin named Razraz was different from the first time I saw it.  
Speaking of the Goblin, it's the combat maniac who only thinks of fighting.  
And yet, Razraz had the eyes that have deep intelligence.  
And, when I appraise according to my intuition, I saw the skill.

$n \% I = W$

It was the skill that the spider monster called as the Nightmare also has.  
The same skill as that non-standard monster.

I had a bad premonition.  
At the same time, I thought that it's also a chance.  
If I can tame this Goblin, it will bring me favor in the future.  
Although it won't reach the nightmarish monster, it might be able to be stronger than a normal Goblin.

The Weapon Creation skill that I had not seen before was also attractive. If I have this skill, it's possible to escape from the difficult situation that weapons can't be supplied properly in the remote region. I understood why the Goblins expanded the range of action.

I succeeded in subduing Razraz by the skill. However, this is only a starting line. In order to really subdue a monster, it's necessary to earn the loyalty.

The loyalty is a special status applied only on the subdued monsters, and when it becomes 100, it becomes the highest. The monster that became 100 reaches the point that it will listen to every master's order. On the contrary, when the loyalty is low, it will back-stab the master if each and every orders are not given.

It's easy to raise the loyalty. First of all, break the heart. And, it's completely. It's impossible to win or oppose the master. It's important to make it think so.

I made Razraz to kill the Goblin next to it and eat it. As a result, the title can be acquired, and by having it experiencing the a strong experience of killing its intimate one forcibly, the heart can be broken. It should be like that.

Razraz's heart didn't break. Rather than that, it endured its ego by anger. Even though Razaraza who was subdued at the same time got its heart broken easily by the guilty conscience of not being able to defend the village.

After that, although I tried to break Razraz's heart, all of the attempts failed. If that's the case, I tried changing the means to contacting it as politely as possible, but the loyalty didn't rise from 0.

At this point in time, I had a bad premonition.



The skill called Anger rises day by day, and it even acquired the skill like Curse.

The other skills also rise slowly, and it was clear that Razraz is waiting eagerly for a chance here.

But still, there was a reason why I can't let go of Razraz.

Because there was a reason that I must return to the empire by raising a meritorious deed quickly.

Razraz's ability had the charm to do it.

The ability to create efficient weapons from nothing.

If I tell this ability that has neither been heard nor seen to the empire's higher-ups, I might be released from this remote region transfer.

There was such a light expectation.

The result of revealing the desire is this.

「How unsightly」

The start is as expected, the subjugation mission of the Nightmare, huh?

That time, I didn't want to go the mission if possible.

After becoming this age, my wife became pregnant.

The expected date when the child will be born is exactly similar to the period of the mission.

I can't see my child's birth there with my own eyes.

I was unlucky.

And, what I have encountered is that Nightmare.

Only Ronant-sama and I who survived.

Moreover, in the story after that, it's said that the Nightmare have gone out of the labyrinth by chasing the guides who ran away on the way.

Mission failure and the loss of the unit, and furthermore, the sin of releasing a dangerous monster to the world.

I was made to take those responsibilities, and I was transferred to this Magic Mountain.

Although it might have been good that I didn't get sack, I can't meet my family.

Although I heard that a girl was safely born, after all, I can't see her appearance.

And, just recently, a letter from my wife arrived saying that my child have been kidnapped by someone.

Although I wanted to return to the empire at once, I will be treated as a deserter if I return now, and I will really be sacked this time.

In order to return grandly, I have no choice but to do a meritorious deed.

The criminal who kidnapped my daughter is unknown.

However, I'm told that it was not done solo, but it's an organization-like crime that multiple people took part of it.

It seems that even a high rank magician is in the member, and it's said that the traces of the magic of the wind had been used were discovered.

Although I have an acquaintance in the army to search, there's no clue.

Although I don't know what I can do even if I return, it was unbearable to not being able to do anything at a distant place in the present state.

「Do you hate me?」

It suddenly comes into my mind, and I ask.

After I ask it, I realized that it was a foolish question.

It's impossible that it doesn't hate me.

The opponent who made you kill your family by your own hands.

It's impossible to forgive such a person.

Ah.

I see.

Monsters also have the family love.

The one who was devour by Razraz at the beginning was probably its younger brother or younger sister.

It's said that Razaraza was the older brother.

What did it think when it sees the appearance of its older brother changed completely being ruled by my skill?

The start that cause this disastrous scene is probably it guessed that we destroyed another Goblin's village in some reasons.

Although I don't know how it escaped from my skill, the strong anger might have exceeded the power of my skill.

Even if I think about such things now, I can't do anything.

Razraz raises the sword high and swing it down as if saying that this is the

answer.

If I think of the things that I did to Razraz up until now, it's the deserved end.

However, I have things left undone.

「It's regrettable」

At least, even if it's only once before I die, I wanted to see my child's face.....

## The rumor of the adventurer

---

「Yo. Good morning」

「Don't "Good morning" with me. It's already noon」

「Don't mind it」

「Because you're like that, your rank doesn't rise no matter how much time passes」

「Even if you said that, I came back yesterday at midnight, you know?  
Please let me rest a little」

「Ah, was it the subjugation of Himikuwa?」

「That's right. Although that guy is strong, it runs away fast, and after chasing it for more than half a day, I finally killed it at midnight. I'm seriously exhausted. Rather, I'm excellent to be able to wake u at this time」

「Say it」

「Come to think of it, Rukusso and the others are not here, right?」

「Ah. I hear that an Ogre is found in the forest. They went for the subjugation mission」

「Ogre? It's rare in this area」

「Right? Guild Master said that it might be a lost Ogre wandered from somewhere」

「Even if it's like that, isn't it strange? There's no place around here where there's an Ogre, right?」

「Yeah. Well, something like where did it come from is not something that we should think of. Because it's a rare prey, the Ogre competition have

started in the forest by now」

「Ah, so that's why, the guild is so quiet」

「Yeah」

「How about you?」

「Un?」

「Why didn't you go?」

「It was troublesome」

「Oi」

「No, I frequently exterminate the Ogre considerably in the place where I was in the past. Rather than me, I think that I should hand it over to the cute juniors」

「Yeah, yeah. Excuses」

「What? Then, go now?」

「There's no way we will go. Even though they go all together, there's no way that we can make it in time even if we go now」

「Yeah. Do you want to bet which party will kill it?」

「No. In the first place, I don't even know who's participating in it this time」

「Rukusso's members, right? Kohan, Agiris, Kuwas, Regen and then」

「There's still more?」

「Almost everyone of the C rank participated in it」

「This is excessive forces for one Ogre. Aaah. How pitiful for that Ogre」

「Ogre is D rank after all. If it evolved, it's better, but from what I heard, it's just an ordinary Ogre」

「How will it be when the Ogre evolves?」

「The first stage is the three kinds of Fighter, Ranger and Shaman. Same as the Goblin. And, the second stage is High Ogre. The third stage is Ogre General. The fourth stage is Ogre King. When it becomes the King, the danger degree is B. Generally, it leads a crowd, so it depends on the scale. It can even become the S rank」

「Oh. Does the appearance change?」

「It changes. It becomes bigger when evolving. The ordinary Ogre is easy to distinguish because it looks the same as the human」

「As expected of the A rank adventurer. How knowledgeable」

「I won't give you anything even if you flatter me. In addition, you're also the same A rank」

「Well, you see, I have not gone out of this town before, so I haven't seen an Ogre before」

「Are you interested?」

「A little. When saying a human-type monster in this area, it's only the Goblin in the Magic Mountain after all」

「Goblin, huh? If it's compared with that, Ogre is easier to deal with」

「After all, Goblin can't be measured with simple status. The place is also a problem」

「If encountering it when climbing the mountain, it's troublesome」

「I experienced the nightmare once when I took the harvesting quest to harvest the medicinal plants that can only be harvested in the Magic Mountain」

「I ran home because of that before」

「That's the right choice. To fight against the monster that crowds and a close combat-type, no matter how many lives you have, it's insufficient」

「It's a relief that it doesn't go out of the Magic Mountain region」

「Yeah. Now that you mention it, you know that there's a village built at the foot of the Magic Mountain, right?」

「Ah. The empire built it to reclaim the land or something, right? I never went there before though」

「It seems that that place has been destroyed」

「What? Why?」

「Who knows. Although I don't know the details, I heard that the people who went for a quest in the Magic Mountain found that the village is destroyed」

「As expected, they withdrew because it's impossible to reclaim the Magic Mountain, huh?」

「I don't know. I only heard it by accident after all. Because that place was convenient when going to the Magic Mountain, it's troublesome that it's destroyed」

「It can't be helped for the things that are destroyed. Although I don't think so, it's not that the Goblins destroyed it, right?」

「That's impossible. The soldier, Buirims over there is a considerable user, you know?」

「He's that much?」

「Ah. That guy is at least the same A rank as us. He might even be a S rank

」

「That's amazing. As expected, when it's the empire's soldier, it's so different」

「Guild Master! Is Guild Master here!?!」

「Hmm? What's wrong?」

「Who knows. Eh, Rukusso?」

「You're right. OI! Didn't you went for the Ogre extermination?」

「Goto-san, Negg-san! It's bad! It's really bad!」

「Oi, calm down」

「What's wrong with you being so panic?」

「Like I can calm down! That guy, that guy!」

「That guy?」

「It's the Ogre! Everyone, everyone, by the Ogre!」

「Oi, what's wrong? What happened?」

「Everyone was killed by the Ogre!!」

「What?」

「Wait a second. By the Ogre?」

「That's right! That guy is not an ordinary Ogre! Everyone, everyone has been killed!」

「I will go and call Guild Master」

「Ah. I leave it to you」

## Adventurers vs Ogre

---

[Subjugation Quest: Ogre, Unique Individual]

[An Ogre appeared in the forest. It's an unique individual that has high combat ability unlike the normal Ogre species. The advance party is mostly annihilated. From the survivor's information, it can be guessed that the Ogre has several special abilities. Estimated danger degree is B～]

A crowd looks at the request put up on the guild's quest board. They are the high rank adventurers who went for other quest or they didn't participate in the subjugation because they are resting when the Ogre in question appeared.

Their purpose is only one that's to receive the subjugation quest of the unique Ogre individual.

The revenge for their killed comrades of the same guild, the foothold to raise the rank, the money reward, and the experience points when subjugating it.

Although the reason varied, everyone aimed at the Ogre similarly.

However, the opponent is an unique individual with little information.

Moreover, the danger degree that can beat multiple adventurer parties higher than C rank completely.

The danger degree B～ means that the lowest is B and the highest is still unknown.

Therefore, the Guild Master decided to go with the strategy of gathering a

lot of adventurers and subjugate it with the violence of number.  
The ones who have gathered in the guild were the adventurers who have the intention to participate in the subjugation.

「Everyone, thank you for gathering here!」

The Guild Master greets in front of the gathered adventurers.

「As we know, the opponent this time is a unique individual of the Ogre! It's considered that its status is higher than normal Ogre, and it also has unknown skills. Including that, it exceeds the normal species!」

The usually rude adventurers listens to the Guild Master's words silently.

「There are three features that are worth mentioning!」

That was the information that the very few survived adventurers of the advance party brought back.

「First is an abnormal recovery ability! A strange recovery is done that can't be explained with the existing skills! When you think that its body emitted light suddenly, at the next moment, the wounds seemed to disappear without leaving any trace! Moreover, it's said that the even MP and SP is recovered! Although there was the party that cornered the Ogre, they were all killed because of this recovery!」

The adventurers begin to be noisy to the Guild Master's words.  
Among that, there was the figure of a young man biting his lips.  
The hopeful young man who's called Rukusso.  
He was the survivor of the advance party.  
And, in order to revenge for his comrades who were sacrificed to let him get run away, he participated in the subjugation quest to heal the wound.

「The second! The rapid rise in combat ability! Although it's similar to the Fighting Spirit, it's clearly different! Although the activation time is short, its status skyrockets when this is activated! Because there's no change in appearance, deal with it by intuition!」



Although it's a very careless correspondence, that's also the adventurer's fight.

Adaption to the circumstances.

That's the basic for the adventurers, and it's also the secrets.

「The third! The Ogre possesses the Magic Sword! Moreover, it's two!」

The noise bigger than just now happens.

The Magic Sword with special power is a rare goods that has very few in numbers.

The Ogre has it.

The weapons that the normal Ogre uses are only tree pole and stone axe. It was abnormal.

「Quiet!」

The noisy adventurers become silent all at once by one roar of the Guild Master.

「Guild Master. I have one question」

Among that, one man raises his hand.

The A rank adventurer, Goto.

「After subjugating the Ogre, what happens to the ownership of the Magic Swords?」

The glances focused on the Guild Master.

In those glances, there's the desire that can't be concealed.

It's a kind of admiration for the adventurer to have a Magic Sword, and at the same time, it becomes pure status.

「It will be given to two people who have the greatest achievement」

A shout of joy rises.

The adventurers' motivation rises at a dash.

「Then, depart!」

The morale is high, the experience is also high, and the number is many. Therefore, they don't think that they will lose.

「Oi, I never heard of this」

Goto wiped his cold sweat in the scream that breaks out in the surroundings.

The confused adventurer runs through Goto's side, and the lower half of the body vanished.

The ground where there should have been nothing there exploded suddenly.

The adventurers are knocked down by the vortex of confusion in a blink of an eye and the number is reduced one after another by the mysterious blast attack.

It's not even known that where the attack comes from.

Even if they run about trying to escape, they don't know where to run away.

However, they are blown up after they ran around.

Such a picture of Hell was developed.

If there's a reincarnated person in this place, it might be known that this is the scenery of the minefield.

The adventurers intend to run away from the mysterious attack, but in reality, they are stepping the land mine by themselves.

The mechanism is simple.

By the Illusion Weapon Creation, it's only create the Magic Sword with the self-destruction effect and the whole flame attribute, and bury it in the ground.

The self-destruction effect is just as the name.

The attack that can bring forth a bigger destructive power than normal by exploding the energy that dwells in the Magic Sword all at once.

But on the other hand, the Magic Sword loses all the durability values if it's used once, and breaks.

The attack from a long distance comes flying this time to the adventurers

who are moving about in confusion.

The adventurer who received the direct hit has a big hole opened on the body and was blown off.

The state like even a cannonball hit directly.

However, it was a sword that came flying.

The sword that specialized in durability is put in a cylindrical container, and flies it by using the explosion of the self-destructing Magic Sword.

It was an impromptu cannon.

The land mines from the bottom and the bombardment from a distance attack the adventurers without mercy.

Goto confirms the situation, and turns back.

Goto perceived that the exploding attack didn't happen at the back with his observing eyes.

If he retreats, the explosion attack won't come.

Goto ran away.

It's natural.

Because there's no way to win.

The land mines from the bottom, and the bombardment from a distance.

Then, where's the main body?

Goto has seen the answer.

By the Clairvoyance skill.

There was the figure of the Ogre throwing away the freshly severed head of Negg who has deep friendship with Goto and also an A rank adventurer roughly.

As far as Goto remembers in Negg's story, it's said that the Ogre's height is similar to the human, and it becomes bigger whenever it evolves.

The height of the Ogre that Goto saw with Clairvoyance was on size bigger than the human.

It evolves, and it has the ability to easily crush an A rank adventurer.

On top of that, the unknown skill that creates this Hell.

On this day, Goto survived, and most of the other adventurers were trampled.

## Empire knights vs Ogre

---

Ah, I don't feel motivated.

After all, why must I do something like an Ogre extermination?

Does it mean that an Ogre extermination is suitable for the trash who can't even train the Hero satisfactorily that's given by that person?

I'm angry only by remembering it.

Those mad men of the Divine Word Religion.

Even though I said that I will raise him into the strongest Hero, they took him forcibly!

The empire is also the same.

Why is the empire obeying the Divine Word Religion easily?

It should be more like a large country to correspond resolutely.

Well, the Sword Emperor of this generation is an ordinary man only with the name.

Therefore, he dreamed of his born child's future.

From what I heard, the prince who was born several years ago seems to be said as an inborn genius.

That means that even if he's an ordinary man, the blood of the king flows in the Sword Emperor.

It's unrelated to me who was sent to a remote region though.

And, the destination was the border of the Demons territory, the Dazaro fort.

Judging from my past achievements and ability, I guessed that it would be a little looser correspondence.

As expected, the story that I protected the Hero is a little unreasonable, huh?

Did the doubted Divine Word Religion withdraw from there?

「Ronant-dono! It has come into view! That's the forest where the Ogre haunts!」

My motivation that had fallen by the knight who shouts passionately next to me, falls even more.

「Even if you don't shout, I can see it」

「Is it so!?!」

His voice is uselessly loud.

I will have an earache.

The owner of this voice is the empire knight, Nyodoz.

He's uselessly fired up, uselessly noisy, and uselessly strong.

An oddball full of uselessness.

Although his age is close to me, we don't have much interaction up until now because our action differs. And, because I was transferred to the remote region, we are together like this.

Nyodoz is a rising knight who's a commoner, and he has been in this remote region all the time.

I was basically at the center of the empire, and it was about several years to meet him, but because of this useless presence, I remember his face well that the faces of the people who I meet often. He's a guy who made me use my memory uselessly.

「If Ronant-dono's magic and my sword technique unite, it's exactly invincible! There's no way we will be defeated by the brutal Ogre! Now, move!」

He raise his sword high uselessly, and tries to charge uselessly.

Good grief, don't spend the useless time.

「Wait. I heard that the Ogre that exists on this area is a unique kind. If you

charge without a plan, the loss of the soldiers will increase」

「Mm mm! It's as Ronant-dono says! I of all people have forgotten!」

It's not that you forgotten, but you're not thinking of anything from the beginning.

「And so, Apprentice No.2. You have heard about the information on the Ogre properly, right?」

「Yes. I mean, Teacher. May I inquire why was I the only one who hear about it for approximately one hour even though we went to the guild together?」

「Rejected」

I don't want to waste time on Apprentice No.2.

If I have the time to hear the information of the Ogre, I want to put efforts to approach the essence of magic even if it's a little.

「Um, although Teacher and the others didn't hear it, this Ogre somehow possesses multiple special skills, and it seems to be intelligent. The effect of the special skill that's confirmed is the sudden complete recovery. I heard that it doesn't only recovers the wounds, but it also recovers the magical power and vitality. The next is the temporary explosive-like status rise. I heard that the continuation time is short, but it seems to use it together with the complete recovery, so it's troublesome. And, the last one is important. It's considered that it has the skill that can create Magic Sword」

「Magic Sword!?!」

「I never heard of such a skill」

「This is also the first time that I heard of it. It's an unconfirmed information that doesn't leave the level of speculation. But, it seems that it's confirmed that it possessed multiple Magic Swords」

「For an Ogre to possess Magic Sword! This shall be a match with my beloved sword!」

「Don't hold such a strange sense of rivalry. Do you know the ability of the Ogre's Magic Swords?」

「The ones confirmed are Thunder Magic Sword, Fire Magic Sword, and it seems that there's a exploding Magic Sword that's buried in the ground」

「Buried in the ground?」

「I heard that it's buried in the ground and when it's stepped, it seems to explode. Most of the adventurers were killed by this」

Interesting.

Is there a fool who used the Magic Sword like that before?

The Magic Sword is hard to produce, so it's rare.

To make that explode, huh?

Impossible.

If it's one adventurer per sword to the paid cost, it's rather not profitable.

And yet, it executes it calmly.

I judge this to be interesting.

「Now, I'm interested in it」

I'm feeling motivated.

「It seems that when the burden exceeds a certain level, the Magic Sword buried in the ground will explode. It's the information that the adventurers acquired desperately」

「It's reliable to hit the ground hard with the magic of the wind, huh?」

「Isn't it possible with Teacher's ridiculous magical power?」

「Nonsense. It's only that much, so you do it」

「Eeeh!? Me!?」

This young girl is the youngest daughter of a low class noble, and although she has the talent, she didn't have anywhere to go because of her laziness and speech. So, I picked her up.

Although it's me who did accomplish that person's words to raise the Hero, at least, I thought that I should try and experience raising people by taking them as apprentices.

As a result, I learned a lot of things.

It was difficult to teach people and lead them more than I thought.

After all, I'm the man who was called as the genius.

Although I understood it when I try to teach, my apprentices can't understand a lot of things that I always say casually.

I can't understand why they can't understand.

There's a lot of such things, and while searching for the reason why it can't

be understood, I reached a different opinion.  
Because of that, I made myself to learn while teaching the apprentices.  
That person must have foreseen this and told me to raise the Hero.  
As expected.

「Impossible! Impossible, impossible!」

「Girl! It's not good to decide that it's impossible before doing it! In that case, the things that can be done will become impossible to be done!」

「Just try and do it. Don't worry, even if you fail, it will only end with me bursts out laughing」

「Teacher, you're the worst!」

「You're wrong, it's "the best"」

Well then, there are 100 empire knights led by me and Nyodoz.  
How will the Ogre fight?  
It's an attraction.



## Old man×2 vs Ogre

---

Author note:

I will show you more and more.

I changed the Apprentice No.1 to Apprentice No.2.

No.1 is Julius in the old man.

-----

-----

「According to the plan, I leave it to you, Apprentice No.2」

「Seriously, I'm the one doing it? Ah, I don't know even if I fail, okay!？」

Apprentice No.2 begins to construct magic.

Muu.

Slow.

Ah, that construction is the one I taught the other day.

Ah, she keeps the thickness again in the useless place and loses it.

It's not like that.

After taking time, Apprentice No.2 completes the magic.

A mass of air struck the ground from the sky.

Storm Magic 「Sky Fall」 .

It's originally not the magic that demands for killing power, but it's something that stops the large enemy army. It's a wide range magic that can crush the opponent to death if the power is raised.

The magic explodes the Magic Swords buried in the ground according to the

plan.

I mean, how many of it's buried?

The ground over there is blown off wholly.

If we charge without a plan, we would have been annihilated.

「I can't anymore....」

Apprentice No.2 falls down by the exhaustion of magical power.

Well, I guess she did well.

「Now is the chance! Whole army, charge!」

The knights charge by Nyodoz's command.

Mu?

Something is flying here.

That's a sword?

If I see it, many swords fly and stab the ground.

「It will explode! Don't approach!」

Although Nyodoz rouses attention, I don't think that it's the exploding Magic Sword.

The distance with the knights is too much.

The ground where thrown swords stabbed is more far to the side from the knights

All the swords are thrown like to make sure the knights avoid it.

Even if it explodes, there's a distance, so there should not be much damage.

This is an attack with some different aim.

What on earth is the aim?

The swords come flying again as if answering my question.

This time, it aims at the center of the knights.

Immediately after that, a purple lightning sparked.

The thunder that spreads in all directions infringes on the knights.

Furthermore, the sword comes flying one after another like attacking a routed enemy, and the thunder roars every time.

「Oh ho! Look! Isn't it magnificent!?!」

I shout in excitement.

Magnificent!

This is not merely exploding the Thunder Magic Swords.

The first Magic Sword that stabbed on the ground absorbs the thunder.

The Magic Swords arranged to surround the knights.

That Magic Sword probably has the ability to absorb and collect the thunder.

The thunder that normally only have an effect on a very small scale range is drawn to the Magic Sword and spreads.

Just infringe in the range of the Magic Sword.

Did it foresee this and arrange the Magic Swords?

This guy is good.

「That Magic Sword to have such ability! Splendid! Splendid! Hahaha!」

「T-Teacher, this..is..not..a..laughing..matter」

「That's right! Those who can move! Do something about the Magic Swords stabbed on the ground!」

Ah, stop!

The voice of my heart is in vain, and the knight pulls up a sword.

Immediately after that, the Magic Sword sparks, and the thunder burnt down the knight's body.

「There's no way that the guy who made such an complicated trap didn't prepare the countermeasures when the sword is pulled up」

A new sword stabbed on the nearby ground where the knight fell.

「Although it's indeed interesting, at this rate, we will be annihilated. It can't be helped. I guess I will put out some motivation」

Although I'm amazed at the Ogre's ability and this operation method, at this rate, we will be killed.

Although it's regrettable, I will be a little serious.

「Thus, go, Nyudoz」

「Mm mm!？」

I confirm the position of the Ogre with Thousand Miles Eye.

Transfer magic activate.

Nyudoz appears in front of the Ogre.

The Ogre who opened its eyes wide in surprise.

It seems that Nyudoz is also surprised, but should I say as expected? He recovers himself uselessly fast.

Nyudoz's sword approaches the Ogre, and the Ogre stops it with the Magic Sword placed in the waist.

The rivalry and both retreat at the same time like being repelled.

And, the sword fight between Nyudoz and the Ogre began.

Although it's impossible to appraise without naked eye, as far as I see, it's approximately equal to Nyudoz.

Nyudoz is called as the Sword Saint with that.

Among the Humans, it's correct that he's the swordsman of the highest level, but he's equal to it.

With my judgment, Nyudoz is higher in the ability of the sword.

If it's in pure brute strength, the Ogre is higher.

However, I'm interested in the sudden power-up that's in the report.

If Nyudoz is killed, it can be seriously a defeat.

Although the noble Nyudoz might dislikes it uselessly, let me assist him here.

Because the Ogre uses the fire and thunder attributes, it can be expected that it won't work easily.

Then, the other attribute that excels in long distance is the light, huh?

I construct magic.

I shoot.

The advantage of the magic of the light is that the launch and the impact is almost simultaneous, and it's easy to aim at the sniped place.

Thanks to that, Nyudoz who moves around intensely avoided it, and made

only the Ogre hit the magic directly.

The magic of the light shoots through the foot of the Ogre as aimed.

「As usual, it's not a human power」

Apprentice No.2 mutters, but I will be troubled in the future when you can't do this much.

The Ogre received the direct hit of the magic, and its movement becomes dull.

Nyudoz doesn't overlook the chance, and slashes at it resolutely.

The Ogre swung the sword held in the right hand, and flame gushed out from the point of the sword.

However, the raging flame doesn't reach Nyudoz.

The sword that Nyudoz had is also a Magic Sword that was loaded with the magic of the wind.

The raging wind blocks the invasion of the flame, and disperses it.

Nyudoz crosses the flame just like that and slashes at the Ogre.

The Ogre stops the sword with the Magic Sword held in the left hand.

The thunder surges from the Magic Sword of the left hand.

Nyudoz's body blows off.

However, he won't die with this much.

My magic hits directly again to the Ogre who showed a chance for an instant after pushing Nyudoz aside.

This time, it's the magic loaded with more power than a while ago.

The Ogre who has its head shot through.

Even if it's this guy, it won't be alive if the head is harmed.

The Ogre that inclines the body.

It throws the sword held in the hand while falling down.

Although it's the last vain struggle, the Thunder Magic Sword hits the approaching knight's body and takes the life.

What an unlucky knight.

However, with this, it's the end.

But, the Ogre emits light for an instant immediate after that, and stands up.

The wound that I had shot through on the head disappeared.

What!?

Although I heard that it has the ability of complete recovery, it even recovers fatal wounds!?

This is bad.

With this, it's like fighting against an immortal monster.

If the recovery can make it in time even when the head is shot through, that means that in order to defeat it, we must destroy it into small fragments without the time to reproduce the body.

When I began to put the outlook that I will finally lose, the Ogre turned back and ran away.

The speed is something to be amazed, and it seemed that it used the power-up ability to run away.

Why did it run away even though it recovered?

Does it mean that the recovery requires some kind of condition, and it can't be used easily?

I don't know.

I don't know, but I might have a narrow escape from death.

---

## Oni 9 Calmly

---

I swing the Thunder Magic Sword that I created newly.  
Because I made the Magic Sword as a katana, it might be more accurate to call it as Magic Katana.  
I created the flame one again according to that.  
It's because I thought that if I were to go with two swords-style, it's more stable that both the left and right have the same shape.  
I felt that I lack of ability to use different swords in the left and right.  
My sword technique is only to the amateur degree.  
Although I have the Sword Talent skill, in the pure sword ability, all the humans who I fought up until now were higher.

Especially, the old man who I fought recently was great.  
I use the War God Spirit and the Magic Combat Act at the same time, and I'm approximately equal.  
Even though it can be said that I surely exceeded him in the status, still, I was forced into a hard match that the win or lose is unknown.  
The pure sword technique skill overturned the difference of the status.

My present species is the Ogre Shaman.  
In order to create Magic Sword more efficiently, I chose the magic evolution.  
I think that there was no a mistake in it.  
The Illusion Weapon Creation is my greatest ability, and raising it means raising my force.

Actually, the skill level of Illusion Weapon Creation rises and the added special effect addition was useful in the fight against the humans.  
When I was attacked sporadically by a small human group in the forest at

first, it was a little dangerous because I still haven't master the Magic Swords.

I reflected from there, and I advanced the preparations for interception. I was able annihilated the large-scale human group that attacked me after that very easily by making the exploding Magic Sword as a substitute for the land mine.

The Magic Sword changes depending on how I use it.

I have the knowledge of the Earth where science was superior than the residents of this world, and it's a big strength that I can make the best use of it.

But, it doesn't mean that everything goes well.

The impromptu cannon was a defective product that broke only with one use because the number of prepared cylinder was little.

On top of that, the accuracy is low, and the power is also comparatively low even though it needs two Magic Swords.

It was way better if I throw it.

Although the land mine also turned out well at the beginning, it was useless after the mechanism was known.

Although it's a nasty anti-personnel weapon that takes time to remove if it's the Earth, there's a convenient thing called magic in this world.

I never thought that they would attack the whole minefield with magic to explode it all at once.

It was really good that I prepared the next plan.

Though that was ruined by a ridiculous teleportation magic.

That's cheating.

After all, an old man appears from the open space suddenly.

It seems that it's the thing called Space Magic.

The user is the magician who sniped me, and he's also an old man.

The old man in this world is too dreadful.

I thought that I was going to die at that time.

I mean, I was 90% dead.

The sword that I threw at once hit one of the knights luckily, I killed the knight with one hit luckily, and I was able to level up luckily.

It's like I succeeded in connecting my life somehow by the extreme luck that good luck overlapped with the good luck.



It was some kind of bet to escape by activating the Wrath after that.  
My status rises greatly when I activate the Wrath.  
If it's added with the War God Spirit, my status becomes 20 times of the original.  
My present status is about 1000.  
When the War God Spirit is used, my physical status will increase by 1000, and it becomes about 2000.  
And, the ten times is 20000.  
The Wrath has the effect of increasing all the status by 10 times.

However, there's a disadvantage in this outrageous ability.  
That's also awfully dangerous.  
It's the disappearance of reasoning.  
When I activate the Wrath, my consciousness vanishes, and I will become a Berserker that only continues to rage.  
Moreover, it's a matter of luck whether I can return from that state.  
Although I managed to regain my consciousness when I killed Buirims, it was not strange that I don't return to the origin and become a beast.

That's why, it's really the last resort to use the Wrath.  
That's also only for a short time when I can keep my consciousness somehow.  
But still, my consciousness is painted over with anger, and it's difficult to control.  
It was a good fortune that I was able to escape properly after activating it.

Perhaps, I might win if I activated the Wrath.  
But, I probably can't return anymore at that time.  
That's nothing but the disappearance of consciousness called me.  
Even if I win in such a state, it can't be said that I won.  
It's like attacking each other simultaneously.

To be honest, because I was able to win easily in the fight before that, I had underestimated humans.  
I didn't think that I would end up using the Wrath to escape.  
It's not a mistake to have polished the Illusion Weapon Creation.  
But, that alone is not good.

I swing the katana.

The image is the old man who I fought recently.

I continue to swing the katana against the illusion of the old man.

But, I can't win.

I can't beat the old man in the image in the state that the War God Spirit is not activated no matter what.

But still, I continue to swing the katana.

I think about the means to kill the opponent calmly.

I can win if I entrust it to anger.

But then, I will be subjugated someday.

I made my reasoning to work calmly, and on top of that, I sharpen the blade of massacre.

I also acquired the Space Magic by paying skill points.

Although 10000 points were demanded, there's no loss to have it.

It's not wrong that absorbing the opponent's strategy is also a method to become stronger quickly.

Because the thing that I thought that it's troublesome should be troublesome for the opponent too.

Because the Space Magic is useless when the level is low, it's necessary for me to train.

I swing the katana.

So that I can surely kill him the next time.

I polish my sword technique.

《Skill proficiency reached. Skill 『Sword Talent LV3』 has become 『Sword Talent LV4』 》

I suppress the anger that well up from my inside calmly and calmly.

I only put the killing intent on the blade.

Sharply, nothing but sharp.

## The Sword King and the magician

---

「And so, you missed the Ogre?」

「Yes. Thinking about that escape speed, we might get killed if we continue fighting」

It actually was even equal to Nyodoz.

Nyodoz might be in danger without my assistance.

Because even Nyodoz who's called the Sword Saint uselessly was like that, I don't think that the adventurers and the ordinary soldiers there can do anything.

I reported it to the man in front of me.

To the Sword Emperor who stands at the top of the Rengzand Empire.

「I see. If you try to defeat it from the front, it will only increase the damage in vain, huh?」

「That's right. Although it might be able to manage somehow if the empire elites are gathered, only me and Nyodoz who can move, right?」

「Quite so」

The Sword Emperor sighs deeply.

Although someone might warn him usually, there are only me and the Sword Emperor in this place.

I will let you sigh.

This guy should have accumulated many things.

「It looks like you're having a hard time」

「Because there's a little people that I can trust in both the inside and the outside」

「Oh. That means that I'm trusted?」

「I trust you in a sense. You are only interested in magic, and you completely ignore the authority, isn't it? If I can even prepare the bait called intellectual curiosity about magic, you will work obediently」

「Kakaka! You're saying it!」

It's not wrong.

「Is there any purpose that I was demoted?」

「First is the pressure of the Divine Word Religion. Second is as a force that can move freely, and the third is to make sure that you are not involved in needless troubles. About like that」

「After all, there's the movement to make me do this and that, huh?」

Although I expected it, I was more desperate, huh?

「The Divine Word Religion doubts you saying that the Hero rescue play was too good. But actually, how is it?」

「Well, I was only given the role to rescue the Hero. Originally, I intended to raise the Hero with my own hands after that」

Although the time was short with Julius, he absorbed my teachings well. Maybe because he has an obedient personality, he understood it quick. If there's the period to teach him more properly, he might surpass me and arrive at the essence of the magic someday.  
Regrettable.

「The Hero is the prince of the Anareito Kingdom and the Divine Word Religion is assisting. Something like entrusting him to our country is impossible」

「I understand it. That's why, I said that I will go and teach him, but the dumbass of the Divine Word Religion rejected me」

「Considering the other side, the fellow who hides the truth can't be trusted」

Even you.  
I never did anything guilty.  
I only obey that person's instruction.

「You don't have the intention to tell the truth to me either, right?」  
「Nothing can be done even if I tell you. Don't worry. I won't do something that would harm the empire」  
「I hope so」  
「When you always do foolish things, I might be disgusted with you」  
「I would be troubled like that」

It's not a joke.  
If you do something ashamed any further, it's interesting to return all my titles and inheritances to the empire and leave.

「If you abandon me now, the empire's future would be dark」  
「That's exaggerating. My power is of no importance」  
「You should review your own value a little more」  
「It's the judgment after reviewing. I understood that I was extremely conceited up until now」

Because I met that person, I was able to aware of my inexperience.  
And, there's still a height.

「Judging from me, I think that you have the worthy ability to be conceited」

The Sword Emperor sighs exaggeratedly.  
Well, because this person has a hard time with his lack of ability.  
The present Sword Emperor is capitalizing on the fame of his parent.  
It's a fact to be said so.  
While naming as the Sword Emperor, he's inferior to Nyudoz in ability. But having said that, his political ability is not remarkable.  
In short, he's an ordinary man.

It's also because the retired previous Sword Emperor was great.  
After all, he's the sword teacher of the previous Hero.  
Even though he has retired, he's a swordsman who overwhelms Nyudoz.

This guy who grew up being shown the back of his great father is doing his best well judging from me.

Although he's doing his best, unfortunately, he don't have the caliber to stand at the top after all.

Because the Demons have become quiet, there was no war-like war recently. It reach the point that the nobles use their authority from the inside, and he did well to even suppress it, and prevent the empire from disintegrating.

That's also because the nobles see the predecessor's appearance when seeing this guy's back, and he manage to hold it because they didn't take poor actions.

When the parent is superior, the child is difficult.

Come to think of it, although it seems that this guy's son is also superior, is it alright?

「By the way, how's your son?」

「You mean Yuugo? That might be not good」

「Mu? I heard that he's an exaggerated monster from the rumor」

「Don't call the son of another person as a monster. But, I will forgive you. Even if I see him, he's a monster. Both the body and the mind」

It's serious somehow.

「That is loved by God naturally. However, he's self-conceited because of it. And, there's no owner of power who can correct the self-conceit. It will be good if Father is here at such a time, but I don't even know where is that person now」

「Should I correct him with willpower?」

「It's probably impossible. The nobles who abandoned me are protecting that. Although that is overflowing with talents, the mind is immature. He's flattered by the nobles and becomes conceited. Pitifully, I can neither restrain that nor separating that from the nobles. Even if you try to contact that, you will probably be obstructed」

「How troublesome. Then, I shall pass」

「That's better for you」

Although it's harsh, child rearing is a parent job, huh?  
I should not get involved in it deeply because it seems troublesome.

「Returning to the talk, I decided to leave the Ogre in question to the dark side」

「Dark side?」

「Umu. The combat is avoided directly, and guide the Ogre into the Demons territory」

「I see. Pushing it to the Demons, huh?」

「That's right. Although I don't know whether it will go well or not, it's more realistic that losing soldiers in vain. Several villages have already been destroyed. It's necessary to drive the Ogre out of the Humans territory before the damage spreads any further」

Well, that's appropriate.

If it goes well, it's a congratulatory matter that the Ogre and the Demons will crush each other.

I wanted to talk with that Ogre if possible, but it's impossible with that state.

If it's a dangerous creature that scatters such killing intent, I don't think that even the Demons would try to talk to it.

## The Pope and the Ninja

---

「And, the Ogre disappeared into the Demons territory. Happy ending」

「It's not happy. After all, the Ogre was not killed」

I told that to the boy in front of me.

I look at his state.

The boy stuffs his mouth with the cake comfortably.

Although the age shows the appearance suitably, the inside should not match the appearance.

After all, this boy is a reincarnated person.

「And so, in your view, was that Ogre a reincarnated person?」

「I don't know. After all, I was attacked before I can talk to it」

The boy who's present name is Sajin, and it's said that he's previous life's name is Kusama Shinobu.

Sajin has a unique skill called 「Ninja」, and it has the ability specialized in information gathering and assassination.

Therefore, I let Sajin to contact the Ogre that's suspected to be a reincarnated person.

The result is negotiation failure.

Rather than that, it's said that it was not even a negotiation.

「I was almost killed. Is that guy really a reincarnated person?」

「I had you to contact it in order to confirm it」

The unique individual Ogre that appeared near the border of the Demons territory and the empire.

The combat ability that far exceeds the ordinary Ogre, the wisdom to set



traps to annihilate the adventurers, and above all, the unknown skill that creates Magic Swords.

Even only with those fragmentary information, it can be said that the possibility that the Ogre is a reincarnated person was high.

The reincarnated people have some other inborn unique skills that others don't like Sajin's Ninja skill.

That skill and the  $n \% I = W$  skill that the effect is still unknown.

These two are the proofs of reincarnated people.

Sajin's existence is large that I noticed the fact.

Sajin was born as the son of my dark side subordinate that I control directly in the Divine Word Religion.

Although it's normal to not appraise unless a certain age is reached for the nobles in other countries, the child born in the dark side are appraised early and the ability is measured regularly.

The Appraisal was used in order to understand the state of the newborn child, and the abnormality of Sajin was discovered at that time.

He was born with a large amount of skill points that's normally impossible.

And, he possessed two skills by birth.

Moreover, both were skills that I had not seen before.

I used the Ruler authority immediately, and confirmed the details of the skill and whether there are other existences that have the similar skill.

As a result, it was confirmed that there were as many as two babies who had the  $n \% I = W$  skill in my own country other than Sajin.

It might be some kind of fate that one of them was abandoned to the church.

I stationed my subordinate under the direct control in the church, and gave the order to start monitoring and guard.

At the same time, I placed the monitoring and the guard on the another one secretly.

If I think, I might have already sensed some kind of omen at this time.

That changed into conviction when Potimas who's the chief of the Elves came and demanded to hand over the children who have the  $n \% I = W$  skill.

Saying that the children who have this skill will give a big influence to the world.

The Elves move means that it's that much.  
Those guys won't move by slight matter.  
When those guys move, that's when the world moves greatly.  
The children who have the  $n \% I = W$  have the value for it.

And, it became clear when Sajin came to be able to talk even though it's baby talk.  
Something called the reincarnated people told from Sajin's mouth.  
It was a shock.  
The humans of a different world are reborn in this world.  
Is there such a thing?

What can be thought is the existence of the High Rank Administrator.  
The system constructor who's existence is higher than Kokuryuu-sama.  
The existence that exists in a far-off place that's only known as the code called D.  
The reincarnated people might have been sent into this world by that person's intention.  
I can only think that way.

Otherwise, the existence to have inborn skills and skill points is impossible in the system.  
If they were born without an intention, that means that an important defect has been generated in the system.  
It's impossible if I see Kokuryuu-sama's state that I encountered some time ago.  
If such a serious problem had occurred, there's no way that person will leave it.

「Old man, don't go for a trip」  
「Oops, sorry. When I think about something, I neglect the surroundings unconsciously」

That was bad.  
Was it the talk about the Ogre?

「Whether it's a reincarnated person or not. Anyway, the Ogre will be killed if it's in that condition. The empire's judgment to push it to the Demon is

not wrong if it's beyond the human's control」

「I wonder. That Ogre is dangerous. Can that be killed?」

「It seemed that the assault of the two prominent users didn't even kill it in the report. But, it escaped means that it might have been cornered. That means it's not a monster that can't be killed」

However, it's only the fact in the present stage.

The growth rate of the reincarnated people is simply abnormal.

I can understand it well if I see Sajin.

He originally has the unique skills and high skill points by birth, and in addition, because he grows up mentally, he understands quicker than normal child.

Even though he's still a child, he has the ability at the same level as the adult who has accumulated special training.

If he grows up at this rate, he would acquire the power to the extent that normal Humans can't compete with him.

The same thing can be said to the Ogre if it's a reincarnated person.

Moreover, Sajin's growth is no match for the degree of the Ogre's growth.

It has the ability that can escape from the prominent users of the empire at present.

If it's the empire elites, even one person can kill a monster of the danger degree, B class.

That didn't matched with it means that the Ogre's danger degree is at least A class.

When thinking about the growth in the future, it might be dangerous if more time passed.

「If the Demons will kill it, I have nothing to say. If possible, I prefer that it can inflict damage to the Demons before it's subjugated」

「Will it go so conveniently?」

「If it doesn't go well, that time is that time. That's all for the Ogre's matter. Let's process our matter」

「Okay. Enemy-san is hooked to the bait」

「That's good fortune」

「Now, I pray that Ogiwara would do well」

There are two reincarnated people who I protected.

Sajin and the orphan named Yurin.

And, the another one, the boy called Ogiwara Kenichi who's present name is Ugio is placed under observation.

I took contact with this Ugio secretly and instructed the technique of intelligence.

And, he was drove out of the country taking the appearance that the family moved outside the country.

In order to show a chance.

Ugio who was not monitored anymore was kidnapped by the Elves.

Although I bet half that it will fail, apparently, the Elves are obsessed to the reincarnated people.

I can only think that they kidnap him taking the danger into account.

It's convenient for us though.

「I hope that it would go well」

Even though it's to investigate the internal conditions of the Elves, Ugio will have to cross a dangerous bridge.

If something happens, it will worsen the aftertaste a little.

「If it's Ogi, he can handle it flawlessly」

Although I feel relieved to Sajin's light tone, I prayed that the other reincarnated person sneak into the Elves' inside well.

## The country of the interstice

---

There's a steep mountain range called the Magic Mountain.  
There are three layers in this mountain range.

The first layer.

The mountain range that consists of steep mountains and was covered with snow throughout one year.

The monsters inhabiting there are much stronger than the ground.

The monsters of the danger degree of C class are the mainstream, and the Wind Drakes, Ice Drakes, etc, inhabit there too.

It's this first layer that both the Humans and the Demons called as Magic Mountain.

The second layer.

There's nothing in the point beyond the mountain range after crossing the first layer.

Only the too high mountain blocks the path and the intense cold wind corners the people who reached there.

It's the world of only snow and rock that can be seen.

If one were to reach the second layer after passing through the first layer unluckily, the fury called nature attacks.

The third layer.

The endpoint of the Magic Mountain.

The Dragon is enshrined there.

As the last guardian.

The Magic Mountain is the mountain range that spread out in a semicircle shape.

Seeing it from the sky, the appearance of the mountains looking like beautiful three waves can be seen.

If the reincarnated people were to see it, they might be able to predict that it's a mountain range created by the collision of the continents caused by the crustal movement by plate tectonics.

However, the prediction is only half correct, and it can be said that the half is a wrong.

The Magic Mountain is certainly formed by the collision of the continents, but the colliding details are not due to the movement of the plate.

A certain person moved to a continent with an intention, and as a result of connecting it with a different continent, the Magic Mountain was created. Nobody knows the fact other than the person in question.

And, if the Magic Mountain is created by the collision of the continents, a vast terrain should spread out beyond it.

Nobody among both the Humans and the Demons knows the fact either. Only the people living in the land know it.

The huge solitary island where the half is surrounded by the Magic Mountain, and the other half is surrounded by the sea.

The wideness is approximately 1570000 square kilometers.

The wideness is approximately the same as Mongolia on the Earth.

Although it's a little small to be called as a continent, it can be said that it's enough to be called as a country.

The country doesn't have a name.

If it must be said, it's a independent country that should be called as the country of the interstice that belong to neither the Humans nor the Demons. Neither the Humans nor the Demons know that the country of the interstice exists.

Because they can't cross the Magic Mountain and the sea.

Similarly, the dwellers of the country of the interstice can't go out of this country either.

But, they know about the Humans territory and the Demons territory.

Complete self-sufficiency is demanded from the dwellers of the country of

the interstice on the nature of the geography.

Therefore, the main industry becomes agriculture and stock-raising.

As for the other industries, the ratio assigned to daily necessities is many, and the kind of luxury goods is very little.

And, above all, the notable feature is that there are few craftsman who specialized in making weapons.

In this world where the existence that should be called the enemy of all living things called the monsters dominate, the weapons and armors are necessities.

But, that doesn't apply in the country of the interstice.

This is because there's no monster in the country of the interstice.

The mechanism that generates monsters is no different with the normal animals.

It doesn't generate suddenly from an empty place.

A place called the dungeon occasionally generates, and it begin to spring out from there, but if such an exception is excluded, most of it breed by the proper method as a living thing.

Then, if the monsters that should increase originally don't exist, it can't increase.

In addition, it's fine if you don't invade it from the outside.

The country of the interstice built up such an environment where the monsters didn't exist.

The animals inhabiting in the country of the interstice are all with docile temper that can't be called as monsters.

Although there's carnivorous animal, it's no a monster too.

The existence is clearly different from the animal and the monster.

Because there's no monster, there's little need to fight. Therefore, the weapons and armors are not made, and nobody fights.

It was the figure of the country that seemed to embody the miracle in this world.

The miracle doesn't remain with that alone.

The people living in the country of the interstice can also be called as a miracle.

If one were to appraise the dwellers of this country one after another, an

astonishing fact will be known.

The fact that the Humans and the Demons who continued to fight in the history live together in this country.

Rather than that, those two races marry, and there's even the child of the half.

Rather, there are fewer pure Humans and Demons, and most of the dwellers of this country inherit the blood of both Human and Demon.

The country where the races that continued fighting take each other's hand and live peacefully.

The country of the interstice was such a miraculous country.

There was the ideal country that the Goddess wished so, and the man who tried to grant the wish built up there.

However, an unprecedented crisis approached the country.

One Oni who's everything was deprived by the Humans and driven into the Magic Mountain now by the Humans again, has arrived at the third layer of the Magic Mountain.

Crossing the second layer of intense cold that hardly has any food.

The Oni who fell into the life-or-death extreme situation ignores the warning of the Ice Dragon who's the guardian.

In the first place, it didn't hear the warning at all.

The Oni who stood in the abyss of death didn't have its sense anymore, and even the Dragon in front of it was merely seen as a food.

Ruled by the Wrath, only kills and eats. It only turned into an Oni.

The Ice Dragon that lost half of its body barely escaped from the mad Oni.

In order to tell the dreadful existence that's approaching the country of the interstice to its master.

And, the Oni crossed the mountain range.



## The previous Sword Emperor

---

I arrived at this country of the interstice immediately after I handed over the Sword Emperor title to my son

I couldn't find any reason in fighting against Demons, despite always being on the front-lines.

Why do Humans and Demons continue fighting?

There is no answer to my question.

If I had time to think about this question that doesn't even have an answer, I would rather wield my sword and kill enemies.

However, one of my apprentice becomes the Hero, and the Demons didn't attacked after he went over to the Demons territory alone.

He was also a man who lost the meaning to fight similar to me.

And, although I don't know how he did it, the war was stopped temporarily.

Only a very small number of humans including me who knows that he went to the Demons territory.

That's why, there were a lot of people who had distrust towards the Demons that suddenly became quiet.

There were many voices that say that it's necessary to take advantage of this opportunity.

However, I wanted to bet on him.

That he would put an end to the history of the Humans and the Demons who continued fighting.

But, I can never see the result.

Although I have confidence in my sword skills, I'm weak when it comes to politics.

The battle disappeared, the position of the civil officer began to become stronger than the military officer, and an incompetent man who can only swing the sword like me was not needed.

Fortunately, although my son's sword skill is unskilled, his head is pretty much good.

I saw that it would be better if I entrust the future of the empire to my sword rather than an antique like me sitting on the throne forever.

When I decided so, I felt relieved of my burden instantly.

It seemed that I suffered by the strong pressure of the position called the Sword Emperor before I, myself notice it.

The question that I can't afford to think about grew big when I surrendered the throne to my son and retired.

Must the Humans and the Demons continue fighting?

I don't think so.

In fact, there were radicals in the empire, but there was an unpleasant war mood generally.

The long fight gave the blow not a little for the empire, and cast a gloomy shadow over the whole country.

The Demons are surely in the similar situation.

That's why, they withdrew.

They can understand that there's a common thought with the Humans.

If they have the similar thought, it's never impossible to understand each other.

I concluded so.

And, I was found by that person and was invited to the country of the interstice.

A scene as I imagined spread out there.

The Humans and the Demons live without discrimination, and they live without shedding blood and swinging weapons.

I shed tears of gratitude, and decided that I will spend the rest of my life here.

Although it would be good that I can just accomplish my natural life span slowly, it doesn't seem to go that way.

I draw my beloved sword.  
In this peaceful country, I didn't let go of my beloved sword.  
On the contrary, I did the maintenance properly without missing everyday training.  
It's not that I didn't anticipate that it could happen.  
But, I can never throw away my other half called the sword.  
I swing the weapon while praying for peace.  
I continued to hold such a contradiction.  
It's ironical that it's useful.

I head to the opposite direction of the escaping people.  
I can already see the opponent's figure.  
The large build that far exceeds the human's height.  
Ogre, and in addition to that, the evolved species.  
Judging from the size, it's probably a High Ogre.  
However, the intimidating air that can be felt exceeds the Ogre King that I have fought before.  
The presence was common with the Dragons that can't be reached by a human's hand.

But still, I step forward towards the Ogre.  
Even though I have retired, I'm the former Sword Emperor.  
And, a Sword God.  
The one who rule the sword.  
Even if I lose in the status, the victory or defeat won't be decided with that alone.  
I will teach it to this raging Ogre.

\* \* \* \* \*

The first layer of the Magic Mountain.  
The Ice Dragon met its master there.  
It barely survived from the Ogre, and contacted the master.  
The master who received the contact came to the Ice Dragon immediately with Transfer.

The man who heard the situation from the Ice Dragon gave the word and treatment of appreciation to the Ice Dragon, and left with Transfer leaving the words "I will go first".

Because the Ice Dragon can't use Transfer, it flies to return.

And, in the place where it returned, the Ice Dragon became perplexed that its master who should have come to this place earlier is not there.

\* \* \* \* \*

The master of the Ice Dragon, Kuro realized that the space movement by Transfer ended in failure.

Although it's a movement that should end in an instant usually, it's never canceled.

As if the darkness like the Hell wrapped Kuro's whole body.

Kuro thinks.

The space was interfered when transferring, and I was locked up in a different space.

He grasps the present conditions so.

However, Kuro is the strongest existence in this world.

There can't be an existence that can interfere Kuro's Transfer.

But in fact, Kuro is locked up like this.

It's unlikely that an outside God invaded.

The system is set sensitively about it.

There should only be few high rank Gods who can invade this world without being sensed by the system that D made.

And, if it's such a high rank God, it should be easy to erase Kuro rather than locking him up.

And, Kuro thinks of two possibilities.

The first one is the interference by D.

The second one is beginner who reached the God just recently.

Both are impossible, but it may be said that both are possible.

D's action can't even be read by Kuro.

It's possible to think that she interferes on a whim even if she carried out the noninterference so far.

The beginner can't do anything advanced to the extent that can obstruct Kuro's Transfer.

The God technique is not a thing that can be mastered in a day.

But, that beginner reached the God in a little period.

When thinking of the growth rate, he's made to think that it's not strange even if she can do it.

Either way, it's unchanged that it's a troublesome thing.

Kuro tries to escape from the different space.

At that moment, the darkness turns white like obstructing him.

A large quantity of white spiders that made him to think so fill up the view and swallow Kuro's body.

At that point, the other party became clear.

「What are you planning, Shiraori!」

Kuro pushed through the tsunami of white spiders, and gave off an angry voice.

There was no response to the voice.

---

## Sword God vs Ogre

---

I dodge the Ogre's two katanas, and ward it off.  
If I exchange blows with it directly, my sword will be cut.  
The single blow that the physical strength is put that much.  
No, all the attacks are the sure-kill power that threatens my life.  
I felt that I was inferior in the status by intuition since the time I saw it and intended to be cautious, but my prediction was too naive.

「GAAAAAA!」

The Ogre roars.  
The mere shout becomes a lump of sound and strikes.  
Pain runs through my ear, and the impact like being hit goes through my body.  
This by the roar without skills at all.

The Ogre wields the katanas while stepping and breaking the ground.  
I evade it sideways exaggeratedly while withdrawing behind greatly.

The Ogre steps over with one step to the distance that I retreated with all my best and catches the straight line where I was a while ago.  
On the extension line of the wielded sword's point, a flash danced.

As expected, a Magic Sword.  
Moreover, it's a considerably strong class.  
And, although this Ogre's behavior seems to be mad, its fighting style is not merely entrusting to strength.

It's a good evidence that it's using the power of the Magic Sword.  
Although it seems to lose control of itself, still, it's making full use of the combat technique at an instinct level.  
What a troublesome existence.  
If it rages with all its strength, I have a way to deal with it.

I slip through the intense dance somehow, and swing my sword to the Ogre's body.  
Shallow.  
In addition, hard.  
The feeling transmitted to my hand is not the feeling of cutting the flesh, but the feeling of the blade was blocked by a hard thing.  
Let alone the flesh, I can't even the skin.

The victory or defeat is decided.  
It looks like I'm until here.  
No matter how superior technique I have, if the attack doesn't work, I can't win.  
Or if it has the weak points such as the eyes and the throat, I might be able to inflict a wound, but it won't be a fatal wound.  
In contrast with that, the Ogre's attack will take my life at a blow.  
The Ogre's attack will probably catch me earlier than my attack finish reducing the Ogre's HP.

Then, there's one thing that I must do.  
I will gain time so that a lot of the residents can run away.  
I abandon the attack.  
I turn everything that I cultivated throughout my life into defense in order to gain time.

How much time has passed?  
Even an instant felt like an eternity.

The Ogre was the strongest existence as the last that I have fought before.  
And, the length of the battle was probably the longest too.

How many times the sun rise and set?

Because I even eliminated unnecessary thoughts halfway, I don't even understand such a thing.

The more I concentrate, the more my consciousness fades.

I let go of my intention, and change that into the concentration to fight.

I lose the existence called me, and just became a body only to fight.

I didn't thought that after reaching this age, I would reach a further extremity of the sword.

I wanted to even tell the experience of cutting thunder to my apprentices if possible.

Though I don't think that my apprentices can do it.

Ah, but I was able to see the end.

Thinking like this is the evidence.

Raised to the limit and I even abandoned the thought to concentrate on the fight, but that's reaching the limit soon.

The cause is the limit of my stamina.

I defended against all the Ogre's attacks.

However, the fight that continued for a long time has exceeded the limit of my stamina.

Muscle tears whenever I move, and I feel that my bone cracks.

The taste of blood fills my mouth whenever I breathe, and my eyes are blurry and I can't see the half.

It's a miracle that I haven't fall yet.

It looks like the miracle is until here.

I can't move even one step anymore.

But still, I don't drop the sword that I held.

It's my last obstinacy.

To me who stopped, the Ogre didn't come to slash me.

「Old man, I will ask your name」

Ho.

I thought that it was a monster without sense, but it can talk, huh?

Come to think of it, its sword move began to improve strangely halfway.

Did it regain its lost sense while fighting?



Although I don't know what's the reason it lost its sense, to return to sanity in the fight...

If it's the opposite, I have seen countless of it.

「Sword God, Reigar Van Rengzand」

Although in a hoarse voice, I tell it properly.

「Sword God. You have the power to be introduced so. Even though I should be overwhelmingly stronger, I was not able to land a hit on you in the end. I never thought that irritation returned me to sanity. No, it's not sanity. I seemed to even go mad at any time now by the anger that I want to kill. Although my consciousness returned, it's far from sanity」

The latter half is probably a monologue.

The appearance is defenseless.

However, I don't have the power to slash there anymore.

「Sword God, Reigar Van Rengzand. I won't forget your name. And, I will kill you with respect as a warrior」

The Ogre disappears.

Although my eyes can't see much anymore, I can't deal with it even if I can see it.

It was such a keen slash.

「Splendid」

My body is cut into two together with my beloved sword.

It looks like it's not only me who have reached the secret of the sword in this fight.

Although it's still not enough, it was a blow that let me feel the glimpse.

「You were also splendid」

Those words reached my ears last at the moment I lose consciousness.

\* \* \* \* \*

Kuro infringed on all the white spiders that gathered around exhaustively.  
On top of that, he escapes from the different space.

In Kuro's subjectivity, about ten days has passed.  
However, he sensed that the time flow of the outside world is different from  
the different space where he was a while ago after escaping from the  
different space.

「She can even manipulate the time in the space, huh?」

Kuro who mutters unpleasantly.  
The obstructor didn't show the appearance directly after all.  
She only set a large swarm of white spiders that should be called as her  
other self.  
However, he was not able to make light of these spiders too.  
Although it was not a crisis of the life, it was the first time since the system  
construction that Kuro was exhausted to here.

Kuro crosses the Magic Mountain hastily.  
Heading to the country of the interstice there.

However, there was no country there anymore.  
Several years had passed in the outside world since Kuro was locked up.

## Oni 10 Emptiness

---

I kill all noticeable living things.  
I hate all moving things.  
I even feel irritation to the shaking lead at the edge of my view.  
My sense returned barely by the fight with the Sword God.  
But, can this really be said that it returned?

I cut down the animal that seems to be harmless, and devour the meat greedily.  
With this, I'm only a beast without sense.  
No, even the beast won't do useless hunting when it's full, and I who kill all noticeable living things now is a only fiend that's lower than a beast.

I don't only kill animals.  
I killed a lot of humans who ran away from me.  
The man who faces me bravely, the woman who protect her child, the protected young child, and the old man who present his body to gain time. I killed all of them.

Why am I doing such a thing?  
I don't know.  
I feel nausea whenever I kill innocent people.  
But, the killing intent and anger exceed it more.

The voice "Kill" echoes in my head.

I entrust to the anger and obey the words.

I feel unpleasant whenever I kill, and it becomes irritation like that. Then, it becomes the killing intent and becomes the driving force to look for the next prey.

The negative chain that drops to the very bottom.

I evolved into the Ogre General from High Ogre after defeating the Sword God.

I repeated massacre more from there, and evolved into an Oni.

Although there was the one called Ogre King in the evolution from the General, I chose this somehow.

The change was extreme.

My build that grew big whenever I evolve till then shrank into the normal human size instantly.

Although if it's that alone, it would be a little surprise, at the moment when I saw my appearance reflected in the water, I gulped.

My previous life's face was reflected there.

Two horns grew on my forehead and there was the impression that I became slightly virile, but that was the face of me in the past without a doubt.

Why now?

Such an impression appeared in my head.

And, at the same time, I consented.

"Ah, I see. I returned back."

I evolved into the Oni, and the level of the skill called Taboo rose to 10.

And, the acquired Taboo was highly-destructive enough to break my heart.

I vomited gastric juice, rage recklessly, and started the massacre of the living things with a greater killing intent.

The every day ruled by the Wrath, and only kill.

Before acquiring Taboo, I despaired for not being able to stop my will while feeling guilty in killing innocent people.

My heart became slightly light after acquiring Taboo.

Because legitimacy was enacted in massacre.

In my such feelings, I get angry.

The wrath from the bottom of my heart that's not a temporary wrath

brought by the skill.

What legitimacy.

Such a thing is only an appendix reason.

After all, it's only making an excuse by putting the indulgence called justice to the sins that I have done.

Although the Taboo's content was surely terrible, it doesn't become the reason that I can massacre.

It's the same.

The time when I met a person of the previous life.

I'm not wrong.

That's why, I may use violence.

The different one is that after I used violence, I only claimed that I'm not wrong.

The essence is the same.

Justifying my own crime with my rightness as a shield.

That's why, my appearance might be close to my appearance when I was a human.

In the previous life, the will was right and the violence was a crime.

In this world, the will was a crime and the violence was right.

I don't know what's right and wrong anymore.

Even though I don't know it, I don't stop my action.

Leaving both my will and rightness.

I want someone to stop me.

I want to return to that Goblin's village.

To that place where there's no need to think about both rightness and sin.

But, there's nothing there anymore.

The proud warriors and the strict and warm house, everything.

In addition, there's no one who can stop me anymore.

If I see the appraisal stone, my status has exceeded 10000 even if I don't use the Wrath.

I was able to repel the Ice Dragon that came to stop me without using the Wrath.

When I was a Goblin, I was taught that the Drake was a dangerous monster in the mountain range.

Even the Drake's high rank species, the Dragon can't stop me.

The present me is only a machine that kill all noticeable living things.  
My will is not there, and there's only the anger without the empty inside.  
I kill, eat, and look for the next.  
I'm the existence of that much.

Is there a meaning for me to live?  
It might be better if I didn't regain my consciousness in the fight by the  
Sword God.  
Then, I was able to be reduced into an ordinary machine that doesn't think  
of anything in a true meaning.  
Or if the Sword God killed me.

Ah, I see.  
I already want to die.  
In such a world, I don't want to live in such a state.  
Why is this world so painful?  
Why am I feeling so painful?  
I don't know.

I want to die.  
And yet, I can't die by my own will.  
My body continues to take action in order to live arbitrarily.  
Chase the prey, kill it, and eat it.

I chase the group that tries to cross the mountain range.  
I have the Country Destroyer title before I know it, and I have taken a lot of  
life in this side of the mountain range.  
Because I continued moving while recalling the Sword God's movement, I  
acquired the Sword God title too.  
The fact seemed to stain Reigar Van Rengzand somehow, and I felt sick.

I lost sight of the group that I chased after crossing the mountain range.  
Well, it doesn't matter.  
I didn't chase them because I wanted to kill them.  
Rather, I'm glad that I lost sight of them.

And yet, I was attacked by a mystery group.  
It was a strange group that used magic and the bow as the main different

from the knights that I fought before and the warrior group without unity  
that I fought before that.

I acquired the Fairy Killer after killing them, and when I tore off their  
clothes to check their identity, it was the race with pointed ears.

It's the race that seems to be called as the Elves in the Earth.

Although it was unknown why they attacked me, they died in vain.

Although the Elves were considerably strong, they were not my enemy.

There might not be someone who can kill me anymore.

It can't be helped that I began to give up like that.

But, it was still early to give up.

In front of me, a girl stands in my way.

The mouth smiles, the eyes are flaming, and it fills my fighting spirit.

It was a presence like a man-eating fiend that's unimaginable from her  
looks and elegant dress.

I sense it.

This girl is strong.

To the extent that I can be killed.

And, I had a light expectation.

## Oni vs Oni ①

---

I appraise the girl in front using the appraisal stone.  
It's fairly a long time since I use the Appraisal.  
The last time I used was on the Ice Dragon, and I didn't feel that there's a need to use it on the others.  
I understood that I could win even if I didn't appraise it by intuition.  
But, this girl is different.

『Human Vampire LV3 Sophia Keren

Status

HP : 1 4 2 7 1 / 1 4 2 7 1 (Green)

MP : 1 2 8 9 3 / 1 2 8 9 3 (Blue)

SP : 1 2 6 5 5 / 1 2 6 5 5 (Yellow)

: 1 2 6 6 1 / 1 2 6 6 1 (Red)

Average Offensive Ability : 1 2 7 3 8

Average Defensive Ability : 1 3 2 2 6

Average Magic Ability : 1 2 7 5 5

Average Resistance Ability : 1 3 2 1 9

Average Speed Ability : 1 2 7 7 4

Skill

「Higher Vampire LV8」 「Immortal Commander LV8」 「Heaven Scale LV10」 「Super-speed HP Recovery LV3」 「Magic Perception LV10」 「Magic Formula Perception LV10」 「High-speed MP Recovery LV10」 「Great MP Consumption Down LV10」 「Precise Magic Manipulation LV2」



「Magic God Act LV10」 「Magic Granting LV8」 「Great Offensive Magic Power LV10」 「High-speed SP Recovery LV10」 「Great SP Consumption Down LV10」 「Sword Hero LV2」 「Taijutsu Genius LV9」 「Great Enhanced Destruction LV2」 「Great Enhanced Blunt LV1」 「Great Enhanced Slashing LV3」 「Great Enhanced Piercing LV1」 「Great Enhanced Shock LV1」 「Enhanced Water Current LV10」 「Enhanced Freeze LV10」 「Enhanced Darkness LV9」 「Enhanced Wind LV9」 「Enhanced Soil LV9」 「Enhanced Thunder LV5」 「Enhanced Strong Acid LV8」 「Enhanced Abnormal Condition LV9」 「War God Spirit LV10」 「Vitality Granting LV6」 「Great Vitality Attack LV10」 「Water Current Attack LV10」 「Freeze Attack LV10」 「Strong Acid Attack LV10」 「Poison Synthesis LV10」 「Medicine Synthesis LV10」 「Psychokinesis LV10」 「Throw LV10」 「Shoot LV10」 「Space Maneuver LV10」 「Cooperation LV2」 「Command LV3」 「Kin Domination LV6」 「Concentration LV10」 「Thought Acceleration LV4」 「Future Vision LV4」 「Parallel Will LV2」 「High-speed Calculation LV10」 「Record LV10」 「Distant Speech LV10」 「Accuracy LV10」 「Evasion LV10」 「Great Probability Correction LV10」 「Stealth LV10」 「Concealment LV10」 「Silent LV10」 「Odorless LV10」 「Emperor」 「Presence Perception LV10」 「Danger Perception LV10」 「Movement Perception LV4」 「Heat Perception LV8」 「Space Perception LV1」 「Appraisal LV10」 「Root of Evil」 「Fire Magic LV3」 「Water Magic LV10」 「Water Current Magic LV10」 「Blue Water Magic LV7」 「Ice Magic LV10」 「Freeze Magic LV10」 「Hell Ice LV8」 「Wind Magic LV10」 「Storm Magic LV1」 「Soil Magic LV10」 「Earth Magic LV1」 「Thunder Magic LV9」 「Light Magic LV1」 「Shadow Magic LV10」 「Dark Magic LV10」 「Darkness Magic LV4」 「Poison Magic LV10」 「Treatment Magic LV10」 「Demon King LV8」 「Envy」 「Great Physical Resistance LV5」 「Fire Resistance LV5」 「Water Current Nullity」 「Freeze Nullity」 「Storm Resistance LV2」 「Earth Resistance LV2」 「Thunder Resistance LV6」 「Light Resistance LV4」 「Darkness Resistance LV4」 「Heavy Resistance LV3」 「Acid Resistance LV10」 「Corrosion Resistance LV7」 「Faint Resistance LV7」 「Abnormal Condition Nullity」 「Great Fear Resistance LV7」 「Great Heresy Resistance LV6」 「Pain Nullity」 「Sense of Pain Nullity」 「Night Vision LV10」 「Thousand Miles Eye LV4」

「Magic Eye of Grudge LV3」 「Magic Eye of Stasis LV3」 「Enhanced Five Senses LV10」 「Perception Range Expansion LV10」 「Divinity Area Expansion LV5」 「Destiny LV10」 「Heaven Mana LV10」 「Heaven Motion LV10」 「Abundant Sky LV10」 「Fortitude LV10」 「Fortress LV10」 「Heaven Path LV10」 「Heaven Protection LV10」 「Idaten LV10」 「Taboo LV2」 「 $n \% I = W$ 」 』

A little incomprehensible.

Level 3?

Human and Vampire?

Aren't there too many skills?

I exceed her in pure status.

But, as for the skills, I lose in both the quantity and the quality.

Although I have the trump card called Illusion Weapon Creation, the skills of this girl named Sophia are abnormal.

This might be seriously more than equal to me.

But, that's if I don't activate Wrath.

Although I don't intend to activate it, I don't know when I almost die.

The Wrath might activate it disregarding my will.

I mean, it will do it.

How far I can suppressed it with my will?

There will become the turning point of the match.

I die or she dies.

She might die without being able to corner me.

At the moment when my consciousness turn toward combat, I can't go easy on her.

The girl swing the greatsword held with one hand lightly that doesn't match her small body.

It's the greatsword that has the length almost the same as her height and, it's also thick and heavy.

Although it doesn't seem to have a special ability, it's a sword that excels in durability.

The distance with me was shorten in an instant, and she swung it down.

I stop it with the flame katana that I held in one hand.  
Immediately after I can't stop the blow completely, I hold out by intersecting the thunder katana that I held in the other hand with the flame katana.

Heavy!

I didn't underestimate her, but I thought that I can stop it with one hand because I exceeded her in status.

And, I intended to throw a counter with the thunder sword, but I couldn't help to completely change to defense.

Her status is raised.

The power of the War God Spirit and the Magic God Act.

And probably, the Higher Vampire's power.

『Higher Vampire : The special skill that Vampire possesses. The ability values rise by taking blood. The taken blood is stored in the body. In addition, the special effect is demonstrated according to the level. LV1 : Moon Protection, LV2 : Strong Blood, LV3 : Blood Mist, LV4 : Shadow Demon, LV5 : Demon Change, LV6 : Kin Summon, LV7 : Mistification, LV8 : Rebirth』

The Moon Protection has the effect that increases power by the waxing and waning of the moon.

The Blood Mist has the ability to make her own blood into mist and manipulate it freely. And, the Mistification has the ability to become the mist.

The Shadow Demon has the ability to summon familiar from the shadow, and the Demon Change has the ability to transform into the familiar.

The Kin Summon summons kin.

And above all, the most troublesome one is the Rebirth's ability.

It has the effect like a cheat that can recover the HP completely only one a day if the HP becomes 0 and revives.

In addition, the problem now is the ability of Strong Blood.

It's the skill that raises status using the stock of the drank blood while it's activated.

Thanks to this effect, that unexpected heavy sword attack appeared.

I activate the War God Spirit and the Magic God Act too.

With this, I regain the predominance in status.  
Although the War God Spirit is in the same level, her Magic God Act is higher than me.  
It's certain that the difference was narrowed than the state without enhancement.  
I activate the Dragon Power that's one of my trump cards.

The Dragon Power raises the status and has the effect of obstructing the other party's magic construction.  
When I was attacked by an Elf-like group, I erased the magic with this skill. The War God Spirit and the Magic God Act. Furthermore, the Dragon Power. It's my first experience to make me activate these three at the same time.

「Fu, fufufu」

The girl laughs.

「You stopped it. You stopped my attack. Fufufu!」

Crap.  
This girl is dangerous.  
She's crazy.  
Though I don't have the right to say it.

「This is fight! My first time in my life! To fight seriously!」

I shiver.  
I was not overwhelmed by the girl's intimidation.  
It's simply cold.  
The cold air drifts around the girl.  
At the same time, it begins to shroud with a red mist.

The effect of the Vampire's Blood Mist.  
In addition, this sudden change of the temperature is by the skill of the ice group.  
The opponent is showing her real ability, huh?

Then, I will do it too.  
I take out many Magic Swords from the different dimension by the Space

Storage of the Space Magic.

I make them float in the air with Psychokinesis.

And, the real combat started.

-----

-----

Author notes:

I corrected Wrath's status in Blood 26 a little.

Appraisal added

Presence Perception added

Ice Resistance LV4→LV9

## Oni vs Oni ②

---

The discomfort that seems to go through my body.  
It looks like the Oni also has begun appraising at the same time as me.  
But, the Appraisal level of the Oni is 2, so only my name can be known.  
I'm more advantageous in the first information war.

Although I know the skills and titles of the Oni, the opponent doesn't know it.

That means that I can set up something unimaginable, and as for me, I can predict what the opponent will do to some extent oppositely.  
I will make full use of the Thought Acceleration and the Future Vision, and on top of that, predict the opponent's next attack from the skill.  
As might be expected from Master's golden combo, I can obtain the evasion ability that may be said to be cowardice judging from the opponent.

I understand that the opponent's attribute is more on flame and thunder when I see the Appraisal result.

Although I have both resistance, the flame is my weakness attribute.  
It's hard to say that the thunder is my strong point, so I must be careful.

The ones that caught my eyes in the skills are Sword God, Wrath, and Illusion Weapon Creation.

『Sword God : The extremity of sword. The maximum correction is applied on movement when using the sword』

『Wrath : n % power capable of reaching the Gods. Expand the divinity area possessed personally. In exchange for parting with one's sense, combat ability skyrockets. In addition, the W system is surpassed and the the right to interfere with the M A area is obtained』

『Illusion Weapon Creation : Create weapon by consuming MP. The quality of the created weapon depends on the skill level and the consumption of MP. In addition, it's possible to give a special effect to the weapon』

Although there's the skill called Enma, this skill is not usable after all, so I ignored it.

As expected, the Sword God is the final stage of the Sword Hero skill that I have.

Although it's a skill that raises the ability of the sword, when it's the highest rank, I can't seem to win in sword skill.

In addition, because he has the Slash Nullity, I lose in the match of sword from the beginning.

Because my weapon is a heavy greatsword, there's damage of striking even if I can't cut him, and I still have a way to fight.

The Wrath is the Seven Sins series skill same as my Envy.

It looks like he hasn't activate it yet now.

Although I don't know how much status will rise if he activates it, I must prepare myself that it will rise considerably because it's a broken skill according to Master.

Even without that, I lose in the status.

And, the final one is the Illusion Weapon Creation.

The katanas held by the Oni, this world also has katana, huh? Assuming that those are made with the power of the skill, it should be endowed with special ability.

I turn my consciousness to each katana held in both hands, and activate Appraisal.

『Flame Katana Suzaku : Offensive Ability 3000, Durability 9973, Special : Divine protection, Fire attribute attack addition, Automatic repair, Automatic recovery, Magic storage : The sword created by creation』

『Thunder Katana Seiryuu : Offensive Ability 3000, Durability 9978, Special : Divine protection, Thunder attribute attack addition, Automatic repair, Automatic recovery, Magic storage : The sword created by creation』

What a high ability.....

Although my greatsword is a gem made by a famous Demon swordsmith, it's a terrific ability that can't be compared with it.

In the first place, it's strange when there are five special effects.

It's said that there's only a little Magic Swords that have special effects.

In addition, as long as I see the name, it can be thought that there's Genbu and Byakko, right?

Isn't it unfair to have more trump cards remaining?

Oh?

Come to think of it, I wonder why does he know about the Four Gods?

I never heard the story of the Four Gods in this world before.

Well, it's fine.

Rather than that, I must think about how to defeat this monster now.

Judging from the conclusion, the close combat is a suicidal act.

My tryout attack was easily defended, and when I see the status rose immediately after that, it's clear that he has applied buff.

The status is more on magic, but as far as I see the composition of the skills, I think that he's more in close combat.

If that's the case, long distance battle is an ideal by making full use of magic and the special ability of Vampire.

If he exchanges shots with me, I can see my victory.

I activate Blood Mist, and a red mist wraps me.

In addition, I activate the Water Magic, and mix it with the mist.

Red water surrounds me.

Fufu, he's surprised.

This is the strategy that I thought out by combining the Vampire's ability and magic.

Although I can't put Acid Attack in magic, I can remove the limitation if I mix it with Blood Mist like this once.

Although I don't know the detailed theory, it's something like a trick.

A tsunami of strong acid that melts if it's touched.



That changes form as I want and attacks.  
This technique that Master named as Vermilion Sea.  
One of my main weapons.

That katana can't defend against it, right?  
That's why, the Oni only have the choice to approach me for a close combat while avoiding it.  
I keep a distance with him and intercept him so that it won't happen.

Yes, I predicted it.  
The action that the Oni took betrayed my prediction.  
Innumerable swords appear out of nowhere.

『Exploding Sword : Offensive Ability 2500, Durability 100, Special : Fire attribute attack addition, Self-destruction, Flying sword : The sword created by creation』

Ah, this is bad.

I cover my body instinctively with the Vermilion Sea.  
In the next moment, innumerable swords come flying and pierce the Vermilion Sea that I made as a shield.  
And, explode.  
About half of the Vermilion Sea vanish.

It's like a missile.  
Hey, isn't that cheating?  
Not only in close combat, but you're also properly strong in long distance battle.  
Like this, it's a different story.

But, I wonder why.  
I can't help being fun.  
He make full use of the strategy to overturn my prediction with only one skill called Illusion Weapon Creation.  
What will fly out next?  
There's somewhat an exciting feeling like the time to open a mystery package.

I wonder what will he show me next?

## Oni vs Oni ③

---

Isn't this bad?

Isn't this breaking the rules?

A red liquid draws near me.

While melting the surrounding trees.

I think it's probably the effect of a strong acid attack, the speed at which the tree dissolves is not normal.

the red liquid completely melts the form of anything it touches as it passes.

Even with my defence it would be dangerous if I touch it directly.

It attacks limitlessly in all directions.

Because it's a liquid it's movement is unrestricted.

Futhermore it's movements are unexpectedly quick.

I fire an explosion sword while fleeing from the red tidal wave.

The 5 explosive swords I fired approach the girl and were obstructed by a thick wall of red liquid just before they hit.

It was blocked.

A defence that can also be used to attack is troublesome.

Although the explosion from the explosion sword can disperse it to a degree it's replenished immediately.

There is a limit to the number of explosion swords so I can not waste my shots.

Compared to my opponent who can keep fighting as long as they have MP.

The end of the MP isn't in sight.

It recovers rapidly as soon as I use it.

If you aim to exhaust MP you must assume it'll be a protracted fight.

As well as the magic swords I have stocked, it seems necessary to hastily construct magic swords in the middle of this fight.

Though I thought that, my opponent doesn't seem to mind having a long battle at all.

The girl's shadow swells greatly and something like a dark red wolf shape crawls out from it.

One of the Vampire's abilities, Shadow Demon.

『Shadow Demon Lv-

Status

HP: 3000/3000 (Green)

MP: 1/1 (Blue)

SP: 2500/2500 (Yellow)

: 2500/2500 (Red)

Average Offensive Power: 3000

Average Defensive Power: 2500

Average Magical Power: 1

Average Resistance Power: 1500

Average Speed: 3000

Skill

[Greater Enhanced Destruction Lv2] [Greater Enhanced Damage Lv1]

[Greater Enhanced Slashing Lv1] [Greater Enhanced Impact Lv1] [Strong Acid Attack Lv8]』

Wait a minute.

Isn't it too strong?

This is much stronger than the monsters I see around...

I'm amazed to learn that it even has some skills.

Furthermore, despite thinking there's only one more come out of her shadow one by one.

8 Shadow Demons in total line up before the girl.

And they dash out the moment the girl raises her hand.

The red tidal wave and the dark red shadow demon attack me simultaneously.

No, this will be impossible to avoid.

As I avoid the red tidal wave somehow, a Shadow Demon lunges to the point I evaded to.

I am bitten by the fang of the Shadow Demon without being able to finish dealing with it.

I cut down the Shadow Demon which bit me and launch a thunderbolt at the remaining Shadow Demons who are leaping at me.

The next moment, water falls from overhead.

I feel pain as my skin melts at the same time.

It's been a while since I took damage.

However it's not to the extent that I can't stand.

I don't have acid resistance, however the damage can be considerably reduced by my defence

I release the power of fire and thunder to blow away the red water which was clinging to my body.

If I continue taking this without doing anything, it'll become a fatal wound.

The girl also understands this.

For this reason she continues to turn her eyes towards me.

The eyes which contained the power of Demon Eye.

The Grudge and Stasis Curse Demon Eyes.

The Grudge Curse Demon Eye absorbs my HP MP and SP.

I also have a skill called Grudge Curse, the effect seems to be similar as well. The Demon Eye can absorb the power of the opponent just by looking at them. I can't use my skill unless I'm touching my opponent directly.

I think it's performance is slightly too good to only have to see them.

With only a little bit being absorbed my HP doesn't change much.

The Stasis Demon Eye cause the abnormal status paralysis.

Though both are troublesome, the Stasis Demon Eye are particularly bad.

It'll be impossible to do anything if I become paralyzed.

Though I have resistance the effect may accumulate over time and I'll be paralyzed.

As expected the worst part is I have to get rid of that red tidal wave endlessly.

If so how long until I die.

Die.

Huh?

I should want to die.

Despite this I'm thinking about how to win.  
Why?

My body seems to ignore the bewilderment of my heart and moves independantly.  
At the risk of receiving damage I thrust into a Shadow Demon and cut it down.

Of course as I hit the Shadow Demon the red tidal wave takes the opportunity to attack me.

My body is being swallowed and melted.  
I blow it off with thunder and fire.

Hmm?

Is the output weak?

I'm startled and look at the thunder sword and fire sword.  
Half the blade of the thunder and fire swords has been melted and the durability has greatly decreased.

I've been had.

Even if my body could endure it my weapons could not.  
Though I don't know whether or not you aimed for it, having my weapons destroyed is really disadvantageous for me.  
Though it's bad it's not the worst.

I pour MP into the thunder and flame swords.  
Restoration.

As the skill level of Illusion Weapon Creation went up I became able to repair magic swords.  
With this the thunder and fire sword are also fine.

However the MP cost can't be taken lightly.  
While Illusion Weapon Creation is convenient the consumption of MP is intense.

I cannot restore them over and over again.  
When it comes to this I'm at a greater disadvantage in a drawn out battle.

To win I have no choice but to fight in close combat without losing to my rage before my MP runs out.  
I have no choice but to use the magic swords stored in a different dimension generously.  
This girl is that strong.  
I can't win if I'm stingy.

The girl summons Shadow Demons again.  
A stance completely devoted to long distance battle.  
Then it's essential I get close.

Again.  
Once again I think of winning.  
If it's this strong girl she'll kill me.  
That will be fine.  
Shouldn't that be fine?  
Why am I think of winning?  
While being conflicted I rush towards the girl.

## Oni Vs Oni ④

---

Wait, don't joke around!?

Even after taking Vermilion Sea head on, the damage he took is almost zero!

In addition, the bites of the pochi(Dog)-types are not effective.

Among the shadow demons that I can summon my pochi-type Shadow Demons boast the highest attack capabilities.

Although I do have the piyo(Bird)-types for surveillance and the chyyu(Mouse)-types for assassinations, if you are talking about the highest attack power, it is definitely the pochi-types.

The shadow demons that I summon have several skills similar to me. But the pochi-types do possess some specialized physical skills.

Even after receiving those attacks from the pochi-types, not even a little damage is inflicted on the oni.

The difference in the status seems a little too much huh..

At present, I have a hunch that I can grasp the upper hand but advancing closer is probably dangerous.

It will be good if the Demon Eye of Stasis is effective against him. But, should I not let the oni come closer to continue controlling him? TL: seems weird but 近づけず is the negative form

That's probably a little harsh

If it's Master's eyes, it will probably work.

Are Demon Eyes race specific? Is it a skill that can't be obtained without special talent? In my case I was able to obtain it because my race is Vampire.

Master's Evil Eyes are the more powerful version and my Demon Eyes are the degraded version.

Still, the only difficult part is it's acquisition and I think the effect is nasty even if I say so myself.

Even the oni can't get through these Demon Eyes.

My current method of defeating the oni is to use my Demon Eye of Stasis to seal it's movement or damage him little by little to kill it.

Either way, I must resign myself to a long battle.

Sure enough, the oni lunged in prepared to take damage.

That's right.

If neither Vermilion Sea nor the pochi-types prove fatal, rather than giving priority to evasion, it's better to bring him into close combat and take some damage.

I think I understand that a drawn out battle is disadvantageous for my opponent, on the other hand a short decisive battle is disadvantageous for me.

However, do you think I'll obediently let you do that?

I release the magic I have stored.

I start parallel will.

I add ice and darkness magic to Vermilion Sea to attack the oni.

Ice and dark spears fly and pierce the body of the oni.

Ah, it didn't pierce.

Because some blood flowed it seems to have damaged him a little, but it has not pierced through it's body completely.

After all his status and resistance skills are high and above all else the magic obstruction of Dragon Power is troublesome.

Compared to the cost to use it the inflicted damage is insignificant.

However it's not 0.

Constant attacks will surely whittle down the oni's HP.

The damage dealt is slightly higher than the rate of Automatic Recovery.

In addition I have succeeded in slowing it down with multiple attacks.

As it is, it's my victory.

Though I don't think it'll be easy.

Look, a sword came out from space.

Hey, that's a lot!

Wawawa-wait!

There are hundreds of them!?

Huh, they are all exploding swords?

If that many swords explode won't this whole area vanish!?

That's bad.

Although it's far away there are students from my school nearby.

It can't be helped, right?

If that's true I'll have to stop holding back my trump card and perform it here.

The swords fly.

That is like a wall of blades.

A weapon in order to slice, pierce, and even explode the enemy's body.

I invoke magic towards the group of swords.

Ice Prison Magic [Shining Mist]

A beautiful mist that shines white.



It's actually a mist of death that freezes and shatters everything it touches into flakes

It mixes with my Blood Mist and becomes a shining vermilion mist.

My greatest attack that I've not even shown to Master.

If I had to name it would it be Shining Blood Mist?

Shining Blood Mist collides with the group of swords.

the swords explode and the shock attacks the Shining Blood Mist.

However the impact made everything freeze and it isn't possible melt nor blow away all of the Shining Blood Mist flakes away

It's all useless before the radiance that even freezes explosions.

Indeed that should be the case, but the Shining Blood Mist has been reduced by more than half, only about 30% remains.

The boasted flying swords are blocked and I set the remaining Shining Blood Mist on the dumbfounded oni.

The oni came to his senses, pulls a new sword from space and wields it.

At the same time the the ground swells and it becomes a huge wall that blocks the Shining Blood Mist.

However expecting that wall to prevent my ultimate technique, aren't you making light of me a little?

The Shining Blood Mist breaks down the material with acid, rapidly freezes it and shatters it.

Regular dirt can't become a shield against it.

The wall of dirt is ruined without any resistance and the Shining Blood Mist approaches the oni.

The oni attempts to counterbalance it with flames.

As a result the flames are overwhelmed and it takes away the oni's right arm.

In the end the power of the flames is decreased considerably and he only has one arm remaining.

With luck on my side it's over with this. Though it thought very well, it seems things didn't go that well.

Although, since it lost one arm will it be able to endure my pursuit?

Vermilion Sea and Pochi-types attack the oni so the Shining Blood Mist can chase him.

Again and again, I construct new magic chasing it making further attacks.

Again and again and again, one of the parallel wills begins preparations for Shining Mist.

Drowning in Vermilion Sea, getting bitten by pochi and pierced by magic.

Before it finishes pulling through, another Shining Blood Mist approaches. Can it endure this?

At the moment I was convinced of my victory the Vermilion Sea, Pochi and magic were blown away, cut and scattered and a blade was half pushed into my body.

What happened?

Damage, did I receive damage?

I who am protected by Heaven Scale?

After being blown off away and rolling on the ground, I get up and check my body. My right arm is partially torn up.

Though it regenerates immediately, the problem is that I can not understand how the oni managed to damage my body.

However when I look up and face the oni I understand the answer.

All Status 99999.

It's impossible.

I wonder if my head is a little strange?

Although I joke like this, it's not necessarily unlikely.

"GAAAAAAAAA!"

The oni howls.

A howl only intent on destruction and without a fragment of reason.

I suddenly remembered something.

Wrath.

The skill that I was cautious of.

It seems that it has been activated.

The increase in status has far exceed my miscalculated assumption.

Though I thought the limit was double, this is hopeless.

It might be a little bad.

## Oni vs Oni ⑤

---

Oh, I have expected this.

Wrath has been triggered.

It happened against my will

Even if wrath is activated, I did not lose my will.

What does this mean?

I'm not sure.

Massacring during the time I lost my sanity or not being able to do anything while being shown an atrocity... Which is better?

Whichever it is, it's still fine.

I'm shocked however.

Even with wrath active, the damage is still insignificant

Normally, it will not be strange if a single sweeping punch split the girl's body in two, but this time, the blow cuts the the girl's arm in half.

Even if her status exceeded 10,000, it's just weird for her to receive my attack infused with wrath.

Taking a closer look, there were seems to be white scales on the girl's skin.

Rather, it resembles a snake's scale.

She has the Heaven Scale skill which I thought only dragons can have those  
It's a mystery why she has a skill limited to dragons, still thanks to that, her  
defense skyrocketed which prevented my attack

Moreover, the arm that was nearly torn, closed up immediately

It's hard and recovers fast.

On top of that, in long distance combat, because she reduces the number of  
hits it's harder to deal damage.

Can I defeat her through normal means?

Although, I can't beat her even with Wrath activated.

Against this girl, I have understood the importance of skills.

This girl is inferior when it comes to status, but is undoubtedly superior in  
terms of skills.

Still, with the huge difference in status, I can overturn her skills.

I cut the girl's body with my sword.

The girl can't follow my movements.

She couldn't defend in time

Even with her high defense due to Heaven Scale, if I continuously attack her  
with the strength that cut her arms into half, her HP will run out.

While being slashed from every direction, the girl invoked an ice magic.

It seems similar to the red diamond dust magic when I previously still had  
my arm.

But unlike earlier, the situation is different.

The red diamond dust hits my body, yet I remained unscathed.

Her eyes widened.

That was a fatal gap, I took the opportunity and swung my sword at her  
neck.

There was a feedback.

It felt hard.

The katana that penetrates was shaken off.

Her head flew in the air.

The appraisal showed that her HP is decreasing rapidly over time.

The girl caught her head and put it back on her neck.

Wha!?

What was that!?

My heart was taken over by surprise, then Wrath swiftly overruled to deal with it.

If the neck won't do, the heart should.

In vampire exterminations of ancient times, they skewered the heart.

A high speed thrust was driven through her chest.

The girl somehow catches the sword

Immediately after stopping the blow, the sword shattered, then the girl was blown away.

The power has been emphasized too much, the attribute seems to bias more on shock rather than pierce.

The sword was broken because of that, it didn't even reach the girl.

Moreover, being blown by the impact, the girl incidentally reached an advantageous distance.

Losing my reason to wrath would put me at a disadvantage.

When I lose myself to Wrath, I would be seen as a berserker who runs wild.

But, apparently my skill remains.

The sword god skill in particular.

Even if I lost my reason, the skill won't be lost.

Still, unable to make a sound judgement, I would be prone to make wrong decisions.

The moment we separated, the girl started recovering.

The magic covered the girl's neck with light.

The cut on her neck turned disappeared.

Ain't that cheating? I thought.

I'm really amazed by the pseudo-immortality.

Still, it's not really immortality.

In fact, her HP has been reduced quite considerably.

Even if it was cured physically, cutting her neck severely damaged her.

When the same thing happened again, she won't be able to endure it.

That said, she has the immortality and the resurrection skill as a vampire.

With these two skills, even limiting to resurrection, she just won't die.

Whatever kind of attack I do, she'd be able to withstand it.

I should want to use my spare energy to escape

She knows about it.

Even with the Wrath active, I still couldn't win.

Then, I just have to escape to survive.

It might be a little difficult. But if the girl who have abundance ways of attacking and an immortal body only defends, I might just be able to escape this.

That's why, I ran.

The girl laughed on my hopeless thoughts.

The uninterested eyes clearly shows intention.

Is there something else?

The details of the skill "Envy" was hidden during appraisal, that makes me anxious.

From it's name, I think the its power is comparable with Wrath, but how will it overturn the situation?

The girl has wounds all over her body.

For now, my lost arm has completely regenerated. I took a sword from an empty space.

Even if envy's power is comparable to wrath, will I be able to overturn this disadvantage on skills?

However, I can see in her face that she's certainly confident.

Then, let's believe.

That she can beat me.

Then, I won't worry about anything,

I will die, just as I wished before.

Die

Thinking that my body will be finally be free, my heart throbbed

Am I afraid?

Of death.

After killing so many, is it too late to be afraid of dying?

I'm really selfish.

Scary.

But I don't have any choice but to die.

Is there any reason for me to live on in this state?

What is it worth?

There shouldn't be any.

Then, I have no choice but to die.

Yet, it scares me.

Showing my selfish desire to live, I moved away from the girl's slash

The girl tries to do something

Darkness, nothing but darkness, absolute darkness

A man appeared before my eyes.

## Oni vs Oni ⑥

---

Who the heck is this guy?

A black man suddenly fell from the sky.

A man covered in pure black armor.

No, should I say that his body is made of armor.

Or possibly a steel shell.

『Impossible to appraise』

The man's identity is unknown

As far as I know, this is only displayed when I use appraisal on Master.

Someone like Master?

If that's so, then this is one ridiculous monster.

The man stood up between me and the Oni, with me on his back and the Oni on his front.

Despite the shocks that comes with the land sinking in, he stood up from his knees making a daunting pose.

The thirst for blood sends chills down my spine.

The Oni, recognizing him as an enemy, drew his sword

The man took the blow without a care.



The sword that the Oni was holding immediately shattered.

I can see it.

According to my perception skill, the man had spread a barrier

It's similar to the Dragon God Barrier Ariel uses.

However, it's not the same

The barrier in the man's body is on a higher level, with a more complex composition

I understand the extent of the exceptional performance that the barrier possesses, but I do not know fully how effective it is .

The Oni discarded the broken sword, then brings out another from an empty space.

At the same time, the man dodges the second slash from the other arm which just regenerated.

The man, who was troubled with the swinging arms, crushed them.

Both of the Oni's arms

The Oni, who should be driven with madness, stepped back and screamed.

In that one step the Oni made, the man casually steps forward, then kicks the legs of the Oni, breaking them.

The Oni crashed to the ground.

The chain of events looks like it was done slowly.

The man easily crushed the swinging Oni's sword and arm and during the Oni's retreat, he lightly kicked the Oni away.

It seemed like that.

Nevertheless, it's impossible for the Oni to avoid the damage.

That Oni who couldn't be damaged even with my strongest attack

The man grasped the head of the Oni who fell to the ground and lifted it up.

Should I stop them?

Don't joke with me.

That's my prey

Don't suddenly come and steal it!

I release Vermilion Sea towards the man's back without holding back.

The moment the huge amount of red water reached the man, it evaporated like mist.

「Eh ? 」

It can't be helped that I raised such a stupid cry

Even if it is stopped by the barrier, in a flashier way, it felt like the water slammed into a wall.

The moment the Vermilion sea hits the barrier, it just vanished completely, just like it never existed in the first place. Even sounds are swallowed by the barrier

In any case, that was my trump card that I was going to use against the Oni Truly, my last trump card.

Envy.

The skill that forcefully disables enemy skills

Master reminded me never to use it . But if I don't use it now, when can i ever use it!

「Stop that」

Before I know it, the man is standing in front of me.

While I was lost in thought, the man approached me.

I don't know when he moved

Possibly, I couldn't remember him slowly walking towards me and he's now in front of me.

「That skill erodes your soul, just like that Oni, don't use it if you don't want to lose sight of yourself」

The man's hand reached my head

Slowly

Yet, I can't avoid it.

My body won't listen to me, It's as if I'm paralyzed

And then, the man's hand reached my head.

It was such a gentle hand, even in this situation, I did feel at ease.

As if melting, my consciousness faded away.

\* \* \* \* \*

Administrator Kuro laid down the sleeping girl gently

Then, he faced the Oni whose feet had been crushed

「Gaaaaaaaaaaaaa !」

The Oni roared.

Hearing the roar, Kuro's face distorted

「You're also, a pitiful victim」

Various emotions can be seen on the distorted man's face.

The emotion is chaotic and can't be expressed with words.

「Sorry, but I won't let you go. I won't kill you, but I won't set you free. I won't forgive you. That's because you got involved with us.」

And the battle begins

However, it was one-sided trampling, it couldn't even be called a battle

The Oni's swords couldn't hurt the man, it's being broken like a paper scraps.

In contrast, the Man's attacks hurt the Oni.

From the other side it can be seen as the man beating him lightly, but the strengthened body of the Oni is being crushed to the bone.

Then left alone after injuring it to some degree.

Waiting for the Oni to recover his wounds.

And then, the Oni is harmed once again.

The spectacle continued for a while, finally, the Oni stopped swinging his sword.

Regeneration skill isn't infinite, the status's effect is showing up.

His power is exhausted.

At the same time, Wrath, which was making it possible for the Oni to move, also loses its effect.

The Oni falls down feebly.

The man looked down on the Oni and spat out a sigh.

「Are you satisfied with this ? 」

A single white spider gazed motionlessly at the man, as he spoke.

「I know, if I kill this Oni, I will turn you bastard and D into my enemy, right ? 」

The white spider didn't say anything

「Even if this guy is a victim. The anger I am feeling now, venting my anger by hitting anyone makes me feel refreshed. It can't be helped, this is my revenge. 」

He muttered feeling more refreshed

The white spider didn't respond to his mumbling.

---

## Vampire Rearing Plan • Continued

---

Returns to chronological order.

\*\*\*

During the stay in town, I made the Vampire girl practice magic.

It's fine letting her use the skill points but it may be because I barely have any skill point myself, but if possible I wanted to have her keep them without using them.

This is bad, I'm developing a poor person's mentality.

Oh well, isn't it fine?

That's why I decided to have the vampire girl watch and learn it.

The attribute I've chosen is Dark.

This is the result of the Demon King's appraisal of the vampire girl's attributes. In order the good ones are Ice, Water and Dark. The weak ones in order are Light, Fire and Lightning.

To tell the truth, I wanted to train her in Ice and Water magic, however unfortunately I can not use either Ice or Water magic.

Because I have been separated from the system, the magic I can use is slightly different from the ones of this world.

How should I put it, the magic that I use is Orthodox, the magic of the system is unorthodox.

With magic of the system, a strange elemental attribute is incorporated. (okay)

Properly speaking, the water which comes from water magic is water, but it adds in an additional attribute.

And the amount of damage increases and decreases by calculating the opponent's weakest attributes and defense number

When I was within the system, fire was my greatest weak point.

However now I don't have weaknesses like.

Because it was the fire attribute which I had trouble dealing with, not fire itself.

Generally between an equivalent water ball or fireball, if I said which would deal greater damage, it would be an ordinary fireball

Despite this, in this world both will be the same damage.

Isn't that point strange?

Generally I agree that if you hit something with water it'll deal damage, but what about light and darkness?

They would be physically impossible to deal damage with.

This is the additional characteristic effect of the attributes.

For example, fire which originally deals a lot of damage has its damage adjusted.

Whereas water and earth, deals a small amount of damage and the amount of damage is adjusted up.

With things like Dark and Light which are originally incorporeal, damage is added

It's added respectively.

D was also the one that made useless elaborate specifications.

Though the strong and weak points are extremely well-made, strictly speaking, the purpose of the system are redundant factors. D is just playing around.

There are game elements here and there, but I think the best example is the attributes.

Well, I can't reproduce it this concept of attributes by magic.

This happens based on the system. I'm not a part of it, so I cannot use it.

The only exception is darkness, the other magic is similar, but the contents are completely different, it'll only be magic.

Even if you learn it, it probably won't lead to the acquisition of a skill.

Whilst magic outside the system sounds good, within the system it is just a degradation of the magic skill.

Because attributes amount is subtracted.

So I decided to have her learn dark magic which is an exception as it's identical in the system.

Why is Dark magic the only exception? Because only this magic exists normally outside the system.

As magic used by the evil god D.

Ah- Oh well.

She proclaims herself the worst evil god.

Even if dark magic can be used, it isn't a mystery.

Well, when I got deified I received 「God's basic course」 which clearly described D as a god who controlled darkness.

Yep.

That's why, because dark magic is her forte, it was original magic which has been incorporated into the system

Therefore the same magic can be used even if you can not use the system.

When learning by seeing the same magic, you can acquire the skill faster.

Or rather

I was lucky that the vampire girl has an aptitude for the darkness attribute.

For the time being I'll let her learn Dark magic as a trial and determine the other attributes based on that.

And so, I left a clone to instruct her in magic while I went to town with the Demon King.

Conclusion.

There is no sign of progress at all.

あんれー？

Huuh-?

Was the method wrong?

That's strange.

I was able to memorize it that way, it's impossible for it to not be possible.

Mmm?

No, it's still the first day.

If I try to think about it, I might not have understood the sense of using magic if I didn't have the skill from the start.

If I assume so, it is not necessary to be impatient and I should look at it in the long term.

I won't hurry her in particular. Let's have her continue as is.

More. Than. That!

Food, food!



Alcohol, alcohol!

The Demon King's cooking is delicious.

Her long life isn't just for show.

Her skill is professional level and the ingredients used are also good as we weren't frugal on spending.

It's impossible for this to become disgusting!

The time of supreme bliss has come this evening!

Let's eat!

"Ah, Shiro got drunk immediately."

"Shouldn't you stop her?"

"It's futile even if I stop her."

Somehow it seems really loud outside, but right now I feel good so I'll let em off with the rice that is full of delicious happiness and flowing sake, you've finally done it, me!

"Excuse me, the young lady is getting licked though?"

"I think it is a necessary expense to get licked, is what I have decided. It would be best to not mess with a drunk Shiro."

"That's a problem. It will be necessary to stop her in an emergency."

"Gee- , don't ya know it's impossible for me to stop Shiro?"

Tender.

Ah it's getting excessive but the Demon King is getting angry so won't it be good to stop?

It can't be helped, I'll hold back.

I'm great!

“Yes, yes. Let go of the sleeping young lady’s hand.”

“Muu-”

If I really have to, then I guess there’s no choice.

“Then, I’ll lay you on a bed”

“Yes please”

Muu-

What an irritating face-.

Not enjoying alcohol is bad.

“Drink.”

“Yes?”

“Drink it-!”

I poke the bottle into her mouth and pour the alcohol in.

Isn’t that a good way of drinking, dear customer.

Just like that, chug! chug!

“Buhoo!?”

Ah- It was spat out.

What a waste.

“W-What?”

“What an irritating face!”

I hit her with the empty bottle.

‘Just from becoming a vampire-urgurgurgurgrug, pathetic’  
I begin to long windedly tell the story of my hardships when I was reborn as a spider.

People don’t realize how blessed they are just by being able to stand!  
I’ll make sure ya’ll understand this today, I ain’t lettin’ ya sleep!

\*\*\*

Good morning.

Huh?

Isn’t it already the afternoon.

Uwah, didn’t I over sleep?

Then isn’t this good afternoon?

“Good morning”

I heard some very refreshing greetings.

Turning around and looking back, Mera has a bright dazzling smile.

Hmm?

Was he always this kind of character?

“Thank you for yesterday. Thanks to you I made a breakthrough.”

Yesterday?

Did something happen?

“What’s important is what one accomplishes not what one becomes right. I’ve decided what I should accomplish. Until yesterday I worried too much about what I’d become and my resolution was shaken.”

Um-

I can’t follow the conversation?

“I am prepared from now on. I’ve accepted that I am a vampire and I will protect the young lady.”

Ah, yes.

Really? Please do your best.

Eh?

How should I comment besides this?

## What I can do now.

---

I left the town.

I will keep the delicious food and alcohol at this time.

Oh my God!

Well, it can't be helped.

I can't drink alcohol outside as expected

Also, if you take in bliss continuously, you'll get bored eventually.

Things like this needs a cool-off period.

I understand a little more about the joys of an after work beer for salarymen.

If I have a complaint, it would be about the vampire girl not learning magic at all.

Far from learning, as she seems to be unable to grasp the magic I worry for her future.

Well, but I can't say that to the person either.

It's good that I'm a God

This is the result of my efforts.

But, it's painful to be completely excluded from the system.

To be frank, the things I can do now as pales in comparison to the previous me.

I take out a thread.

I'm still able to properly make threads, not as a skill but because I'm originally a spider.

In fact, since it is now out of the system framework, I can completely customize the thread.

I can't help but say that I got weak on everything else.

Thanks to the magic not being able to attach parts of the removed attributes, it weakened.

All except Darkness system, Space Magic, Therapy Magic and Heresy Magic attribute is not present.

Even with Therapy magic, since I become a God, I regenerate even without the use of magic, so it's useless.

As the space magic does not receive any more assistance from the system anymore, invoking it becomes unstable. Therefore, I need to practice it.

Heresy Magic can be used. Well, there are no opportunities to use it.

There is also the fact that, depending on the enemy there are types of magic that are rendered useless, the only magic that can essentially be used is darkness, so to speak.

Well, that's only when thinking about combat, there's no problem when using it in daily life.

I can make self-shaved ice from ice.

Though I didn't do that.

I'm not resistant

Because resistance involves attributes, my defense-system is gone.

Abnormal state resistance might be disabled, so I eat normal food.

It is inconvenient that I'm in such a state

I can't do anything now, almost all I've done has an attribute.

Space Magic is a bit special.

The other attributes are inconsequential but out of those that I can't use anymore, the one that shocked me the most is Poison

The poison that supported me to make the finest threads, a peerless one is now gone.

All poisons in this world has poison attribute.

There's no chemically made poison, just magically made.

That's why, it's not really called poison, but more like "A continuous magic damage"

I was producing poison via poison synthesis and only water came out!

If you see it from the magic perspective or the system's, it's genuine H<sub>2</sub>O

That's because poison resistance is in poison attribute, to tell you the truth, the poison has no meaning

There's no chemically made poison in this world because of the system, the amount of poison won't affect anything.

生成されないってだけで、持ち込めないってわけじゃないから、地球から硝酸カリあたりを拝借してくれば普通に使えるけど。

It isn't created, because it can't be brought in. However, if I use potassium nitrate from this world, I can make it.

The only one who can do it now is Kuro

Next is the evil eye.

The usable and non-usable ones are separated.

The usable ones are Farsight, Foresight, and Destruction eye.

The non-usable eyes are Grudge, Paralysis and Magnet

Farsight is like a telescope and it is easy to use.

Foresight is a bit weakened, but it's still not unusable.

Without the system's assistance, math process becomes extremely complicated, it has been a burden to use, but I can still use it.

Destruction, yup, I can use it.

As the things i can't use are all the attributes, It can't be helped.. really can't be helped

Those that affect the HP through the system such as Grudge, paralysis and magnet is attributed.

Thread, poison, magic, and evil eyes.

These four were my biggest weapons, now, one was lost, and two were half-usable

It's a sign that I've weakened.

Why is that not obvious?

There is no way God is a weak existence.

Of course it'll reduce what I can do.

There's no doubt.

But even if the things I can do has reduced, the quality has increased exponentially.

First of all, Status.

Since I'm out of the system, my precise status doesn't exist.

However, as the physical capabilities are improved by magic, similar effects to this world's status can also be displayed.

But, unlike the fixed status, I can freely adjust it.

You can say that my physical capabilities can be controlled more freely.

As my magical power cannot be compared to before apotheosis, thus my physical capabilities have been reinforced and my status would easily be over 100,000.

Since the upper limit is 99999, it is impossible to win against me in status.

Moreover, 100, 000 is under normal circumstances. If it's in a battle, the output can also increase a little more.



I can also penetrate the Demon King's Physical Nullify because the load exceeds the upper limit the skill can tolerate.

It's called bulldozing.

Even with that, no one can defeat Kuro in this world.

D's gift 「God's basic course」, also describes the minimum amount of power usage required as God.

I may be the lowest rank but, it's possible to get the battle ability just to call oneself a God.

Also, even I lost my powers and my skills, my memory of using it is not lost.

The attribute from system can't be reproduced, but, with time, it is possible to make something similar to it.

Among the skills I've lost, I think I can develop techniques similar to them.

For the meantime, I want to restore evil eye.

To do that, I isolated my body in a different space and

I made a clone collect the babies which had been born from the revival eggs so I could absorb them.

The power of each individual one isn't much. Because the imitation Parallel Will isn't much different, I put each in charge of reproducing an ability.

I'm repeatedly working hard, even though my main body is idle.

The swan gracefully moves on the water's surface, to make it happen it's moving it's feet furiously.

My main body isn't lazy.

As nai as it could possibly be.

That's how I trained in a concealed place in the middle of the journey.

Fu~ I want this vampire girl to follow my example a little.

## Like I'd live in this world! I'm going home!

---

The glances from other people are becoming annoying after I became a person.

Ugh, annoying.

Those stares are annoying.

Especially from the men.

First they look at my face, but then don't you think it's rude to stare at my bodyline? (Pun:Kumo you sexy beast, -I mean spider) (ED[Missere Meow]: I fap to Shiraori's smexy body every time)

I'm wearing a loose robe to cover my body as much as possible, but there are limits. Like, when my neckline is exposed, suddenly I get goosebumps.

But I'm a spider.(Pun: But that's forbidden love!)

I know that there's that kind of fetish, but I didn't expect that I'd become a target of such.

Is my hairstyle bad?

Is doing triple braid exposing my nape is bad?

Should I undo it?

However, if I undo it then I'd have to wear THAT.

It's like I can't fool the people's eyes and prevent them all from focusing on me.

Hm?

I can do it right?

I mean, isn't this easy?

Isn't this easy with the camouflage skill?

Even if I don't use a skill, I can use a similar magic as substitute perhaps?

Let's start the other body camouflage magic immediately  
Good luck, other me!

I kept on traveling like that.  
Little by little, I can make skills.  
It's thanks to my other body that's working hard.

With an extra body, I need to increase the energy allowance.  
I can't use spawning skill anymore, so it's troublesome to make an extra body.

Just chop of a part of my body, and connect them together, and finish!

The lost part will just regenerate itself.  
So much energy is consumed in production that my body is worn out  
Now, I can mass produce 100 bodies a day.  
With the steady increase, the work efficiency improved, that's why I'll just speed up even more.

An event has occurred.  
It occurred in a certain place in town  
Because Maou's traveling expenses are exhausted, we dropped off to the adventurer's guild  
It looks like the adventurer's guild is a bank  
Maou has stored money there.  
By the way, Maou is also registered as an adventurer.  
But she can't do much because it would be a huge rumor.

Since I was interested in the adventurer's guild, I decided to go with her.  
Adventurer's guilds are fantasy's standard spot, I want to visit it at least once.

I visited the adventurer's guild with such lighthearted feelings, and a tragedy happened.

"Oh, a beauty!"

I suddenly got caught by drunk men.  
Speaking about being in the adventurer's guild for the first time, surveying the inside of the building with great interest becomes futile.  
Speaking of, in addition to my new human body, whilst there was also no possibility which can give me harm, it was also bad that I was careless.  
That's why I was late to notice the hostile approach of the drunk adventurers.  
His hand was already on my shoulder when I noticed him.

I, who was not accustomed with physical contact stiffened.  
From there, I moved like an amateur martial artist.  
It's a shame that the opponent wasn't flung quickly.  
I did well reacting with that stiff body. The drunk men dared to do more.

He touched me.

"Oh ! She's a slender under clothing type isn't she?"

He touched me.

For the first time in my life, I was touched

Normally, in such situation I should just blush and shout "Kyaa!" ?

That might be the right answer, but I can't do it.

On the contrary, I turned pale and fainted.

When I came into, I was lying down in the break room in the adventurer's guild.

With Maou beside me.

"You okay?"

The Maou's face consists of 10% worry, 90% anxiety.

Her restless worry shows up in her face.

She should worry about me that much

For the meantime I nod.

Yeah, I'm okay.

It's just that my breast are rubbed.

No, not a bit, not even a bit.

\*Knock sound\*

The drunktard from earlier came in.

And BANG! When I noticed, I was already at the corner of the ceiling, taking refuge.

I-It's not scary

I said it's not scary!

"Come on! She's scared because you did that."

Another man came from the drunk man's behind and beat his head mercilessly.

"Sorry, I'm really sorry"

The sobered man apologizes in DOGEZA  
It's fine, I forgive you, I forgive you already so get out already!  
Just get a little bit farther away.  
Go somewhere!  
Shoo! Shoo!

While I kept saying those in my mind, Maou chased out the adventurer.

"Shiro-chan, you're bad at this aren't you?"

"I'm not good at talking with people, do you think I'd be okay with touching?"

"That's true."

Ah. The devil's laughing face shows that she holds my weakness now.

"Just to tell you, If you tell someone about this, I'll destroy the world."

I said it with a straight face.

The smug-face of Maou froze

I was exposed to such an ungraceful abomination by surprise this time, but  
I will not forgive those who will sexually harass me.

N O T O U C H !

I'd normally whack them before they can even touch me

However, those eyes are scary.

The high level of fear resistance I've lost, to actually drive me into a corner.

I mean, I was seriously weak against that guy's hand.

While I have imagined that situation in my head many times and have  
prepared against it, when it actually happened I couldn't do anything.

No, I believe that humans are scary.

Men. Scary.

C-Calm down

I'm okay, I'm okay.

It's special this time, as long as I don't do anything, I won't be attacked. I  
think.

Ah, the last time I was attacked in the city.

No good!

Why does the race of 'man' exist in this world?!

That's right, it's the men's fault.

Would the problem be solved if I eliminate men?

I congratulated myself for coming up with such a nice idea.

"Are you thinking of something no good?"

I'm not thinking of such things.

Ah, let's just end this as a joke.

Seriously, I feel like I should hurry up the development of camouflage magic. So I won't be dragged into some serious accidents.

When I started to think about putting effort on the development of camouflage magic, my other body contacted me.

"The route to Earth is opened," it says.

---

## Temporary Return

---

It stunk.

The assault of the worst stench of my life made me reflexively lower the sensitivity of my nose.

A nose as good as a dog's turned into one as good as a human's.

Still, the unpleasantness had taken hold and didn't quite go away.

The wind caressed my skin.

Another hardly pleasant sensation.

Frankly, it was cold.

All kinds of sounds reached my ears.

The people walking past me talking.

The cars driving by.

Music leaking from the apartment buildings.

I was in front of the station in a town that set the delicate line between rural and metropolitan.

I had returned to Japan.

Among the duties I had given my clones, the most important had been finding a way to teleport to earth.

There were a number of reasons.

Games, manga, sweets, instant noodles.

Eh?

There's no good reason coming to mind?

Oh, whatever.

First, I entered a convenience store.

By the way, I wasn't wearing my usual robe.

It screamed "fantasy" way too clearly. Instead I had changed into clothes that wouldn't feel out of place in Japan.

It seemed to be winter, so I was wearing an appropriate white coat as well as a skirt and boots.

I was completely white, so with my white clothes, I did stand out.

Changing their color wasn't impossible, but it's a pain.

I'd go back soon anyway, so as long as they don't call the police on me, standing out a bit is no problem.

Having my eyes closed all the time might be a bit dangerous though.

Inside the convenience store, I grabbed the next best magazine.

Then, I checked the issue.

Seeing the date, although not entirely unexpected, gave me a little surprise.

Although more than five earth-years had passed in the other world, here only half a year had gone by.

Apparently the flow of time differed.

Was this the special theory of relativity?

Nah, I only wanted to say that once. I don't know the special theory of relativity, so I wouldn't know anyway.

Welp, being hung-up over physics in a world with magic energy and stuff is weird anyway.

But still, half a year, huh...

Figures that things still look like I remember them.

After five years, the buildings and so may very well look different, so I thought it was strange when that wasn't the case.

So when I thought "No way" and checked, I turned out to be right.

Since I was already there, I caught up reading the weekly manga inside the store and left without buying anything.

Eh?

Buy something?

I'm broke. Got a problem?

Besides, the clerk gave me those dubious looks when I kept reading manga eyes closed~

I hurriedly made my exit.

Yep.

My X-ray vision works properly on earth, too.

In the first place, if magic didn't work here, I wouldn't have been able to teleport here. My safe arrival proved that wrong.

In literature, earth often doesn't develop magic for reasons like having no magic energy, but that doesn't seem to be the case.



No idea why it didn't develop though.

Somebody might be pulling strings behind the scenes, but what do I know.

Still, I wanted to head to the likely candidate for that string-pulling.

It goes without saying that candidate is D.

My biggest reason for coming to earth was meeting D in person.

Entertainment and such were only secondary.

Really, okay?

I knew about D, but that was it.

We'd never met.

But my pride didn't allow me becoming the kin of someone I'd never met.

I originally really didn't want to become someone's underling.

Even if I was to make a concession and unwillingly give in there, I at least wanted it to be for someone I can accept.

That's why I had to judge D with my own eyes.

Was that person worthy for me to work for?

Unfortunately, I probably wouldn't be able to win with power.

D was the creator behind a super-complex, large scale magic like the System, if nothing else.

Knowing a fraction of that, I caught a glimpse of its artistic perfection.

That alone told of our difference in power.

Even after becoming a god, being the lowest class god who can't even properly utilize her power, I had no chance of winning.

Besides, if I was to blindly believe fragmented information and what D disclosed, then D was particularly strong even among gods.

If I was to blindly believe it, that is.

That's why I wouldn't look at D's power.

I'd see whether D gave me the right feeling or not.

Nothing more, nothing less.

If, by chance, it wasn't right, then I'll think about it when the time comes.

I could pretend to submit for a while and run away, or build up power and overthrow D, depending on how I feel.

Just like I'd always done so far.

I walked towards my destination.

There was none of the earthy smell I was used to, only various stench.

The concrete road stretched on endlessly.

The town felt somewhat cramped.

None of those sensations particularly moved me.

I didn't feel like I'd come home.

You could say it's natural.

If I had to say, there was only that hazy feeling.

Ah, a Gyuudon stall.

Ahh, I wanna eat~.

But, no money.

I wonder if D will give me an allowance?

If so, then I'd have no problem making D my master, yep.

I walked from the station to a residential area.

Compared to downtown, there were less people here, and shops slowly disappeared.

I walked on.

There was a single house, hiding in the shadows between the others.

A single house, around 10 years old, without any particular features.

I opened the gate and walked towards the entrance.

I thrust my finger between the roots of the potted plant standing next to the door.

There was the key there.

With the key, I opened the front door.

The inside was ruled by silence.

Right after coming inside, there were the stairs up.

Without hesitation, I climbed them.

Arriving on the second floor, I opened the door right next to me.

I could hear the faint sounds of a computer inside.

The screen shows a game, a bald, old man magnificently dodging his enemies' attacks.

Every time he does, the controller rattles.

"Welcome. Or maybe I should say 'Welcome back'?" The girl holding the controller said without turning around.

"It's the first time in my life that I'm here, so it would be 'Welcome'?"

Curiously, my words came out fluently.

The demon queen aside, that might be the first person I could talk to

properly.

And I knew why.

“Nice to meet you, I suppose? Wakaba Hihiro-san. Or should I call you D?”

The girl turned around.

My face as I remember it.

A girl looking exactly like me.

The difference was that she let her hair down, and her slightly different expression.

“Nice to meet you, my substitute.”

Said my expressionless original.

## Wakaba Hiiro

---

「Certain kill attack on wakeup」

「Naive」

「All bullets blow? You got me. But」

The characters K.O. appeared on the screen.

In the end, the mincing steps ended .

「I-lo-st-」

「To fight me on equal terms means you're good already」

[That the day when I would permit someone to look down on me in a game really came.]

I'm frustrated, but also fired up.

Now we change characters for a rematch.

The sound of both our controllers filled the room.

D, the real Wakaba Hiiro, is having a good time playing fighting games.

As expected from my original, she's insanely strong.

Also, even if I have my memories, it's actually my first time playing a game.

Even If I have a handicap, my character does not move the way I think.

The memories and the real sensation doesn't quite match.

Also, I've been able to fix that, I can now fight considerably well, but I can't still win even a single round against D.

I looked outside after our fight ended and it was already dark.

Since the flow of time is different on the other side, I didn't feel that I've overstayed here.

It's regrettable but let's go home today.

「See ya, I'll come again」

「Come anytime you like」

And with that, I returned.

Oh shit.

I forgot to solicit pocket money

Oh well.

I'll ask for it next time.

Returning home.

Should the expression be returned when this world is the world I'm returning to?

That's right, in my corrected memories, I am from this world, my memory over there was a false memory planted by D.

In that sense, I lived as myself and I lived in this world.

Well, it doesn't matter anyway.

It's also nighttime in this world

Maou woke up and greeted me, I secluded myself after lightly greeting her back.

T-that was scary!

Nai wa~(TN: YES! I was waiting for kumo to say this again!)

There's no way-.

What is that?

That's strange.

Somehow, this isn't just a level of becoming a god.

It's not about if I can win or not, it's scary on a fundamental level.

Is this how they feel when they're scared of ghosts?

An incomprehensible fear.

That's how I feel about D.

Her eyes look like a bottomless abyss

Even with her God's power sealed, that look from her eye instill fear in me.

I can't defy that, it's impossible-

It is not really a feeling that does not match-

As a self-proclaimed worst evil god, I can't laugh off the original.

In simpler words, I realized that I'm a weakling.

Even if I speak of it repeatedly, that horror can't be expressed.

My master-

is impossible to oppose.

The first time I saw D was when I got the Wisdom skill.

That time, the voice from the sky(temp) told me the name D.

Next was my first encounter with Kuro.

A smartphone suddenly appeared and then there was a voice that claimed she's D.

That's my first contact with D.

She then occasionally interfered, which I thought was creepy.

An absolutely conflicting sensation.  
I think that was the reason why I became a God.  
My soul had undergone change through apotheosis.  
It was that time I noticed it stuck in my soul.  
It was my core, my divine area.  
It had, or rather, it was swallowing me, it has been my existence.  
It was Wakaba Hiiro's memories.  
The existence which filled in my original colour and became me.  
I've noticed what that means.  
I just have Wakaba Hiiro's memories, I'm different from her.  
When I realize that, the doubt and discomfort I've felt clicks into place like a puzzle piece.  
I don't have a name.  
Up until now, the vampire child has her name from her previous life displayed, yet my name is blank.  
It never showed Wakaba Hiiro.  
This also explains why my skill points were low.  
I'm originally a low rank creature.  
So skill points which are part of the soul's power was low.  
The inconsistency of the existence called D in my memory.  
D said.  
D said that an explosion occurred in the classroom and all the students who were caught up in it was reincarnated in this world.  
And as far as I can imagine, no one corresponds to D.  
With me, Wakaba Hiiro as an exception.  
If I think about it, there are some contradictions in my missing memory.  
I can't remember my parent's face.  
If I self-evaluate myself, I'd call myself a beauty.  
Even in my personality, there's a clear difference between my memory and my current one.  
Being noticed about as much as a stone on the roadside by strangers because I couldn't hide my irritation from being watched by strangers.  
And I realized D's true character and my true character.  
In the classroom, there was one spider making a nest.  
Oka-chan stopped a boy who was going to kill it.  
On the contrary, it was suggested someone be in charge of taking care of the creature.  
Eventually, the elected student cried loudly and refused to do it so it wasn't implemented.

That spider was in the classroom all along.  
Surrounded by all of those huge humans.  
It's a situation where she can die anytime.  
The humans shunned her, she was creepy.  
It was desperately trying to live among them.  
That extremely low class existence in the classroom.  
That was me.

---

## A maid appears

---

「I finally won a round」

「I never thought that you would defeat me this fast.  
I got done」

Congratulations, Round GET!

Kukuku

Finally!

I was finally able to take a round!

I often came to play and continued challenging her to a match, thus my skill advanced.

I usually get close once every three games, however Just when I thought I'm going to win a round, finally! I finally did!

FUAHAHAHAHAHA!

With this, can I take another round from her?

「Naive」

K.O!

W...what?!

That's ridiculous

How do I respond on an Insta-kill move?

C-could it be she lost on the first round on purpose

To collect the gauge, she threw away the first round!?

Damn!

However, the match isn't decided yet.

Third round of fate!

Both of our gauge is empty

Then, this is a true measure of arm power.

「Let me say one thing」

Before the call of the second round starts, D told me.



「In the next round, you will learn the difference in our status」

A Godly aura rise from D's body

No way.

Is she going to use it?!

The power of God that has been sealed so far?

「I'll put my serious effort... 「Please don't let it out」 」

A woman's voice interrupted D's speech

And at the same time, the game was turned off.

Ah!

Looking at the location of the outlet, there's a maid heartlessly pulling out the power supply

Eh? Maid?

「I was searching」

While the maid said that with a smile, I looked at D

I wonder

She looks so kind, she has an atmosphere of a graceful Yamato Nadeshiko flavor, but, her smile is scary

Somehow, the word 'mother' came into my mind

It's like she's someone you can't go against.

「I was careless.

I released my power after making various effort of hiding this place」

「You lack awareness as a top-level God.

This time you run away from home.

Come, let's return home」

Eh?

D is a runaway girl?

Somehow, my image of her collapses like crazy

「In addition, what is that?」

Maid looks at me

Is she calling me? is that so?

Kira~★

Ah, I don't think I can win.

I didn't even notice the maid appearing to begin with

I mean, even she's a beauty, her presence is thin.  
It's not magic.  
I can't find anything unusual  
Yet, having almost no presence is impossible.  
She can use a technique I don't know to erase her presence, if I get careless  
she will disappear in front of my eye.  
In other words, I'll get caught in her trap.  
For an opponent to catch me this easily, she can't be weak.

「This is my new toy」

In the end you called me your toy!  
Iya, that's her real intention.  
I won't forgive her if that's her true intention

「She's just a clone isn't she?  
What is this?」

Don't treat me like I'm not human!  
Ah, not human but a spider

「In order to pull the wool over your eyes it was created to make  
everything balanced, An unexpected situation where a Spider became a  
God.」

「I don't get it」

I really don't know the meaning.  
Uhhh.

In other words.

D created me to hide the fact that she ran away from home?

Wow, the meaning of my existence is so low.

Why was I created as a scapegoat? I had that kind of question, but to think  
that it was such a dull answer.

Why making me a scapegoat would cover up the fact that you ran away  
from home?

The world of Gods is full of wonder

「Anyway, Go home.

Your pile of work has accumulated」

「I don't want to go home.

I don't want to work.

I'll just play with my life like this」

Ah, this is my original.

「Don't be selfish.

Who would manage the netherworld if you don't do it?」

「N」

The maids point at D

Wow.

She's smiling but there's a blue vein illusion in her forehead.

「I'm busy managing hell」

「It's not that you can't right?」

「It's not about me being able to do it.

Labor is mandatory.

Come, let's return」

The maid finally used force

She gripped the lower part of D's neck and dragged it.

She's taking her the primitive way.

「I'm sorry but I will return here for a while because of reasons.

As I've told you before, you can do as you like.

Then, see you」

D threw out words of goodbye as she was dragged

And then D disappeared from the room, I was left alone

D, you're surprisingly nice

I'll remember our short moment

Now then, search search

There should be various items hidden in the room because it's D

There's no memory like that from Wakaba Hiroyuki, but it won't be weird if there's some treasure lying in here.

And, I found various cursed cards as a result of the house search

D said I can do what I want so I'll use this gratefully

Even so, a maid is it?

I wonder if she says "Master"

Somehow that maid, she acts as equal even though she's a maid

Ah, but I want to be called Master

Somehow, Just being called like that drowns me in satisfaction.

For the meantime, since D is taken away, I have no reason to stay here any longer.

Ah, Shit.

I didn't win against her after all

She quit while she's ahead!



## Training (Clone) Results

---

The Vampire child began calling me “Master”

What is this fellow saying?

Did her head boil?

Besides, even she calls me “Master” I don’t feel any respect at all.

She’s saying it half-heartedly and unwillingly

If you don’t want to say it then don’t.

In the first place, why did you suddenly call me master?

I don’t understand.

That eccentric behavior of the Vampire child persisted as we continued our journey.

For three years we walked around various places to eat special products, and we finally we reached a Human territory.

My specs improved well in this three years.

Given that it took three years, I can’t say I grew up well.

First, I was successful developing a recognition obstruction magic, which is an improved version of camouflage.

They can only perceive me as 「White」, and nothing else.

Since most of my feature is white, I implant that characteristic in their consciousness and not let them perceive any other characteristics.

I can go out now since they only recognize me as white.

With this, the stares has stopped.

However, the disadvantage of this technique is when they see through it, it won’t affect them anymore.

It means it’s not a very strong technique.

It’s no problem to the extent of a conversation, but the technique is broken when I am observed continuously.

So, my face will be revealed when I get on a relationship where I meet them everyday.

Well, as long as the mob ignores me it’s okay, there’s no fatal drawback from this.

Though I continued improving it, the priority fell down.

Space magic has a constant result.

To complete the passage to earth, and manipulate the relative physics of the different dimension of space and time.

Apparently I have an aptitude in spatial magic.

I think this magic is my only talent, since the other magic aptitude is inherited from D.

I intend to expand on this field in the future.

As well as making the Evil Eye work, taking over the system and changing the basic foundation of how God operates.

I've done a lot of things.

I've got confidence on my Evil Eyes.

The new version of Evil Eye of grudge was completed.

As a result of me getting carried away, an even more amazing skill from the original was made.

Furthermore, I've completed a new set of Evil Eyes.

A few more until the completion of the dream Ten Evil Eye series.

Fufufu, my chuuni soul is trembling. (TN: 8th grade syndrome/chuunibyou)

I feel that the number of things I can do has multiplied, but my combat power didn't change that much.

Iya~, Even though I think it should go up, in the first place it's too high, so it won't rise up beyond the span of measurement error.

Yup.

It's something like the crew of a battleship getting a new gun.

The war potential would rise up, but it's doubtful compared to the battleship.

Like that.

My original spec is already at a high level, so a new small new skill won't be noticeable.

Well, what can't be helped, can't be helped.

Given my rapid growth in the system, I feel that my pace has been slowed down, but normally this should be my speed.

The world isn't that sweet to make me a strong God in a short period of time.

If it is, then Kuro should've graduated from a low-rank God a long time ago

If (Clone) continues the effort just in case, I think I will slowly get better in the future.

Come to think of it, turning into a God from being just a spider is already a huge success, aiming higher might be too much.

D however didn't expect me to survive, but I don't think so.

Iya~ calling it unexpected might be true, she probably didn't lie.

When D stored Wakaba Hihiro's memories into my soul, the fragment of D's soul came together with the memories.

A fragment that is the size of garbage waste that according to D she didn't notice.

But, it's a fragment of a High-end God.

The soul of a tiny spider was filled with it and it affected me .

To be frank, I almost have no memories of being a spider in my previous life.

That's right, that's all I remember, after that, I see Wakaba Hihiro's inconsistent memories, you can call it imagination.

Even if I say that most of my memories are fake, Wakaba Hihiro's memories played a significant role.

Because this and D's soul fragment is too large.

My soul that received such a fragment mutated the soul of the Original Spider and that's the present me.

The strength of my soul rose markedly at this point in time.

My being able to learn skills fast and having extremely high aptitude with the skills is all caused by this

D made the skill system, so the system will adapt with D's soul

Thanks to the strength of the soul, I was able to master Parallel will and Appraisal.

Iya~ When the Demon King heard about the appraisal she was like 「Haa?」

Her head just like exploded.

I never dreamt of using such a dangerous thing!

I didn't know that you're that frightening.

And because of that I felt an unpleasant feeling when being appraised or when I strike down mad demons.

Ahahaha, so that's why.

We're attacked by random demons.

I didn't know!

If I knew I wouldn't be using Appraisal!

Though I was shocked by that fact, I'm not using Appraisal nowadays.  
Thus, it is not inconvenient when it's not in use.  
Since it's a skill derived from the system I cannot make a completely similar magic.  
I'm a bit lonely today.

## The other side of the Snowy mountain

---

To go to the Demon territory from the Human territory, you need to cross a mountain.

Both the Human and Demon race set up a fort on the border and glare at each other and if one nonchalantly walks through both will regard you as enemy.

I and the Demon King don't particularly care, but the Vampire Child will die if she gets involved.

Although I trained her as much as possible in these three years, I don't think she can win against the frontline elite army corps let alone fight them.

So, we will pass through from Human race territory to the Demon race territory in a peaceful manner.

That is crossing a mountain.

Furthermore, it's a snowy mountain

A tall mountain is in front of my eyes.

Mountain, rather it's a mountain range.

I don't know it's altitude, but for sure a mountain climber would risk their life climbing it.

I feel that the mountain range is a detour as we climbed.

Hey, this region has a higher risk than the fort in a different sense doesn't it?

Nah, I'll probably be okay.

The vampire child won't die will she?

Are we really okay?

「It's alright, no problems」

You're the type who says "It's okay" about any problem, aren't you?

Well, if Demon King thinks so, then let's believe we're fine.



So! Let's depart!

Cold.

Come to think of it, isn't this the first time I've felt cold?

I've tasted the heat of the middle layer of the Elro Great Labyrinth

That was warm or rather it was hot.

Are spiders cold?

I don't have a strong image.

There's an impression of me living in a tropical forest like a jungle, I don't feel like being in a cold area.

Ah, but the Maou's face seems to look fine.

Then, we should be fine right?

But, we seem to be not okay.

She's making a poker-face, trying to be calm.

That reminds me, in the Demon King's resistance festival, there was no Ice resistance.

It's useless.

Fuu, compared to me, my counter-measures are perfect.

A cold counter-measure (Clone) has finished a super ultra warm coat overnight.

I wonder what it feels like when worn.

Comfortable warmth anytime, anywhere.

The pile of snow doesn't matter.

Fufufu, while my companions are suffering in cold, there's only one person who's being warm and keeping silent.

Bliss!

The Demon King has an expression of false bravado, the vampire child has a pale-about-to-die face and Mera looks like half of his soul is coming out, and I'm the only one with a grin on my face.

Suffer~ Suffer more!

The suffering of other people is delicious!

「Shiro-chan, you're enduring quite well, aren't you?」

Gulp!

T-that's not true.

「You didn't wear that coat yesterday right?」

That is, It's cold so I prepared it.

「Gimme! Give it to me!」

Woah!

What are you doing?!

I desperately defend my coat against the Demon King and we continue along the mountain range.

We arrived at an abandoned village on the way.

Was there a village in such a cold land?

What kind of Masochist lived here?

Or perhaps I should say, they did well to live here.

Ah, was it because they can't live here that they abandoned it?

「I see.

Here too.」

The Demon King muttered something, but I didn't hear her real intention.

We spent one night in the abandoned village.

I took a walk inside the village proper when I woke up the next day.

From the atmosphere of the houses, it's probably been several years since this was abandoned.

I was bothered seeing it small and cozy, it seems it's too small and cramped for an adult.

The size is perfect for children.

Would this be a children's' village?

I searched around for tools

There isn't a valuable thing left.

Just something terribly primitive stuff.

Could this be a primitive children's village?

I went out to the village outskirts.

Somehow it had overgrown.

A demon plant-like-system

Something like a bone of a demon can be seen entwined in the ivy.

It looks like a typical field for a village, did they raise this?

Are they stupid?

For now, I ate it to destroy it.

Yup.

Healthy vegetables.

I want a dressing.

Though I don't hate mayonnaise, I prefer salad dressing.  
To the Mayonnaise people of the country, I'm sorry.  
Green perilla dressing is my favorite.  
Though, I've never eaten it before.

I invest my energy in my clone.  
I haven't increased my clones these days.  
The energy maintenance cost has become so large that making a new one is really hard.  
If I eat more, the Demon King would be like 「Food expenses, food expenses」, so I hold myself back.  
I can eat about twenty people's portions easily.  
After that, I drink sake the next day to recover the energy that is split.  
Sake is great after all.  
Indeed, it is the best medicine.  
I recover energy with just a drink.

Since the Demon King woke up, the snowy mountains conquest resumes.  
And we continued to walk on a world of ice and rocks where few demons exist.

At that time, there was a shadow coming from the sky.  
After taking a little distance, a dragon landed on the ground  
It was a beautiful dragon with ice scales covering its whole body.  
It's different from the earth dragon, it's an existence called an Ice dragon.

It's strong.  
I observed the Ice dragon using the Evil Eye of Analysis, the one I developed as a substitute to Appraisal.  
I developed the Evil Eye of analysis to judge the strength of my enemies.  
The Evil Eye can roughly estimate the amount of energy of an opponent's soul.  
Even if the soul has a lot of energy, they can still be weak and vice versa.  
So, in the end it can't rough estimate.  
But, since soul and strength relative to the system is comparatively close, the value of this Evil Eye is worth it.

I used my Evil Eye of Analysis to measure the strength of the dragon, it's approximately twice as strong as Alaba.  
A dragon with a considerable strength.  
Compared to the earth dragon on the lower layer of Elro Great Labyrinth

it's inferior, but it can be considered as a high-ranking among the demons inhabiting in this world.

The Ice dragon is talking telepathically with the Demon King.  
Let's eavesdrop.

[What is it, Origin Taratect?]  
[I don't have any business in particular.  
Just passing through.  
Did you not hear from Gyurie?]  
[Fumu.  
I haven't heard anything]  
[Ah, then.  
I want you to do nothing and let us pass gently]  
[I'll do as you say and won't do anything.  
I don't want to get in trouble with the Origin Taratect]

The negotiations were done quickly.  
It seems he'll let us through.

But, why is this guy here?  
Kuro placed it here?  
For what reason?

While the Ice Dragon is busy with the Demon King, I summoned some clones.  
Search this mountain range.  
I want to know the reason why Kuro placed a strong gatekeeper.  
When the Human race and Demon race waged a war, it's natural that the snowy mountains will be a danger zone.  
There's something here.  
There's something Kuro wants to hide.  
If I find it, I will get a hold of his weakness.  
Fufufu, I don't trust those that are stronger than myself, I don't open up my heart.  
I've never thought of Kuro as an ally.  
A weakness that can be grasped is now held.  
Now, I wonder what you're hiding.

## Vampire-child observation Diary

---

We didn't have any problems after meeting the Ice dragon.  
But on the very last day, that guy appeared!

Monkey!

My trauma #2

#1 is Alaba

The fear of the crowd of swarming monkeys is unforgettable.

That natural enemy of mine has appeared.

And then, fiercely attacking as soon as they find me.

Wai- Hey!

Your status is too high, even breaking beyond the Demon King's!

You look like someone who's troublesome to deal with.

I'll run away!

With that said, I'll flee from the monkey.

I thought of leaving this to the Demon King, but she joined me and escaped.

Later, I heard her saying 「That's troublesome」

Ah, it seems like the Demon King thought the same thing I did.

I finally felt the mountain range getting cold.

From here on is the Demon territory.

The Demon race dominates this area instead of the Human race.

Even if I say that, there isn't much change from the Human race territory.

I don't know what she imagined, but the Vampire child looks dejected after seeing the surroundings.

I understand what's in the vampire child's imagination somehow, but I would be troubled if that scenery had developed.

After all, she's expecting a scene from hell.

In the first place, having a cloud covering the region all year round would make it impossible for people to live there.

The crops won't grow and there will be none to go up against the Human race.

`This is why children having honest dreams is troublesome.

On that respect, I see things more realistically.

Fu, the mature me is looking forward to something else in this Demon race territory and that is a specialty dishes that can't be found in the Human race territory.

At a glance, it's not different from Human race territory, but you can see that the climate and the geological features are slightly different, there should be a original product here.

Fufufu, I'm looking forward to seeing those as yet unseen products.

I will taste them all.

Oops, I'm drooling.

Eating out, errr rather, the travel to the Demon King's castle is going well.

Just like in the Human race territory, there were no unfavorable events so it was doing well.

Peace is nice isn't it?

However.

There is a girl who dislikes the atmosphere for some reason.

It's the vampire child.

Since we entered the Demon race territory, she was disappointed by the appearance of the demons, by the street, and even by the monsters.

Well, I know that feeling, I do feel that I want to say that the Demons are disappointing.

Those fellows aren't happy being born with an appearance close to the Human race either.

Don't judge the book by its cover.

Yup. I'm a good girl.

Eh? It's not about that?

The vampire child seems hungry.

She may not be aware of it, but her instincts grow, pile up and will show up someday.

I want her to raise her level as she grows up, but all the monsters we've encountered are being dealt with me or the Demon King, recently, the

vampire child's gaze at monsters is unusual.

It's the eyes of a thirsty beast.

In fact, the characteristics of a vampire is that they feed on the living, you can say that she's thirsty.

She's a vampire after all.

They do suck blood after all.

But, the vampire child has only sucked blood once.

Because she's a true ancestor, she doesn't need to drink blood.

It may not be necessary, but it does not mean she can't.

Even I don't need to sleep since I turned to a God, but I sleep every night.

Because It's happier that way.

It's the same with the Vampire child.

It's normal for vampires to drink blood.

A vampire child that does not suck blood is abnormal, maybe she's unaware of the accumulating stress?

It's not possible for the vampire child to be unaware that she's a vampire and think that she has never drank blood even once.

The vampire child did suck Mera's blood, she should remember the taste.

You could call her first taste of success.

At that moment, the door to her vampire instincts should've opened.

That's why, after not being able to suck blood for several years, she has accumulated considerable stress and now her instincts are showing up on the surface.

She's weakened.

I had thought that the vampire child strengthened herself during our travels.

She won't lose to some ordinary monster.

But.

After all, I want to aim for perfection when raising her.

I'm the type who's particularly thorough with this.

Since all I did in my life was to survive, I was not able to rest that much

If possible, I want to raise her status to the max, and raise her level afterwards.

Then, it would be good to release her fighting instinct.

For now, the Demon King and I are holding her back and we continued taking down monsters.

When in town, she's somehow able to calm down, but recently I can

sense her fighting spirit leaking out.  
This is bad.

Solution #2

I should let her fight once.

But that's rejected.

She needs to raise her level a little.

If that's the case, then there's another method.

That is, to cancel her stress from being unable to drink blood.

She just has to drink blood.

The vampire child has now become a little girl, it's better if she drinks blood regularly.

Then, I'll also have Mera, who's a senpai in this profession, raise the vampire child into an excellent vampire.



## Daily Healthy Tomato Juice

---

「Blood? Let's see, I don't think it's delicious.  
However, my taste is different.  
Since it is my taste, it might not apply to milady, but I'll drink from a young woman or a child who can't resist.  
The pure taste of a young man does not make a difference, after all, it must be because of image.  
They would resist by all means when you try to drink」

When I tried asking Mera about the taste of blood, that was his response.  
The image of vampires in this world is that they like to drink blood from beauties.  
They don't want to drink blood of men.  
Rather, they'd gladly refrain from drinking.  
They seem to want to drink from girls, but I don't have that fetish.

By the way, when Mera drinks blood, he uses his Hypnotic Demon Eyes.  
He finds a suitable partner in the city and uses hypnotism to drink blood secretly.  
The damage is suppressed as much as possible and with hypnosis making the memory vague, they don't find out that they took damage.  
When I heard the story from Mera, he made an excuse of 「I didn't do anything else that will make me guilty」  
Ah, no, isn't that fine?  
Mera is still young, he might have piled up his lust for women on our journey.

However, Demon Eye, he said.  
Is it different from my Evil Eye?

I heard that the effects are fairly similar, but how similar?  
Let's depend on granny's wisdom.

「Who's your granny!？」

「Demon King.」

「Can I hit you?」

Okay, but expect a counter.

「Tsk! Evil Eye and Demon Eye are different, but the effects are the same.  
It's just that the power of Evil Eye is Higher」

Oh.

In short, Evil eye is higher in rank?

「That's right.

But, Evil Eye is limited only to rulers.

Demon Eye is also a rare skill, if it's in the hands of someone with talent,  
there are also those that have it as a racial benefit.」

Oh.

That reminds me, there was petrification lizard in Elro Great Labyrinth

It probably used Demon Eye for it's petrification attack.

If we leave the racial compatibility aside, it's a simple problem of  
compatibility isn't it?

My right eye hurts! – like that, saying those things may give you  
compatibility with Demon Eyes?

「In my case, it's because I'm a vampire.

I couldn't use Demon Eye before that」

The only time Mera uses his Demon Eye is when he hunts women to suck  
their blood.

There was a case where a strong-willed woman vehemently refused to get  
her blood sucked and acted violently.

During that time, he glared at her while shouting 「Be quiet」 , then her  
resistance weakened.

It seems that the Demon Eye Skill activated subconsciously.

It accumulated and was acquired as a proper skill

Since vampires have an aptitude for Demon Eye, then the Vampire child  
should be able to learn it right?

She doesn't have a lot of eyes like me, but maybe she can use two at the

same time?

Would Curse or Paralysis be better?

This time, I'll make her acquire it through skill points.

Then, returning to the blood discussion.

Fortunately, there's a beautiful blood donor, just like Mera said.

「I-I'll kill you」

No good.

That's a rape flag.

A mortified expression with firm resolve can be seen from the face of the beauty.

Feature: Long ears

It's an elf!

They were not present before, but there were frequent attacks from the elves when we were in the Human race territory.

As expected, you can't fight the Demon King front on, so you'd resort to assassination.

And their aim is the vampire child.

Well, I do understand the reason why the vampire child is being targetted.

It seems that the elves have discovered that she's a reincarnated person.

They moved after arriving at the conclusion that the vampire is a danger.

I've heard the conversation between Kuro and the Demon King, they said that the elves are highly suspicious.

And so, the Demon King and I went to subjugate them, we returned with their bodies inside my stomach, then I shared the blood with Mera.

I thought that it was pointless for Mera to use his strength searching for blood because of all the surprise attacks recently.

The elves attacked us after we entered the Demon territory for the first time.

Why did you come at this time?

Is it that?

Did you think you'd succeed if I forgot about it?

I licked my lips.

「We declare war on the Demon king! Your peace will fall to ruin! Even if you take my life, the elves will take your life!」

Is that so?

What is this child saying?

Nn~?

Your aim is the Demon King, not the child?

What do you mean?

As I was asking with a question mark above my head, the Demon King pulled on my sleeve.

「Ah, this elf is from fool faction」

The Demon King said through telepathy.

「What's with that straightforwardly pathetic naming」

「It really is pathetic.

Because elves are a sublime race who act to defend peace」

「Why's there such a thing?」

「They're the bottom unit of the elves which are easy to move behind the scenes」

「Ah, I was able to guess it somehow」

「Well, as expected, after some time passed those elves came out because they think it's the truth. That's why I didn't take care those guys from the underworld.」

W-what a pitiful group

And those elves that keep doing bad things in the underworld truly think that they work for peace.

Idiot or rather clown team.

It doesn't pay off.

Well, it's illogical for Demon King to manage peace, it's important to rely on military power.

If you want to aim at peace seriously, at least try modern Japan's complacency about peace.

The more you rely on Military force, the more the final decision will depend on military power.

This world is the survival of the fittest.

You can't overturn the truth as long as you don't deny the violence.

You're saying peace, but you're acting otherwise.

Elf knights should understand it somewhere in their head too.

Therefore I prepared a solution for this situation.

Thinking that they're doing it for good, those pitiful workers were pushed around.

Even if i say that, I don't sympathize with them

「Does this tomato juice taste a bit different?」

「That's Shiro-chan's special juice you know~

The taste might not be good, but it is very nutritious」

「Fuun」

## The end of the journey

---

The destination of our journey is the Demon King's castle.

If you heard it like that, we'd sound like a hero party, but regrettably we are the Demon King party.

In my opinion, what kind of bad game has an encounter with the Demon King outside of their castle?

The Demon King should be in the Demon King's Castle!

If she isn't, then her name is a fraud!

Furthermore, her objective for going out isn't to defeat the hero, it's to defeat me, what the hell!

Just thinking about it made me irritated, so I hit the Demon King lightly.

The Demon King had teary eyes while holding her head as she makes a ??? face.

I'm talking about this because we've reached the Demon King's castle.

I'm just adding significance to the end of our journey.

The Demon King's Castle is a pretty big castle.

It doesn't have the atmosphere of a certain RPG's final dungeon, rather it looks like a castle from the land of dreams which is influenced by a mouse.

It may be natural, but the castle isn't like a den, the castle has a town around it.

Or rather, I can't see the castle from outside of the town.

I can't see it if I don't use clairvoyance.

That means that the castle town is huge.

Of all the cities I've travelled to so far, this town is the largest.

It would take days to travel around this town.

We continued to advance on foot through the castle town.  
The townspeople don't even notice the return of their Demon King.  
No one has come to receive her.  
Demon King, do your subordinates not miss you?  
No one searched for you when you went out.  
Even after entering the Demon territory, there was no word about the missing Demon King.  
I looked at The Demon King with pitying eyes, she was looking at me in a ??? state.

And after walking around the town, we finally reached the Demon King's castle.

But we didn't go inside the castle, instead we visited a big mansion in the neighbourhood.

And after talking to the gatekeeper, we entered the mansion.

「Only a small portion knows that I'm the Demon King. We would be shooed away if we entered the castle」

She said.

Even though you're the demon king you can't enter the Demon King's castle?

The mansion appears to be the residence of a prominent demon family of which only a few influential people inside the mansion know the Demon King's true identity.

Before coming to my place, it was said that the Demon King had lived at this residence and an employee of this house knows the Demon King.

When we entered the residence, each of us were given respective guest rooms.

The master of the mansion rarely returns home I guess.

A messenger went out just now, it seems they went out to inform them that the Demon King has come, because they seem to be busy they don't know how long it'll take to return.

Because there was a lot of spare time, I talked to the Demon King.

We decided to admit the vampire child to the demon academy.

She'll be trained in the demon academy.

It's no different from the human race's.

Or rather there isn't much difference between Humans and Demons.

It's just that their life span is longer and their status is higher.

Even though they have longer life-spans, their fertility is inferior when compared with humans, that's about the extent of their differences.

The vampire child will enter an elite school as a noble demon.

Well, I'm sure the vampire child will understand.

The Demon King foresees that in the future the vampire child will need to gain personal connections and education.

If I let her stick with a clone then unskillful things won't happen at the very beginning, however rather than being in this closed off world with us forever, information about going to school would benefit the vampire child. I didn't object.

The problem is Mera.

To be frank, I don't care either way, but Mera won't be able to serve near the vampire child.

It's not impossible, but the Demon King doesn't think it would mutually benefit them.

Should I say co dependence?

If Mera lost his right to protect the vampire child, he would lose his purpose for living.

The vampire child blindly trusts Mera as he is her last connection.

It's good as a relationship in it's own right, but when either is damaged, the other may become that way somehow too.

If they don't separate, they won't become independent, so the Demon King thought.

Since I didn't depend on anyone I don't understand it.

And with that, the Demon King took Mera as her subordinate.

And so, the Demon King started Demon King-like activities.

First, preparing the armaments of the military.

In order to wage a war against humans.

Perhaps, this will be the largest war in history.

To the extent that the casualties are too great.

That is the aim of the Demon King.

I honestly thought that Demon King would go in as a lone horseman and act violently.

Both armies will wage war against each other until they can't continue.

The demon king having overwhelming strength and making the demon race win against the human race, that kind of impossible situation could occur.

I inwardly think, that if continuing is dangerous I'll have no choice but to do

that.

It's similar to the reason why I'm doing as D told me.

When the Human race and the Demon race conspire together, it would be hard work to bury the pile of them both in a ditch.

I can't see a peaceful solution.

To avoid that it is necessary to make the Human Race and Demon Race fight to the bitter end.

Because though it's troublesome, it is the rule of this world.

Well, that could also become pointless though.

My eating tour is over and I will begin to move in earnest soon.

The preparations are proceeding smoothly.

The clone that I threw into each place between trips does good work.

I didn't just simply eat and walk.

I left clones in the places we visited in the human territory and the demon territory and my intelligence gathering range is considerably large by now.

To observe this world with my eyes.

It's still an old story that the Demon King starts a war.

Meanwhile I observe the world and finish my preparations.

The preparations to disturb the world.



## Archduke

---

It was after midnight that the master of the mansion returned.

It is a young man.

However, because unlike the Human race the Demon race is long lived, I can not tell his age by appearance.

When you considered his very quiet atmosphere with his youthful appearance, it may be that his age is considerably greater than his appearance suggests.

「It's been a long time. Demon Lord.」

The man kneels down before the Demon King.

Though he keeps calm on the surface, his heart seems to be considerably frightened.

If I listen carefully I can hear his disturbed heartbeat and my nose takes in the scent of his strained sweat.

What did you do that you're so afraid of this disappointing Demon King?

「Thank you. Wasn't work busy?」

「Yes. However, considering the Demon King has returned, I rushed to give you priority.」

The Demon King gives the man words of appreciation laughingly with a smile.

The man is surprised to see the Demon King like this and makes a dubious expression.

Ah, I see.

Is the Demon King this man knows the Demon King before she became a

disappointing Demon King?

Oh, Would you still be surprised if I didn't come and change her?

The Demon King before becoming disappointing did not talk too much and her atmosphere was completely different.

「Then, because there are children you do not know, could you introduce yourselves?」

The Demon King urges the man.

The man stands up, lowers his head and begins his self-introduction.

「This is my first time meeting you. I am entrusted with the management of the Demon territory capital, I am called Balt Fisero. A pleasure to make your acquaintance.」

「You should rely on this fellow if there is something you need, because Balt is an Archduke working as the mediator of the true Demon race.」

Fuuun.

In other words, with the exception of the Demon King, he is the top of the true Demon race.

That explains why I'm getting a considerably strong signal from him.

Even peeping at his soul I understand he's considerably strong.

Well, he's still inferior to our vampire child.

In addition, what the Demon King seems to be saying is he arranges things politically, he is not the top of the military division.

If that's the case, is his combat ability low among the Demon race?

It may be necessary to raise my overall evaluation of the Demon race by one step.

We introduce ourselves respectively.

I simply told him just my name.

The discussion moves to the school entrance of the Vampire child and Balt approves it readily.

There doesn't appear to be any problems with having Mera register in the army.

However it doesn't seem possible to place him under the Demon King's direct control.

At present, there isn't an army under the Demon King's direct control. This seems to be because it will take time to reorganise the army.

Well, the Demon King hasn't been here for many years so it's inevitable.

Therefore, Mera will be assigned to the fourth army temporarily.

Balt has direct command of the fourth army who's primary duty is the defence of the Demon race territory capital.

The reason why it is not the first army in charge of the capitals defence is because the first army is always deployed on the border of the Human race territory.

I will also be assigned to the fourth army temporarily for the time being.

Even if I say so, for the most part I won't be very active.

At most for appearance sake.

I can move as I please.

That's approved by the Demon King.

I was given a warning not to make too much commotion.

I understand that Balt has taken an interest in me, because the Demon King gives me special treatment.

Even if I say taken an interest, it isn't really a friendly feeling.

A searching feeling.

N-?

Does he possibly have an appraisal skill?

It felt that sort of atmosphere somehow.

However it's easy to find out when someone is Appraising you.

I have heard from the Demon King that it is a breach of manners to Appraise someone face to face.

I assumed he used appraisal based on my intuition, did he refrain from doing it face to face?

If that's so it's possible to hide and appraise secretly.

Should I give a little warning?

I don't give a damn even if he appraises me, but it's not good that the Vampire child is also appraised.

I open my eyes a little.

Balt trembles in surprise when he sees my eyes.

Aa-ah, he's scared, he's scared.

As well as a gross appearance, because I played tricks to cheat you a little you feel afraid.

Let's name it 'Evil Eye of Panic'.

「Because you're looking, don't look」

I only say that.

Despite the wording being a little obscure, I seem to have conveyed it to

Balt.

He nodded while dripping cold sweat.

Satisfied with his attitude, I close my eyes.

It's clear that Balt is relieved.

I won't say that I'm sloppy.

A butler and a maid of the mansion also see my eyes and fall down.

It's impressive enough able to stand without losing consciousness.

Hey, was the effect of the Evil Eye too strong?

Oh well.

We're going to remain acquaintances with the archduke leader of the Demon race called Balt this way.

A few days later, the vampire child was admitted into the school, the Demon King went to the Demon King's castle and Mera was assigned to the fourth army.

I saw them off from the mansion.

I think I'll make this mansion a base for the time being.

I have Balt make an entry permit for the Demon King's castle so that I can enter anytime for the time being.

Well, I'll kick up my heels alone for a while and will act slowly.

## Secret manoeuvres, secretly manoeuvring

---

Confirmation.

Clone body group A are capturing Elro Great Labyrinth.

In cooperation with the babies, I aim for the opposite exit.

I predict the captures completion time somewhere between 7 to 10 days.

The clone maintains energy by eating monsters in the labyrinth.

After capturing the labyrinth it deploys to the Daztoldia continent where the Human race wields power. (TN: Did Turb0 already have a translation for this continent? I don't remember it.)

My objective is to expand my field of activities within the Daztoldia continent.

Confirmation.

Clone body group B are gathering information from the Cassanagarer continent Human territory. (TN: Again I don't know or remember if Turb0 had translations for these continent names.)

There is no useful information at present.

Behaviour of the Elves, the whereabouts of other world people and also any information about things that make me anxious is being collected.

Confirmation.

Clone group C is gathering information from the Cassanagarer Demon territory.

I am investigating the Demon race's situation.

Confirmation.

Clone group D is interfering with the system.

Understanding rate 8%.

Confirmation.

Clone group E is reinforcing my war potential in a different space.

Fumu.

It's going well, going well.

From the mansion I confirm that everything is advancing smoothly despite lazing around like moss.

Fu, I appear to have become a lazybones with nothing to do throughout the day.

In reality, I, by myself am doing as much work as tens of thousands at the same time!

My clones are.

I am great.

My top priority is reinforcing my war potential.

I'm in the middle of establishing how to fight as a god.

When I execute my plan, my biggest obstacle is Kuro.

Conversely, I'll be able to do whatever I like after I do something about Kuro.

Between the combat ability of Kuro and I, it's certain that I'm weaker at the moment.

I ran various simulations with clones bodies during the journey and though my combat ability has improved, there is still an insurmountable difference between Kuro and I.

Kuro isn't a long lived god for show either.

I'm not as naive as to believe that a beginner of several years can win head on just by becoming a god.

So I am searching for an unorthodox method to win.

If you can't win by fighting head on, you just have to not fight head on.

As for that point, I'm a former spider.

I set traps and when the enemy is deceived, I weaken them with poison.

A species with cunning as a selling point.

Indeed tactics ideal for me.

Fufufu, I do not choose the means in order to win.

However this isn't something which can be done right now.

This is tentatively the anti-Kuro strategy, though it makes some assumptions and will still take some time to complete.

It's still the previous discussion where I'll clash with Kuro even if I don't get

impatient, because it's not decided whether it can happen, let's proceed slowly.

Next thing being advanced is information gathering, spreading out the clone bodies to expand the the range I can move with transfer.

I collect information by dispatching my clones various places and I can make a foothold there for transferring at the same time.

With this, if something happens, I'll be able to perceive it immediately. In addition it solves two problems in that I can rush there immediately.

I'm especially making effort in collecting information about the movements of the Elves and searching for people who reincarnated from another world. The Elves are an opponent who the Demon King and Kuro watch, I should be cautious too.

Above all they seem to be aiming for other worlders. While investigating the reason, I want to interfere with their actions.

However, I feel like I'm losing the initiative everywhere I turn.

Because they have already attacked the Vampire child, the possibility that the Elves have already come into contact with a number of those who reincarnated is quite high.

Though I do not know how many that will be, it wouldn't be strange if I'm already too late.

The Vampire child was in a considerably dangerous situation.

There are a lot of mysteries surrounding the Elves.

Why are they aiming for those who reincarnated?

How is it possible to figure out who's reincarnated?

Even I don't know.

On my side, I only gather this information for the most part, I haven't hit upon any information regarding reincarnated people yet, an elf saw through the Vampire child being a reincarnated person so simply.

There seems to be some mechanism, but I can't imagine what it is.

For the time being, I'll pursue the Elves in the future. I have no choice but to make sure I can find their weak point.

The information about reincarnated people doesn't readily gather either.

Well, because there is no way to distinguish reincarnated people by appearance, the only possible sign is whether or not they have the n%I=W skill.

Appraisal can't be used, because I'm cut off from the system, I cannot look for it.

First of all, I'm investigating those who stand out one after another, it's inefficient.

In addition, it's like the reincarnated people will have equal cheats.

It usually grows up inside, there might be reincarnated people who overdo it.

It's impossible for everyone to be training for battle from the time everyone was small.

Rather, judging from normal human sense, isn't that more abnormal?

Well, because D should have distributed each 1 suitable skill as a transmigration privilege, is it a cheat when compared with normal human beings?

Among them is the Vampire child's vampire skill, there may be a pitiful victim who receives a skill they think is foolish.

Yes, because it's D it seems likely there are such victims.

Just now there seems to be a hit on a person from information gathering, it is a prince of a country called Rengzand Empire I think.

A natural prodigy seems to be talked about.

It really looks that way.

It's something I'd like to confirm somehow or other, but he's indeed the prince of a rather large country and has a strong guard.

Though I can force my way through with the power of my clone, I want to go as gently as possible in secret.

I'll wait for a chance for now.

The Elves may interfere.

And in my ears the rolling rumbling on the bed, the door opens violently with a 'BAAAN'.

Turning my neck to face the door, one man stood there with a blue vein showing on his temple.

Though it's a man I'm seeing for the first time, he looks like Balt.

Are they brothers or something?

「Is it this fellow? The woman who only eats?」

What a cruel thing to say.

Because it's not incorrect, so I can not deny it.



## Secret manoeuvres, secretly manoeuvring, secret manoeuvres

---

The delinquent entered.  
The spider left the room.

「Wh-!? She disappeared!? Is this Space Magic!？」

Though I thought I heard it, surely it's just my imagination.  
Unlike Balt's serious feeling, I can't handle this hooligan looking man.  
I avoided him completely, when I return he should have gone back.  
One of the ways to get along in adult life is to avoid pointless quarrels.  
It's definitely not because I was scared by that bastards appearance.  
I'm not crying.

I secretly observe the man using the eyes of the clone I left behind in the room.

The man who froze for a while, began searching the room lightly.

He looks under the bed and opens up the closet.

No, I didn't hide in that sort of place.

Don't look for me in a location which I clearly can't enter.

Hey, wait, isn't my underwear in there!?

Ah, it was closed swiftly.

Ooh, wonderful bright red.

Is he pure contrary to his appearance?

Ah- No, I get the feeling he's rather strict despite having a street appearance.

The man left the room in the end without being able to find me.

Phew.

Though I couldn't be found because I wasn't there, my clone could've been found.

Well, I can do whatever I like even if I'm found.

Because it's dangerous to return immediately, let's pass time somewhere until the excitement cools down.

Fumu.

Since I have the opportunity should I go and study the matter I left unattended?.

Crossing into a different space, I came to the the Elro Great Labyrinth.

Between the upper and middle layer.

The place that I made a base for a period of time.

There is a den and a huge object.

The cast off shell of a Queen Taratect.

She the one who's soul I pulled out when I deified.

One of my parallel wills was once lodged in this queen, but now it is soulless in a a death like state.

A soul death, where the brain doesn't die.

Although the body lives, because the soul has died, it ceases being a living thing.

In the body of the Queen, I inject a small amount of soul in the form of a clone.

But I don't let it activate yet.

When I make such a large one activate and it moves, I think that the energy consumption will jump up a stupid amount.

I'll usually leave it in suspended animation and let it activate when I decide how to use it.

Though I cannot expect it to be very useful against Kuro, it is a monster of the strongest class in this word and I think that other than the aforementioned Kuro, it can't be dealt with.

Well, because it something like my concentrated power on a cast off shell, it doesn't have the benefit of skills either so it will be different from it's original strength.

Mmm!

Did it become slightly weaker?

However it should still have the power of a high class dragon which should be sufficiently useful in this world.

For the other Queens, let's leave them to the Demon King.

A soul should still faintly remain in the other Queens.

I only succeeded in taking over this one and one other, another was still on the way.

Though there is already a soul dead Queen suffering from suspended animation, it is too far away and because I haven't been there once, I can not transfer.

I'll have to leave it for a while.

Because they didn't become soul dead, the other Queens should still be alive.

Though it will be weakened greatly, it's still a very menacing creature with a large mass.

Is this about it for a Queen?

I move to the next place by transfer.

I've come into a forest.

The forest of the Elves that I discovered with a clone.

In front of a barrier that exists around the centre.

Although I investigated it to some extent with my clone, I thought I should confirm it with my main body after all.

Thus, I observed the barrier carefully.

Yep, this wasn't made by a skill.

The limit of the power that the system gives has been exceeded.

Even the Demon King who is very close to limits of status can not break this barrier.

No matter how you think of it, this barrier is operated by using MA energy.

Otherwise it would be impossible to maintain a barrier with this output.

Why does Kuro leave this?

Umumumumu.

I don't understand.

Should I break it now and destroy the generating device right now?

Mmm, however the world's situation seems like it'll move awfully fast if I do.

Is it that my present lazy life, er rather, that I may lose my lead time, isn't a situation that I welcome very much.

I observe from all direction with clairvoyance, there seem to be a lot of enemy Elves.

If the barrier breaks, will it be a sound thrashing?

Well, as for the Elves, the barrier does not seem to be their only trump card either and it could also be there pattern where things get reversed.

Even if it falls down, I think there will be a large-scale battle.

I might disturb the Demon King who is pushing forward preparations for war.

I can not yet block the Demon Kings way.

As a result, I may arrive at my aim if a lot of dead people appear, so that it won't be noticed by Kuro, I have to pretend that I'm following the Demon King's will to the very limit.

If I attack the Elves whom Kuro leaves alone.

It will definitely be noticed.

Is it safe to stop?

However, coming here, doing nothing and then returning is-

I should be able to let a clone creep inside the barrier to see how it turns out at least.

I search the surroundings.

There it is.

Though there are also a few Elves outside the barrier, it was there.

I think that is an outside patrol.

In that, I aim at the small group of moving people.

3 people.

They don't notice me.

I open my eyes and open my Evil Eyes.

Just now, the group of 3 elves didn't move as if they had hardened.

I imitated the Static Evil Eye and make the movement of the other party hard.

I approach the group of 3 and begin to make them open their mouth by force.

I put a ball the size of a ping-pong ball into their mouths and make them swallow it.

This is fine.

I take a distance from the group of three and cancel the effect of the Evil Eye.

The group of 3 returned back to the watchtower as if nothing happened. The good thing about this Evil Eye is that whilst under it's effect, no memories are left behind.

Whatever I do, so long as the opponent is under the effects of the Evil Eye, they can not resist at all and won't remember at all.

Even if I scribble on their face they won't notice unless someone points it out or they look in a mirror.

With this, at least one among those 3 should enter the restricted area beyond the barrier.

The egg in the stomach will hatch and a clone will be born inside the barrier.

If that happens, it'll be ours.

Because it's not necessary to cause a commotion, the parasite will crawl out of it's host's mouth without killing them whilst they sleep.

I was satisfied with my good work and returned to the mansion.

---

## Disclaimer

---

Under no circumstances would you be allowed to take this work for commercial activities or for personal gain.

## Credits

---

Author: Baba Okina

PDF compiled by: Kiri

## Web Novel Sources

---

<http://turb0translation.blogspot.com.au/p/blog-page.html>

<http://raisingthedead.ninja/current-j-z/kumo-desu-ga-nani-ka/>

---